



REYNOLDS HISTORICAL  
GENEALOGY COLLECTION



GEN

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01275 9939

GENEALOGY

974.401

ES7ESAN

V.3-4









Essex Antiquarian

volumes 3-4

1899-1900



Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2013



# THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO  
THE BIOGRAPHY, GENEALOGY,  
HISTORY AND ANTIQUITIES  
OF ESSEX COUNTY,  
MASSACHUSETTS

~~686735~~

VOLUME III

1899

---

ILLUSTRATED

---

SALEM, MASS.:

*The Essex Antiquarian.*

1899.



## CONTENTS.

---

- ABBOT NOTE, 13.  
ABORN NOTES, 6, 36.  
ALFORD NOTES, 103.  
ALGER NOTES, 73.  
ALLEN GENEALOGIES, 7, 17, 37, 120, 134, 147, 168, 182.  
ALLEY GENEALOGY, 49.  
AMBROSE FAMILY, 74.  
AMES GENEALOGY, 88.  
ANCESTOR'S DREAM, THE, 37.  
ANDREWS GENEALOGIES, 97, 113, 136, 155.  
ANNABLE FAMILY, 169.  
ANNIS GENEALOGY, 184.  
ANSWERS TO QUERIES, 51, 48; 95, 16; 102, 48; 107, 80; 108, 64; 121, 96; 125, 112, 128, 144; 140, 160, 176; 141, 194; 146, 16; 152, 32; 158, 80; 164, 128; 166, 112; 179, 32; 182, 16; 195, 64; 203, 96; 220, 144; 226, 160; 232, 176; 238, 194.  
ATTORNEY, THE POOR, 183.  
BADGER, GILES, Will of, 61.  
BAILEY, RICHARD, Will of, 90.  
BALCH, JOHN, Will of, 104.  
BARTLETT, RICHARD, Will of, 9.  
BEVERLY INSCRIPTIONS:  
    Ancient Burying Ground, 1, 31, 38, 56, 77, 90.  
    Ancient North Beverly Cemetery, 122.  
    Dane Street Cemetery, 129, 150.  
    Dodge's Row Burying Ground, 105.  
    Green Family Burying Ground, 171.  
    North Beverly Meeting House Cemetery, 182.  
BRAMAN, REV. ISAAC, 87.  
BRIDE'S HOME-COMING, THE, 169.  
COOPER, THE, 135.  
COOPERS IN SALEM, 135.  
DARK DAY, THE, 53.  
DARK DAYS, 53.  
DAYS OF OLD, THE, 73.  
DROWNING ACCIDENT, 103.  
ESSEX COUNTY IN 1643, 103.  
FOSTER'S, ABRAHAM, ACCOUNT BOOK, 13.  
GAINES, JANE, Will of, 61.  
GLOUCESTER IN 1857, 64.  
GRAVES OF A HOUSEHOLD, THE, 105.  
GRAVESTONES IN ESSEX COUNTY, EARLY, 177.  
GREEN FAMILY BURYING GROUND, BEVERLY, 171.  
HAVERHILL CAPTIVES, 61.  
HAVERHILL, PART OF, IN 1700, 161.  
HEARD, LUKE, Will of, 38.  
HOVEY, JOSEPH, ESQ., 183.  
HUNTER, ROBERT, Will of, 8.  
INGALLS, EDMUND, Will of, 120.  
INSCRIPTIONS. See *Beverly Inscriptions*.  
KENISTON, ALLEN, Will of, 138.  
LIBERTY TEA, 181.  
LOWELL, JOHN, Will of, 72.  
"MOLL PITCHER," 35.  
NELSON, THOMAS, Will of, 187.  
NORFOLK COUNTY, OLD, RECORDS, 10, 42, 75, 108, 139, 171.  
"OLD FOLKS'" CONCERTS, 73.  
OLD HOME, THE, 121.  
OTIS, JAMES, 27.  
PARSONS, REV. JONATHAN, 145.  
PEQUOT SOLDIERS, 119.  
PERKINS PAPERS, ANCIENT, 54.  
QUERIES, 184-188, 16; 189-196, 32; 197-202, 48; 203-208, 64; 209-211, 80; 212-215, 96; 216-219, 112; 220-228, 128; 229, 230, 144; 231-233, 159; 239-242, 176; 243-252, 193.  
SABBATH DAY REMINISCENCES, 87.  
SALEM, PART OF, IN 1700, No. 1, Note to, 15.  
SALEM, PART OF, IN 1700, No. 2, 65.  
SALEM QUARTERLY COURT RECORDS AND FILES, 81, 126, 156, 188.  
SAMPLERS, 138.  
SCULLARD, SAMUEL, Will of, 26.  
SNOW BOUND, 149.  
SOLDIERS AND SAILORS OF THE REVOLUTION, 28.  
SPENCER, JOHN, Will of, 170.  
TAILOR, THE, 7.  
TAILORS IN THE OLDEN TIME, 7.  
WELLMAN HOUSE, LYNNFIELD, 121.  
WHIPPLE, MATTHEW, Will of, 35.  
WHITTINGHAM, JOHN, Will of, 184.  
WINTER OF 1716-17, THE, 149.  
WOODMAN, RICHARD, Will of, 72.





## ILLUSTRATIONS.

---

ANCIENT BURYING GROUND, Beverly, 1.

ANDREWS, ROBERT, Autograph of, 113.

ANDREWS HOUSE, OLD, Topsfield, 113.

AUTOGRAPHS:

Robert Andrews, 113.

John Lyon, 85.

Elizabeth Nickson, 158.

James Otis, 17.

"Moll Pitcher," 33.

Elizabeth Pitts, 86.

Thomas Warren, 158.

BEVERLY, ANCIENT BURYING GROUND, 1.

BRAMAN, REV. ISAAC, 81.

CLEMENT, ROBERT, HOUSE, Haverhill, 164.

CROMWELL, MRS. MARY, GRAVESTONE OF,  
Salem, 177.

ESSEX COUNTY IN 1643, MAP OF, 97.

GLOUCESTER IN 1857, 49.

GRAVESTONES:

Mrs. Mary Cromwell, Salem, 177.

Mrs. Martha Hale, Groveland, 192.

Shapes of, 178.

Footstone, 178.

Lettering on, 177, 178, 192.

Ornamentation of, 179-181.

HALE, MRS. MARTHA, GRAVESTONE OF,  
Groveland, 192.

HAVERHILL:

Map of Part of, in 1700, 161.

Robert Clement House in, 164.

First Meeting House in, 162.

Second Meeting House in, 167.

LYON, JOHN, AUTOGRAPH OF, 85.

"MOLL PITCHER:"

Autograph, 33.

Bonnet, 35.

Portrait, 33.

Residence, 33.

Table, 34.

NICKSON, ELIZABETH, AUTOGRAPH OF,  
158.

OTIS, JAMES, 17.

PARSONS, REV. JONATHAN, 145.

PITTS, ELIZABETH, AUTOGRAPH OF, 86.

SALEM, MAP OF PART OF, IN 1700, No. 2,  
65.

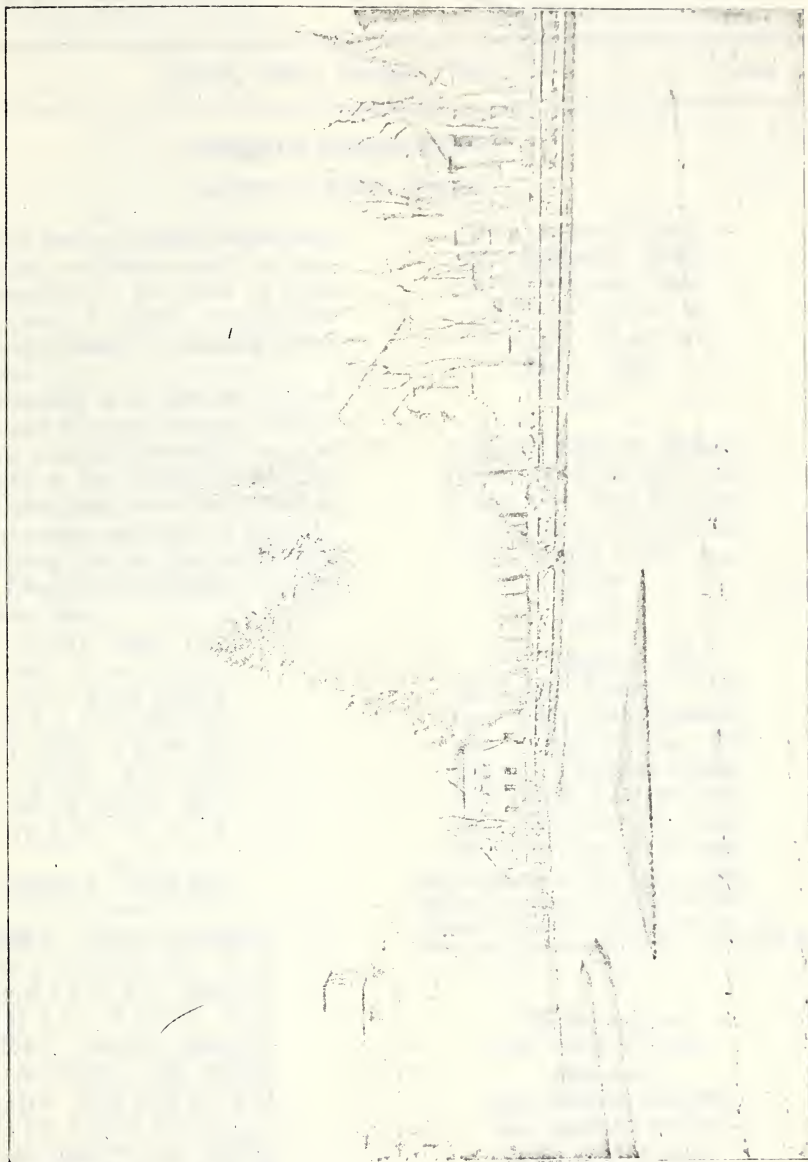
SAMFLER, 129.

TAWLEY, ELIZABETH, HOUSE OF, 67.

WARREN, THOMAS, AUTOGRAPH OF, 158.







THE ANCIENT BURYING GROUND, BEVERLY.



# THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. III.

SALEM, MASS., JANUARY, 1899.

NO. 1.

## BEVERLY INSCRIPTIONS.

### ANCIENT BURYING GROUND.

THE acre of land comprising the ancient burying ground on Cabot street, in Beverly, was obtained by the town of John Lovett, jr., May 8, 1672. It adjoined the lot on which stood the meeting house of that period.

The frontispiece is a view of this old burying ground as it now appears, Abbott street having been constructed through it. In the middle is the private lot of Rev. John Hale, and near it are the tombs of several of the early ministers of Beverly.

The following are all the inscriptions now to be found in the cemetery bearing dates prior to 1800.

DAVID SON OF  
MR D A U I D  
AND SUSANNA  
ALLEN WHO  
DIED SEP<sup>r</sup> 9<sup>th</sup>  
1748 IN Y<sup>e</sup>  
4<sup>th</sup> YEAR OF  
H I S A G E

HENRY BAILEY.\*

HERE LYES BURIED  
t h e B O D Y O F  
BENIAMIN BALCH  
ONLY SON OF  
DEAC BENI<sup>a</sup> BALCH  
& MARCY HIS WIFE  
WHO D E P A R T E D  
t H I S L I F E A U G 4<sup>th</sup>  
1736 IN Y<sup>e</sup> 11 YEAR  
O F H I S A G E

\*Footstone.

Here Lyeth Y<sup>e</sup> body  
of Elizabeth Balch  
Who died June  
the 28<sup>th</sup> 1730 in  
the 53 year of  
her Age

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
O F J O S E P H  
B A L C H A G E D 35  
Y E A R S D I E D  
A U G U S T Y<sup>e</sup> 14.  
1712

IN Memory of  
Mrs. LOIS BARRETT Con-  
fort of Mr. THO<sup>s</sup> BARRETT,  
who departed this life  
Sep<sup>t</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1789, aged 29 year<sup>s</sup>  
Also Betsey their Daughter  
who died June 9<sup>th</sup> 1796,  
in the 7<sup>th</sup> year of her age.

*From infancy to riper years I grew,  
Perhaps as certain of my life as you;  
But now in silent accents hear my cry,  
You soon like me within the Tomb shall lie.*

IN Memory of  
Mr<sup>s</sup> Anna Bartlett,  
Relict of  
Cap<sup>t</sup> William Bartlett,  
who departed this life  
Sep<sup>t</sup>. 24<sup>th</sup> 1791;  
In the 78<sup>th</sup> year  
of her age.



IN Memory of  
Benjamin Bartlett A. B.  
who died Jan<sup>y</sup> 20<sup>th</sup>  
1795, in the 30<sup>th</sup> year  
of his age.

---

IN Memory of  
John Bartlett A B  
who died  
Jan<sup>y</sup> 23<sup>d</sup> 1787.  
Aged 20 years.

---

IN memory of Mr.  
BENJAMIN BECKFORD,  
who departed this life  
June 5<sup>th</sup> 1799,  
Aged 67 years.

*So sleep the saints & cease to groan  
When sin & death have done their  
Christ hath a glory like his own* <sup>(worst,</sup>  
*That waits to clothe this sleeping dust.*

---

IN Memory of  
Miss Elif<sup>a</sup> Beckford,  
daug<sup>r</sup> of M<sup>r</sup>. Benj<sup>a</sup> &  
M<sup>rs</sup>. Elifabeth Beckford  
who died Jan. 19<sup>th</sup>  
1780: In the 9<sup>th</sup> year  
of her age.

*Farewel sweet childe, farewell a long  
adieu  
No more with pleasure shall we look  
on you*

---

IN Memory of  
John Beckford son  
of Cap<sup>t</sup> Benjamin &  
Mr. Ruth Beckford,  
who died Sep<sup>t</sup> 9<sup>th</sup>  
1795, aged 6 days.

*Fairwel sweet babe, I hope to meet* <sup>(above</sup>  
*And there with thee sing the Redeem-*  
*er's love.*

IN memory of  
Ruth Beckford, the  
Daug<sup>r</sup>. of Cap<sup>t</sup>. Benj<sup>a</sup>  
& M<sup>rs</sup>. Ruth Beckford  
who died Aug<sup>t</sup> 2<sup>d</sup>  
1782: In the 5<sup>th</sup> year  
of his age.

*She's gone! she's past the gloomy shade*  
*(of night*  
*Safe landed in th' eternal realms*  
*(of light.*

---

HERE lies the Body  
of the Widow  
ELIZABETH BILES,  
who died Aug<sup>t</sup>  
7<sup>th</sup> 1782 In  
the 87<sup>th</sup> year  
of her age.

---

IN Memory of 3 sons of  
Mr. Nath<sup>l</sup>. & Mrs. Anna Black  
Nath<sup>l</sup> W. Black, Ob. Jan<sup>y</sup> 1.  
1789 Aet. 4 months & 15 d.  
Nath<sup>l</sup> W. Black, 2<sup>d</sup>  
Ob. Aug<sup>t</sup> 12. 1792. Aet. 1 year  
& 3 months Benj<sup>a</sup> W. Black  
ob. Sep<sup>t</sup>. 6. 1803  
Aet. 11 months.

---

HERE LYES THE  
BODY OF M<sup>r</sup>.  
JOHN BLOWERS  
WHO DIED JULY  
Y<sup>e</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> 1748  
IN THE 38<sup>th</sup> YEAR  
OF HIS AGE.

---

IN MEMORY OF THE  
REV. THOMAS BLOWERS  
OBT. JUNE 17, 1729.  
IN THE 28 YEAR OF  
HIS MINISTRY.

---

Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> Body of  
LYDIA BOWLES Dau<sup>tr</sup>  
of M<sup>r</sup>. WILLIAM & M<sup>rs</sup>.  
PRUDENCE BOWLES;  
Who died July 11<sup>th</sup>  
1766. Aged 17 Year  
and 5 Months



In Memory of  
Mrs. Prudence Bowles,  
wife of  
Mr. William Bowles,  
who departed this life  
in Novem<sup>r</sup>. 1778 in y<sup>e</sup>  
76<sup>th</sup> year of hir age.

---

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF M<sup>rs</sup>.  
ABIGAIL BRISCO WIFE TO M<sup>r</sup>.  
ROBERT BRISCO AGED 59 YEARS  
DEC<sup>d</sup> JUNE Y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> 1724  
Come heither Mortal Cast an eye  
Then go thy way prepare to Dye  
Here read thy Doom for dye thou must  
One day like me be turned to dust

---

In Memory  
of  
M<sup>rs</sup>. ELIZABETH BROWN,  
the Wife of  
M<sup>r</sup> MOSES BROWN,  
who  
departed this Life,  
July 7<sup>th</sup>  
MDCCLXXXVIII.  
Aged  
34 Years.

*Happy exchange, to part with all below ;  
For worlds of blifs where Joys unceasing flow.*

---

HERE LYES THE BODY OF  
M<sup>rs</sup>. ELIZABETH CHAMPNEY  
WIFE TO THE REV<sup>d</sup>  
M<sup>r</sup> JOSEPH CHAMPNEY  
AGED 19 YEARS & 3 M<sup>o</sup>  
DEC<sup>d</sup>. JAN<sup>RY</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> 13<sup>th</sup>  
1 7 3 1.

---

IN MEMORY OF THE  
REV. JOSEPH CHAMPNEY.  
OBT. MARCH 1, 1773 ;  
IN THE 69 YEAR OF HIS AGE  
& 44 OF HIS MINISTRY.

IN  
Memory of  
M<sup>RS</sup> ELIZABETH CHAPMAN,  
Relict of  
CAP<sup>T</sup> ABNER CHAPMAN,  
who departed this life  
January 18<sup>th</sup> 1787 : In  
the 74<sup>th</sup> year of her age.

*The toils of life & pangs of death are  
And care & pain, & sickness are no more.* (o'er,

---

IN Memory of  
M<sup>rs</sup>. EMMA CHARNOCK,  
Relict of M<sup>r</sup>. John  
CHARNOCK of Boston  
& Daug<sup>r</sup>. of the Rev<sup>d</sup>.  
THOMAS BLOWERS of  
this place ; who died  
Oct<sup>r</sup> 6<sup>th</sup> 1786 ; In the  
83<sup>d</sup> year of her age.

---

IN Memory of  
Mrs. Anna Cleaves,  
wife of  
Benjamin Cleaves,  
who departed this Life  
Nov<sup>r</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> 1792, in the  
67<sup>th</sup> year of her age.

---

ERECTED  
IN memory of CAP<sup>T</sup>  
BENJAMIN CLEAVES,  
who died Dec<sup>r</sup> 14<sup>th</sup>  
1 7 7 5 ;  
Aged 83  
years.

---

ERECTED  
IN memory of M<sup>rs</sup>  
REBECCA CLEAVES  
wife of CAP<sup>T</sup>  
BENJAMIN CLEAVES,  
who died Sep<sup>t</sup>. 5<sup>th</sup>  
1770 ; Aged 74  
years.







IN Memory of  
M<sup>rs</sup>. Susanna CLEAVES,  
wife of  
M<sup>r</sup>. ANDREW CLEAVES,  
who departed this Life  
June 7<sup>th</sup> 1790; In the 51<sup>st</sup>  
year of her age.

Here lyes the Body  
of William Cleaves  
Son of Deacon Benjamin  
& Anna Cleaves who  
Died Nov<sup>r</sup>. 9. 1774  
Aged 16 Years.

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF LIEU<sup>t</sup>  
JOHN C L E E V E S  
AGED 77 YEARS  
DIED SEP<sup>t</sup>. 14<sup>th</sup>  
1 7 5 3.

HERE LIES THE  
BODY OF M<sup>rs</sup>.  
ABIGAIL CONANT  
DIED FEB<sup>R</sup>Y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>D</sup>  
1 7 5 0  
IN THE 57<sup>th</sup> YEAR  
OF HER AGE.

HERE LIES THE  
BODY OF M<sup>r</sup>.  
JONATHAN CONANT  
DIED JUNE Y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup>  
1 7 4 7  
AGED 58 YEARS.

HERE LIES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF  
M<sup>r</sup>. CALEB COYE  
DIED NOV<sup>R</sup> 6 1754.  
IN THE 62<sup>D</sup> YEAR  
OF HIS AGE.

HERE Lyeth y<sup>e</sup> Body of  
M<sup>rs</sup>. Joannah Coye Wife to  
M<sup>r</sup>. Caleb Coye Who died  
April y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> 1745  
in her 47<sup>th</sup> Year

Here Lyes the Body of  
M<sup>rs</sup>. Abigail the wife of  
Capt<sup>n</sup>. Thomas Davis.  
who Died Sep<sup>r</sup>. 1<sup>st</sup>,  
Anno Domini 1773,  
in the 48<sup>th</sup> Year  
of her Age.

In Memory of  
M<sup>r</sup>. JOHN DAVIS, Son of  
M<sup>r</sup>. THOMAS DAVIS & M<sup>rs</sup>.  
ABIGAIL DAVIS, who Died  
Sep<sup>r</sup>. Y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> 1781, in the 20<sup>th</sup>  
Year of his Age

NEAR this place  
is deposited the remains  
of six Infants:  
Children of JOHN &  
ABIGAIL DIKE.

*Of such  
is the kingdom of heaven*  
Jesuf Chrif

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF M<sup>rs</sup>.  
MARY DODGE  
DIED MARCH 13<sup>th</sup>  
1 7 5 0  
IN THE 79 YEAR  
OF HER AGE

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF CP<sup>t</sup>. WILLIAM  
DODGE WHO DIED  
MARCH Y<sup>e</sup> 24<sup>th</sup> 1720  
IN y<sup>e</sup> 80 YEAR  
OF HIS AGE

Here Lyeth y<sup>e</sup> Body  
OF Deac<sup>n</sup>. WILLIAM  
DODGE Who died  
JANUARY y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup>  
1 7 4 7 In y<sup>e</sup>  
83<sup>d</sup> year of his  
AGE.



In Memory of  
M<sup>rs</sup>. Sarah Edmonds,  
Relict of  
Cap<sup>t</sup>. John Edmonds,  
who died Aug<sup>t</sup>. 30<sup>th</sup>.  
1791 : In the 36<sup>th</sup> year  
of her age.

*Happy Exchange to part with all  
(below)  
For worlds of blifs where joys  
(unceasing flow.*

In Memory of  
M<sup>rs</sup>. Abigail Elliott,  
Relict of  
Cap<sup>t</sup>. Benjamin Elliott,  
who departed this life  
Nov<sup>r</sup>. 12<sup>th</sup> 1790 :  
Aged 79 years.

*Weep not for me dry up your tears,  
I must lie here till Christ appears*

HERE LYES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
M<sup>r</sup>. ANDREW ELLIOT  
AGED 34 YEARS  
DIED JAN<sup>RY</sup> THE 25<sup>th</sup>  
1 7 4 3.

Here lies Buried  
the Body of M<sup>r</sup>.  
ANDREW ELLIOTT  
who departed this  
Life JANUARY y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup>  
1747s In y<sup>e</sup> 65<sup>th</sup>  
Year of his Age

In Memory of  
M<sup>r</sup>. Andrew Elliott  
who departed this life  
May 30<sup>th</sup> 1790 :  
In the 50<sup>th</sup> year  
of his age.

HERE LYES y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF M<sup>rs</sup> ELIZABETH ELLIOT  
WIFE TO M<sup>r</sup> ANDREW  
ELLIOT WHO DIED Y<sup>e</sup>  
16<sup>th</sup> April 1747 IN HER  
49 YEAR

In Memory of  
Miss Elifabeth Elliott,  
Daug<sup>r</sup>. of M<sup>r</sup>. Andrew &  
M<sup>rs</sup>. Jean Elliott,  
who died Nov<sup>r</sup> 20<sup>th</sup>  
1791. In the 24<sup>th</sup> year  
of her age.

Here Lyes y<sup>e</sup> Body  
of Mary Wife to  
Andrew Elliott  
Who died June  
The 13<sup>th</sup> 1737 in  
Her 52<sup>nd</sup> year

Here Lyeth the  
Body of Benj<sup>a</sup>.  
Ellinwood Who  
Died March the  
28 1731 Aged  
63 years.

Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> body  
of david Ellinwood  
Son to david & Joanna  
Ellinwood Who died  
sep<sup>t</sup>. 30<sup>th</sup>. 1721  
aged 14 days.

Here lyeth y<sup>e</sup> body of  
Joanna Ellinwood y<sup>e</sup>  
wife of David Ellinwood  
who died May y<sup>e</sup>. 23  
1725 aged  
23 years.

Allo a son of David  
& Joanna Ellinwood  
died May y<sup>e</sup>  
14 1725

In Memory of Miss  
DESIRE ELLINWOOD  
Daug<sup>t</sup> of M<sup>r</sup> WILL<sup>M</sup>  
& M<sup>rs</sup>. ELISABETH  
ELLINWOOD; who  
died Nov<sup>r</sup>. 25<sup>th</sup>  
1785; In the 36<sup>th</sup>  
year of her age.



IN Memory of M<sup>r</sup>  
EBENEZER ELLI<sup>N</sup>WOOD,  
who Departed this Life  
April 22<sup>d</sup>

1771 :  
In the 52<sup>d</sup> year  
of his Age.

IN Memory of CAP<sup>T</sup>  
EBENEZER ELLINWOOD,  
who departed this  
Life Aug<sup>t</sup> 26<sup>th</sup>  
1783; In the  
39<sup>th</sup> Year of  
his age.

IN Memory of  
Miss ELIZABETH  
ELLINWOOD, Daugh<sup>t</sup>.  
of M<sup>r</sup>. EBEN<sup>R</sup>. & M<sup>rs</sup>.  
ELIZ<sup>A</sup> ELLINWOOD,  
who died March 1<sup>st</sup>  
1782; In the 19<sup>th</sup>  
year of her Age.

IN Memory of  
Mrs. Elizabeth Ellinwood  
Relict of  
Mr. Ebenezer Ellinwood  
who departed this life  
June 15<sup>th</sup> 1799 in the  
72<sup>d</sup> year of her age.

Here lyeth y<sup>e</sup> body  
of Joanna Elinwood  
Daut<sup>r</sup>. to David &  
Joanna Elinwood  
died Jan<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 25 1723  
aged 15 months

IN Memory of  
M<sup>rs</sup>. WILL<sup>M</sup> ELLINWOOD,  
who departed this  
Life July 13<sup>th</sup>  
1766.  
In the 51<sup>st</sup> year  
of his age.

IN Memory of  
M<sup>r</sup>. EZRA TRASK FOSTER,  
who departed this Life  
Nov<sup>r</sup> 6<sup>th</sup> 1789, In the  
38<sup>th</sup> year of his age.

*In death the friend the kind companion lies  
And in one death what various comfort dies  
On his cold bosom drop a tender tear (here  
Who foremost walk'd the scenes of friendship  
How humbled in the dust so all must die,  
But virtue triumphs o'er mortality.*

### Memento mori

ERECTED in  
Memory of DEAC<sup>N</sup>  
JOSEPH FOSTER,  
who departed  
this Life Febr.  
27<sup>th</sup> 1767;  
Aged 53 years.

Also in Memory  
of Mrs. HANNAH  
FOSTER, wife of  
DEACON JOSEPH  
FOSTER, who de-  
parted this Life  
Aug<sup>t</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> 1778;  
Aged 61 years.

IN Memory of M<sup>r</sup>.  
JAMES FOSTER, son of  
DEACON JOSEPH FOSTER,  
who departed this  
Life April; 28<sup>th</sup> 1782;  
Aged 22 years.

*Friendship's fair genius drops a tender tear  
To see her fav<sup>r</sup>ite vol<sup>ly</sup> sleeping here :  
But gentle are the slumbers of the just  
And swift the hour that reawakes the dust  
To call the body from the darksome tomb  
To join the soul in it's eternal home.*

IN Memory of  
Mr. Thomas Foster,  
who departed this life  
July 26<sup>th</sup> 1794, in the  
58<sup>th</sup> year of his age.

*So sleep the faints & cease to groan,  
When sin & death have done their  
Christ has a glory like his own (worst  
That waits to clothe their sleeping*

*(dust)*

*To be continued.*

### ABORN NOTE.

James Aborn (No. 51, page 163, volume  
I, *Antiquarian*), by his wife Hannah, had  
the following children: Betsey, baptized  
Feb. 15, 1784, and Molly, baptized Feb.  
11, 1787.—*Marblehead church records.*





## THE TAILOR.

The tailor, when our land was young  
And everything was new,  
Upon a stick his bundle slung,  
And walked the country through.

Bearing to mansion and the cot  
The gossip new and rare  
Obtained in every place he wrought  
He had a welcome there.

His time is past, no more we meet  
This journeyman of old,  
Never again his presence greet,  
Nor ancient form behold.

## TAILORS IN THE OLDEN TIME.

Like many others of the workers at various handicrafts, the makers of men's clothing were engaged in pursuing their calling here quite early. They went from house to house, and from village to village, cutting out, fitting, and making garments of all sorts, pants, vests and coats, being usually preceded by the weavers, who from the wool and cotton spun by the ladies of the family wove the material for the use of the tailor. They usually remained at a place long enough to make up a season's or a year's supply of clothing for the men of the household, or to make a wedding suit, or a suit for a journey, or some other special occasion. They made their home with the family until their work was completed.

We can little imagine the delight the coming of the tailor brought to the family, at least those members that revelled in gossip and newsmonging. This was one way, though it seldom occurred, by which news was disseminated before the era of newspapers. Living in the very midst of a family for a week or two, or longer, and having the opportunity, which was rarely neglected, to learn family secrets and the short-comings of its members, he could not help always having on hand a fresh supply of gossip. Moving about among the people continually he heard all the news, whether local or general, private or public.

If these early practices did not originate the term "journeyman," it certainly gave

it a meaning which it has not had in more recent times.

In large towns tailors opened their shops, as did other craftsmen, and performed their work in them instead of the houses of their customers, which was a method that benefitted both parties. The first tailor in Essex county who is known to the writer to have had such a shop was Edward Griffiths in Marblehead in 1768. He had come from London.

May 7, 1662, the general court enacted a statute making it a criminal offence for tailors to "fashion or make" clothing for children or "servants under government" of kind and quality exceeding the condition in life of their parents or employers, "contrary to the mind" of such parents or employers. For the first offence the tailor was simply admonished; but if he was convicted of a similar offence a second time he forfeited double the value of the garment or garments that he had made.

This, one of several similar ancient customs, has passed away, and with it much of the romance of the olden time.

DESCENDANT'S OF ANDREW ALLEN  
OF ANDOVER.

ANDREW ALLEN<sup>1</sup> was born about 1618. He lived in Lynn in 1642, removing to Andover, and was called of Ipswich in 1658. He married Faith Ingalls of Lynn; and died in Andover Oct. 24, 1690. His wife survived him.

## Children:—

- 2—I. MARY<sup>2</sup>, m. — Toothacer before 1690.
- 3—II. HANNAH<sup>2</sup>, b. Oct. 28, 1652, in Andover; m. James Holt Oct. 12, 1675; and was living in 1690.
- 4—III. SARAH<sup>2</sup>, m. Samuel (?) Holt before 1690.
- 5—IV. ANDREW<sup>2</sup>, b. May 9, 1657, in Andover. *See below* (5).
- 6—V. MARTHA<sup>2</sup>, m. — Carrier before 1690.
- 7—VI. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, b. March 16, 1661, in Andover. *See below* (7).

## 5

ANDREW ALLEN<sup>2</sup>, born in Andover May 9, 1657. He lived in Andover; and married Elizabeth Richardson Jan. 1, 1681-2. He died in Andover, of small-





pox, Sept. 26, 1690. His wife survived him, and died, his widow, in Andover, May 2, 1745, aged seventy-eight.

Children, born in Andover:—

- 8—I. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 1, 1682; d. in Andover, unmarried, May 31, 1750.
- 9—II. JAMES<sup>3</sup>, b. March 2, 1684; d. April 18, 1707.
- 10—III. ANDREW<sup>3</sup>, b. in 1685. *See below (10)*.
- 11—IV. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 17, 1687; d. of small pox Dec. 18, 1690.
- 12—V. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, b. June 11, 1690; lived in Andover, unmarried, in 1742.

## 7

JOHN ALLEN<sup>2</sup>, born in Andover March 16, 1661. He lived in Andover; and married Mercy Peters of Andover May 22, 1686. He died in Andover, of small pox, Nov. 26, 1690; and she died there, of the same disease, Dec. 25, 1690.

Children, born in Andover:—

- 13—I. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. May 10, 1687; d. young.
- 14—II. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. June 12, 1688; d. March—, 1712.
- 15—III. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 12, 1690; m. Joseph Abbot of Andover April 4, 1722; and d. March 4, 1755.

## 10

ANDREW ALLEN<sup>3</sup>, born in Andover in 1685. He was a clothier; and lived in Andover. He married Mary Dane June 28, 1711; and died Sept. 22, 1749. She died in Andover, his widow, Feb. 19, 1772, aged eighty-five.

Children, born in Andover:—

- 16—I. JAMES<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 9, 1713. *See below (16)*.
- 17—II. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 11, 1716.
- 18—III. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. May 19, 1719; living in Andover, unmarried, in 1758.
- 19—IV. ANDREW<sup>4</sup>, b. July 7, 1721; d. of sickness in the king's service at Louisburg Dec. 15, 1745.
- 20—V. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 18, 1723.
- 21—VI. MARY<sup>4</sup>, lived in Andover, unmarried, in 1758.

## 16

JAMES ALLEN<sup>4</sup>, born in Andover Aug. 9, 1713. He was a yeoman; and lived in Andover. He married Deborah Poor Aug. 27, 1736; and died in Andover Aug. 13, 1758. His wife survived him, and died, his widow, Aug. 7, 1806, aged ninety-two.

Children, born in Andover:—

- 22—I. DEBORAH<sup>5</sup>, b. July 14, 1738; d. in Andover, unmarried, Oct. 11, 1769.
- 23—II. JAMES<sup>5</sup>, b. Jan. 5, 1739-40. *See below (23)*.
- 24—III. — (son)<sup>5</sup>, b. Jan. 13, 1741-2; d. young.
- 25—IV. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>, b. July 5, 1744; d. in Andover, unmarried, July 2, 1827, aged eighty-two.
- 26—V. MARTHA<sup>5</sup>, m. Abraham Moor Oct. 18, 1768; and they were both living in 1819.
- 27—VI. ANDREW<sup>5</sup>, b. June 13, 1747; d. April 3, 1748.
- 28—VII. MEHITABLE<sup>5</sup>, b. May 26, 1749; d. in Andover, unmarried, Sept. 8, 1813.
- 29—VIII. ANDREW<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 23, 1753-4; d. Jan. 12, 1777, in Andover, aged twenty-two.

## 23

JAMES ALLEN<sup>5</sup>, born in Andover Jan. 5, 1739-40. He died Dec. 7, 1774.

Children:—

- 30—I. JAMES<sup>6</sup>, lived in Alstead, N. H., in 1819.
- 31—II. DEBORAH<sup>6</sup>, m. Benjamin Harris of Charlemont, Mass., before 1819.

## WILL OF ROBERT HUNTER.

The will of Robert Hunter, dated 5: 6mo: 1647, was proved in the Ipswich court 28: 7: 1647. The following copy is taken from the record contained in the Ipswich Deeds, volume 1, leaf 25, the original being missing.

this 5<sup>th</sup> of the 6<sup>th</sup> month 1647.

I Robert Hunter weake of body but of pfect memory prayed be god doe make & ordayne this to be my laft will & Testament. first all my debts being paid I leave my howfe & lott to my wife Mary Hunter for Terme of her life. Item all my goods within the howfe I give to my wife Item I give vnto Thomas Birkby one litle browne heffer that coms two yeares and my shop geare Item I give vnto some poore in the Church of Rowley ten pounds to be paid out of two mares of which ten pounds ten shillings I give to Richard Clarke Ite ten shillings to John Dreffier Item to John Burbant 10<sup>s</sup>. Item to willm Jackson 10<sup>s</sup>. Item to Jane Grant I give 10<sup>s</sup>. Item to Siffly wood 10<sup>s</sup>. Item



to Margaret Crosse 10<sup>s</sup>. Item I give to william Stickne 20<sup>s</sup>. & all my workiday clothes Item to Thomas Elethorp 10<sup>s</sup>. Item I give to m<sup>rs</sup> Shove 40<sup>s</sup>. which I desire may be for helping her sonne when he is to goe [to] Cambridg Item I give to John Trumbell 20<sup>s</sup>. Item to Edward Sawier 10<sup>s</sup>. Ite to Thomas Tenny I give 10<sup>s</sup>. and the remainyng 20<sup>s</sup> of the 10<sup>l</sup> I give to m<sup>rs</sup>. Shove Item as for all the rest of my goods & Chattells I leave vnto my wife Mary Hunter whom I make sole executrix of this my last will & Testament I[n] p<sup>r</sup>esence of vs

Humfry Rayner Robert Hunter.  
Maximilian Jawet his mke.

Memorand for the Inheritance of my howse & lott In case Abell Langley settle here & carry well towards his Dame my minde is that he shall have the Inheritance of them, but if not then I leave it to be disposed of by the Church for the vse of the poore of Rowley Item it is the will of the said testator that if the abovefaid Abell Langley have a call to goe for England to settle any estate he hath there that then he shall have libty to goe and returne but in case he goe & doe not returne to live here in such convenient tyme as may be thought fitt by the Church then the said Abell Langley shall not have power to sell or dispose of the Lott or howse but they shall fall into the hands of the Church at Rowley to be disposed of as abovefaid.

#### WILL OF RICHARD BARTLETT.

The nuncupative will of Richard Bartlett, sr., of Newbury, was proved in the Ipswich court 28: 7: 1647. The following is a copy of the same as recorded in the Ipswich Deeds, volume 1, leaf 25.

The testimony of william Titcombe & Anthony Somersby concerning the last will & testament of Richard Bartlett sen of Newbury deceased the 20<sup>th</sup> of May 1647 About a month before he deceased we being with him & two of his sonnes being p<sup>r</sup>esent he being very ill & had bene weake all the spring finding in him-

felse that he was not like to continew he desired vs to take notice what his mind was concerning that small estate he had how he would dispose of it. As for his sonne John Bartlett he had done for him more then for the rest of his children & at that tyme did not dispose any to him. To his sonne Christofer Bartlett he did bequeath the debt which latly he had borrowed of him which was five bushells of wheat if soe be it should please the lord to take him away at this sicknesse or els if he should lye longe vizitted his necessity would require that he should pay it againe. To his daughter Johan wife of william Titcomb he bequeathed one paire of new shoes for herselfe & her four daughters each one a paire of shoes And all the rest of his goods & chattells that were not disposed of he bequeathed wholly to his sonne Richard Bartlett whom he made his sole heire & executor. I Anthony Somersby the next day p<sup>r</sup>swaded him to give somthing to his sonne John Bartlett his answere was that he had bene with his sonne Richard Bartlett this twelve month & all that he had was to little for to give him seing he had bene weake & ill & could doe little but lay vpon his sonnes charges; besides said he if I should lye longe sick I shalbe chargable to Richard & not to any of the rest and for John I have done more formly yet I will give him the warming pan and vpon his sonnes request he gaue him a great bible: this he spake being in p<sup>r</sup>fect memory & soe continued to the last breath.

I Edward Rawson wittnes to the last pt of the will that I often heard the said Richard Bartlett sen (the tyme of his sicknesse) say he would & did give all to his sonne Richard Bartlett 29<sup>th</sup> Septemb 1647. this was before the witness

Edward Rawson.

m<sup>r</sup> Rawson sworne to the first part of this will Anthony Somersby sworne to the wholl will before the Court held at Ipswich 28<sup>th</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> month 1647.

p me Robert Lord Clerke.





## OLD NORFOLK COUNTY RECORDS.

*Continued from Volume II, page 182.*

Willi: Simons (his  $\wedge$  mark) of Haverhill releases John Godfrey of Andover from all debts April 13, 1660. Ack. in court 13:2:1660.

Steven Mlanders of Salisbury, planter, for 35s., conveyed to Willi: Chandelers of Newbury 3 acres of marsh in Salisbury, bounded by Merrimack river, etc., June 1, 1659. Wit: Anthony Summersby and Daniell Lunt. Ack. in court 10:2mo:1660. Grantor's wife Jane released dower, in court, 8:2mo:1662.

Rodger Eastman (his  $\Gamma$  mark) of Salisbury, house-carpenter, for £16, by bond of William Osgood, millwright, and Robert Quenby, ship-carpenter, both of Salisbury, conveyed to said Quenby house and ten acres of land in Salisbury, west side of Pawwaus river, bounded by William Sargent, a lane, street and highway, Feb. 28, 1658. Wit: Tho: Bradbury, Josuah Peirce and Jn<sup>o</sup>. Cutt. Ack., and wife Sarah released dower, in court, 10:2mo:1660.

Richard Ormsbie of Salisbury, planter, for 200 bushels of wheat, agreed to convey to John Godfrey of Andover 60 acres of land at Batt's hill in Salisbury, bounded by Mr. Munday, and land sometimes Master Doues, May 4, 1660. Wit: Robert Lord and Mary Lord, jr. (her M mark). Ack. before Daniell Denison May 5, 1660.

Richard Swaine (his R mark) of Hampton, planter, for brotherly affection, conveyed to his friend and neighbor John Cram of Hampton, husbandman, five acres of upland where grantee's house now stands, and five acres of marsh in Hampton, bounded by John Godfrey and Lt. Christopher Hussie. Wit: Seaborn Cotton and John Cotton. Ack. before Symon Bradstreete May 5, 1659.

Andrew Greely of Salisbury, shoemaker, conveyed to William Osgood of Salisbury, millwright, a ten-acre planting lot in Salisbury, at Pawwaus hill, bounded by Abraham Morrill and common, Sept. 29, 1650.

Wit: Edward Woodman and Eben: Severans.

Richard Singletary (his U mark) of Salisbury, planter, for £4, conveyed to Andrew Greely of Salisbury, shoemaker, four acres of meadow in No. 32 in Salisbury, bounded by Mr. Sam: Groome, Willi: Huntington and Jn<sup>o</sup>. Dickison. Wit: Tho: Davis (his  $\oplus$  mark) and Willi: Chandler. Ack. in court 10:2mo:1660.

George Martyn (his M mark), blacksmith, and wife Susana Martyn of Salisbury, for £45, conveyed to Richard Currier of Salisbury house and ten acres of upland in Salisbury, west side of Pawwaus river, bounded by John Hoyt, highway and Pawwaus river, 2mo:1660. Wit: Willi: Sargent, Andru Greely and James Offin. Ack. in court 10:2mo:1660.

Robert Ring of Salisbury, cooper, for £11, conveyed to John Weed, planter, of Salisbury, 30 acres of land on west side of Mill river, in ye new town, bounded by John Rolfe, John Bayley, jr., common, etc., Sept. 29, 1658. Wit: Tho: Macy and Steven Mlanders. Ack. in court 10:2mo:1660.

Anthony Stanian of Hampton and wife Ann, conveyed to John Partridg of Boston, seaman, for £36, which sum was due to grantee for legacies given him by his grandfather John Partridg and his father Willi: Partridg, deceased, and for £13 to be paid to Hannah Partridg at 21 years of age, and for £13 to Elizabeth Partridg at 21 years of age, house, formerly of Willi: Partridg, late of Salisbury, deceased, and land in Salisbury, viz: 4 acres adjoining the house, 4 acres of meadow in the great meadows, 7 acres in the bareberrie meadows, and 8 acres of Higledee pigledee marsh towards Hampton, at Hall's farm, and some beach sweepage, June 11, 1659. In the same instrument, the grantee gives grantor a certain lien upon the property. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and Judeth Bradbury. Ack. in court 10:2mo:1660.

Richard Singletary (his  $\zeta$  mark) of Salisbury, planter, conveyed to John



Weed,  $\frac{1}{2}$  of 20-acre planting lot on west side of Pawwaus river in Salisbury, bounded by Isaac Buswell, Anthony Sadler and Pawwaus river, Sept. 29, 1646. Wit: Tho: Davis (his  $\oplus$  mark). Ack. in court 10:2mo:1660.

Tho: Bradbury of Salisbury, planter, conveyed to Vallentine Rowell 6 acres of meadow, formerly Mr. John Hodges, bounded by Thomas Dumer and Anthony Collby, Oct. 23, 1647. Wit: Sam: Winsley and mark  $>$  of Tho: Rowell. Ack. in court 10:2mo:1660.

John Hoyt (his H mark) of Salisbury, planter, for £4, 5s., conveyed to Willi: Osgood of Salisbury, millwright, 2 acres of meadow in Salisbury, bounded by Tho: Barnett, Robert fitts, town creek, etc., Sept. 29, 1650. Ack. in court 10:4mo:1660.

John Weed of Salisbury, planter, conveyed to Willi: Osgood of Salisbury, millwright, 10 acres of planting ground west side of Pawwaus river in Salisbury, bought of Richard Singletary, ( $\frac{1}{2}$  of 20-acre lot), bounded by Isaac Buswell, Anthony Sadler and Pawwaus river, 1648. Wit: Abraham Morrill and Anthony Collby. Ack. in court 10:2mo:1660.

Willi: Osgood (his WO mark) of Salisbury, millwright, conveyed to Steven fflanders of Salisbury, planter, 10-acre planting lot in Salisbury, formerly of Georg Brown, bounded by Willi: Brown, Sam: Getchell, Pawwaus river and common land. Wit: Edward woodman and Phillip Challis. Ack., and grantor's wife consented, 10:2mo:1660.

Willi Osgood (his WO mark) of Salisbury, millwright, for £3, conveyed to Richard Currier of Salisbury, planter, 2 acres of upland in Salisbury, west side of Pawwaus river, bounded by highway, Pawwaus river and George Martyn, April 1, 1656. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and mark  $\ddagger$  of Edward Cottell. Ack. in court 10:2mo:1660; and grantor's wife Elizabeth released dower.

Andrew Greely of Salisbury, shoemaker, for £14, conveyed to John Clough of Salisbury  $\frac{1}{2}$  of 40-acre planting lot on

south side of Batt's hill in Salisbury, formerly of John Sanders of Salisbury yeoman, the other half being in the possession of Richard Ormsbie, bounded by the brow of said hill and common land, March 3, 1659. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and Joshua Peirce. Ack. in court 13:2mo:1660. Grantor's wife Mary released dower, in court, 8:2mo:1662.

Nov. 22, 1659, James ffiske and wife Anne (her 4 mark) of Haverhill, for £100, conveyed to Mr. John Ward of Haverhill house and 9 acres of land in Haverhill, bounded by Richard Littlehale, Michael Emerson, Thomas Lilford and street; 5 acres of planting land in the plain, bounded by Daniel Hendrix, Thomas Whittcher, Merrimack river, and common; 2 acres in east meadows, bounded by Daniel Hendricks, Thomas Whittcher, common and a river; 2 acres in west meadows, bounded by common and Peter Eyer; and commonages. Wit: Richard Littlehale, Tho: Lilford (his T mark) and Mary Williams (her O mark). Ack. before Symon Bradstreet 21:1:1659.

John ffoulsham (also, ffulsham) of Exeter conveyed to Daniell Cushin of Hingham 102  $\frac{1}{2}$  acres of land in Exeter, bought of Mr. Samuel Dudley, John Robinson, John Warren and Thomas Turner, bounded by the river on which Capt. Thomas Clarke's sawmill standeth, and Gowin Wilson;  $\frac{1}{2}$  of 30 acres of meadow;  $\frac{1}{2}$  of 300 acres of upland granted to Anthony Staniell by Exeter for a farm; and all of my lands in Exeter, Sept. 26, 1660. Wit: Joshua Hubbard and Jn<sup>o</sup>. Smithe. Ack. before Tho: Wiggin Oct. 6, 1660.

Thomas Coleman of Hampton, husbandman, for £32, conveyed to Peter Jonson, eldest son of Edmond Jonson, late of Hampton, deceased, one acre of said deceased's houselot and the house thereon, bounded by the Ring and Robert Smithe; 6 acres in the East field, bounded by William Sanbourne and swamp; 3 acres of meadow, sometime said deceased's, bounded by Thomas Moulton now in the hands of Mr. Dalton





and the widow Wedgwood, Robert Drake and Henry Robie, June 19, 1660. Wit: Sam: Dalton and Giles fifeild. Ack. 2: 8mo: 1660.

Nathanell Boulter conveyed to Tho Warde of Hampton 50 or 60 rods of land in Hampton being a part of 5 acres granted to the grantor by Hampton for a house lot. Ward accepts of it. Wit: Nathanell Drake and Sam: Dalton. Ack. in court 2: 8mo: 1660.

Joseph Merrie and widow Elizabeth Hillier, both of Hampton, agree to marry together and he therefore agrees to convey to her for her life his now dwelling house and ten acres of upland adjoining in Hampton, bounded by Philemon Dalton, William Marston, jr., street and common land. She had three children by her former husband, Emma: Hillier, viz.: Timothy, Benjamin and Elizabeth. She is to have also certain articles. Dated 13:10:1659. Wit: Christopher Hussie and Sam: Dalton. Ack. before Tho: Wiggins 9: 2mo: 1660.

Richard Swaine (his R mark) of Hampton, husbandman, for £13, conveyed to Nathanel Wyer of Newbury, planter, 8 acres of marsh in Hampton, bounded by Robert Tuck, Eliakim Wardall, Anthony Stanian and William Swaine; 16 acres of pasture in Hampton, bounded by William Swain, late deceased, and common; and one common right, Sept. 4, 1660. Wit: Tho: Bradbury, Mary Bradbury (her M B mark), Judeth Bradbury and Jacob Bradbury. Ordered by court to be recorded 9: 2 mo: 1661.

Stray horse taken up at Haverhill by Robert Eyers and Thomas Eyers in February, 1660: "the color of the horse is much like that of the Spanish cattell which were formerly in this contrey, hee has white feet & leggs, a white face w<sup>th</sup> wall eyes but no flesh marke about him that wee can find." Appraised by Bartholemew Heath and Abraham Tiler at £11. Recorded April 19, 1661.

Mr. Samuel Hall of Salisbury, gent, conveyed to Thomas Rowell of Ipswich 40 acres of upland in Salisbury, bounded by

Merrimack river, common, etc., Oct. 24, 1657. Wit: Phill: Challis and mark M of Georg Martyn. Ack. in court 9: 2 mo: 1661.

Richard Swaine (his mark R) of Hampton, husbandman, for £20, conveyed to Nathanell Boulter of Hampton, planter, 4 acres of my houselot in Hampton, bounded by meeting house green, the town lot formerly Mr. Timothy Dalton's and now in possession of Mr. Seaborne Cotten, land given to grantee by grantor, and highway. A small part of the house lot is in the possession of Moses Cox. Heirs of William Swaine are to maintain part of the fence. He also conveys to his daughter Grace, wife of said Nathanell Boulter the remainder of the house lot above said Nathaniel's now dwelling house towards Rodger Shaw's; land grantor bought of said Nathaniel in Hampton, bounded by Robert Tuck, widow Wall, Thomas Webster, William Godfrey and Thomas Ward; 10 acres of upland, bounded by mill brook; 10 acres in West meadow, bounded by Robert Page, Edward Colcord and John Marian; 5 acres of marsh and 4 acres of meadow, both adjoining burchin island, the latter bounded by Marian and meadow formerly of Mr. Dalton. Dated Sept. 4, 1660. Wit: Tho: Bradbury, Jacob Bradbury, mark of Mary Bradbury M B, and Willia Bradbury.

Richard Currier of Salisbury, planter, conveyed to Joseph French of Salisbury, tailor, 3 acres of marsh, bounded by Mr. Sam: Winsley, William Barnes and ye beach creek, 2 acres of said lot lying in Mr. Sam: Hall's farm in Salisbury, March 10, 1656. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and Josiah Cobham. Ack. in court 9: 2mo: 1661.

Thomas Sleeper and his wife Joanna Sleper (her N mark) of Haverhill conveyed to William White of Haverhill my dwelling house and 5 acres of land in Haverhill; 2½ acres of land in pond meadow, bounded by the meadow of George Brown sometimes Willia Simon's, Sam: Gile and common; and five commonages, Oct. 22, 1659. Wit: John Page



and Tho Lillford. Ack. in court by both grantors 2 : 8 mo : 1660.

*To be continued.*

### ABRAHAM FOSTER'S ACCOUNT BOOK.

An account book belonging to Abraham Foster of Topsfield, a descendant of Reginald Foster through three Abrahams, contains entries bearing dates from 1753 to 1777. He was a carpenter. The important entries in the book are as follows :

"Amos Foster went to Squire Actkins November 25 ye 1765 to Live with him."

"Jos Chapman June 3 1766 det by 5 day work a huing and framing his house 5.0.0."

"Mother Foster Came to Live at my hous october 1762."

"Abraham foster wors born May 4, 1719."\*

"Preceler foster wors born Jeneary 16, 1725."

"thay was mareded may 10 in year 1744."

"Mehettebul foster wars born aprel 2 1745."

"Martha foster wars born September 15 1746."

"amos foster wors born august 28 1748"

"Maray foster wors born august 31 1751."

"priscilar foster wors born august 4 1753."

"Abraham foster wors born Febuary 24 1755."

"Rachel Foster wors born September 23, 1756."

"october 4 wars the child born and octobur 21 the child died and buried 22 1758."

"Abner Foster wors Born october 8 1760."

"Abiger Foster wors Born September 12 1762."

"we builed the Barn in June in year 1750."

"we builed the hous in Juen in year 1759."

"Abner Todd wars Born november 13 1737 and he died october 12 in year 1749."

"Mother foster died the 10 day of april in 1762(?) in the 66 year of hur age."

"Patty Foster was married September 18<sup>th</sup> 1792."

"November 20 1764 then we had a Child born and it wars burid 21."

"Sister hannar foster wars taken Sick in august in ye 1764 and Cap hir beed 55 days."

"decken willyam fisk died Jenuery 23 1765 in the 77 year of his age."

"Assa foster wors Born august 20 ye 1766 on wensday at 11 oclok."

"father foster died in April the 23 in yer 1767 and was bured the 25 day in the 71 year of his age"

"July 5 1769 we Rased our meting Hous"\*

"Abraham Adams died September the 18 1771"†

"Samuel Burbank died february 4 1777."

"John Teney died Jenuery 30 1772"

"Noumber 11 1772 we bilt the Chim-bely"

"Joshep (?) Plumer and marcey foster wars married december 15 1774"

"willyam dickson and priscelar wars married Juen 11 1777"

In May, 1769, he charges Samuel Burbank for hewing and raising the frame to his house.‡

### ABBOT NOTE.

John Abbott (No. 40, page 129, volume I, *Antiquarian*) was baptized April 12, 1741.—*Marblehead church records.*

\*This was the Second parish meeting-house in Rowley, now Georgetown.

†Mr. Adams committed suicide in his house in the second parish in Rowley, now Georgetown.

‡This was the house that occupied the site of the Phoenix building in Georgetown.

\*The owner of the book.





## NOTES.

Martha, widow of William Abraham, died Sept. 12, 1783, aged eighty-five.\*

Mary Abrahams, resident in Andover, married Joseph Nutting of Andover Nov. 21, 1738.

—*Andover town records.*

Ann Abraham of Marblehead married Benjamin Watkins of Danvers Nov. 30, 1777.—*Marblehead town records.*

Woodward Abrams published to Mary Myers, both of Salem, Nov. 28, 1777.

Jacob Abrahams of Salem married Sally Wellman of Boston Oct. 19, 1786.

Sally Abrahams married William Sweney Aug. 21, 1791.

—*Salem town records.*

Widow Hannah Abrahams, August, 1716.—*First Church records, Salem.*

Benjamin Adams (188, page 43, volume II, *Antiquarian*) settled in Tunbridge, Vt., and died there about 1825. Of his family I only know that he had a daughter Sally, wife of George Hackett.

Solomon Adams (193, page 44) removed to New London, N. H., in 1782; was a Revolutionary soldier, and was living, a pensioner, in New London in 1832. He had a son Daniel.

Jonathan Adams (197) married, first, in 1792, Phebe Brocklebank. She died Feb. 27, 1807, in Tunbridge, Vt., and he married, second, in May, 1808, Abigail Weymouth, who died Feb. 1, 1864, in West Hartford, Vt. He was a farmer in Tunbridge, and died there Feb. 2, 1842. He had seven children.

Capt. Benjamin Adams (116, page 64) removed, in 1812, to Washington, Washington co., Pa., and died there, at the house of his grandson (Charles Wheeler), Dec. 23, 1817. His widow died in 1818 at the home of her son, Dr. Samuel Adams, in Beaver Falls, Beaver co., Pa.

\* This was the mother of Woodward Abrahams of Marblehead, who was born in Charlestown Aug. 28, 1727. His brother, Nathaniel Abrahams, was baptized at Marblehead Dec. 14, 1735; and his sister lived with her mother in Andover in 1778.

The Captain was a brave and fearless officer; he fought with his company at the battle of Saratoga, and was present at the surrender of Burgoyne. During the battle his company captured a piece of the enemy's artillery, which was recaptured and again taken by him and his company, all on the same day. In the same battle he had several narrow escapes, two British bullets having been shot through his hat, one through his coat and another grazed one of his eye-brows. Dr. Samuel Adams, the only son of Capt. Benjamin, studied medicine with Dr. John Manning of Ipswich, married Elizabeth Plummer, and settled in the practice of his profession at Beaver Falls, Beaver co., Pa., where he became eminent as a physician, and had a large practice. He had four sons, two of whom (Milo and Socrates) were physicians, and six daughters. His youngest son, Samuel Plummer Adams, settled in Salem, Ohio, and had eight children, among whom is Milton B.,<sup>5</sup> a graduate of West Point Military Academy in the class of 1861, and now Major of Engineers, U. S. A., an officer of marked ability, who has superintended the construction of several important government works.

Enoch Adams (154, page 65) removed with his family, about 1800, to Andover, Me., of which town he was the second permanent white settler, and a large land owner. His children were all born in Andover, Mass., except William, who was born in Andover, Me., and were as follows: 1. Enoch,<sup>6</sup> b. June 23, 1779; m., March 26, 1807, Lucy Strickland; was a farmer in Andover, Me., and d. there Feb. 26, 1849. 2. John Emery,<sup>6</sup> b. Dec. 5, 1780; m., first, Jan. 5, 1805, Sarah Moody, who d. in 1835; and, second, "Miss Jones of Me." In 1826 he settled in Cleveland, O., and d. there Oct. —, 1840. He was known in Cleveland as "Col. John E. Adams," and was a farmer and lumberman. 3. Sarah,<sup>6</sup> b. Nov. 17, 1782; m. James Withington of Peru, Me.; and d. Aug. —, 1830. 4. Dolly,<sup>6</sup> b. Nov. 17, 1784; m. John Farrington of Andover,



Me.; and d. March 24, 1842. He d. March 4, 1840. 5. Joseph,<sup>6</sup> b. April 14, 1788; m., March 26, 1812, Betsey Farnum; and settled in Rumford, Me. He d. Aug. 5, 1840, and she d. Nov. 29, 1865. He was a physician and itinerant preacher. 6. Henry,<sup>6</sup> b. Aug. 15, 1790; d. Dec. 9, 1817, unmarried. 7. Moses,<sup>6</sup> b. May 13, 1794; m. Dorcas Farnum; lived in Andover, Me., and d., 183—. 8. Mary,<sup>6</sup> b. May 30, 1796; m. Capt. Adam Willis, a farmer, of Hanover, Me. He d. May 13, 1874, and she d. April 15, 1881. 9. Samuel,<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 7, 1798; d. July 26, 1802. 10. William,<sup>6</sup> b. March 22, 1801; m., first, Betsey Crockett of Norway, Me., who d. July 11, 1881, and, second, Mrs. Delia C. Chase of Boston, Mass. He was a farmer in Andover, Me., and d. July 20, 1882.

John Adams (187, page 76) was a corporal in the Revolution; married Molly Brocklebank, in Ipswich, March 4, 1777 (Dec. 12, 1776, being date of publication); lived for some time in Newbury, and subsequently in Rowley, finally removing to New London, N. H., where he died March 15, 1821.

—*Nelson D. Adams, Washington, D. C.*

“SALEM, October 25.

“On Monday the 18th Instant, died very suddenly, Mrs. MARY BROAD-STREET, the virtuous and amiable Consort of the Rev. Mr. SIMON BROAD-STREET, Pastor of a Church in MARBLE-HEAD; and her Remains were decently interred on Thursday last. She was an Ornament to the Christian Profession; desirable in every Relation, as a Wife, Parent, Mistress and Friend: As she was highly esteemed while living, so she died, greatly lamented, in the 50th Year of her Age. On the Lord's-Day following, the Rev. Mr. Holt, of Danvers, preached a Sermon, suitable to the sorrowful Occasion, from Job xiv. 14. *All the Days of my appointed Time will I wait, till my Change come.*” —*Essex Gazette, Oct. 18-25, 1768.*

Francis Abbot (No. 41) had children baptized as follows: Mary, April 17, 1768; Alexander Malcom, Oct. 29, 1769;

Mary, Sept. 20, 1772; and John Hancock, Dec. 25, 1774.

Benjamin Abbott (No. 64, page 130) was baptized Oct. 30, 1768.

Samuel, son of Samuel and Priscilla Adley, baptized Oct. 8, 1768.

—*Marblehead church records.*

Jonathan Abbott (No. 45, page 130) removed to Andover, Me., and died there. His wife died there in 1823. Their son Farnum Abbott died Aug. 4, 1872, aged ninety-three; and his wife Anna died July 7, 1856, aged seventy-three. Enos Abbott died there Feb. 28, 1839. Daniel died June 6, 1836, aged seventy; and his wife (Lydia Ripley) died Aug. 2, 1847, aged seventy-seven.

Philip Abbott (No. 46) removed to Andover, Me., where he died May 4, 1840, aged ninety; and his wife died Sept. 11, 1834, aged eighty-four. Their son Holton Abbott died July 11, 1840, aged sixty-six; and his wife Polly, Feb. 26, 1859, aged eighty-one; both being buried in Andover, Me.

John Abbott (No. 50, page 129) lived in Andover, Me., and died there. His wife Ruth (Lovejoy?) died in April, 1843.

—*Charles L. Clarke, New York City.*

Thomas Abbott (No. 3, page 128, volume II, *Antiquarian*) married Elizabeth French Dec. 25, 1706.

Hannah Abbott published to John Kittridge of Bildreky Jan. 3, 1708.

David Abbott of Andover published to Hannah Danford of Bildreky March 20, 1718.

Widow Sarah Abbott married John Dane Aug. 1, 1749.

—*Andover town records.*

#### NOTE TO “PART OF SALEM IN 1700”.

The Edward Norris house (see *Antiquarian*, volume II, page 172) was probably built by Robert Adams about 1638. He probably lived in it until his removal to Newbury, and owned it until he conveyed the estate to William Gerrish 18 : 2 : 1649, as appears by the following record :—





"18 of the 2<sup>d</sup> moneth 1649

"Robt Adams of Newbery tayler hath fold vnto willm Gearish for thirty pounds one howfe and one acre of Land, lying betwene m<sup>r</sup>. Batters & henery Cooks howfes in Salem, as by his Deede Dated the day & yeare above written apeth."\*

—*Sidney Perley, Salem.*

#### EDITORIAL.

The will of Jane Gaines was proved 10 : 5 : 1645, and that of Edith Smith, dated 3 : 12 mo : 1642, was proved in the Salem quarterly court 9 : 5 mo : 1647. Neither the original instruments nor copies have been found. Can anyone inform the *Antiquarian* as to their contents?

#### QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.  
Answers are solicited.

184. Wanted, the ancestry of Rachel Patch, who married Joseph Knowlton Nov. 4, 1762.

*Madison, Wis.*

F. E. B.

185. Wanted, the ancestry of Jane Rogers, who married Churchill Knowlton July 4, 1741.

F. E. B.

186. Wanted, information concerning Joseph, son of William<sup>3</sup> (John<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>) and Lydia (Porter) Lamson, born, Ipswich, Mass., Dec. 28, 1718; his marriage, etc. Also, of Samuel, his brother, born April 22, 1716.

*Elkins, N. H.*

A. H. L.

187. Wanted, information concerning William Swetland and his wife Agnes. I have dates of birth of four children, Peter, Grace, John and Joseph, 1676-1683.

*Denver, Col.*

L. W. S. J.

188. Wanted, the ancestors of Joshua Noyes, born July 25, 1776 (supposed in Boscawen, N. H.); married Eunice Jewett, in Rowley, Mass., 1797; lived in Byfield, Mass., from 1797 (probably before) to 1817, where he reared nine children. Reward offered for proof of parents and grandparents.

*Stenington, Me.*

B. LAKE NOYES.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 5.

#### ANSWERS.

95. Elizabeth Hills who married John Greenleaf was daughter of Gershom and Elizabeth (Chadwick) Hills of Malden, where she was born in February, 1669. Gershom Hills was son of Joseph Hills, the English emigrant to New England in 1638. Elizabeth (Chadwick) Hills was daughter of John and Mary (Barlow) Chadwick of Watertown. Gershom and Elizabeth were married Nov. 11, 1667.—*William S. Hills, Boston.*

146. Joshua Lamb was sued in Salem court, 1665 (*Salem quarterly court records*). John Lamb of Ipswich, weaver, conveyed land in Chebacco, Ipswich, wife Rebecca, Jan. 18, 1722 (*Essex Registry of Deeds*).—*Ed.*

182. Mary Perley who married Joseph Batchelder of Wenham Jan. 31, 1737-8, was a great-granddaughter of Allan Perley of Ipswich, the immigrant, and his wife Susanna Bokenson, through their son John Perley of Boxford, born 1636, of whom and his wife Mary Howlett was born Mrs. Batchelder's father, Lt. Thomas Perley, in Boxford in 1668. Mrs. Batchelder was born in Boxford June 7, 1714, her mother being Hannah Goodhue, and a widow Cogswell when married to Mr. Perley. The mother died on Christmas day, 1742, at the age of seventy, Mr. Perley having preceded her Oct. 24, 1740.—*Ed.*

#### NEW PUBLICATIONS.

EXTRACT FROM A MANUSCRIPT COLLECTION OF ANNALS RELATIVE TO VIRGINIA. From the Virginia Gazette of April 21, 1774. This is the September number of The American Colonial Tracts.

THE OLD FAMILIES OF SALISBURY AND AMESBURY. Part III. By *David W. Hoyt*. Providence, 1898. This is the third part of Mr. Hoyt's valuable work on the genealogies of the early families of Salisbury and Amesbury. This part contains eighty pages, and includes the families from Foot to March.





*John*



# THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. III.

SALEM, MASS., FEBRUARY, 1899.

No. 2.

## DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM ALLEN OF SALISBURY.

WILLIAM ALLEN<sup>1</sup> was living in Salisbury as early as 1639. He was a house carpenter; and married, first, Ann Goodale of Salisbury. She died in Salisbury "about ye last of May," 1678; and he married Alice, widow of John Roper and John Dickinson. He died in Salisbury June 18, 1686; and she died there April 1, 1687.

Children, born in Salisbury:—

- 2—I. ABIGAIL<sup>2</sup>, b. Jan. 4, 1639-40; m. Henry Wheeler of Salisbury, mariner, about 1659. She was living in Salisbury in 1679.
- 3—II. HANNAH<sup>2</sup>, b. June 17, 1642; m. Peter Ayers Nov. 1, 1659, in Haverhill.
- 4—III. MARY<sup>2</sup>, b. July 29, 1644; m. George Hewes of Salisbury, mariner, before 1678.
- 5—IV. MARTHA<sup>2</sup>, b. in 1646; m. Richard Hubbard of Salisbury about 1666; and was living in 1678.
- 6—V. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, b. Oct. 9, 1648. *See below (6)*.
- 7—VI. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup>, b. Oct. 2, 1650. *See below (7)*.
- 8—VII. BENJAMIN<sup>2</sup>, b. in 1652. *See below (8)*.
- 9—VIII. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup>, b. 8: 13: 1653. *See below (9)*.
- 10—IX. RICHARD<sup>2</sup>, b. 9: 8: 1655; probably had wife Elizabeth; and lived in Haverhill in 1674, probably on land his father had deeded to him that year. He served in King Philip's war, under Lt. Benjamin Swett, in June, 1676; and d. in Salisbury June 8, 1678, probably without issue.
- 11—X. RUTH<sup>2</sup>, b. 12: 19: 1657; probably d. young.
- 12—XI. JEREMIAH<sup>2</sup>, b. 12: 17: 1658; lieutenant; freeman, 1690; lived in Salisbury; husbandman; and m., first, Ann Bradbury in 1686. She d. Jan. 26, 1732-3; and he m., second, Hannah Walker Nov. 20, 1735. He d. July 20, 1738; and his widow, Hannah, d. Oct. 12, 1753, in Salisbury. He probably had no children.

6

CAPT. JOHN ALLEN<sup>2</sup>, born in Salisbury Oct. 9, 1648. He was first called a planter, then mariner, and subsequently vintner and yeoman respectively. On going to sea in 1682 he appointed his wife his attorney. He lived in Salisbury; was made freeman in 1690; and married Mary, daughter of Maj. Robert Pike, and widow of Jedediah Andross, Aug. 30, 1674. She died in Salisbury April 28, 1695; and he died there, suddenly, Feb. 27, 1696-7.

Children, born in Salisbury:—

- 13—I. HOPESTILL<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 12, 1674; d. May 26, 1680.
- 14—II. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 9, 1676-7; m. John Gorden of Exeter, N. H., Dec. 23, 1697. She perhaps m., second, Benjamin Wentworth of Dover.
- 15—III. HOPESTILL<sup>3</sup>, b. 11: 1: 1680; d. April 12, 1681.
- 16—IV. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. 10: 27: 1681; a cripple; living, unmarried, in 1701.
- 17—V. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 22, 1686; m. Thomas Morrill June 7, 1705.
- 18—VI. ANN<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 4, 1689; d. about 1690.

7

ENS. WILLIAM ALLEN<sup>2</sup>, born in Salisbury Oct. 2, 1650. He was a farmer; and lived in Salisbury, being made a freeman in 1690. He married Mary Harris of Rowley July 5, 1674; and died May 10, 1700. She died, his widow, at her son William's house at Greenland, N. H., Jan. 23, 1720-1.

Children, born in Salisbury:—

- 19—I. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>, b. June 20, 1675; d. young.
- 20—II. STILSON<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 29, 1676-7. *See below (20)*.
- 21—III. ANN<sup>3</sup>, b. May 3, 1678; m. Jonathan Bill of Boston Jan. 2, 1700-1.





- 22—IV. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>, b. June 14, 1680; lived "in Portsmouth, in the parish of Greenland, N. H.," after 1702; and was living there in 1721. Clerk.
- 23—V. ABIGAIL<sup>3</sup>, b. July 2, 1683; m. Joseph Wadleigh of Salisbury, carpenter, Jan. 9, 1711-2; and probably removed to New Hampshire. She was living in 1717.
- 24—VI. JUDITH<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 17, 1686; d. April 5, 1703.
- 25—VII. DOROTHY<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 12, 1688; probably m. Ephraim Hackett.
- 26—VIII. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. Dec. 1, 1692; d. April 6, 1703.
- 27—IX. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. Dec. 25, 1694. *See below* (27).

## 8

BENJAMIN ALLEN<sup>2</sup>, born in Salisbury in 1652. He was called a seaman in 1684, a wheelwright in 1680, 1686, and 1688-9, and a planter in 1674, 1675 and 1681. He lived in Salisbury until 1694, when he removed to Rehoboth. He married, first, Rachel, widow of Henry Wheeler, of Salisbury Sept. 3, 1686. She died at Rehoboth, and was buried May 5, 1694. He married, second, Hopestill Leonard of Rehoboth Nov. 13, 1695; and she died in Rehoboth Aug. —, 1729. He died there Sept. 3, 1723.

## Children:—

- 28—I. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 6, 1687, in Salisbury.
- 29—II. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, b. May 20, 1689, in Salisbury.
- 30—III. SQUIRE<sup>3</sup>, b. March 26, 1691, in Salisbury; was a physician; and lived in Rehoboth, where he died March —, 1726-7. He married Rebecca Hunt of Rehoboth Nov. 6, 1718.
- 31—IV. JEREMIAH<sup>3</sup>, b. March 25, 1692-3, in Salisbury; living in Rehoboth, blacksmith, in 1736-7.
- 32—V. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup>, b. May 25, 1697, in Rehoboth; was a boatman, and lived in Barrington, in Bristol county. He m. Sarah May of Barrington Oct. 6, 1720. Capt. Joseph Allen d. Oct. 17, 1754.
- 33—VI. JEMIMA<sup>3</sup>, b. April 1, 1698, in Rehoboth.
- 34—VII. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 21, 1699, in Rehoboth.
- 35—VIII. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 22, 1700, in Rehoboth; m. Ephraim Dean of Taunton May 7, 1724.
- 36—IX. ANNE<sup>3</sup>, b. March 29, 1704, in Rehoboth; m. Joseph Hayward of Ashford Nov. 25, 1731.

- 37—X. RACHEL<sup>3</sup>, b. March 31, 1705-6, in Rehoboth.
- 38—XI. DAVID<sup>3</sup>, b. Dec. 9, 1707, in Rehoboth; yeoman; lived in Rehoboth; m. Hannah — before 1732; and d. June 21, 1751. She d. June 18, 1751.
- 39—XII. MARTHA<sup>3</sup>, b. July 18, 1711, in Rehoboth.

## 9

CAPT. JOSEPH ALLEN<sup>2</sup>, born in Salisbury 8 : 13 : 1653. He was a blacksmith and yeoman; and lived in Gloucester. He married, first, Rachel Griggs of Gloucester July 29, 1680. She died April 26, 1684; and he married, second, Rose Howard of Cape Ann Nov. 20, 1684. He died Oct. 6, 1724, aged seventy-one; and his wife Rose died Oct. 27, 1724, at the age of about sixty.

## Children, born in Gloucester:—

- 40—I. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup>, b. June 2, 1681. *See below* (40).
- 41—II. JEREMIAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Dec. 12, 1682; d. Dec. 22, 1682.
- 42—III. RACHEL<sup>3</sup>, b. April 17, 1684; was living in 1724.
- 43—IV. SOLOMON<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 22, 1685; d. April 29, 1686.
- 44—V. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 23, 1687; d. June 26, 1688.
- 45—VI. — (son)<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 19, 1688; d. Sept. 19, 1688.
- 46—VII. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 14, 1689. *See below* (46).
- 47—VIII. ANNA<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 12, 1691; of Gloucester, unmarried, 1712; living in 1724.
- 48—IX. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. April 18, 1692. *See below* (48).
- 49—X. ROSE<sup>3</sup>, b. July 7, 1694; m. Thomas Lee (pub. Dec. 11, 1725).
- 50—XI. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 26, 1696; d. Jan. 10, 1697.
- 51—XII. MARY<sup>3</sup> (twin), b. Nov. (Oct. ?) 6, 1697; d. Oct. 7, 1697.
- 52—XIII. PATIENCE<sup>3</sup> (twin), b. Nov. (Oct. ?) 6, 1697; d. Oct. 9, 1697.
- 53—XIV. JEREMIAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 15, 1698; lost at sea Oct. —, 1716, aged seventeen.
- 54—XV. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup>, b. March 9, 1701. *See below* (54).
- 55—XVI. ZERUBABEL<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 26, 1702-3. *See below* (55).
- 56—XVII. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 9, 1705-6; d. Dec. 10, 1706.

## 20

STILSON ALLEN<sup>3</sup>, born in Salisbury Jan. 29, 1676-7. He was a cooper and yeoman; and lived in Salisbury. He married Margaret —, who died May 14, 1734. He probably died in 1736.





## Children, born in Salisbury:—

- 57—I. MARGARET<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 20, 1697; m. Benjamin French March 20, 1717-8.  
 58—II. JEREMIAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 24, 1699; yeoman; lived in Salisbury; m. Sarah Fitts Feb. 8, 1720-1; and d. in 1761, probably childless. His will, dated Feb. 7, 1761, was proved March 30, 1761. His wife survived him.  
 59—III. RUTH<sup>4</sup>, b. March 5, 1700-1; m. Benjamin Morrill Jan. 21, 1719-20.  
 60—IV. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 23, 1703 (1702?). *See below* (60).  
 61—V. MARY<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 20, 1706; probably m. James Toppin (pub. April 23, 1725).  
 62—VI. ANN<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 11, 1709; probably m. Henry True (pub. Sept. 17, 1727).  
 63—VII. ELISHA<sup>4</sup>, b. July 6, 1710. *See below* (63).  
 64—VIII. STILSON<sup>4</sup>, b. May 15, 1713; m. Elizabeth Brown (pub. May 4, 1740); and d. May 5, 1764.  
 65—IX. ELEANOR<sup>4</sup>, bapt. June 12, 1715.  
 66—X. DOROTHY<sup>4</sup>, b. April 11, 1719; probably m. Ephraim Hackett (pub. Feb. 6, 1734-5).

## 27

JOHN ALLEN,<sup>3</sup> born in Salisbury Dec. 25, 1694. He was a yeoman; and lived in his native town. He married, first, Hannah Weare of Hampton (published Feb. 1, 1717-8); and she died Nov. 13, 1754. He married, second, Mary Gould of Amesbury Nov. 23, 1758. She was living in 1761; and he died Nov. 28, 1774.

## Children, born in Salisbury:—

- 67—I. JUDITH<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 22, 1718-9; m. Samuel Greeley of Salisbury before 1761; and was living in Salisbury in 1771.  
 68—II. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 23, 1720-1; d. July 20, 1751.  
 69—III. DANIEL<sup>4</sup>, b. March 17, 1722-3. *See below* (69).  
 70—IV. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 23, 1725; blacksmith; received his father's homestead by the latter's will, but lived in Boston, where he d. in 1782. His wife Elizabeth survived him.  
 71—V. MARY<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 18, 1727; d. young.  
 72—VI. JEREMIAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 1, 1728. *See below* (72).  
 73—VII. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 6, 1730; d. Dec. 6, 1751.  
 74—VIII. NATHAN<sup>4</sup>, b. July 26, 1732. *See below* (74).  
 75—IX. MARY<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 12, 1734; m. Samuel Baker Dec. 13, 1757.  
 76—X. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. July 3, 1737 (1736—*baptism*); m. Isaac Colby, jr., of Amesbury Jan. 11, 1759.

77—XI. BETTY<sup>4</sup>, b. April 30, 1741; d. Dec. 22, 1745.

78—XII. DOROTHY<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 3, 1745 (1744—*baptism*); m. Robert Carr Nov. 14, 1769; and both were living in Salisbury in 1783.

## 40

CAPT. JOSEPH ALLEN<sup>3</sup> born in Gloucester June 2, 1681. He lived in Gloucester; and in early life was a mariner. In 1720, he became a merchant, and continued such until his decease. He was a large land owner, and had eight negro slaves. In many documents he is called "gentleman," and the last fifteen years of his life "esquire." He married Mary Coit Jan. —, 1707; and died April 6, 1750, aged sixty-eight. She survived him, and died Sept. 12, 1777.

## Children, born in Gloucester:—

- 79—I. MARY<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 13, 1707; m. John Low of Gloucester; and d. before 1750.  
 80—II. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 30, 1709. *See below* (80).  
 81—III. RACHEL<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 16, 1711; m. Capt. John Stevens before 1734; lived in Gloucester; and d. between 1751 and 1754.  
 82—IV. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 12, 1713; bapt. Oct. 11(?), 1713; m. Capt. William Stevens of Gloucester before 1736; and she d. between 1751 and 1786. He was a shoreman.  
 83—V. AEGAIL<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 6, 1715-6; m. Capt. William Ellery of Gloucester, merchant, before 1750.  
 84—VI. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, b. June 30, 1717. *See below* (84).  
 85—VII. NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 14, 1718; bapt. Sept. 7, 1718(?). *See below* (85).  
 86—VIII. MARTHA<sup>4</sup>, b. May 7, 1720; m. Rev. Aaron Smith (pub. July 12, 1740); and lived in Marlborough. She d. between 1751 and 1768. He d. in East Sudbury in 1781, aged sixty-seven.  
 87—IX. ANNA<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 16, 1721-2; bapt. Jan. (?) 21, 1721-2; d. June 24, 1739.  
 88—X. SUSANNA<sup>4</sup>, b. March 4, 1723-4; m. Rev. John Rogers of Gloucester; and d. before 1750.  
 89—XI. LUCY<sup>4</sup>, b. April 19, 1728; m. Col. Thomas Marshall of Boston before 1764; and both were living at West-town in 1781.

## 46

LT. THOMAS ALLEN<sup>3</sup>, born in Gloucester Nov. 14, 1689. He lived in his na-



tive town; and was a blacksmith after having been to sea until he was thirty years old. He married, first, Elizabeth Coit of Gloucester Feb. 8, 1711. She died July 15, 1756, and he married, second, Jemima (Haskell) Davis, widow of Joseph, of Gloucester July 8, 1758. He made his will Feb. 10, 1778; and it was proved Oct. 4, 1779. His wife Jemima survived him.

Children, born in Gloucester:—

- 90—I. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 15, 1711. *See below* (90).  
 91—II. NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 5, 1713; bapt. Oct. 4 (?), 1713; d. Dec. 25, 1713.  
 92—III. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, b. April 25, 1715; d. May 22, 1717.  
 93—IV. JEREMIAH<sup>4</sup>, b. May 30, 1717; d., while a student in Harvard College, of fever, in Newbury Aug. 23, 1737, aged twenty.  
 94—V. JOE<sup>4</sup>, b. May 21, 1719; d. March 30, 1721.  
 95—VI. DAVID<sup>4</sup>, b. April 25, 1722. *See below* (95).  
 96—VII. SOLOMON<sup>4</sup>, b. March 23, 1724; d. Feb. —, 1726.  
 97—VIII. MARY<sup>4</sup>, b. March 19, 1726; d. June 25, 1730.  
 98—IX. COIT<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. —, 1728; bapt. Aug. 18, 1728; d. Sept. 22, 1728.  
 99—X. ISAAC<sup>4</sup>, b. June 18, 1731. *See below* (99).

## 48

JOHN ALLEN<sup>3</sup>, born in Gloucester April 18, 1692. He was a husbandman; and lived in Gloucester. He married Eunice Stone of Beverly (published Dec. 16, 1716). Administration on his estate was granted May 1, 1739. His wife survived him, being his widow in 1746.

Children, born in Gloucester:—

- 100—I. AMBROSE<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 7, 1718. *See below* (100).  
 101—II. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 4, 1720. *See below* (101).  
 102—III. ROSE<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 23, 1722; d. before 1748.  
 103—IV. NEHEMIAH<sup>4</sup>, b. March 1, 1723-4. *See below* (103).  
 104—V. EUNICE<sup>4</sup>, b. June 29, 1726; living in 1748.  
 105—VI. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 8, 1728; bapt. Sept. 1 (?), 1728; probably d., unmarried, before 1748.  
 106—VII. SOLOMON<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 12, 1730-1. *See below* (106).  
 107—VIII. JEREMIAH<sup>4</sup>, born in 173-. *See below* (107).

## 54

SAMUEL ALLEN<sup>3</sup>, born in Gloucester March 9, 1701. He was a yeoman and trader; and lived in Newbury from his marriage until 1763, when he settled in Billerica. He married, first, Mary March of Newbury Jan. 26, 1726-7. She died April 17, 1735, in Newbury; and he married, second, Hannah Godfrey of Newbury Sept. 25, 1735. He made his will Feb. 3, 1775.

Children:—

- 108—I. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. April 6, 1728, in Newbury; d. May 4, 1728.  
 109—II. MARY<sup>4</sup>, b. May 27, 1729, in Newbury; d. Sept. 16, 1729.  
 110—III. ANNE<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 18, 1730, in Newbury; d. Sept. 16, 1730.  
 111—IV. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 18, 1731, in Newbury; d. young.  
 112—V. ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 1, 1733, in Newbury; m. Josiah Lunt of Newburyport Nov. 21, 1751, and was living in 1775.  
 113—VI. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>, b. June 1, 1737, in Newbury; m. Sally Goodrich of Newbury (pub. Nov. 10, 1759); and lived in Gloucester and Billerica, dying at Halifax in 1768.  
 114—VII. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 29, 1738, in Manchester; d. at sea.  
 115—VIII. DORCAS<sup>4</sup>, b. July 31, 1740, in Manchester; m. Michael Parsons; and was living in 1775.  
 116—IX. MICHAEL<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 18, 1742, in Manchester; captured at sea, and impressed into the English service.  
 117—X. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>, b. June 7, 1744, in Manchester; m. Abigail Harvey of Cape Ann Oct. 13, 1768; lived in Billerica; and had five children.  
 118—XI. MARY<sup>4</sup>, b. March 12, 1745-6, in Manchester; d. in Billerica.  
 119—XII. ZADOCK<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 23, 1748-9, in Manchester; d. in Billerica.  
 120—XIII. ANNA<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 28, 1750, in Manchester; d. young.  
 121—XIV. ZERUBBABEL<sup>4</sup> (twin), b. Feb. 11, 1752, in Manchester.  
 122—XV. JEREMIAH<sup>4</sup> (twin), b. Feb. 11, 1752, in Manchester; m. Abigail Rogers July 4, 1776; lived in Billerica; and had ten children.  
 123—XVI. ANNA<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 18, 1757, in Manchester.

## 55

ZERUBBABEL ALLEN<sup>3</sup>, born in Gloucester Feb. 26, 1702-3. He was a yeoman; and lived in Gloucester. He married Lydia





Parsons July 2, 1728. Administration was granted on his estate June 4, 1750. His widow married, secondly, John Low of Gloucester before 1753. Mr. Low died before 1769, and she survived him.

Children, born in Gloucester :—

- 124—I. ZERUBBABEL<sup>4</sup>, b. June 2, 1729. *See below (124).*
- 125—II. LYDIA<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 12, 1730-1; unmarried in 1766.
- 126—III. EBENEZER<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 31, 1732; d. young.
- 127—IV. JACOB<sup>4</sup>, b. June 27, 1734. *See below (127).*
- 128—V. EBENEZER<sup>4</sup>, b. May 10, 1737; m. Sarah Bennett (pub. Nov. 1, 1760); was a cabinet-maker; and lived in Gloucester. He made his will Feb. 1, 1766; and it was proved March 24, 1766. His wife died before him, and he probably left no children.
- 129—VI. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup>, b. April 30, 1739; probably d. young.
- 130—VII. MOSES<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 15, 1741; living in 1751.
- 131—VIII. STEPHEN<sup>4</sup>, b. June 21, 1746; sea-captain; lived in Gloucester; was living in 1769; and administration was granted on his estate March 30, 1773.

### 60

CAPT. WILLIAM ALLEN<sup>4</sup>, born in Salisbury Nov. 23, 1703. He lived in Salisbury upon the homestead, which his father deeded to him in 1722-3, until 1746, when he bought land in that part of Newbury which was afterwards Newburyport, and removed thither, living there until his death. He was an innholder until 1733, and afterwards followed the occupation of a shipwright. He was called "gentleman" frequently after 1737. He was an early proprietor of the Federal street church. He married, first, Hannah Moody Jan. 3, 1722-3. She died Nov. 5, 1744; and he married, second, Mrs. Elizabeth Giles of Newbury Oct. 10, 1745. He made his will Feb. —, 1765; and it was proved June 19, 1784. She died, his widow, in 1786; her will being dated April 6, 1786, and proved June 26, 1786.

Children, born in Salisbury :—

- 132—I. NANNIE<sup>5</sup>, b. June 11, 1723; m. Thomas Stocker March 10, 1742-3; and was living in 1786. She was also called "Anna."

- 133—II. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 11, 1725. *See below (133).*
- 134—III. HANNAH<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 2, 1727-8; d. in Salisbury Oct. 13, 1736.
- 135—IV. HANNAH<sup>5</sup>, m. Jonathan Parsons, jr., of Newbury, blacksmith, before 1757; and was living in 1786.

### 63

ELISHA ALLEN<sup>4</sup>, born in Salisbury July 6, 1710. He was a joiner; and lived in Salisbury. He married Sarah Bradbury June 4, 1730, in Salisbury; and was living in Salisbury in 1743. He acknowledged a deed in New Hampshire in 1749, having probably removed thither.

Children, born in Salisbury :—

- 136—I. MARY<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 17, 1731; d. Nov. 11, 1736.
- 137—II. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 23, 1733; d. Oct. 27, 1736.
- 138—III. MARGARET<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 22, 1735-6.
- 139—IV. MARY<sup>5</sup>, b. June 8, 1738.
- 140—V. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 18, 1740.
- 141—VI. SARAH<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 14, 1742-3.

### 69

DANIEL ALLEN<sup>4</sup>, born in Salisbury March 17, 1722-3. He lived in Salisbury; and married Sarah ———. Administration was granted on his estate July 29, 1751; and his widow, Sarah, married, secondly, Samuel Brown of Salisbury Nov. 28, 1751. They were living in 1765.

Child :—

- 142—I. JUDITH<sup>5</sup>, living in 1761.

### 72

JEREMIAH ALLEN<sup>4</sup>, born in Salisbury Sept. 1, 1728. He was a yeoman; and lived in Salisbury until 1758, when he conveyed his house, barn and land to his father, and removed to Hampstead, N. H., where he was living in 1765. He married Abigail Currier of South Hampton (published Oct. 18, 1751).

Children, born in Salisbury :—

- 143—I. BETTY<sup>5</sup>, b. March 28, 1753.
- 144—II. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 1, 1754.
- 145—III. MOSES<sup>5</sup>, b. April 5, 1756.

### 74

NATHAN ALLEN<sup>4</sup>, born in Salisbury July 26, 1732. He was a blacksmith; and lived in Newbury. He married Joanna Cheney of Newbury Sept. 24, 1754; and died in Newbury July 25, 1761, aged





twenty-eight. His wife survived him; and married, secondly, Henry Somerby of Newbury Nov. 4, 1764. She was living in 1773.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 146—I. JOHN<sup>s</sup>, b. Nov. 7, 1755.
- 147—II. JOSEPH<sup>s</sup>, b. Dec. 17, 1757; living in 1783; probably m. Martha Stanwood (pub. in Newburyport Feb. 20, 1783).
- 148—III. JANE<sup>s</sup>, b. Jan. 2, 1760.
- 149—IV. NATHAN<sup>s</sup>, b. June 1, 1761. *See below* (179).
- 150—V. HANNAH WEARE<sup>s</sup>, m. Billing Putnam before 1783.
- 151—VI. JUDITH<sup>s</sup>, m. Nathaniel Brickett, jr., of Newbury June 11, 1783.

80

JOSEPH ALLEN<sup>t</sup>, born in Gloucester Oct. 30, 1709. He was a trader; and lived in Gloucester. He married Martha Hubbard of Boston (published Dec. 28, 1731); and died in Gloucester April 24, 1739, aged twenty-eight. His wife survived him.

Child, born in Gloucester:—

- 152—I. JOSEPH<sup>s</sup>, b. in 1735; bapt. Aug. 10, 1735; probably d. young, as his father's estate was divided between the widow and Mr. Allen's father in 1742.

84

COL. WILLIAM ALLEN<sup>t</sup>, born in Gloucester June 30, 1717. Lived in Gloucester until he removed to New Gloucester, Me., where he was one of the early settlers. He married Mary Osgood of Andover April 11, 1745.

Children, born in Gloucester:—

- 153—I. MARY<sup>s</sup>, b. March 29, 1745; d. April 5, 1745.
- 154—II. JOSEPH<sup>s</sup>, b. Feb. 24, 1746; removed to Maine.
- 156—III. MARY<sup>s</sup>, b. Nov. 3, 1748.
- 157—IV. WILLIAM<sup>s</sup>, b. July 30, 1750; d. in Gloucester March —, 1825, leaving several children.
- 158—V. ELIZABETH<sup>s</sup>, b. Oct. 27, 1752; m. Samuel Stevens; and d. in Portland at the age of ninety-eight.
- 159—VI. DORCAS<sup>s</sup>, b. Aug. 1, 1754.
- 160—VII. JOHN<sup>s</sup>, b. March 25, 1756.
- 161—VIII. BENJAMIN<sup>s</sup>, b. Jan. 4, 1758.
- 162—IX. NATHANIEL COIT<sup>s</sup>, b. Aug. 29, 1759; served in the Revolution.
- 163—X. AARON<sup>s</sup>, b. Jan. 12, 1761; d. Feb. 16, 1766.
- 164—XI. CHRISTOPHER<sup>s</sup>, b. Oct. 29, 1763; d. Nov. 17, 1763.

- 165—XII. CHRISTOPHER<sup>s</sup>, b. April 16, 1765.
- 166—XIII. AARON<sup>s</sup>, b. Dec. 17, 1766.

85

NATHANIEL ALLEN<sup>t</sup>, born in Gloucester Oct. 14, 1718. He was a merchant; and resided in his native town until about 1775, when he removed to Dover, N. H., where he was living in 1777. He was an "esquire" for many years, after 1757. He married, first, Mrs. Mary Gee of Boston (published Sept. 1, 1744). She died in Gloucester June 15, 1753, aged twenty-nine; and he married, second, Sarah Sargent of Salem Nov. 21, 1754. She was his wife in 1777.

Children, born in Gloucester:—

- 167—I. NATHANIEL<sup>s</sup>, b. Aug. 26, 1745; d. of small pox in April, 1764.
- 168—II. MARY, bapt. April 5, 1746-7; probably d. young.
- 169—III. JOSEPH<sup>s</sup>, b. April 15, 1748; d. young.
- 170—IV. JOSHUA<sup>s</sup>, b. Sept. 15, 1750; bapt. Sept. 9 (?), 1750.
- 171—V. JOSEPH<sup>s</sup>, b. March 7, 1751-2; d. Mar. 30, 1752.
- 172—VI. GEORGE<sup>s</sup>, b. March 18, 1753; d. June 4, 1753.

90

THOMAS ALLEN<sup>t</sup>, born in Gloucester Nov. 15, 1711. He was a sail maker; and lived in Gloucester. He married, first, Jemima Haskell, jr., Nov. 23, 1732. She died March 2, 1737, aged twenty-two; and he married, second, Mary Grover (published Sept. 10, 1737). She was his wife in 1773, when he was living.

Children, born in Gloucester:—

- 173—I. THOMAS<sup>s</sup>, b. Sept. 4, 1733; living in 1778.
- 174—II. WILLIAM<sup>s</sup>, b. May 27, 1735. *See below* (171).
- 175—III. JON<sup>s</sup>, b. Feb. 17, 1736-7. *See below* (175).
- 176—IV. MARY<sup>s</sup>, b. Sept. 9, 1738; d. Nov. 15, 1738.
- 177—V. MARY<sup>s</sup>, b. Jan. 6, 1739-40.
- 178—VI. JEMIMA<sup>s</sup>, b. March 18, 1742; living in 1778.
- 179—VII. JEREMIAH<sup>s</sup>, b. April 22, 1745; d. Jan. 28, 1746.
- 180—VIII. ELIZABETH<sup>s</sup> (twin), b. March 26, 1746-7; d. April 10, 1747.
- 181—IX. JOHN<sup>s</sup> (twin), stillborn March 27, 1746-7.
- 182—X. JEREMIAH<sup>s</sup>, bapt. April 3, 1748.



- 183—XI. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, \* bapt. Sept. 3, 1749.  
 184—XII. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, \* bapt. Sept. 3, 1749.  
 185—XIII. DANIEL<sup>3</sup>, bapt. July 21, 1751.

## 95

DEA. DAVID ALLEN<sup>4</sup>, born in Gloucester April 25, 1722. He lived in his native town; and was a shoreman, being also called a yeoman in 1763, and a trader in 1752 and 1767. He married, first, Mary White, daughter of Rev. John White, of Gloucester Sept. 3, 1745. She was living in 1763, and probably died soon after, as he married, second, Sarah Allen (probably widow of Zerubbabel Allen (124) Aug. 26, 1766. She was his wife in 1773; and he died before 1778.

Children, born in Gloucester:—

- 186—I. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 4, 1746; d. young.  
 187—II. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. Dec. 7, 1747; d. young.  
 188—III. DAVID<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 26, 1750; living in 1778; sailed from Boston in the Revolution in command of a privateer, which two hours later sank with all on board.  
 189—IV. LUCY<sup>3</sup>, b. May 6, 1752; living in 1778.  
 190—V. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, b. July 26, 1754; d. young.  
 191—VI. MARTHA<sup>3</sup>, b. May 11, 1757; probably d. young.  
 192—VII. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 6, 1759; living in 1778.  
 193—VIII. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 9, 1761; living in 1778.  
 194—IX. MARTHA<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Nov. 6, 1763; living with her grandfather Allen, unmarried, in 1778.  
 195—X. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, b. May 22, 1767; living in 1778.  
 196—XI. REBECCA<sup>3</sup> (twin), bapt. March 11, 1770; m. Thomas Baker.  
 197—XII. ISAAC<sup>3</sup> (twin), bapt. March 11, 1770; m. Lydia Sargent June 7, 1795.

## 99

ISAAC ALLEN<sup>4</sup>, born in Gloucester June 18, 1731. He lived in Gloucester; and was called a yeoman in 1755 and shoreman in 1757. He married Abigail White, sister to his brother David's wife, Nov. 8, 1751; and died in Gloucester Dec. 19, 1757. She died before 1762.

Children, born in Gloucester:—

- 198—I. ISAAC<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 29, 1752; d. July 16, 1754.  
 199—II. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 20, 1754. *See below (199).*

\*Probably twins.

- 200—III. ABIGAIL<sup>3</sup>, b. May 5, 1755; living, unmarried, in 1778.  
 201—IV. ISAAC<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Nov. 28, 1756; living in 1778; settled in New Gloucester, Me.  
 202—V. MARY<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Jan. 17, 1762.

## 100

AMBROSE ALLEN<sup>4</sup>, born in Gloucester Sept. 7, 1718. He lived in his native town; and was a yeoman. He married Lucy Hodgkins (published April 20, 1740); and was living in 1758.

Children, born in Gloucester:—

- 203—I. AMBROSE<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 23, 1740; d. young.  
 204—II. LUCY<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 16, 1746.  
 205—III. SUSANNA<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 9, 1751.  
 206—IV. JEMIMA<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 6, 1754.  
 207—V. ANNE<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 27, 1756.  
 208—VI. AMBROSE<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Sept. 16, 1760. *See below (208).*

## 101

JOHN ALLEN<sup>4</sup>, born in Gloucester Oct. 4, 1720. He was a joiner; and lived in Gloucester. He married Abigail Davis (published July 28, 1744). Administration was granted on his estate July 24, 1749.\* She survived him, and married Robert Cleves of Beverly, at Gloucester, Sept. 28, 1752.

Children, born in Gloucester:—

- 209—I. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. June 4, 1746; probably d. young.  
 210—II. DAVIS<sup>3</sup>, bapt. March 16, 1747-8. *See below (210).*

## 103

NEHEMIAH ALLEN<sup>4</sup>, born in Gloucester March 1, 1723-4. He was a husbandman and fisherman, and lived in his native town. He married Abigail Stanwood (published Nov. 14, 1747).

Children, born in Gloucester:—

- 211—I. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 13, 1748.  
 212—II. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 19, 1750; m. Esther Sargent Nov. 12, 1772.  
 213—III. NEHEMIAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 27, 1752; m. Elizabeth Parsons Nov. 8, 1779.  
 214—IV. ABIGAIL<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 11, 1754.  
 215—V. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 12, 1756; settled in New Gloucester, Me.; soldier in the Revolution; m. widow Peggy (Wadsworth) Hammond April 24, 1780, in New Gloucester.

\*In the account of the administrator of his estate is a charge for a child's coffin.





- 216—VI. JAMES<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 4, 1758.  
 217—VII. JOSHUA<sup>5</sup>, b. June 2, 1761.  
 218—VII. IOB<sup>5</sup>, bapt. July 17, 1763.  
 219—IX. AC<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 6, 1766.  
 220—X. MARY<sup>5</sup>, b. Dec. 4, 1768.  
 221—XI. NATHANIEL<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Nov. 24, 1771.

## 106

SOLOMON ALLEN<sup>4</sup>, born in Gloucester Jan. 12, 1730-1. He was a mariner, and lived in Gloucester. He married Susanna Riggs June 6, 1754.

Children, born in Gloucester :—

- 222—I. SOLOMON<sup>5</sup>, b. April 8, 1755. *See below (222)*.  
 223—II. SUSANNA<sup>5</sup>, b. June 7, 1757; d. Dec. 25, 1758.  
 224—III. SUSANNA<sup>5</sup>, b. Dec. 12, 1759; m. Zebulon Davis (pub. Nov. 21, 1785).  
 225—IV. EXPERIENCE<sup>5</sup>, b. March 24, 1766; d. March 24, 1785.  
 226—V. SARAH<sup>5</sup>, b. Jan. 16, 1768.  
 227—VI. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Sept. 27, 1772; d. young.  
 228—VII. MARTHA<sup>5</sup>, b. Dec. 2, 1774.  
 229—VIII. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 17, 1780.  
 230—IX. MARK<sup>5</sup>, b. May 2, 1783; m. Hannah Floyd of Newbury Dec. 13, 1807.

## 107

JEREMIAH ALLEN<sup>4</sup>, born in Gloucester in 173-. He married Abigail Allen of Manchester March 20, 1760; and lived in his native town until about 1768, when he removed to Manchester.

Children :—

- 231—I. JEREMIAH<sup>5</sup>, b. June 23, 1764, in Gloucester.  
 232—II. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup>, b. July 14, 1765, in Gloucester.  
 233—III. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 29, 1766, in Gloucester.  
 234—IV. ABIGAIL<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Sept. 4, 1768, in Gloucester.  
 235—V. MOSES<sup>5</sup>, b. May 25, 1770, in Manchester.  
 236—VI. ELISHA<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 14, 1771, in Manchester.  
 237—VII. AARON<sup>5</sup>, b. May 30, 1773, in Manchester.

## 124

ZERUBBABEL ALLEN<sup>4</sup>, born in Gloucester June 2, 1729. He was a mariner, and lived in Gloucester. He married Sarah Robinson (pub. Nov. 2, 1751). He was lost at sea in 1756; and administration was granted on his estate April 11, 1757. His wife survived him; and probably married, secondly, Dea. David Allen (95).

Children, born in Gloucester :—

- 238—I. ANDREW<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 11, 1752. *See below (238)*.  
 239—II. MARY<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 13, 1755.  
 240—III. ZERUBBABEL<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 25, 1756, posthumous; one of the crew of the ill-fated privateer *Gloucester*, who were lost at sea in 1777.

## 127

CAPT. JACOB ALLEN<sup>4</sup>, born in Gloucester June 27, 1734. He was a mariner, and lived in his native town. He married, first, Sarah Parsons May 16, 1758; second, Sarah ——. Administration was granted on his estate Nov. 7, 1786. His widow, Sarah Allen, was living in Gloucester in 1791.

Children, born in Gloucester :—

- 241—I. SARAH<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 22, 1762; living in Gloucester, unmarried, in 1791.  
 242—II. LYDIA<sup>5</sup>, b. Dec. 17, 1766; living, unmarried, in 1791.

## 133

SAMUEL ALLEN<sup>5</sup>, born in Salisbury Oct. 11, 1725. His father willed his land in Topsham, on Kennebec river, to him. He was living in 1786.

Child :—

- 243—I. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup>, living in 1765.

## 149

NATHAN ALLEN<sup>5</sup>, born in Newbury June 1, 1761. He was a blacksmith; and lived in Newbury. He married Abigail Homan of Newbury Aug. 25, 1784. Administration was granted on his estate Oct. 11, 1799. His wife survived him.

Child, born in Newburyport :—

- 244—I. HANNAH<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 3, 1787.

## 174

WILLIAM ALLEN<sup>5</sup>, born in Gloucester May 27, 1735. He married Hannah Pulcifer April 26, 1757; and lived in Gloucester.

Children, born in Gloucester :—

- 245—I. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup>, b. April 24, 1758. *See below (245)*.  
 246—II. NATHANIEL<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 31, 1759.  
 247—III. HANNAH<sup>6</sup>, b. July 7, 1761.  
 248—IV. MARY<sup>6</sup>, b. May 31, 1764; d. young.  
 249—V. JUDITH<sup>6</sup>, b. May 13, 1766.  
 250—VI. EXPERIENCE<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Oct. 16, 1768.  
 251—VII. SARAH<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 21, 1769.  
 252—VIII. ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 2, 1772; m. Robert Bruce of Gloucester Jan. 9, 1795.





- 253—IX. DANIEL<sup>6</sup>, b. May 27, 1775; m. Sally Witham of Gloucester (pub. Sept. 9, 1797).  
 254—X. MARY<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Oct. 5, 1777; d., of dropsy, Aug. 27, 1807.

## 175

JOB ALLEN<sup>5</sup>, born in Gloucester Feb. 17, 1736-7. He married Sarah Milberry Dec. 8, 1757; and lived in Gloucester. He died before April 28, 1766.

Child, born in Gloucester:—

- 255—I. SARAH<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 23, 1758; living in 1766.

## 199

THOMAS ALLEN<sup>5</sup>, born in Gloucester Jan. 20, 1754. He was a yeoman; and lived in Gloucester, except in 1785, when he is called of Manchester. His wife was Jemima. In 1778, he was living with his grandfather Allen. He died in February, 1839, aged eighty-five.

Children, born in Gloucester:—

- 256—I. NABBY<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 1, 1781; m. Samuel Groton of Ipswich (pub. Sept. 29, 1798).  
 257—II. POLLY<sup>6</sup>, b. April 26, 1783.  
 258—III. JEMIMA<sup>6</sup>, bapt. July 24, 1784.  
 259—IV. THOMAS<sup>6</sup>, bapt. May 14, 1786; d. young.  
 260—V. DAVID<sup>6</sup>, b. June 12, 1793; lived on the paternal homestead.  
 261—VI. THOMAS<sup>6</sup>, b. July 24, 1798.  
 262—VII. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup>, captain; lost at sea when returning from West Indies, about 1822, in the schooner *Diligent*.

## 208

AMBROSE ALLEN<sup>5</sup>, baptized in Gloucester Sept. 16, 1760. He married Elizabeth Robins (also, *Roberts*) Dec. 20, 1781; and lived in Gloucester.

Child, born in Gloucester:—

- 263—I. AMBROSE<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 9, 1782; m. Sally Burnham; lived in Gloucester; and had children.

## 210

DAVIS ALLEN<sup>5</sup>, baptized in Gloucester March 16, 1747-8. He lived in Beverly; and was a mariner. He married Charity Lurvey of Beverly (published Oct. 21, 1770).

Children, born in Beverly:—

- 264—I. MARY PRINCE<sup>6</sup>, b. March 27, 1773; m. John Calf of Castine, Me., Dec. 30, 1798.

- 265—II. DAVIS<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 27, 1775; m. Lydia Patch of Hamilton (pub. Feb. 16, 1800).

- 266—III. ABIGAIL<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 24, 1777.

- 267—IV. ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup>, b. May 29, 1781; bapt. in Beverly Aug. 4, 1782, when the parents were said to be of Biddeford.

## 222

CAPT. SOLOMON ALLEN<sup>5</sup>, born in Gloucester April 8, 1755. He was a mariner; and lived in Gloucester. He married, first, Mary Haskell Oct. 13, 1780; second, Mrs. Esther Wallace Nov. 27, 1796; and, third, Abigail Flowers (published May 20, 1800). His wife Esther was living in 1799.

Children, born in Gloucester:—

- 268—I. ISRAEL<sup>6</sup>, b. March 13, 1781.  
 269—II. CHARLOTTE<sup>6</sup>, b. June 19, 1783; m. John Ray Hubbard of Gloucester (pub. Aug. 10, 1799).  
 270—III. THANKFUL HASKELL<sup>6</sup>, b. June 14, 1785.  
 271—IV. CHARLES<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 16, 1788.  
 272—V. ADONIRAM HASKIN<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 2, 1789.  
 273—VI. LUCY WOODBURY<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 25, 1791.  
 274—VII. ELIZA<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 7, 1794.  
 275—VIII. NANCY<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 28, 1796.

## 238

ANDREW ALLEN<sup>5</sup>, born in Gloucester Nov. 11, 1752. He married, first, Mary Woodbury of Gloucester Nov. 6, 1783; and, second, Rachel Thomas of Gloucester (published Aug. 12, 1797). He lived in Gloucester.

Children, born in Gloucester:—

- 276—I. ANDREW<sup>6</sup>, b. July 27, 1788.  
 277—II. MARK<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 9, 1794.  
 278—III. RACHEL<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Oct. 14, 1798.

## 245

WILLIAM ALLEN<sup>6</sup>, born in Gloucester April 24, 1758. He married Tammy Lane June 30, 1786; and lived in Gloucester.

Children, born in Gloucester:—

- 279—I. GEORGE<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 14, 1786; d. at sea.  
 280—II. NABBY LANE<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 4, 1788.  
 281—III. EMILY<sup>7</sup>, b. July 27, 1790.

## NOTE.

The records of Newbury give the marriage of Matthew Perkins to Jane Dole Jan. 23, 1763. See *Antiquarian*, volume II, page 70.—*Mrs. Ellen M. Little, Newbury.*



## WILL OF SAMUEL SCULLARD.

The will of Samuel Scullard was proved in the Ipswich court 28:7:1647. The following copy is taken from the record contained in the Ipswich Deeds, volume 1, leaf 27, the original being missing.

In the name of god amen In the Twenty feaventh day of March in the yeare of our lord 1647 I Samuell Scullard being sick in body but of pfect memory thanks be given to god; And I doe ordaine & make my last will & Testament as followeth first I bequeath my soule to god & my body to the earth in hope to be raised againe in the resurrection by Jesus Chrif my faviour Secondly I give & bequeath all my estate to my wife & children that is to say one halfe to my wife & the other half to my two Children Mary & Sarah by equall porcons and my will is y<sup>t</sup> if my wife be now with child & bring forth a sonne then my will is that my estate be diuided into three parts and my sonne to have one part my wife one part & my two daughters one part to be equally diuided betweene them But if my wife bring forth a daughter then my will is that my estate yet should be diuided into three pts my wife to have one part & my two daughters to have two parts to be equally diuided betweene them Now my will is that my childrens porcons should be improved for the bringing vp of my children vntill they be twelve yeares of age and after the Twelve yeares to be improved to their advantage vntill they be eightene yeares age the two daughters or three before, they be married and the sonne at one & Twenty and then to be paid to they themselves. And for that forty pounds which I am to have of my wives father Richard Kent at his decease of my wives porcon my will is that my wife should have Thirty pounds of it her selfe besides. And I doe not account yt w<sup>th</sup> my other estate and for the other ten pounds of it to be equally diuided betweene the Children. Likewise my will is that if any one of my children die that then

that porcon is to be diuided equally betweene my wife & children. Likewise I doe desire my three frends Henry Short Richard Kent Jun & Richard Knight to see that this my will & Testament be performed.

In the p<sup>r</sup>esence of

John Sweett [No signature.]

w<sup>m</sup> Moneday

Sworne by Henry Short & Richard Knight before the Court held at Ipswich 28<sup>th</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> month 1647.

p me Robert Lord Clerke.

## NOTES.

"Last Thursday, Mr. SAMUEL WHITE, of Marblehead, Merchant, was married to Miss HANNAH HOOPER, Daughter of the Honourable ROBERT HOOPER, Esq; of that Place."—*Essex Gazette*, Oct. 25—Nov. 1, 1768.

Sarah (Mary—*County records*) Abbott of Andover married Josiah Stearns of Billerica Dec. 4, 1755.

Abraham, a negro, married Dido, a mulatto, both of Andover, Oct. 31, 1744.  
—*Andover town records*.

Susanna Aborn of Salem published to Sam Tuxbury of Marblehead Nov. 30, 1759.

William Adams published to Mary Flint, both of Salem, Feb. 12, 1763.

Abigail Adams of Ipswich published to Jonathan Ross of Salem Aug. 16, 1771.

John Abbe, late of Mansfield, Conn., now resident in Salem, published to widow Mary Hawthorne of Salem Nov. 6, 1773.

Mary Abbot published to John Picworth, jr., both of Salem, Jan. 3, 1778.

Sarah Aberdeen published to Edward Smethurst, both of Salem, April 3, 1779.

Mary Aborn published to Joseph Thomson, both of Salem, July 4, 1781.

John Adams published to Mary Hilliard, both of Salem, May 17, 1783.

Jane Aborn published to William Marshall, both of Salem, Aug. 5, 1786.

Sarah Adams published to Jacob Bacon, both of Salem, July 31, 1790.

Frederick Alborn published to Hannah Person, both of Salem, March 11, 1797.

—*Salem town records*.





## JAMES OTIS.

When flushed with conquest and elate with pride,  
 Britannia's monarch Heaven's high will defied;  
 And bent on blood, by lust of rule inclined,  
 With odious chains to vex the freeborn mind;  
 On these young shores set up unjust command,  
 And spread the slaves of office round the land;  
 Then Otis rose, and great in patriot fame,  
 To listening crowds resistance dared proclaim.  
 From soul to soul the bright idea ran,  
 The fire of freedom flew from man to man:  
 His pen, like Sydney's, made the doctrine known,  
 His tongue, like Tully's, shook a tyrant's throne;  
 Then men grew bold—and in the public eye,  
 The right divine of monarchs dared to try;  
 Light shone on all, despotic darkness fled—  
 And for a *sentiment* a nation bled.

1783.

*Hon. Thomas Davies.*

## JAMES OTIS.

James Otis, the eldest son of Col. James and Mary (Allyne) Otis, was born in Barnstable, Mass., Feb. 5, 1724-5. The father was an eminent lawyer, and a man of influence and mental energy.

James graduated at Harvard University in 1743; read law, and was admitted to the Plymouth bar. He practised in Plymouth two years, and then removed to Boston where he soon rose to the first rank in his profession, acquiring a large and important practice and a reputation for learning, eloquence and integrity.

In 1760, he held the office of advocate-general of the colony of Massachusetts Bay; and when the first application was made to the superior court, then sitting in Salem, for writs of assistance, by the deputy-collector, Cockle, of Salem, under orders from his superiors in Boston, the crown officers called upon Mr. Otis to appear in behalf of the petition. These writs of assistance were to be granted to revenue officers, being warrants giving them a general power to enter houses and stores where it might be suspected that contraband goods were concealed, and in violation of the dearest principles of the Magna Charta. Otis refused to appear for the crown, and resigned his office.

The merchants of Salem and Boston heard of it, and they engaged him to make their defence. The trial occurred in Boston; and Otis was between four

and five hours in making his comprehensive and exhaustive argument. No cause in colonial jurisprudence had excited greater public interest, and the courthouse was crowded. Without fear or fee, he then and there declared the great postulate which became the basis of all subsequent resistance to kingly domination, that *Taxation without representation is tyranny*. He thrilled every heart with his powerful declamation and invective, and this maxim became the watchword of every patriot.

John Adams, who was present, in describing the scene, said that "Otis was a flame of fire; with a promptitude of classical allusions, a depth of research, a rapid summary of historical events and dates, a profusion of legal authorities, a prophetic glance of his eyes into futurity, and a rapid torrent of impetuous eloquence, he hurried away all before him. The seeds of patriots and heroes were then and there sown. Every man of an immensely crowded audience appeared to me to go away, as I did, ready to take up arms against writs of assistance. Then and there was the first scene of the first act of opposition to the arbitrary claims of Great Britain. Then and there the child Independence was born."

The people were so stirred by this initial stand in their behalf that they took more positive political position. Hitherto, Otis had attended only to his professional business, but he now instantly became the leader of the colonists and the terror and object of the vengeance of their enemies. By voice and pen he urged the rights of the people openly and fearlessly.

Sept. 5, 1769, at the British Coffee-house in Boston, by some English customs officers, Otis was injured on his head by a sharp bludgeon, and his brilliant intellect was so marred that no effort could longer be put forth for the country he loved so much. After that time, he was in public life but little, and went wholly out of practice in 1771. His mental derangement becoming more pronounced,





he became easily excited, sometimes to frenzy.

He lived quietly in and near Boston, but was allowed to take no part in the final struggle with the mother country in arms. In 1780, he went to live with Isaac Osgood in Andover, and remained there, in their quiet country life, till 1782. Apparently having recovered, he returned to Boston, driving in a gig with his nephew, Hon. H. G. Otis. He undertook some professional engagements; but the excitement of a dinner with patriots at Governor Hancock's brought on his former malady.

He returned to Andover, voluntarily, April 8, 1783. The next morning he was somewhat agitated; and taking a hatchet went to a little pine grove a few yards from the house, where he spent the forenoon trimming away the lower branches of the trees. When Mr. Osgood called him to dinner he said with great earnestness: "Osgood, if I die while I am in your house, I charge you to have me buried under these trees."

At Andover, Mr. Otis never went more than a few yards from the house. He was neither violent nor restless; and lived very temperately, his food being principally bread and milk. He read much, lay in bed a great deal, and grew corpulent. He was always kind and good humored to the family, whom he delighted by his wit, his stories and knowledge.

Just six weeks from the day of his return, May 23, a thunder shower suddenly arose; and while Otis was standing by the side of an open inside door in the house, with his cane in his hand, and engaged in telling a story, a bolt of lightning killed him instantly, leaving no mark. As he fell, Mr. Osgood caught him in his arms. No one else was injured, though the house was considerably damaged and ignited. Mr. Otis had several times expressed a wish that he might die in this manner.

The remains were taken to Boston, where the funeral was attended by great numbers of people. His age was fifty-eight.

## SOLDIERS AND SAILORS OF THE REVOLUTION.

*Continued from Volume II, page 166.*

NATHANIEL AVERELL of Topsfield; priv., Capt. Stephen Perkins' co., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 2 ½ dys.

PAUL AVERIL of Andover; priv., Capt. Nathaniel Lovejoy's co., commanded by Lt. John Adams, Col. Samuel Johnson's reg., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775, to Cambridge; service, 3 ½ dys.

BENJAMIN AVERILL of Ipswich; pay roll for 6 mos.; men raised by Ipswich for service in the Continental Army during 1780; marched June 22, 1780; dis. Dec. 8, 1780; service, 5 mos., 28 dys.

DAVID AVERILL of Cape Ann; Capt. John Row's co., Col. Ebenezer Bridge's (27th) reg.; receipt for advance pay dated Cambridge, June 28, 1775; *also*, priv.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 29, 1775; service, 2 mos., 8 dys.; *also*, co. return [probably Oct., 1775].

DANIEL AVERILL of Topsfield; priv., Capt. James Mallon's co., Essex co. reg.; enl. Oct. 8, 1779; dis. Nov. 10, 1779; service, 1 mo., 5 dys., at Castle Island, under Maj.-gen. Hancock.

BENJAMIN AVERY of Ipswich; descriptive list of men raised to reinforce Continental Army for 6 mos., agreeable to resolve of June 5, 1780; age, 32 yrs.; stature, 5 ft., 7 in.; complexion, light; arrived at Springfield July 6, 1780; marched to camp July 6, 1780, under command of Lt. Taylor of 2d Mass. line; *also*, list of men raised for 6 mos. service and returned by Brig.-gen. Paterson as having passed muster, in a return dated Camp Totoway, Oct. 25, 1780.

JOHN AVERY of Gloucester (also given Charlestown); priv., Capt. Joseph Roby's co., Col. Moses Little's reg.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 29, 1775; service, 2 mos., 8 dys.; *also*, corp.; co. return [probably Oct., 1775]; age, 30 yrs.; *also*, order for bounty coat dated Dec. 11, 1775; *also*, priv., Capt. Amos



Cogswell's co., Col. James Wesson's reg.; muster return dated Jan. 25, 1778; enl. for Gloucester; mustered by Col. Barber; *also*, Capt. Cogswell's (2d) co., Col. Wesson's reg.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Jan. 8, 1777, to May 20, 1778; reported, died May 20, 1778.

JOSHUA AVERY of Gloucester; priv., Capt. Barnabas Dodge's (6th) co., Col. Gerrish's (later Baldwin's) 38th reg.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 2, 1775; service, 13 weeks; *also*, co. return dated Chelsea, Oct. 2, 1775; *also*, order for bounty coat dated Chelsea, Dec. 27, 1775; *also*, list of recruits for the new establishment, dated Cambridge, Dec. 30, 1775; *also*, return of men enl. for 1 yr. from last of Dec., 1775; age, 17 yrs.; *also*, pay abstracts for January-April, 1776; *also* pay abstracts for May and June, 1776, dated New York; *also*, Capt. Dodge's co., commanded by Lt. Cheever; pay abstract for mileage, etc., in 1776; *also*, list of men in Col. Loammi Baldwin's (26th) reg. who agreed to serve 6 weeks from Dec. 31, 1776, dated Trenton; *also*, Capt. Mark Pool's co., Col. Jonathan Titcomb's reg.; service, 2 mos., on an alarm at Rhode Island; stationed at Bristol; roll dated June 28, 1777.

SAMUEL AVERY of Cape Ann; corp., Capt. Mark Pool's co., Col. Titcomb's reg.; service, 2 mos., on an alarm at Rhode Island; stationed at Bristol, R. I.; roll dated June 28, 1777.

WILLIAM AVRELL of Gloucester; priv., Capt. Nathaniel Warner's co., Col. Moses Little's reg.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 3, 1775; service, 3 mos., 6 dys.

JAMES AYER of Haverhill; serg., Capt. Daniel Hill's co., commanded by Lt. Samuel Clements, Col. Johnson's reg. which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775 to Cambridge; service, 6 dys.; *also*, Capt. Nathaniel Marsh's co., Maj. Gage's reg.; enl. Oct. 2, 1777; dis. Nov. 6, 1777; service, 1 mo., 7 dys.; co. raised to reinforce Northern army.

JONATHAN AYER of Haverhill; priv., Capt. Joseph Eaton's co., Col. Johnson's

reg., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775, to Cambridge; service, 6½ dys.; *also*, capt., 14th co., 4th Essex co. reg.; list of officers of Mass. militia; commissioned July 3, 1780; *also*, Col. Nathaniel Wade's reg.; enl. June 29, 1780; dis. Oct. 10, 1780; service, 3 mos., 24 dys.; co. raised to reinforce Continental Army.

NATHAN AYER of Haverhill; priv., Capt. James Sawyer's co., Col. James Frye's reg.; return of men in camp at Cambridge, May 17, 1775; *also*, corp.; co. return [probably Oct., 1775]; *also*, order for bounty coat dated Cambridge, Dec. 26, 1775.

RICHARD AYER of Haverhill; capt. of a co., Col. Johnson's reg., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 7½ dys.

RICHARD AYER of Bradford; priv., Capt. Nathaniel Gage's co., Col. James Frye's reg., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 7 dys.; *also*, return of men in camp at Cambridge, May 17, 1775.

SAMUEL AYER, JR., of Haverhill; priv., Capt. Ebenezer Colby's co., Col. Johnson's reg., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775, to Cambridge; service, 2 dys.; *also*, Capt. Samuel Merrill's co., Maj. Gage's reg.; enl. Sept. 30, 1777; dis. Nov. 6, 1777; service, 1 mo., 9 dys.; co. raised to reinforce Northern army.

SIMON AYER of Haverhill; priv., Capt. Richard Ayer's (2d) co., Col. Johnson's reg., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 3½ dys.

JACOB AYERS of Manchester; priv., Capt. Richard Dodge's co., Col. Loammi Baldwin's (26th) reg.; pay abstracts for Jan.-May, 1776.

LOT AYERS of Haverhill; priv., Capt. John Blanchard's co., Col. James Wesson's reg.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Feb. 17, 1777, to Oct. 3, 1777; reported, died Oct. 3, 1777.

NATHAN AYERS of Haverhill; corp., Capt. James Sawyer's co., Col. James Frye's reg., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775 [service not given]; *also*, Capt. Timothy Eaton's co., Col. Edward





Wigglesworth's reg.; pay abstracts for travel allowance from Ticonderoga home, in 1776.

PETER AYERS of Manchester; priv., Capt. Richard Dodge's co., Col. Baldwin's (38th) reg.; return of men in service in Aug., 1775, dated Chelsea; *also*, Capt. Dodge's co., Col. Loammi Baldwin's (late Gerrish's) reg.; co. return dated Chelsea, Oct. 2, 1775; enl. June 12, 1775; *also*, order for bounty coat dated Chelsea, Dec. 27, 1775; *also*, pay abstract for Dec., 1775; enl. Dec. 14, 1775; *also*, list of recruits for the new establishment dated Cambridge, Dec. 30, 1775; *also*, pay abstracts for Jan., April and May, 1776.

RICHARD AYERS of Bradford; priv., Capt. Nathaniel Gage's co., Col. James Frye's reg.; co. return dated Cambridge, Sept. 6, 1775.

SAMUEL AYERS of Manchester; Capt. Richard Dodge's (3d) co., Col. Loammi Baldwin's (38th) reg.; certificate dated Chelsea, July 28, 1776, signed by David Jones, surgeon, certifying said Ayers to be unfit for duty; *also*, corp.; list of men absent from muster dated Chelsea, Sept., 1775; reported, sick 2 dys.; *also*, Capt. Dodge's co., Col. Baldwin's (late Gerrish's) reg.; co. return dated Chelsea, Oct. 2, 1775; enl. May 1, 1775; *also*, order for bounty coat dated Chelsea, Dec. 27, 1775.

THOMAS AYERS of Gloucester; priv., Capt. Nathaniel Warner's co., Col. Moses Little's reg.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 3, 1775; service, 3 mos., 6 dys.; *also*, co. return [probably Oct., 1775]; age, 26 yrs.; dis. Oct. 8, 1775; *also*, Capt. William Pearson's (3d) co.; enl. Jan. 10, 1776; rolls made up to May 31, 1776; service, 4 mos., 21 dys., at Gloucester; *also*, pay roll for 1 mo., 22 dys., service between June 1 and Aug. 31, 1776, at Gloucester.

WILLIAM AYERS of Haverhill; descriptive list of men enl. from Essex co. in 1779; age, 25 yrs.; stature, 5 ft., 4 in.; complexion, light; delivered to Lt. Grace; *also*, priv., Capt. Adams Bailey's co., Col. John Bailey's (later Lt.-col. Sprout's) 2d reg.; muster roll for Jan., 1780—Dec.,

1781; enl., Sept. 4, 1779; dis. June 4, 1780; enl., 9 mos.

JACOB AYRES of Manchester; Capt. Kimball's co., Col. Mansfield's reg.; receipt for advance pay dated Cambridge, July 1, 1775; *also*, priv., muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. June 1, 1775; service, 2 mos., 5 dys.; *also*, co. return dated Winter Hill, Oct. 6, 1775.

SAMUEL AYRES of Manchester; priv., Capt. Andrew Marsters' co., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775, to Medford; service, 3 dys.; *also*, descriptive list of enl. men dated West Point, Jan. 10, 1781; Capt. Goodale's co., 5th reg.; age, 44 yrs., 4 mos.; stature, 5 ft., 8 in.; complexion, dark; hair, dark; eyes, dark; enl. as corp. Dec. 11, 1779, by Lt.-col. Newhall; joined Capt. White's co., Col. Rufus Putnam's (5th) reg.; enl., during war; *also*, corp., Capt. Haffield White's co., Col. Putnam's reg.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Jan. 1, 1780, to Dec. 31, 1780; reported as serving 7 mos. as priv., 5 mos. as corp.; *also*, muster roll for Jan., 1781, dated West Point.

JOSEPH AYRS of Haverhill; priv., Capt. Samuel Johnson's co., Col. Titcomb's reg.; roll made up from time of arrival at Providence, R. I., April 27, 1777; dis. June 27, 1777; service, 2 mos., 10 dys., on an alarm at Rhode Island; *also*, muster roll dated Bristol, June 27, 1777.

JOHN AYSTON of Beverly; priv., Capt. Robert Dodge's co., Col. Jonathan Titcomb's reg.; enl. April 25, 1777; service, 2 mos., 8 dys., at Rhode Island. Roll dated Warren.

JAMES BAB of Deer Island; return of men enl. into Continental Army from 2d Essex co. reg., dated Essex, Feb. 16, 1778; enl. for Newburyport; joined Capt. D. Pillsbury's co., Col. Wigglesworth's reg.; enl., 3 yrs.

JAMES BABB of Newburyport; priv., Capt. Paul Ellis' co., Col. Timothy Bigelow's reg.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from March 21, 1777, to Dec. —, 1777; reported, deserted Dec. —, 1777.

*To be continued.*





## BEVERLY INSCRIPTIONS.\*

ANCIENT BURYING GROUND.

*Continued from page 6.*

IN Memory of  
CAP<sup>T</sup>. EDMUND GILES,  
who departed this life  
March 28<sup>th</sup>

1 7 8 6 ;

Aged 61 years.

*These gates of death no more shall  
e'er be burst  
Till heaven's command shall wake  
the sleeping dust ;  
And then creation vast, immense shall rise  
And men with angels throng th' ethereal  
skies.*

IN Memory of  
M<sup>RS</sup> ESTHER GILES,  
wife of  
CAP<sup>T</sup> EDMUND GILES,  
who departed this life  
Feb<sup>ry</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> 1786 :  
Aged 64 years.

*The toils of life & pangs of death  
are o'er,  
And care, & pain, & sickness are  
no more.*

\*Abbott street was cut through the old cemetery in 1868. My father—a descendant—superintended the removal of the remains of Rev. John Hale and several of his family, six in all, I think, to the private lot, walled in, of (I believe) Col. Robert Hale, John's grandson. I have some of the cloth disinterred, in October, 1868, with the Rev. John's remains and saved by my father.

The desecration of 1868 was not the first the old yard suffered. The following quotation from an old letter shows when the vestry of the First Parish church was placed there: "Beverly, January 13, 1834, \* \* a multitude of men are busy in our [Federal] street drawing away the Vestry to-day. It is to be placed in the old burying ground." And there it still stands, covering the grave of my great-grandfather, as I was always told. I presume others are beneath it also. My grandfather had a stone erected in his lot in the Hale street yard to commemorate the memory of his parents, Henry and Priscilla Larcom, bearing the following inscription:—

SACRED  
To the memory of  
MR. HENRY LARCOM  
who died July, 1780  
aged 29 years.

—William F. Abbott, Worcester.

Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> Body of  
M<sup>RS</sup> ELIZABETH GILMAN,  
(Wife first of ROBERT  
HALE Esq<sup>r</sup> next of COL  
JOHN GILMAN Esq<sup>r</sup> of Exeter  
deceased) Who died Jan<sup>y</sup> 24<sup>th</sup>  
Anno Dom<sup>i</sup> 1762: Aetati 78

Here lies the Body of  
M<sup>R</sup> ISAAC GRAY  
who departed this  
Life March y<sup>e</sup> 23<sup>d</sup>  
1 7 6 0  
In the 75<sup>th</sup> Year  
of his Age.

Here lyeth y<sup>e</sup> Body of  
Rebekah Wife to Isaac  
Gray Who died Sept<sup>r</sup>  
Y<sup>e</sup> 28<sup>th</sup> 1736 in Y<sup>e</sup>  
50<sup>th</sup> Year of her  
Age

Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> Body of  
ELIZABETH HALE (Wife  
of ROBERT HALE, Esq<sup>r</sup>  
& Dau<sup>tr</sup> of Colo<sup>nel</sup> JOHN  
GILMAN, Esq<sup>r</sup> of Exeter)  
Who died Augu<sup>t</sup> 19<sup>th</sup>, A.D.  
1 7 3 6. Aetatis. 35.

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF y<sup>e</sup>  
REVEREND M<sup>R</sup> JOHN HALE  
A PIOUS & FAITHFULL MINISTER  
OF Y<sup>e</sup> GOSPEL & PASTOR OF Y<sup>e</sup>  
FIRST GATHER'D CHURCH OF  
CHRIST IN THIS TOWNE OF  
BEVERLY WHO REST'D FROM  
HIS LABOURS ON Y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup> DAY  
OF MAY ANNO DOMINI 1700  
IN Y<sup>e</sup> 64<sup>th</sup> YEAR OF HIS AGE

JOHN HALE HIS WIFE REBECCA  
AGED 45 YEARS DIED APRIL  
30 1683  
AND HIS WIFE SARAH AGED  
41 YEARS DIED MAY 20  
1 6 9 7,  
AND HIS DAUGHTER REBECCA  
HALE AGED 15 YEARS DIED  
MAY 7 1 6 8 1



HERE LIETH Y<sup>e</sup>  
 BodY of Rebecca,  
 HALE y<sup>e</sup> DAVGH-  
 TER of R o b e r t  
 HaLe & of ELIZ<sup>ab</sup><sup>th</sup>  
 HIS Wife DIed APrel  
 Y<sup>e</sup> 27 IN Y<sup>e</sup> 23  
 Months of har AGE  
 1 7 3 2

Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> Body of  
 Rebecca Hale, Dau<sup>tr</sup> of  
 Robert Hale, *Efg<sup>r</sup>* &  
 Elizabeth his Wife,  
 Who died Aug<sup>t</sup> 23<sup>d</sup> AD.  
 1736. *Ætatis* 4.

*To be continued.*

### QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.  
 Answers are solicited.

189. Wanted, names of parents, grand-  
 parents, etc., of Joseph Mirick who mar-  
 ried Judith Little, Newbury, 1770.

*Madison, Wis.* G. B. M.

190. Who were the parents of Walden  
 (Waldron) Webster of Brentwood, N. H.,  
 who married Anna Dudley, daughter of  
 Davison Dudley of Exeter? K. L. M.

*Exeter, N. H.*

191. Joseph Upton, North Reading,  
 married "Mrs. Elizabeth Lovejoy of An-  
 dover" July 19, 1774. Who were her  
 parents? S. A. S.

*North Pembroke, Mass.*

192. Wanted, the parentage of Martha  
 Young, who married, in Salem, June 18,  
 1783, Jonathan Davis Bosson of Roxbury.  
 He was in the army of the Revolution  
 with his three brothers. She was sister to  
 Joseph Young who was the first organist,  
 after the Revolution, at St. Peter's church,  
 Salem.

J. H. B.

*Reading, Mass.*

193. Wanted, the parentage of Mary  
 Cook who married Jasper Needham, in  
 Salem (?), Nov. 20, 1731? J. H. B.

194. Jeremiah, son of Jeremiah and  
 Mary (Trask) Meacham of Salem, born

Dec. 31, 1673, married Deborah —.  
 Who were her parents? G. W. P.  
*Albany, N. Y.*

195. Who was the ancestor of the  
 Blaney family in this country? Where  
 can records of the family be found.

*Auburndale, Mass.* M. A. P.

196. For whom was Boone Island  
 named? D.

*Portland, Me.*

### ANSWERS.

152. Bixby Abbot was buried in Green-  
 field, N. H.—*Charlotte H. Abbott, An-*  
*dover.*

179. Ephraim Wildes married Heph-  
 zibah Peabody Jan. 31, 1730-1. She was  
 daughter of Isaac and Sarah (Estes?)  
 Peabody, and was born May 25, 1709.—  
*George F. Dow, Topsfield.*

### NEW PUBLICATIONS.

JAMES LURVEY, OF GLOUCESTER, MASSA-  
 CHUSETTS. A Patriot of the Revolution.  
 By *Dr. Samuel A. Green*. This mono-  
 graph is a brief account of the service of  
 James Lurvey in the Revolutionary war.

AVERY NOTES AND QUERIES. This is a  
 sixteen-page quarterly published in the  
 interest of the Groton Avery family by  
 Elroy M. Avery, 657 Woodland Hills  
 Ave., Cleveland, Ohio, at fifty cents per  
 year.

EXTRACTS FROM THE NOTE BOOK OF  
 THE REV. JOHN FISKE, 1637-1675. With  
 an Introduction by Samuel A. Green.  
 Cambridge, 1898. This is a pamphlet of  
 twenty-two pages; and the notes relate  
 chiefly to Chelmsford.

JOHN ROGERS OF MARSHFIELD AND SOME  
 OF HIS DESCENDANTS. By *Josiah H.*  
*Drummond*. Portland, Me., 1898. This  
 valuable book is well arranged, quite full,  
 and finely printed on heavy paper. In-  
 dices of names add to its value. Paper;  
 194 pages; 8vo. Sold by H. W. Bry-  
 ant, Portland, Me., at \$1.00.



# THE L-SEE ANTIQUARIAN



"MOLL PITCHER"





# THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. III.

SALEM, MASS., MARCH, 1899.

No. 3.

## "MOLL PITCHER."

BY SIDNEY PERLEY.

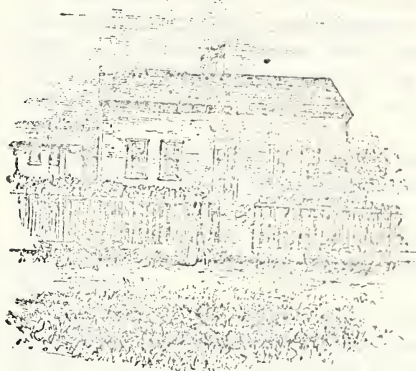
"MOLL PITCHER," the famous fortune-teller of Lynn, has no birth record. So the place of her first appearance in life cannot be thus determined. The tenement house, known as the "Old Brig," situated at the junction of Pond and Orne streets in Marblehead, is the reputed birthplace. The records, however, fail to confirm this.

It is said that she was born in 1738; and this date was probably obtained by subtracting her alleged age from the year of her death.

Her father, Aholiab Diamond, was living in Lynn in 1735, and, as far as known, ever afterward lived there, being there in 1762. He married Lydia, daughter of Henry and Abigail (Collins) Silsbee of Lynn, being published Sept. 21, 1735. Where he first lived in Lynn is not known. Sept. 12, 1738, his wife's father, who was a husbandman, conveyed to Aholiab one hundred and forty square rods of land on the road to Marblehead, being the lot laid out to Ephraim Silsbee on the town commons, and a part of the tract known as the Wood-end rocks.\*

Upon this lot of land, which measured fourteen rods on the road and ten rods in depth, Aholiab erected a dwelling house and barn, and removed thither. Whether Mary was born before or after the erection of the house cannot be determined. This road was lonely, being rough and little traveled. The house stood at the foot of High Rock in the southern part of what was afterwards known as the Rock's pasture, the whole territory being lonely

and wild, with rocks outcropping and stunted red cedars growing here and there. The house occupied a position on a southern slope, fronting towards the sea. In the old days a small, uncared-for garden was in front, and broken rocks, thistles and nettles occupied the rear.



The house still stands on the northwesterly side of Essex street, nearly opposite Pearl street. It has been somewhat modernized, and the neighborhood has been built up. The accompanying engraving shows the house as it formerly appeared.

Of Mary Diamond's education nothing is known; but the good quality of her

*Mary Pitcher*

signature (shown herewith), as written in 1770, when she was about thirty-two, indicates that she was not wholly deficient. It must be remembered that in her child-

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 74, leaf 191.



hood days there were no public schools for girls; and, therefore, what they learned had to be acquired elsewhere and in other ways.

Mr. Diamond was a cordwainer, and probably had an apprentice named Robert Pitcher, to whom Mary was married Oct. 2, 1760. They continued to live at her father's, and had born to them one son, John, and three daughters, Rebecca, Ruth and Lydia. Their descendants are today among the respectable citizens of Lynn.

Her brothers, Samson Silsbee Diamond and Richard Diamond, were probably never married, and lived at home, working with their father.

Sept. 23, 1762, Mr. Diamond conveyed the house, barn and lot to his son Samson.\*

Sept. 6, 1766, Samson conveyed the premises to his brother Richard.†

Richard Diamond died two years later, and the other brother and parents dying about this time, Mrs. Pitcher being the sole heir to the property.

When Mrs. Pitcher began her professional career is not known. Probably the practice grew from isolated instances of successful averments in reference to future events, dating back to her early womanhood. It is said that soon after her marriage she was known as a fortune-teller, having then a clientage which continued to increase in importance during the fifty years that she afterwards lived.

Her fame reached every fireside in New England, and her successful predictions, alike astounding to the vulgar and the educated, were the themes of many midnight vigils and forecastle story tellers.

Not only was she consulted by the poor and ignorant, but by the rich and intelligent, by the accomplished and vulgar, the timid and the brave, the simple rustic from New Hampshire and the nobleman of Europe. The predictions concerned love affairs, legacies, discovery of crime, successful lottery tickets, and

the more common contingencies of life. These were the subjects of her staple productions; but her most important visitors came from those interested in various ways in the commerce of the region. The sailor before the mast, and cabin-boy, as well as the ship owner, resorted to her humble abode under High Rock, to ascertain the results of a voyage; vessels sometimes, it is asserted, failing to sail at the time set, as the effect of her predictions, either from the refusal of the crew to start, or the owner to risk his vessel upon a voyage whose end Moll predicted would be disastrous.

Treasure-seekers, who were numerous in her time, frequently sought her assistance in locating stores of hidden treasure along our coast. It is said that she had neither sympathy nor patience with them, and would reply to them sharply, "Fools, if I knew where money was buried, do you think I would part with the secret?"

It may be that many of Lord Timothy Dexter's peculiar commercial speculations were due to her shrewdness and foresight, as it is said he was wont to obtain her advice, in which he placed implicit confidence.

The table over which Mrs. Pitcher conducted her interviews with clients is in the possession of the Essex Institute, at Salem. It is a small round table, which, when the lids are raised, measures about thirty inches in diameter. A picture of it is shown herewith.



In discovering the secrets of the future, Mrs. Pitcher used tea. When steeped she turned it into a cup, unstrained. The peculiarities of the position assumed by the particles of tea in the bottom of the cup decided the fate of the inquirer.

The only house near Mrs. Pitcher's was that of Dr. Henry Burchstead, which stood directly opposite on the other side of the road. In 1755, the doctor had two great bones of a whale erected for

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 112, leaf 70.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 113, leaf 270.





gate posts before his house. These posts remained there all through the period of Mrs. Pitcher's professional career. Most of her clients went to her secretly, and many were the sly inquiries of those strangers who were visiting her for the first time for the place where the big whale bones were to be seen, thus learning the residence of Mrs. Pitcher without inquiring for it.

She was not the withered, decrepit and toothless drone of Spencer, or Otway's

"... wrinkled hag, with age grown double,  
Picking dry sticks and mumbling to herself;"  
but a woman in all respects like other women of her time and place, a devoted wife and mother and a kind neighbor. So much was she like other people that nothing but the unequivocal testimony of a multitude of witnesses could have established the reputation she acquired as one able to foretell events, which she did sometimes ten or twenty years before they occurred.

Without the extraordinary power which she possessed, concerning which she made no pretence of anything superhuman, she was a woman who must have had commanding influence in every relation of life.

She was well formed, of medium height and size, with a large head. Her forehead was broad and full; and in her earlier years the masses of her dark brown hair shaded her pale thin face, which, though not beautiful, was decidedly interesting. Her countenance was intellectual, with a thoughtful, pensive look, almost approaching to melancholy, as though, as a writer has said, her mind was overburdened with being the depository of so many confidences, perhaps crimes. Her eyes were calm but keenly penetrating, as though she was able to read the secrets in the heart of a client. She was shrewd, and possessed of excellent judgment and acute discernment. Her manners were agreeable, and her native wit often displayed itself. She was benevolent, being thoughtful of the welfare of others, and was known to walk two miles to a mill,

before sunrise, for meal to carry to a poor widow, who would otherwise have had no breakfast either for herself or children.



An old-fashioned bonnet that Mrs. Pitcher was wont to wear is shown herewith.

She died April 9, 1813, at the age of seventy-five; and her remains were buried in the old burying-ground near the western end of the common in Lynn. Her grave remained unmarked until 1887, when Isaac O. Guild and John T. Moulton, to distinguish the spot, erected a neat gravestone bearing the following inscription:

MARY PITCHER

1738-1813

Mr. Pitcher survived her, and died May 7, 1822.

"Even she, our own weird heroine,  
Sole Pythoness of ancient Lynn,  
Sleeps calmly where the living laid her;  
And the wide realm of sorcery,  
Left, by its latest mistress, free,  
Hath found no gray and skilled invader."

#### WILL OF MATTHEW WHIPPLE.

The will of Matthew Whipple of Ipswich was proved in the Ipswich court 28: 7: 1647. The following copy is taken from the record contained in the Ipswich Deeds, volume 1, leaf 28, the original being missing.

Month 3: day 7: 1645.

In the name of god amen. I Mathew whipple of Ipſwich in New England being by reason of pſent ſickneſſe much increaſing vpon me feriouſly admoniſhed of my mortality yet through the mercy of god inioying pſect memory & good vnderſtanding after humble acknowledgm<sup>t</sup> of the great pacience & rich mercy of god to me a moſt vnworthy ſinner all my life longe and the Comending of my ſpirit to his grace in Jeſus Chriſt my body after my deceaſe to Comly buriall in the earth out of which it was taken in hope of refurrecon vnto eternall life and my deare





children to the everlasting blessing of their heavenly father I doe hereby dispose of that estate which the lord hath graciously given vnto me as followeth vnto my eldest sonne John Thre score pounds to my sonne Mathew forty pounds To my sonne Joseph forty pounds vnto my daughter Mary Twenty pounds vnto my daughter Anna Twenty pounds vnto my daughter Elizabeth Twenty pounds vnto our rev Elders m<sup>r</sup>. Nathaniel Rogers & m<sup>r</sup>. John Norton to either of them forty shillings To the poore of Ipsw<sup>ch</sup> forty shillings. In case my estate be found to exceed these sumes the one halfe thereof I give to my eldest sonne John the other halfe to my two younger sonnes. In case my estate fall short of the aforesaid sumes the *decuct* shalbe out of the porcons of all my children equally my will is that none of my children shalbe disposed of in marriage or service but by the approbacion & consent of the p<sup>r</sup>sent Elders & my deare brother John whipple I leave the disposing of my three sonnes to the care of my executors whom I name & desire to be m<sup>r</sup>. Nathan : Rogers m<sup>r</sup>. Norton m<sup>r</sup>. Robert Payne & my brother John Whipple In wittnes hereof I have set to my hande the day & yeare above written.

Wittneses hereof

John Norton                      Mathew whipple  
John whipple.

Month the 9<sup>th</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> day 1646

I having by the providence of god changed my estate by marriage since the making of the writing above I doe give vnto my wife Rose the summe of ten pounds to be paid her p<sup>r</sup>sently after my decease leaving vnto her all the goods or estate that she had before marriage And this being done I will that the writing above should stand in full force & vertue as my last will & Testament; further declaring my meaning to be that the porcons of my sonnes be paid at the age of one & Twenty yeares and my daughters at the age of Twenty: and the mann of the disposing my estate for the best accomplishment of the intent of my will I comitt vnto my above-named executo<sup>rs</sup>

or any other matter that may be forgotten to be by them ordered and because they may be removed or diminished by death or any other departure I hereby give them power that the remayning numb shall choose a supply in that case to fill vp the numb except he that is removed shall appoynt an other in his roome. And this whole writing to wit that part that was write the 7<sup>th</sup> day of the 3 month 1645 and this addicon I make & declare to be my last will & Testament being of good vnderstanding & memory setting herevnto my hand

Delived in the p<sup>r</sup>esence of vs    The mke of  
the day & yeare above written    Mathew  
Theophilus wilson :                      whipple.  
Thomas Knowlton.

#### ABORN NOTES.

Samuel Aborn (57) married Polly Flint April 17, 1788.

Rebecca Aborn (58) married James Gould Jan. 26, 1786.

Miss Mary Aborn (45) married Amos Butler May 20, 1787.

Margaret Aborn died, of old age, June 11, 1784, aged eighty-eight.

Moses Aborn (14) died, of old age, Oct. 1, 1756, aged eighty-four.

Thomas Aborn (18) died, 1760.

John, son of John Aborn (39) died, of convulsion fits, June 26, 1759, aged three weeks.

Benjamin Aborn married Mary Shelden May 8, 1760.

Mary, wife of Ebenezer Aborn, jr. (37), died Dec. 9, 1773, aged forty-four. He died March 8, 1792, aged sixty-seven.

Margaret, daughter of Benjamin Aborn, died, of a violent fever, April 14, 1775, aged thirteen.

John, son of Benjamin Aborn, scalt to death Feb. 9, 1776, aged five.

Children of Ebenezer Aborn (46): James, baptized July 18, 1779; and Betty, baptized Sept. 1, 1782.

Joseph, son of Joseph Aborn (53), baptized June 8, 1783.

—Lynnfield church records.



## THE ANCESTOR'S DREAM.

I saw restored my desolated home,  
 And to its cradle each new tenant come. \* \*  
 Time flies—my wife lies buried by my side;  
 Each son has to the altar led his bride;  
 They, too, have passed through scenes of joy  
 and grief,  
 And from life's cares have found in death relief.  
 Their children's children,—a wide-spreading  
 stream  
 Of human life, have come and gone,—a gleam  
 Flitting in vision o'er my dazzled sight,  
 Now less distinct, now full of life and light.  
 1852. —*Dr. Andrew Nichols.*

## DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH ALLEN OF SALEM.

JOSEPH ALLEN<sup>1</sup>, seaman, resided in Salem. He married Bethiah ———; and died before June 29, 1682, when administration was granted on his estate. His wife survived him, and married, secondly, Richard Peters of Salem in 1684.

Children, baptized in Salem:—

- 2—I. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, bapt. Jan. 6, 1677-8. *See below (2).*  
 3—II. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup>, bapt. Jan. 6, 1677-8. *See below (3).*

2

JOHN ALLEN<sup>2</sup>, baptized in Salem Jan. 6, 1677-8. He lived in Beverly, 1700; in Salem, 1703-4; and in Marblehead, 1731 and 1736. He was a blacksmith and gunsmith. He married, first, Mary Broadway May 30, 1698. She died Jan. —, 1726-7; and he married, second, Sarah Merritt of Marblehead Aug. 20 (31?), 1727. His will was made Oct. 20, 1736, and proved Nov. 29, 1736. His wife Sarah survived him; and probably married, secondly, Thorndike Proctor of Salem April 26, 1739.

Children:—

- 4—I. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 23, 1699 (1700?), in Salem; bapt. in Salem Sept. 22, 1700. *See below (4).*  
 5—II. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup>, b. May 2, 1703, in Salem; bapt. in Salem Village June 13, 1703.  
 6—III. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 17, 1704-5, in Salem; bapt. in Salem Village April 8, 1705; m. Richard Shapley of Marblehead Nov. 21, 1723.  
 7—IV. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, b. April 26, 1708, in Salem; bapt. in Salem Village July 18, 1708; m. Cornelius Phillips of Marblehead Jan. (Feb.?) 11, 1725-6.

- 8—V. HANNAH<sup>3</sup> bapt. July 29, 1716, in Marblehead; m. Mark Pitman, jr., of Marblehead Oct. 1, 1735.

3

JOSEPH ALLEN<sup>2</sup>, baptized in Salem Jan. 6, 1677-8. He lived in Salem; and was a joiner. He married Abigail Hill of Salem. His will is dated Jan. 7, 1739, and was proved May 13, 1740. In it he mentions a granddaughter Margaret Allen. The widow was living in Salem in 1749.

Children, born in Salem:—

- 9—I. ABIGAIL<sup>3</sup>, b. June 1, 1696; d. young.  
 10—II. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 11, 1697-8; m. Margaret Swain of Reading July 7, 1720.  
 11—III. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, b. April 20, 1699. *See below (11).*  
 12—IV. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. April 25, 1701; d. same day.  
 13—V. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Sept. 19, 1703.  
 14—VI. ABIGAIL<sup>3</sup>, b. June 3, 1705; m. Jonathan Archer, jr., of Salem Jan. 30, 1728. They were both living in 1749.  
 15—VII. ZEBULON<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Sept. 15, 1706. *See below (15).*  
 16—VIII. ROBERT<sup>3</sup>. *See below (16).*  
 17—IX. BETHIAH<sup>3</sup>, living in 1739.  
 18—X. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Oct. 3, 1714; d. in Salem, unmarried, from a fall, Oct. 31, 1798, aged eighty-four.

4

JOHN ALLEN<sup>3</sup>, born in Salem Aug. 23, 1699 (1700?), lived in Marblehead. He married Rebecca Doane of Eastham Oct. 3, 1723, and died before Feb. 17, 1736-7. She survived him, and married, secondly, Edward Bangs, jr., of Harwich, gentleman, before 1737.

Child, born in Marblehead:—

- 19—I. EUNICE<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Aug. 8, 1725; living, a minor, 1737.

II

BENJAMIN ALLEN<sup>3</sup>, born in Salem April 20, 1699. He lived in Salem; and was a joiner. He married Abigail Lowther Dec. 10, 1724. She was living in 1739; and he in 1755.

Children, baptized in Salem:—

- 20—I. ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Dec. 18, 1726; conducted a school in Salem; and d. there, unmarried, June —, 1760.  
 21—II. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup>, bapt. April 2, 1727.  
 22—III. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Feb. 16, 1728-9.  
 23—IV. MARTHA (Mary?),<sup>4</sup> bapt. May 7, 1732.





15

ZEBULON ALLEN<sup>3</sup>, baptized in Salem Sept. 15, 1706. He married widow Sarah Ellinwood of Beverly (published May 30, 1730).

Child, born in Beverly :—

24—I. JOANNA<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 12, 1731-2.

16

ROBERT ALLEN<sup>3</sup>, born in Salem, was a housewright, and lived in his native town. He married Rebecca Phillips of Salem Dec. 3, 1741; and both were living in 1770. He was deceased in 1784.

Children, born in Salem :—

25—I. REBECCA<sup>4</sup>, bapt. June 12, 1743; m., first, John Hill of Salem Jan. 21, 1764; and, second, Nathan Peirce of Salem before 1786. She d. July 18, 1815.

26—II. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, d. in Salem, unmarried, in 1785. Her will, made July 25, 1785, was proved Dec. 9, 1785.

27—III. MEHITABLE<sup>4</sup>, bapt. June 29, 1750; m. James Masury of Salem, cooper, Aug. 15, 1771.

28—IV. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Jan. 13, 1754.

29—V. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup>, b. about 1755; bapt. Sept. 9, 1759; cabinet-maker; lived in Salem; and d., probably unmarried, Sept. 21, 1786.

30—VI. JONATHAN<sup>4</sup>, bapt. July 24, 1763.

#### WILL OF LUKE HEARD.

The nuncupative will of Luke Heard was proved in the Ipswich court 28: 7: 1647. The following is a copy of the same as recorded in the Ipswich Deeds, volume 1, leaf 33.

The laft will of Luke Herd latly deceased about the

Imprimis I give vnto my eldest sonne John Herd ten pounds to be paid him at the age of 21 yeares Item I doe give vnto my sonne Edmund five pounds to be paid him at the age of 21 yeares Item I give my bookes vnto my two sonnes to be equally parted betweene them also this is my will that my two sonnes be brought vp to writing & to reading & then when they shalbe fitt to be putt forth to such trades as they shall choofe. Alfoe I make my loving wife Sarah Herd my sole executrix Thus much as abovefaid was exprefid

by the above named Luke Herd in the p<sup>r</sup>fence of vs

John Wyatt his mke  
Simon Tompfon.

Sworne by John wyatt & Simon Tompfon this to be the laft will of Luke Herd to the best of their knowledg  
proved in Court 28<sup>th</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> month 1647.

#### BEVERLY INSCRIPTIONS.

ANCIENT BURYING GROUND.

*Continued from page 32.*

HERE LYES BURE<sup>D</sup>  
y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF ROBER<sup>t</sup>  
HALE ESQ<sup>R</sup> PHYSIC<sup>N</sup>  
WHO DEPARTED  
THIS LIFE JANUARY  
y<sup>e</sup> 12<sup>th</sup> 171<sup>8</sup> IN  
y<sup>e</sup> 51<sup>st</sup> YEARE  
OF HIS AGE

HERE LYES BURIED  
the BODY OF MR<sup>s</sup>  
HANNAH HARDIE  
y<sup>e</sup> WIFE OF M<sup>r</sup>  
THOMAS HARDIE  
DIED IANUARY 7<sup>th</sup>  
1738 AGED 32 YEARS

SUSAna the  
DUGhter OF mr  
ThOMas And  
HannAh HARDY  
WhO Died  
SePtember Y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup>  
1735 AGed  
TWO months

IN Memory of M<sup>rs</sup>  
ABIGAIL HARTT,  
wife of Cap<sup>t</sup> JONATHAN<sup>N</sup>  
HARTT & daughter  
of Mr. Nath<sup>l</sup> Baker, who  
departed this Life  
Dec<sup>r</sup> 6<sup>th</sup> 1768.  
In the 51<sup>st</sup> year  
of her age.





Here lies buried y<sup>e</sup> Body of  
M<sup>rs</sup> ELIZABETH HASKELL  
the wife of  
Cap<sup>t</sup> ROBERT HASKELL  
who Died January y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup>  
1765. Aged 77 Years.

Here Lyes the Body  
of H a n n a h Hazeltine  
Daughter of M<sup>r</sup> William  
& M<sup>rs</sup> Dorothy Hazeltine  
who died *October 30<sup>th</sup>*  
Anno Domini 1770  
Aged 4 Years & 9 Months.

IN Memory of  
M<sup>RS</sup> ABIGAIL HERRICK;  
Relict of  
M<sup>R</sup> JOSHUA HERRICK;  
who departed this life  
April 26<sup>th</sup> 1784:  
Aged 75 years.

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
CAP<sup>t</sup> HENRY HERRICK  
DIED AUG<sup>t</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> 1755,  
IN THE 67<sup>th</sup> YEAR  
OF HIS AGE.

Here Lyeth y<sup>e</sup> Body of  
M<sup>rs</sup> Joanna Herrick y<sup>e</sup>  
Wife of Cap<sup>t</sup> Hen<sup>ry</sup> Herrick  
Who<sup>died</sup> Oct<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 30<sup>th</sup> 1738. in y<sup>e</sup> 50<sup>th</sup>  
year of her Age

Here Lyeth y<sup>e</sup> body  
of Cap<sup>t</sup>. Joseph  
Herrick w h o  
died May y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup>  
1726 in y<sup>e</sup> 62<sup>nd</sup>  
Year of his Age

IN Memory of  
JOSHUA HERRICK,  
who departed this  
Life Dec<sup>r</sup> 7th  
1782; In the  
84<sup>th</sup> year of  
his age.

Here Lyeth y<sup>e</sup> Body  
of Lydia Wife of Jofhu<sup>a</sup>  
Herrick who died  
Aug<sup>t</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1736 in her 27  
year: The Memory of y<sup>e</sup> Juft is Blefsed  
Jofhua their fon died  
July y<sup>e</sup> 6<sup>th</sup> 1735 Aged 6 m<sup>os</sup>.  
Deborah their Daug<sup>tr</sup> died  
Sep<sup>tr</sup>. 3<sup>d</sup> 1736 Aged 7 weeks

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF M<sup>RS</sup> MARY HERRICK  
WIFE TO CAP<sup>t</sup> JOSEPH<sup>u</sup>  
HERRICK WHO DIED  
AUG<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> J<sup>st</sup> 1719 IN y<sup>e</sup>  
55<sup>th</sup> YEAR OF  
HER AGE

Jofhua Herrick	
Mary their Daughter died Aug <sup>t</sup> y <sup>e</sup> 26 <sup>th</sup> In her 9 <sup>th</sup> year 1736	Theophilus th Son died Aug <sup>t</sup> the 30 <sup>th</sup> in y <sup>e</sup> 4 <sup>th</sup> year 1736

Here Lyeth Inter<sup>d</sup> y<sup>e</sup>  
Body of M<sup>rs</sup>.  
SARAH HERRICK y<sup>e</sup>  
Wife of Cap<sup>t</sup>  
HENRY HERRICK  
Who Died y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> of  
MARCH 174<sup>6</sup> In y<sup>e</sup>  
49<sup>th</sup> year of her AGE

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF JOHN HILL  
DEACON OF Y<sup>e</sup> CHURCH  
IN BEVERLY AGED  
73 YEARS DEC<sup>r</sup>.  
FEBRUARY y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup>  
1 7 0 <sup>7</sup>/<sub>8</sub>

IN Memory of  
RICHARD HOMAN  
fon of M<sup>r</sup>  
WILLIAM & M<sup>RS</sup>  
RELIEF HOMAN  
who died Sep<sup>t</sup>. 24<sup>th</sup>  
1783: Aged 5 years  
3 months & 5 days.



HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF MR<sup>s</sup>  
ELISABETH THE  
WIFE OF M<sup>r</sup>  
RICHARD HOOD  
WHO DEPARTED  
THIS LIFE MAY  
y<sup>e</sup> 24<sup>th</sup> 1748  
AGED 27<sup>th</sup> YEAR<sup>s</sup>.

---

Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> Body of  
BENJAMIN IVES Son of  
BENJAMIN IVES Esq<sup>r</sup>. *deceas'd*  
(and *Grandson* of ROBERT  
HALE, Esq<sup>r</sup>) Who departed  
this Life *Febr'y* y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> 1763  
Aged 13 Years.

---

In Memory of  
M<sup>rs</sup> HANNAH JOHNSON,  
*wife of*  
Cap<sup>t</sup>. ISRAEL JOHNSON,  
who departed this Life  
Sept. 20<sup>th</sup> 1789: In the  
36<sup>th</sup> year of her age.

---

In Memory of  
M<sup>r</sup>. Benjamin Lovett  
who Died June 6<sup>th</sup>  
1782;  
In the 80<sup>th</sup> Year  
of his age.

---

In Memory of  
Charlotte Lovett,  
Daugh<sup>r</sup> of Cap<sup>t</sup>. John  
& M<sup>rs</sup>. Elifabeth Lovett  
who died Dec<sup>r</sup> 25<sup>th</sup>  
1787: Aged  
1 year & 7 months.

---

In Memory of  
Charlotte Lovett,  
daugh<sup>r</sup> of Cap<sup>t</sup>. John  
& Mrs. Hannah Lovett  
born Oct<sup>r</sup> 26<sup>th</sup> 1795,  
died Oct<sup>r</sup> 22<sup>d</sup> 1796.

In Memory of M<sup>r</sup>  
EBENEZER LOVETT,  
who departed this  
Life July 23<sup>d</sup>  
1778 In the  
76<sup>th</sup> year of  
his Age.

---

In Memory of  
M<sup>rs</sup> ELLENOR LOVETT,  
Relict of M<sup>r</sup>. BENJ<sup>a</sup>. LOVETT,  
who died June 19<sup>th</sup> 1788:  
In the 79<sup>th</sup> year of her  
age.

*In faith she died; in dust she lies;  
But faith foresees that dust shall rise,  
When Jesus calls while hope assumes  
And boasts her joy among the Tombs.*

---

In Memory of M<sup>rs</sup>  
HANNAH LOVETT, wife  
of CAP<sup>t</sup> BENJAMIN LOVETT,  
who died June 3<sup>d</sup> 1788:  
In the 55<sup>th</sup> year of her  
age.

*Beneath stone death's prisoner lies,  
The stone shall move the prisoner rise,  
When Jesus with almighty word  
Calls his dead saints to meet the LORD.*

---

In Memory of  
Cap<sup>t</sup>. JAMES LOVETT  
y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> who departed  
this Life Dec<sup>r</sup> 29<sup>th</sup>  
1789: In the 41<sup>st</sup>  
year of his age.

*Death thou hast conquer'd me,  
I by thy dart am slain:  
But Christ has conquer'd thee,  
And I shall rise again.*

---

In Memory of  
Cap<sup>t</sup>. JAMES LOVETT,  
y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> who departed  
this Life April 22<sup>d</sup>.  
1790 In the 70<sup>th</sup>  
year of his age.





IN Memory of  
M<sup>RS</sup> JOANNA LOVETT  
*wife of M<sup>R</sup>*  
EBENEZER LOVETT,  
who departed this  
Life March 27  
1775 In the 73<sup>d</sup>  
year of her age.

—  
IN  
Memory of  
Cap<sup>t</sup> John Lovett 3<sup>d</sup>  
who departed this  
Life Feb<sup>r</sup> 25<sup>th</sup> 1792  
In the 49<sup>th</sup> year  
of his age.

—  
IN Memory of CAP<sup>T</sup>  
JOSIAH LOVETT Jun<sup>r</sup>  
who departed this  
Life Sep<sup>t</sup> 27<sup>th</sup>  
1773; In the  
45<sup>th</sup> year of  
his age.

—  
IN Memory  
of M<sup>R</sup> JOSIAH LOVETT,  
who departed this  
Life June 22<sup>d</sup>  
I 7 7 4 :  
In the 70<sup>th</sup> year  
of his age.

—  
IN Memory of  
Mr. Josiah Lovett, son  
of Cap<sup>t</sup> John &  
Mrs. Elisabeth Lovett,  
who died Feb<sup>r</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> 1796,  
in the 20<sup>th</sup> year of  
his age.

—  
IN Memory of  
M<sup>RS</sup> REBECCA LOVETT,  
Relict of  
M<sup>R</sup> JOSIAH LOVETT,  
who departed this  
Life Feb<sup>r</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> 1787 :  
Aged 80 years.

IN Memory of  
Miss Rebecca Lovett,  
Daug<sup>t</sup> of Cap<sup>t</sup> James  
Lovett 2<sup>d</sup> & M<sup>RS</sup> Rebecca  
Lovett; who died Nov<sup>r</sup> 4<sup>th</sup>  
1791; In the 17<sup>th</sup> year  
of her age.

*Father I give my spirit up,  
And trust it in thy hand,  
My dying flesh shall rest in hope,  
And rise at thy command.*

—  
IN Memory of  
SALLY LOW,  
Daug<sup>r</sup> of M<sup>R</sup> JOHN  
& M<sup>RS</sup> ELISABETH  
LOW, who died  
Oct<sup>r</sup> 21<sup>st</sup> 1786 Aged  
2 years, 2 mon<sup>s</sup> & 14 day<sup>s</sup>.  
*Childhood & youth are vanity.*

—  
IN Memory of  
MRS. REBECCA MANSFIELD,  
Relict of  
Mr. THOMAS MANSFIELD,  
who died May. 30<sup>th</sup> 1790,  
Aged 58 years.  
*Death thou hast conquer'd me,  
I by thy dart am slain;  
But Christ has conquer'd thee  
And I shall rise again.*

—  
ANNA MORGAN  
Y<sup>e</sup> WIFE OF  
ROBERT MORGAN  
AGED 27 YEARS  
DIED APRIL Y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup>  
I 7 0 2

—  
Here Lyes the  
Body of Nicholas  
Morgain who  
died July y<sup>e</sup>  
6 1731 in  
y<sup>e</sup> 35 year  
of His Age.



In Memory of  
WILLIAM MORGAN  
son of M<sup>r</sup> WILLIAM &  
M<sup>rs</sup> ABIGAIL MORGAN  
who died Feb<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 15  
1758. Aged 19 days.

Here lies the Body of M<sup>r</sup>  
ZACHARIAS MORGAN  
who Died October  
y<sup>e</sup> 22 1759  
Aged 31 Years.

Here Lyes y<sup>e</sup> Body of M<sup>rs</sup>  
Abigail Ober Wid<sup>o</sup> of M<sup>r</sup>  
Richard Ober Who  
Died January y<sup>e</sup> 28<sup>th</sup>  
174½ Aged 86 Years

*To be continued.*

#### OLD NORFOLK COUNTY RECORDS.

*Continued from page 13.*

Isaac Buswell agreed to convey to Tho : Barnard (also spelled Barnett), both of Salisbury, for £13 10s., in pipe staves, plank and corn, 20 acres of land on Paw-waus river, April 8, 1657. Wit: Tho : Macy and mark of Sarah Buswell. Ack. by Isaac Buswell and his wife Susanah in court at Salisbury 9 : 2 mo : 1661.

Vallentine Rowell (his [mark]) of Salisbury, planter, for pine boards, conveyed to William Osgood of Salisbury, millwright, a right of commonage in Salisbury I bought of Daniell Lad, April —, 1661. Ack. in court at Salisbury 9 : 2 mo : 1661.

John Nash (his (—) mark), for £3 10s., conveyed to John Maxfeild 10 acres of upland in Salisbury, formerly granted by the town to Anthony Colby, bounded by John Coules, etc., Oct. 20, 1660. Wit: Richard Currier and Robert Ring. Ack. in court at Salisbury 9 : 2 mo : 1661.

April 12, 1661, Thomas Barnard (also spelled Barnett) of ye new town of Salisbury, for £6 15s., conveyed to William Barnes (his 7 mark), Richard Currier and Vallentine Rowell (his 7 mark), inhabitants of the same town, in behalf of ye new

town, 10 acres of upland in said new town late in the possession of Isaac Buswell, near the mill. Wit: Wymond Bradbury and Samuell Hall. Ack. in court at Salisbury 9 : 2 mo : 1661. The above grantees convey the said land to Joseph Peasley. Ack. in court at Salisbury 9 : 2 mo : 1661.

Will of Joseph Peasley (signature, Peaslie). To my wife Mary for her life; to my daughter Sarah my house and land at Salisbury; to my son Joseph (under 20 years of age) my land upon the plain, meadow in East meadow, and my right in the ox pasture, all at Haverhill, and all my other land there not herein disposed of, and five common rights belonging to the plain; to my daughter Elizabeth 44 acres of upland lying westward of Haverhill, 4½ acres in the West meadow at Haverhill, and four common rights belonging to the plain; to my daughters Jane and Mary 10s. each; to my grandchild Sarah Saier land at Spickett river. My wife Mary, ex'x. Dated Nov. 11, 1660. Wit: Phillip Challis, Thomas Barnard and Richard Currier. Proved by first two witnesses in court at Salisbury 9 : 2 mo : 1661.

Inv. of estate of Joseph Peasley taken by Richard Currier, Thomas Barnard and William Barnes. Amount, £143 5s. (house and lands £50).

James Davis and Theophilus Sachwell appraised the other real estate in detail at £223, at request of the widow Mary Peasley, ex'x, who swore to it in court at Salisbury 9 : 2 mo : 1661.

John Barrett (his (—) his mark), ensign, of Wells, York co., yeoman, conveyed to Nathanell Boulter of Hampton 100 acres of upland and meadow (George Barley was to make good 10 acres of meadow thereof to the grantor) in Hampton, up Tayler's river, by the Indian graves, commonly called James Wall's farm, sometime in the hands of John Legatt of Exeter, July 4, 1660. Wit: Sam: Dalton and Henry Robie. Ack. in court at Salisbury 9 : 2 mo : 1661.

Aug. 5, 1651, John Robinson (also spelled Robison) (his T mark) of Haverhill, for £25, conveyed to Thomas Lilfurth





of Haverhill my accommodations in Haverhill, viz. 10 acres to my house lot (6 acres of which was given to me by the town and 4 acres I bought of Willi: Butler), 6 acres in the north meadow, and 8 acres of planting land to be laid out below Little river; also, my house, etc. Elizabeth Robison also signs. Wit: Richard Littlehale and William White. Ack. in court at Salisbury 9: 2 mo: 1661.

Thomas Carter (his T mark) of Salisbury, planter, conveyed to Richard Goodale, sr., of Salisbury, my houselot in Salisbury, bounded by Henry Brown, Jn<sup>o</sup> Ilsley, street, Tho: Bradbury and lot formerly of Steven fflanders, 13: 2: 1661. Wit: Sam: foott and Sa: Hall. Ack. before Tho: Wiggin.

Edward Cottell (his †† mark) of Salisbury, planter, conveyed to John Hoyt, jr., of Salisbury, planter, 5 acres of upland granted to me by Salisbury 29: 10: 1656, west side of Pawwaus river, south end of Tom: Whitcher's hill, May 20, 1660. Wit: Tho: Bradbury, John Ilsley and Jane Bradbury. Ack. in court at Salisbury 9: 2 mo: 1661.

Richard Goodale, sr., (his T mark) of Salisbury, husbandman, conveyed to Thomas Carter of Salisbury, planted "Goodale's Rie lott" of 6 acres, in Salisbury, east side of Pawwaus, encompassed, by common land, 13: 2: 1661. Wit: Sam: ffoot (his 4 mark) and Sam: Hall. Ack., and R. G.'s wife consented, before Tho: Wiggin April 13, 1661.

Thomas Macy of Salisbury, for £7, conveyed to "Petter Gee of Neuton fferis in y<sup>e</sup> County of Devon in old England fisherman" 6 acres and 90 rods of salt marsh, being my sweepage at the beach near the great creek's mouth, bounded by Edmond Elliott and Joseph ffrench; and 3 acres in hoghouse meadows, all in Salisbury, Dec. 18, 1657. Wit: Mary Bradbury (her MB mark) and Judeth Bradbury. Ack. before Tho: Bradbury, commissioner of Salisbury, T. M.'s wife surrendering dower, 18: 10: 1657.

Peter Gee assigns above conveyance to Nathan Gold of Newtowne Salisbury, for

£12, May 24, 1661. Wit: Robert Pike and Sarah Bradbury.

Anthony Stanian of Hampton, for £70, conveyed to Robert Downer of Nuberie, house and 32 acres of land in Salisbury, viz: 4 acres adjoining the house, 4 acres in great meadow, 7 acres in bareberry meadows, 8 acres of salt marsh in first division of higgledce pigledce towards Hampton, 4 acres of salt marsh near Mr. Hall's farm, and sweepage at the beach towards Hampton (all of the lands and house being formerly of William Partridg, deceased), July 3, 1661. Wit: Anthony Summersbie and John Browne. Ack., and A. S.'s wife Ann surrendered dower, in court at Hampton 8: 8: 1661.

Tho: ffilbrick, sr., (his T mark) and Tho: Philbrick (also ffilbrick), jr., of Hampton, for £5 10 s., conveyed to Henry Moulton of Hampton 5 acres in East field, bounded by highway, Goodman Page and Christopher Palmer, 7: 4 mo: 1661. Wit: Henry Dowe and Joseph Dowe. Ack. by both in court at Hampton 10: 8: 1661.

Thomas Warde of Hampton, planter, for £35, conveyed to Jasper Blake of Hampton, fisherman, dwelling house, barn and 7½-acre houselot, 10 acres of upland, 6 acres of salt marsh and one share of cowes common, all being in Hampton, and lately in the possession of grantor and now in possession of grantee, 4: 9 mo: 1650. Wit: John Daud and John Redman. Ack. before William Hibbins 5: 9 mo: 1650, T. W.'s wife surrendering dower in court at Hampton 8: 8: 1661.

Thomas King (his † mark) of Exeter, for £3 and 6 days' work, conveyed to Henry Magoone of Exeter 2½ acres of upland upon which his dwelling-house standeth, being formerly of Willi: Whitred of Ipswich and before of Nicolas Lissen, Oct. 7, 1661. Wit: Sam: Dudley and Nicolas Lissen. T. K.'s wife Miriam (her M mark) released dower, and he ack. in court at Hampton 9: 8 mo: 1661.

Nicholas Lissen of Exeter conveyed to Henry Magoon, my son-in-law, 2½ acres of land adjoining land H. M. bought of





Thomas King, and the lot I bought of m<sup>r</sup>. Sam: Dudley (except  $\frac{1}{4}$  acre which my barn stands on), on grantee's decease his eldest son John to inherit it, Oct. 7, 1661. Wit: Sam: Dudley and mark f of Tho: King. Ack. in court at Hampton 9: 8 mo: 1661.

John Warrin (his I W mark) of Exeter, for £8, conveyed to John Sinklar of Exeter 10 acres of land, bounded by Tho: Biggs' house, and one common right, Jan. 6, 1659. Wit: Sam: Dudley. Ack. in court at Hampton 9: 8 mo: 1661.

William Coule of Hampton, carpenter, for £9, conveyed to Henry Robie of Hampton, 3 acres of salt marsh granted to me by Hampton, near land of Tho: Philbrick, jr., called ye hop ground, bounded by Nathaniell Batcheller, Tho: Philbrick, March 17, 1660. Wit: John Barsham and Nathnell Bachelor. Ack. in court at Hampton 11: 8 mo: 1661.

Samuel Winsley, sr., of Salisbury, for £70, mortgages to my son Samuel Winsley, jr., of Salisbury my now dwelling-house, barn and house lot of 7 acres on town lane leading to the new creek, bounded by Mr. Francis Doue, green; 20 acres of meadow, bounded by my house lot, meadow of John Rolfe; 3-acre island in said meadow; salt marsh bounded by Phillip Challis, William Barnes and Richard Goodale, sr., and ditch to the beach bars; salt marsh beyond Mr. Mondey's pond towards fox island, bounded by Mr. Thomas Bradbury; upland upon the neck of land leading to the hog house; my right in the last grant of the town of the 500 acres and rights of commonage in Salisbury, Dec. 15, 1660. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and William Buswell. Ack. before Ri: Bellingham, dep.-gov., 22: 10: 1660.

Edward Colcord of Hampton, for £26, mortgages to Christopher Pallmer, (also Palmer) of Hampton land in Hampton, 6 acres of planting ground near Henry Robie's house; 11 acres in the north plain, sometimes granted to Henry Ambross by Hampton; and land bounded by Phillip Toule, Thomas Ward and the mill brook, as it was granted to William Howard,

March 16, 1661. Wit: Abraham Drake and John Samborne. Ack. before Ri: Bellingham, dep.-gov., 17: 8: 1661.

William Deale of Haverhill took up a stray colt about a year old, March 4, 1661-2.

April 12, 1654, Daniell Lad (also Ladd) (his f mark) of Haverhill conveyed to Vallentine Rowell of Salisbury 4 acres of planting land with commonage at Salisbury-old-town, bounded by John Clough, William Allin, swamp and highway. Wit: Richard Littlehale and Roger Lanckton. Ack. in court at Salisbury 11: 2 mo: 1654.

John Sanders of Nuberie, yeoman, with consent of my wife Hester, for £43, conveyed to Richard Wells of Salisbury, glover, dwelling-house and 2 acres of land adjoining in Salisbury, bounded by Mr. Henry Mondey, Henry Ambrose and green, 30: 7: 1652. Wit: Samuel Winsley and Robert Pike. Ack. by J. S. 7: 12 mo: 1652, and by his wife Hester 6: 2 mo: 1653, before Samuel Winsley and Robert Pike, commissioners.

Dec. 20, 1661, widow Ellinor Hooke of Salisbury, for £3, conveyed to Richard North of Salisbury, husbandman, 3 acres of meadow by the hog house creek in Salisbury. Wit: Mary Hoadley (her f mark) and Samuel Hall. Ack. before Richard Russell March 7, 1661.

Whereas William Estow of Hampton, yeoman, deceased, sold to Mr. Timothy Dalton, teacher to the church at Hampton, 50 acres of upland and rights belonging to the same at the head of said Dalton's farm in Hampton, laid out by said Estow and John Samborne, the town treasurers, bounded by Christopher Palmer and common land, the sale is now consummated by Estow's two sons-in-law Thomas Marston and Morris Hobbs (his S mark), 22: 1: 1657-8. Wit: Christopher Hussey and Abraham Pirkins. Ack. before Tho: Wiggin April 12, 1658.

Robert Swan of Haverhill enters caution relative to 108 acres of land in Haverhill bought of Tho: Davis, April 9, 1662.

March 5, 1652, Isaac Cosens (signed Isaac Coseans) of Haverhill, for £3, con-



veyed to Robert Swan of Rowley  $1\frac{1}{2}$  acres in ye east meadow I bought of John Chencere, bounded by Richard Littlehale. Wit: Richard Littlehale and Mary Littlehale.

Thomas Moulton of Hampton, planter, for £100, conveyed to Timothie Dalton of Hampton, teacher to ye church of christ there, my house, house lot, marsh and commonage, 12: 3 mo: 1656. Wit: Thomas Whelwright, and Moses Cox. Ack. before Tho: Wiggins 11: 2 mo: 1659.

Rodger Shaw of Hampton, yeoman, conveyed to Samuel Tilton ye son of Susana, my late wife, now deceased, 15 acres in Hampton, bounded by Robert Tuck, Jn<sup>o</sup>. Cleford and country highway; and 5 acres of salt marsh, bounded by Willi: Swain and Joseph Shaw, April 6, 1660. Wit: Sam: Dalton and Tho: Ward. Ack. before Symon — Oct. —, 1660.

John Severans of Salisbury, planter, and my wife Susanna, conveyed to Benjamin Kimball of Salisbury, wheelwright, 2 acres of meadow, bounded by Phillip Challis, Jn<sup>o</sup> Bayly, Tho: Bradbury and a creek, April 11, 1662. Ack. in court at Salisbury 8: 2 mo: 1662.

Tho: Carter (his L mark), of Salisbury, planter, with consent of my wife Mary, conveyed to William Buswell of Salisbury, weaver, 6 acres of salt marsh (lot 39) in Salisbury, bounded by Rodger Eastman, Isaac Buswell and dead creek, 25: 2: 1653. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and Wymond Bradbury. Ack. by T. C., his wife Mary surrendering dower, in court at Salisbury, 8: 2 mo: 1662.

William Barnes (his 7 mark) of Salisbury, house carpenter for £3 10s., conveyed to Willia: Buswell of Salisbury, weaver, swamp in Salisbury, bounded by Isaac Buswell, great swamp, etc., April 4, 1662. Wit: Sam: Buswell, Georg: Broughton and Sam: Hall. Ack. by W. B., his wife Rachell surrendering dower, in court at Salisbury, 8: 2 mo: 1662.

Andrew Greely of Salisbury, shoemaker, for £4 10s., conveyed to Will: Buswell of Salisbury, weaver, 3 acres of salt marsh in Salisbury, bounded by Jn<sup>o</sup> Gill, Sam: Groom, Jn<sup>o</sup> Dickison and Jn<sup>o</sup> Weed, April

4, 1662. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and Wymond Bradbury. Ack. by A. G., his wife Mary releasing dower, in court at Salisbury, 8: 2 mo: 1662.

Samuell Buswell of Salisbury, planter, for £12, conveyed to Willi: Buswell of Salisbury, weaver, 2-acre house lot in Salisbury, bounded by Jn<sup>o</sup> Severans and a house lot formerly Jn<sup>o</sup> Baylie's now in the possession of Mr. Tho: Bradbury and street, April 5, 1662. Wit: W<sup>m</sup> Barnes (his 7 mark), George Broughton and Sam: Hall. Ack. by S. B., his wife Sura releasing dower, in court at Salisbury, 8: 2 mo: 1662.

May 20, 1661, Jn<sup>o</sup> Hoyt, sr. (his H mark), of Salisbury, husbandman, for £14, conveyed to John Bartlett of Newbury, shoemaker, 4 acres of meadow in Salisbury, bounded by Willia: Osgood, Willia Barnes, Rodger Eastman and town creek. Wit: Anthony Sumerby and Archelaus Woodman. Ack. by J. H., his wife Frances releasing dower, in court at Salisbury, 8: 2 mo: 1662.

July 18, 1657, Samuel Hall of Salisbury, gent., conveyed to William Spilsberie of Newbury, husbandman, 6 acres in barebery meadows in Salisbury, bounded by Rich: North, Abraham Morrill and William Sargent; and 2 acres of meadow, bounded on a creek. Wit: Phill: Challis and the mark M of Georg Martyn. Ack. in court at Salisbury, 8: 2 mo: 1662.

Rodger Eastman (his 7 mark) of Salisbury and wife Sarah (her S mark), conveyed to William Allin of Salisbury a 2-acre planting lot in Salisbury, bounded by Henry Brown, land that was granted to Tho: Carter, common way to ye mill, and an old path going through the planting lots, April 10, 1662. Wit: Jonathan Singletary and Richard Hubbard. Ack. in court at Salisbury 8: 2 mo: 1662.

Feb. 26, 1661, Robert Swan and wife Elizabeth of Haverhill, for £3, conveyed to Steven Webster of Haverhill, 1-acre house lot adjoining 4-acre house lot he bought of me. Wit: Richard Littlehale. Ack. in court at Salisbury 8: 2 mo: 1662.

April 17, 1661, Robert Swan and wife Elizabeth of Haverhill, for £12, conveyed





to Steven Webster 4 acres of land, being part of the lot said R. S. bought of Steven Kent, bounded by highway, etc. Wit: Richard Littlehale and Mary Littlehale. Ack. in court at Salisbury 8: 2 mo: 1662.

Jarrett Haddon (his E mark) of Salisbury, tailor, for 35s., conveyed to Richard Currier of Salisbury 8 acres in the new town at Salisbury, in the Lyon's mouth, bounded by Widow Colby and highway leading to ye great swamp, April 10, 1662. Wit: Tho: ffowler and Steven filanders. Ack. in court at Salisbury 8: 2 mo: 1662.

*To be continued.*

### NOTES.

Susannah Adams (No. 372, page 77, *Antiquarian*, volume II.) married Thomas Worthen and lived in Bradford, Vt. Both died in Theford, Vt., she March 17, 1843, and he Oct. 21, 1851. Professor Worthen of Dartmouth college is their grandson.—*Mary W. Parkinson, Cincinnati, O.*

Capt. Richard Adams married Eliza —; he died May 27, 1806; their children, born in Newburyport: Joshua Moody (twin), born Aug. 18, 1783; died at sea Sept. —, 1802; Polly (twin), born Aug. 18, 1783; Joshua, born Aug. 21, 1785; Richard, born Oct. 25, 1787; died at sea Oct. (Nov. ?) —, 1802; Robert, born May 26, 1790; Alice, b. June 5, 1792; Eliza Minot, born May 26, 1798.

Benjamin Adams married Susanna —; their children, born in Newburyport: Susanna, born Oct. 3, 1797; Sarah, Aug. 15, 1799; died Aug. 15, 1799; Samuel Goodhue, born July 22, 1800; twins, born June —, 1801; Paul (twin), born June 9, 1802; died June 10, 1802; Silas (twin), born June 9, 1802; d. June 12, 1802; Benjamin, born June 23, 1803; John Boddily, born April 11, 1805; James Foster, died Dec. 29, 1809.

—*Newburyport town records.*

Richard Adams excused from training, 1672, 1674.

John Adams, son of George Adams, both of Lynn, was servant of Jn<sup>o</sup>. Gifford, and not of the Iron company, 1658.

Jno. Adams and James Adams of Lynn, 1658.

James Adams of Lynn, one of the Scotchmen, was gone with Gifford's team, 1658.

John Adams, Mr. Gifford's Scotchman, was kept in his house till lately, then put to a smith, June court, 1658.

Walt: Adams of Marblehead, witness, 1669.

Francis Adams in court, 1641.

George Adams in court, 1655.

John Adams, sentenced to be whipped for running away from his master Thorndike, 1636.

—*Salem quarterly court records and files.*

Mary, wife of John Adams, died June 25, 1785, aged twenty-two.

Joseph Hillard Adams (son of John) died June 21, 1785, aged one.

—*Charter street burying ground, Salem.*

Children of Archelaus Adams: Samuel, baptized Nov. 8, 1747; Samuel, baptized Jan. 21, 1749.—*Salisbury church records.*

John Adams of Marblehead, shop keeper, bought house, etc., on northeast side of King street in Marblehead, in 1783.

Richard Adams bought an old house and some land in Salem in 1646. He was of Salem, 1651-1679; planter, 1671; Mason, 1679; wife Susanna, 1670-1679.

Richard Adams of Salem, yeoman, in 1688, intended marriage with Martha Foster of Salem, widow of John Foster, then lately deceased. She had minor children; and the agreement was that all of Adams' property should go to them.

Widow Sarah Adams of Salem in 1775.

Katharine Adams and Enoch Adams, both of Newbury, convey land to Edmund Adams of Newbury in 1776.

—*Registry of deeds.*

John Adams of Marblehead, painter and stainer, 1718-1728; married Joanna Dodd of Marblehead Feb. 23, 1718-9. Administration was granted on his estate in 1732. She survived him.—*Marblehead town records, probate records, and registry of deeds.*

Administration was granted on the estate of William Adams of Marblehead.



bricklayer and mason, May 16, 1727.—*Probate records.*

Enoch Adams (No. 219, page 44, *Antiquarian*, volume II.) was a soldier in the company of Captain Gerrish in the Revolution. After marriage he settled in Salisbury, N. H. His wife died in Salisbury Aug. —, 1802, aged forty-three, and he died Feb. 27, 1842. They had nine children.—*S. P. Sharples, Boston.*

Benjamin Aborn of Lynn published to Mary Sheldern of Redin Feb. 17, 1760.

Rev. Benjamin Adams published to Rebecca Nichols of Reading Oct. 3, 1756.

—*Lynn town records.*

Enoch Adams (No. 154, page 65\*) and his wife Sarah lie side by side in the graveyard by the Rumford road, about half a mile south of Andover (Me.) Village. The inscriptions read: "Enoch Adams died Aug. 19, 1819. Ae. 67 yrs. He was the second settler in Andover." "Sarah, wife of Enoch Adams, died July 9, 1801, Ae. 43. She was the first person buried in this yard."

The first agreement, under order of the General Court of Massachusetts, concerning sale of the wild land which is now Andover, Me., was signed by Thomas Poor of Methuen and Enoch Adams and Ebenezer Poor, jr., of Andover, Mass., and dated Boston, May 21, 1788. The original agreement of the proprietors, fourteen in number, of whom Enoch Adams was one, was signed Sept. 1, 1788, at Andover, Mass. The second meeting was held at the house of Enoch Adams, Andover, Mass., Sept. 4, 1788. The third meeting is thus recorded: "On Ellis River met on said Township at Enoch Adams Camp. \* \* \* \* 3d Voted that the name of the Township be East Andover." The town was known as East Andover, Me., until incorporated in 1804, when it took the name of Andover. The fourth meeting was held at Enoch Adams' house, and although not definitely stated to be at Andover, Mass., the context plainly shows that to have been the fact. So that, although Enoch Adams may have

had a camp at East Andover when said meeting was held, May 15, 1789, he had not permanently settled there. According to the minutes of a meeting held Aug. 10, 1791, Enoch Adams was at East Andover, and to the best of my knowledge and belief he permanently settled there about 1790-1.

—*Chas. L. Clarke, New York City.*

Ebenezer Aborn married Mehitabel Larrabee Feb. 5, 1784.

Children of Samuel Aborn: Clarissa, baptized March 29, 1795; Warren, baptized June 25, 1797; Mary Flint, baptized Oct. 20, 1799.

Children of Joseph Aborn: Sally, Eben, Nabby, Lucy and Eliza, baptized Sept. 11, 1796; and son, John Silver, baptized Nov. 4, 1798.

John and Samuel, sons of Samuel Aborn, baptized Nov. 4, 1792.

—*Lynnfield church records.*

In the article on "Early Methods of Cooking" in the December, 1898, *Antiquarian*, the first engraving on page 185 represents the James stove, with oval covers, very well. I have a paper printed in 1833, in which that stove is advertised. James was a New York man. I have two of his stoves, one with oval, and the other with round covers. The one with the oval covers was the older pattern.—*Eugene Noyes, Amesbury.*

Nehemiah Adams<sup>1</sup> married Hannah Riggs, both of Gloucester, Nov. 13, 1721. He was a weaver, and lived in Gloucester. His will, dated Jan. 27, 1752, was proved Oct. 16, 1752. His wife Hannah survived him. Children, born in Gloucester: 1. *James*<sup>2</sup>, born Sept. 10, 1722. 2. *Nehemiah*<sup>2</sup>, born Sept. 29, 1725; lived in Gloucester; fisherman; married, first, Martha Riggs March 16, 1748; second, Ruth Toppan Nov. 26, 1756; and lived in Gloucester; mariner; children, born in Gloucester: Thomas<sup>3</sup> born March 8, 1749; died July 18, 1756; Nehemiah<sup>3</sup>, born July 18, 1751; Martha<sup>3</sup>, born Nov. 21, 1754; Sarah<sup>3</sup>, born Sept. 8, 1757; Esther<sup>3</sup>, born May 20, 1759; Hannah<sup>3</sup>, born Aug. 31, 1761; Abigail<sup>3</sup>,

\* *The Essex Antiquarian*, volume II.





born Aug. 22, 1763; Lucy,<sup>3</sup> born May 20, 1767; James,<sup>3</sup> born Sept. 3, 1769. 3. *Thomas*<sup>2</sup>, born Nov. 2, 1727. 4. *Mary*<sup>2</sup>, born June 13, 1730. 5. *Andrew*<sup>2</sup>, born Sept. —, 1732. 6. *Hannah*<sup>2</sup>, born Aug. 22, 1735. 7. *Jonathan*<sup>2</sup>, born Sept. 17, 1739; married Bethiah Witham (published Oct. 25, 1759); lived in Gloucester; mariner; administration on his estate granted Aug. 29, 1768; wife Bethiah survived him, and was of Gloucester, his widow, 1795.—*Gloucester town records and probate records.*

### "William Vans

**S**ELLS choice Raifins by the Cask; Brandy, West-India Rum, Molasses and Sugar, by the Barrel: Also good Saltertudas and English Salt. N. B. He continues to sell most Sorts of Goods by Retale, as usual.

"Salem, Nov. 1, 1768."

—*Advertisement in Essex Gazette, Oct. 25—Nov. 1, 1768.*

### QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.  
Answers are solicited.

197. Noah West married Abigail Blay in Newbury in 1745. Would like the ancestry of this Noah West and Abigail Blay.

D.

*Portland, Me.*

198. Wanted, the ancestry of Hannah Davis who married Joseph Clark of Gloucester, 1682.

G. R. S.

*Madison, Wis.*

199. Wanted, the ancestry of Mary Baker (born, 1662, died, 1723) who married John Haskell of Gloucester Nov. 29, 1685.

G. R. S.

200. Wanted, the ancestry of Mary Stuard who married John Foster of Salem March 18, 1672.

M. S. F.

*Madison, Wis.*

201. Who was Elizabeth, wife of Timothy<sup>5</sup> Ayer (Ebenezer<sup>1</sup> of Salem, N. H., Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Peter<sup>2</sup>, John,<sup>4</sup> of Haverhill)? Where and when (about 1766) did he marry her?

C. M. A.

*Grand Rapids, Mich.*

202. In Attleboro, March 7, 1744, Elijah Jones was published to Mary Barrows, both of Attleboro. Wanted, parentage of Elijah Jones.

DESCENDANT.

*Orchard Lake, Mich.*

### ANSWERS.

51. Does the querist mean 1730 instead of 1630? I find the marriage, in the Newbury records, of Joseph Noyes and Elizabeth Woodman, both of Newbury, Nov. 10, 1726. She was daughter of Jonathan and Abigail (Atkinson) Woodman, and born in Newbury Sept. 7, 1706. Jonathan was son of Jonathan who was son of Edward Woodman.—*Mrs. Ellen M. Little, Newbury.*

102. Susanna Butler who married Ezekiel Cheever Dec. 6, 1770, was a daughter of William Butler, and was born in Chebacco parish, Ipswich, where she was baptized Aug. 18, 1745. Her mother was Sarah Marshall. William Butler and Sarah Marshall were married in Ipswich Aug. 26, 1740. Lt. William Butler, the father of Susanna, died in Ipswich Aug. 30, 1772. In his will he called himself "gentleman."—*Ed.*

### NEW PUBLICATIONS.

**NOYES PEDIGREE.** By *James Atkins Noyes*. Boston, 1899. This is an eleven-page pamphlet, giving one line of the descendants of Rev. William Noyes, rector of Cholderton, England, father of Rev. James Noyes of Newbury. It is a valuable compilation, pains having apparently been taken to obtain all available information concerning the line presented.

**ANCESTRAL CHART.** This is a chart of forty-four large pages, arranged by Eben Putnam, the genealogist. Its advantage lies in the adaptability to additions, any number of generations with the same size of spaces being readily inserted. Spaces for coats-of-arms, family portraits, pictures of heirlooms, authorities and index add to its value. See advertisement.







GLOUCESTER IN 1857.



# THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. III.

SALEM, MASS., APRIL, 1899.

No. 4.

## ALLEY GENEALOGY.

THE name of ALLEY is also spelled in the records of Essex county *Alce*, *Allee*, and *Ally*.

The first of the name here was

HUGH ALLEY,<sup>1</sup> born about 1608. He came in the ship *Abigail* in 1635, from London, at the age of twenty-seven. He lived in Lynn, owning land in Nahant. He died 25: 11: 1673; and his wife Mary survived him, being his widow July 1, 1674.

Children, born in Lynn:—

- 2—I. MARY<sup>2</sup>, b. Jan. 6, 1641-2; m. John Linsey June 6, 1667.
- 3—II. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, b. Nov. 30, 1646. *See below* (3).
- 4—III. MARTHA<sup>2</sup>, b. July 31, 1649; m. James Mills 1: 2 mo: 1671.
- 5—IV. SARAH<sup>2</sup>, b. April 15, 1651; m. Eleazer Linsey "beginning of August," 1668.
- 6—V. HUGH<sup>2</sup>, b. Oct. 15, 1653. *See below* (6).
- 7—VI. SOLOMON<sup>2</sup>, b. Aug. 2, 1656; one of Captain Lothrop's company, "the flower of Essex;" and was killed at Bloody Brook Sept. 18, 1675.
- 8—VII. HANNAH<sup>2</sup>, b. June 1, 1661; d. 30: 8: 1674.
- 9—VIII. JACOB<sup>2</sup>, b. Sept. 5, 1663; d. Jan. 25, 1674.

### 3

JOHN ALLEY<sup>2</sup>, born in Lynn Nov. 30, 1646. He resided in Lynn; and was a fisherman. He married Joanna Furnill Aug. 15, 1670. Both were living in Lynn in 1688.

Children,\* born in Lynn:—

- 10—I. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, b. April 15, 1671.
- 11—II. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. April 25, 1673.
- 12—III. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. —, 1675-6.
- 13—IV. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 22, 1679-80.
- 14—V. REBECCA<sup>3</sup>, b. May 28, 1683.
- 15—VI. HUGH<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 15, 1685-6.
- 16—VII. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>, b. July 14, 1688.

\*Savage says that there were two more daughters that died young.

### 6

HUGH ALLEY<sup>2</sup>, born in Lynn Oct. 15, 1653. Before his marriage he lived with the widow of Richard Rooten of Lynn; and was a weaver by trade. He lived in Lynn; and married Rebecca Hood Dec. 9, 1681. He divided his estate between his wife Rebecca and his children in 1712; and she was his widow in 1722.

Children, born in Lynn:—

- 17—I. SOLOMON<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 11, 1682; perhaps died before 1712.
- 18—II. JACOB ("Faroh"?)<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 28, 1683-4; perhaps died before 1712.
- 19—III. ELEAZER<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 1, 1686; perhaps died before 1712.
- 20—IV. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 16, 1689; unmarried in 1712.
- 21—V. RICHARD<sup>3</sup>, b. July 31, 1691; living in 1712.
- 22—VI. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup>, b. June 22, 1693. *See below* (22).
- 23—VII. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 24, 1694-5. *See below* (23).
- 24—VIII. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup>. *See below* (24).

### 22

JOSEPH ALLEY<sup>3</sup>, born in Lynn June 22, 1693. He lived in Lynn; and was a shipwright. He married, first, Hepzibah Newhall Jan. 14, 1724-5. She was living in 1727. He married, second, Ann, or Anna, Johnson of Lynn Dec. 10, 1755. Administration was granted on his estate Sept. 8, 1767. His wife Anna survived him. He conveyed his house to his sons Joseph and John in 1765.

Children:—

- 25—I. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup>. *See below* (25).
- 26—II. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, living in 1767.
- 27—III. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, living in 1767.
- 28—IV. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, m. — Lewis before 1767.
- 29—V. MARY<sup>4</sup>, m. Samuel Hallowell of Lynn Dec. 19, 1758; and was living in 1767.
- 30—VI. ANNA<sup>4</sup>, m. Thomas Williams (pub. Aug. 6, 1757).





## 23

BENJAMIN ALLEY<sup>3</sup>, born in Lynn Feb. 24, 1694-5. He was a farmer and fisherman; and lived in Lynn. He married, first, Elizabeth Newhall of Lynn (published Sept. 26, 1717). She was living in 1741. He subsequently married Hannah Hart of Lynn (published March 20, 1742-3). He made his will May 19, 1756, and it was proved June 21, 1756. His wife Hannah survived him.

Children, born in Lynn:—

- 31—I. JACOB<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 19, 1719. *See below* (31).
- 32—II. SOLOMON<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 2, 1721. *See below* (32).
- 33—III. ELEAZER<sup>4</sup>, b. April 16, 1723; lived in Lynn, shipwright, 1749; m. Tabitha Ingalls of Lynn (pub. Sept. 20, 1747); and was living in 1756.
- 34—IV. RICHARD<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 9, 1726; perhaps d. young.
- 35—V. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. July 28, 1728; m. John Ingalls of Lynn March 22, 1749-50; and d. before 1756.
- 36—VI. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup>, b. April 9, 1731; of Boston, shipwright, 1749; living in 1756.
- 37—VII. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. March 25, 1738. *See below* (37).
- 38—VIII. ABNER<sup>4</sup> (twin), b. Feb. 18, 1741. *See below* (38).
- 39—IX. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> (twin), b. Feb. 18, 1741; m. John Richards Nov. 1, 1757.

## 24

SAMUEL ALLEY<sup>3</sup>, lived in Lynn, and was a housewright by trade, being a fisherman for several years in the middle of his life. He married Abigail Basset Dec. 12, 1728; and died between March 3 and Nov. 2, 1767. She survived him.

Children, born in Lynn:—

- 40—I. HUGH<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 5, 1729. *See below* (40).
- 41—II. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. May 28, 1732 (32?); unmarried (?) in 1767; probably m. her cousin Hannah's (35) husband, John Ingalls of Lynn, Nov. 5, 1753.
- 42—III. REBECCA<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 31, 1742; Quakeress; m. Ebenezer Hawkes of Lynn 17: 4: 1765.
- 43—IV. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>; Quaker; lived in Lynn in 1763, and in Bristol, Lincoln co., in 1779; shipwright; and m. Deborah Breed July 16, 1758.

## 25

JOSEPH ALLEY<sup>4</sup>. He was first a fisherman, and subsequently a cordwainer; and lived in Lynn. He married Rebecca Hall of Lynn Nov. 12, 1751. His will, dated

Nov. 1, 1781, was proved Nov. 3, 1783. She was living in Lynn, his widow, in 1785.

Children:—

- 44—I. NATHAN<sup>5</sup>. *See below* (44).
- 45—II. EPHRAIM<sup>5</sup>. *See below* (45).
- 46—III. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup>. *See below* (46).
- 47—IV. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, living in 1785.
- 48—V. HEPZIBAH<sup>5</sup>, living in 1785.
- 49—VI. LYDIA<sup>5</sup>, living in 1785.
- 50—VII. REBECCA<sup>5</sup>, probably married William Newhall, 4th, of Lynn Jan. 9, 1791.

## 31

JACOB ALLEY<sup>4</sup>, born in Lynn Sept. 19, 1719. He lived in Lynn, succeeding his father on the homestead; and was a yeoman and cordwainer. He married\* Huldah Newhall of Lynn June 26, 1753. He was alive in 1773; and administration upon his estate was granted April 28, 1777. She survived him, and died April 22, 1808.

Children:—

- 51—I. JACOB<sup>5</sup>, living in Sherburne, Nantucket co., 1780; Quaker; shipwright; eldest son in 1777.
- 52—II. TIMOTHY<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 10, 1760. *See below* (52).
- 53—III. JERUSHA<sup>5</sup>, b. about 1764; m. William Richards of Lynn (pub. June 5, 1785).
- 54—IV. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>, b. about 1765. *See below* (54).
- 55—V. SOLOMON<sup>5</sup>, b. about 1768. *See below* (55).

## 32

SOLOMON ALLEY<sup>4</sup>, born in Lynn Jan. 2, 1721. He was a fisherman; and lived in Lynn. He married Rebecca —; and they were both living in 1771.

Children, born in Lynn:—

- 56—I. JEDEDIAH<sup>5</sup>, b. June 15, 1743.
- 57—II. JAMES<sup>5</sup>, b. May 14, 1745. *See below* (57).
- 58—III. LYDIA<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 1, 1747.
- 59—IV. CONTENT<sup>5</sup>, b. March 30, 1750; d. March 30, 1750.
- 60—V. CONTENT<sup>5</sup>, b. July 12, 1752.
- 61—VI. MICAIAH<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 29, 1754; lived in Lynn; cordwainer, and subsequently merchant; m. Ruth — before 1796; and d. Aug. 12, 1820.

## 37

JOHN ALLEY<sup>4</sup>, born in Lynn March 25, 1738. He lived in Lynn; and was at first a cordwainer, and subsequently a

\*Did he marry, for his first wife, Mary Proven-der of Lynn Feb. 21, 1738-9?



yeoman. He married Sarah Hood of Lynn before 1762; and she was living in 1799. He died in Lynn March 10, 1807.

Children, born in Lynn :—

- 62—I. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, b. May 5, 1762; m. James Breed, jr., before 1799.
- 63—II. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 3, 1764; d. Nov. 3, 1764.
- 64—III. DANIEL B.<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 21, 1766. *See below (64).*
- 65—IV. CONTENT<sup>3</sup>, b. May 31, 1768.
- 66—V. LYDIA<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 25, 1773; d. Oct. 25, 1773.
- 67—VI. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 14, 1777; living in Lynn in 1807.

## 38

ABNER ALLEY<sup>4</sup>, born in Lynn, a twin, Feb. 18, 1741. He was called a cordwainer, but he went to sea in 1778, and was believed to have been lost. He lived in Lynn. He married Sarah Webber, who was then residing in Lynn, May 25, 1762; and she married, secondly, Jonathan Burt of Wilmington Nov. 29, 1784.

Child, born in Lynn :—

- 68—I. POLLY<sup>5</sup>, b. Dec. 10, 1766.

## 40

HUGH ALLEY<sup>4</sup>, born in Lynn Sept. 5, 1729. He was a Quaker; and lived in Lynn; being a fisherman and yeoman. He married Abigail — before 1758. He died before 1798; and she died April 7, 1826, aged ninety.

Children, born in Lynn :—

- 69—I. ALICE<sup>5</sup>, b. July 8, 1758.
- 70—II. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>, lived in Lynn, cordwainer; m. Ruth Pitcher of Lynn July 3, 1786.
- 71—III. LOIS<sup>5</sup>, b. July 8, 1765; tailor; lived in Lynn, unmarried, in 1798.

## 44

NATHAN ALLEY<sup>5</sup>, lived in Lynn, cordwainer. He married Mary Alley of Lynn Dec. 1, 1777. He died Feb. 7, 1832; and she died Aug. 13, 1836.

Children, born in Lynn :—

- 72—I. NATHAN<sup>6</sup>, b. March 30, 1778.
- 73—II. JOSEPH<sup>6</sup>, b. March 26, 1780.
- 74—III. HULDA<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 30, 1781.
- 75—IV. JACOB<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 30, 1782; d. in 1782.
- 76—V. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 19, 1783; d. March 16, 1853.
- 77—VI. MICAJAH<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 15, 1786.
- 78—VII. JACOB<sup>6</sup>, b. March 7, 1788.
- 79—VIII. TIMOTHY<sup>6</sup>, b. March 6, 1791.

- 80—IX. POLLY<sup>6</sup>, b. May 21, 1793.
- 81—X. SOLOMON<sup>6</sup>, b. May 16, 1795.
- 82—XI. PETER<sup>6</sup>, b. July 21, 1797.
- 83—XII. BETSEY<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 19, 1798.

## 45

EPHRAIM ALLEY<sup>5</sup>, lived in Lynn; and was a cordwainer. He married, first, Mehitable Hallowell July 23, 1778. She died Dec. 10, 1782; and he married, second, Hepzibah Lewis of Lynn June 17, 1783. He died May 2, 1821; and his widow, Hepzibah, died Feb. 4, 1828.

Children, born in Lynn :—

- 84—I. JOHN<sup>6</sup>, b. May 26, 1780; living in 1821.
- 85—II. JOSEPH<sup>6</sup> (twin), b. May 6, 1784; living in 1821.
- 86—III. BENJAMIN<sup>6</sup> (twin), b. May 6, 1784; lived in Lynn; cordwainer; and d., probably unmarried, May 23, 1821, having given a fund to the New England Methodist conference for the support of a missionary.
- 87—IV. LEWIS<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 5, 1786; living in 1821.
- 88—V. NATHANIEL<sup>6</sup>, b. March 24, 1789; living in 1821.
- 89—VI. MEHITABLE<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 14, 1791; unmarried in 1821.
- 90—VII. HEPHIZIBAH<sup>6</sup>, b. July 13, 1794; m. — Cheever before 1821.
- 91—VIII. LYDIA<sup>6</sup>, b. March 27, 1797; unmarried in 1821.

## 46

CAPT. JOSEPH ALLEY<sup>5</sup>, a cordwainer, lived in Lynn. He married Hannah Batcheller Dec. 13, 1781. He died Feb. 10, 1832, and she survived him.

Children, born in Lynn :—

- 92—I. SALLY<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 31, 1782; d., unmarried, in Lynn Oct. 2, 1846, aged sixty-four.
- 93—II. HEPHIZIBAH<sup>6</sup>, b. June 5, 1785; m. — Atkinson; and was living in 1832.
- 94—III. JOSEPH<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 19, 1788; living in 1832.
- 95—IV. HENRY<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 3, 1790; living in 1832.
- 96—V. GEORGE<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 30, 1792; living in 1832.
- 97—VI. HANNAH<sup>6</sup>, b. June 14, 1795; m. — Wiley; and was living in 1832.

## 52

TIMOTHY ALLEY<sup>5</sup>, born Oct. 10, 1760. He lived in Lynn; and was a cordwainer. He married Abigail Witt of Lynn April 8, 1787; and she died Oct. 9 (16— *town*





*records*), 1834, aged seventy-one. He died Dec. 16, 1850, aged ninety.

Children, born in Lynn :—

- 98—I. NABBY<sup>6</sup>, b. July 31, 1788.
- 99—II. SALLY<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 26, 1790.
- 100—III. LYDIA<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 28, 1791; d. July 24, 1792.
- 101—IV. TIMOTHY<sup>6</sup>, b. April 30, 1793.
- 102—V. JOHN<sup>6</sup>, b. March 28, 1795.
- 103—VI. LYDIA<sup>6</sup>, b. May 18, 1800.
- 104—VII. JACOB<sup>6</sup>, b. March 12, 1802.
- 105—VIII. REUBEN<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 15, 1805.
- 106—IX. JAMES<sup>6</sup>, b. April 6, 1808.

## 54

BENJAMIN ALLEY<sup>5</sup>, born about 1765. He lived in Lynn; and was a cordwainer. He married Sarah Graves of Lynn Feb. 1, 1785; and died July 5, 1842, aged seventy-seven.

Children, born in Lynn :—

- 107—I. HULDAH<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 28, 1785.
- 108—II. POLLY<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 14, 1786.
- 109—III. JACOB<sup>6</sup>, b. June 14, 1788.
- 110—IV. SALLY<sup>6</sup>, b. June 13, 1790.
- 111—V. LYDIA<sup>6</sup>, b. June 13, 1792.
- 112—VI. BENJAMIN<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 13, 1794; d. Sept. 9, 1826.

## 55

SOLOMON ALLEY<sup>5</sup>, born about 1768. He was a blacksmith; and lived in Lynn. He married, first, Bethiah Hayward (or, Howard) of Danvers (published March 18, 1792). She died Dec. 1, 1794, aged twenty-six; and he married, second, Rachel Berry of Lynn June 10, 1796, who was living in 1828. He died Jan. 19, 1829, aged sixty.

Children, born in Lynn :—

- 113—I. JOHN<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 28, 1792; living in Lynn, trader, 1828.
- 114—II. HARRY<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 11, 1797; d. in Lynn June 29, 1829.
- 115—III. CHARLES<sup>6</sup>, b. April 30, 1800; d. May 20, 1800.
- 116—IV. RACHEL<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 12, 1803; d. Dec. 1, 1822.

## 57

JAMES ALLEY<sup>5</sup>, born in Lynn May 14, 1745. He was a cordwainer; and lived in Lynn. He married Lois —; and she was his wife in 1786. He died Oct. 17, 1823.

Children, born in Lynn :—

- 117—I. MOSES BREED<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 1, 1770. *See below (117).*
- 118—II. REBECCA<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 13, 1771; m. John Southwick of Danvers Oct. 19, 1796. They were both Quakers.
- 119—III. JAMES<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 11, 1773; of Lynn, cordwainer, 1789 and 1796; and possibly removed to Marblehead.
- 120—IV. MIRIAM<sup>6</sup>, b. June 28, 1775; died Sept. —, 1783.

## 64

DANIEL B. ALLEY<sup>5</sup>, born in Lynn Feb. 21, 1766. He was a cordwainer; and lived in his native town till 1795, when he settled in Henniker, N. H. He was a Quaker; and a man of eccentric habits. In his later years he was insane, being an inmate of the asylum at Concord. He married, first, Elizabeth — before 1792. She died in Amesbury Sept. 27, 1793; and he married, second, Abigail —, who died Feb. 17, 1836. He died Feb. 27, 1848.

Children :—

- 121—I. EZEKIEL J.<sup>6</sup>, b. April 1, 1793, in Lynn; died in Lynn Sept. 9, 1793.
- 122—II. ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 19, 1796; m. James Peasley April 17, 1822; and was living in 1837.
- 123—III. ABIGAIL<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 12, 1797; m. — Page; and was living in 1837.
- 124—IV. DANIEL<sup>6</sup>, b. April 9, 1799; lived in Henniker; sheriff; m. Rachel Folsom Nov. 20, 1826; and d. Jan. 28, 1847. She was living in 1880.
- 125—V. HUGH J.<sup>6</sup> (twin), b. June 28, 1800; d. Nov. 14, 1816.
- 126—VI. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup> (twin), b. June 28, 1800; d. May 16, 1817.
- 127—VII. JOSHUA F.<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 26, 1804; lived in Lynn; teamster; m. Mary B. —; and d., probably childless, March 19, 1837.
- 128—VIII. JOHN<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 25, 1806; d. June 26, 1810.

## 117

MOSES BREED ALLEY<sup>6</sup>, born in Lynn Jan. 1, 1770. He was a cordwainer; and lived in Lynn. He married Alice —; and both died in 1801.

Children :—

- 129—I. AMOS P.<sup>7</sup>, living in 1801.
- 130—II. MOSES<sup>7</sup>, lived in Lynn in 1827, and perhaps removed to Londonderry, N. H.





## THE DARK DAY.

'Twas on a May-day of the far old year  
 Seventeen hundred eighty, that there fell  
 Over the bloom and sweet life of the spring,  
 Over the fresh earth and the heaven of noon,  
 A horror of great darkness, like the night  
 In day of which the Norland sagas tell,  
 The twilight of the gods.

—*John G. Whittier.*

## DARK DAYS.

There are at least three days in the period of Essex county history that are denominated dark days if we include the "yellow day" of September 6, 1881. The first was October 21, 1716, and the second May 19, 1780.

On each of these days the smell of smoke pervaded the air, indicating large fires. This was, without doubt, the cause of the thick clouds that enveloped this region at those times. At the time of these several occurrences the ground was bare, and forest fires were raging. The most notable of the dark days, that of 1780, occurred at a time when the settlement of northern and northeastern New England was being pushed with vigor. The smoke no doubt came from the great fires made by the settlers in clearing their land for cultivation. They selected the ground to be cleared, and in the winter cut the trees half way through the trunks, breast high. When all had been so cut, one tree was felled at some adjacent point, against the trees standing near, causing them to also fall. By this means the whole tract of great primeval trees, with a grand and terrific crash, became, in a few minutes, a huge pile of combustibles forty feet in height and covering acres of ground. The snow melted and the resinous boughs became dry early in May. Then fire was placed under the immense pile, and for a week or more the great bonfire continued to consume the logs and stumps, amid which in the soil mixed with the ashes, the corn and other crops were subsequently planted.

The dark day of October 21, 1716, occurred on Sunday, between eleven and

twelve o'clock in the forenoon when most of the people were attending religious services. At about eleven the outlines of objects could not be seen distinctly, and no one could see to read a word in the psalm book. Some ministers sent to the houses of the people that lived near for candles, others sat down and waited for the sky to clear, or the coming of the Lord to be announced. After a half hour of anxious suspense, light slowly returned, and the customary life went on.

Friday, May 19, 1780, will go down in history as "the dark day." In the morning the sun rose clear, but was soon overcast. The clouds became lowery, and from them, black and ominous, as they soon appeared, lightning flashed, thunder rolled and a little rain fell. Towards nine o'clock, the clouds became thinner, and assumed a brassy or coppery appearance, and earth, rocks, trees, buildings, water and persons were changed by this strange unearthly light. A few minutes later a heavy black cloud spread over the entire sky except a narrow rim at the horizon, and it was as dark as it usually is at nine o'clock on a summer evening. Some ladies in Ipswich were busy weaving that morning, and at this stage of the darkness were compelled to relinquish their labor.

Fear, anxiety and awe gradually filled the minds of the people. Women stood at the door looking out upon the dark landscape; men returned from their labor in the fields; the carpenter left his tools, the blacksmith his forge, the tradesman his counter. Schools were dismissed, and tremblingly the children fled homeward. Travellers put up at the nearest farmhouse. "What is coming?" queried every lip and heart. It seemed as if a hurricane was about to dash across the land, or as if it was the day of the consummation of all things.

Candles were used, and hearth-fires shone as brightly as on a moonless evening in autumn. At Haverhill, a person twenty rods away could not be seen, and one person could not be distinguished



from another in a room having three large windows.

Fowls retired to their roosts and went to sleep, cattle gathered at the pasture bars and lowed, frogs peeped, birds sang their evening songs and bats flew about. But the human knew that night had not come.

"Men prayed and women wept; all ears grew sharp

To hear the doom-blast of the trumpet shatter  
The black sky, that the dreadful face of Christ  
Might look from the rent clouds, not as he looked  
A loving guest at Bethany, but stern  
As Justice and inexorable Law."

In some places, excited persons ran about the streets shouting, "The day of judgment is at hand!" People asked forgiveness of each other for wrongs done to them. Others prayed for the first and last time. A number of sailors, with bravado, went noisily along the streets in Salem, crying out to the ladies they met, "Now you may off your rolls and high caps."

Dr. Nathaniel Whittaker, pastor of the Tabernacle church in Salem, held religious services in the meeting house, and preached a sermon in which he maintained that the darkness was supernatural. Congregations came together in many other places. The texts for the extemporaneous sermons were invariably those that seemed to indicate that the darkness was consonant with scriptural prophecy.\* Devout fathers gathered their families around them in their homes and conducted religious services; and for a few hours Christians were stirred to activity, and non-professors earnestly sought for salvation, expecting

"To hear the thunder of the wrath of God  
Break from the hollow trumpet of the cloud."

The darkness was most intense shortly after eleven o'clock. The afternoon was somewhat lighter, the brassy appearance of the morning returning just before sun-

set. The clouds then returned, and the evening was the darkest, probably, that the people of New England have ever experienced, though the moon was full and rose at nine. With the night the gloom and fear passed, and the sunlight of another day was never more welcomed.

Though the darkness extended over the central portions of New England, it was most dense in Essex county, this being the centre, probably, of the mass of clouds that retained the smoke in so uncommon a manner.

#### ANCIENT PERKINS PAPERS.

The lineage of George Perkins and Katherine his wife of Abbots Salford in the County of Warwick, yeoman.

Elizabeth eldest Daughter of Geo Perkins baptized.

Beatrice, Daughter of Geo. Perkins baptized.

Joanni, Daughter of Geo Perkins baptized May 14, 1571

Anne, Daughter of Geo Perkins baptized Feb. 28, 1573.

Thomas, Son of Geo. Perkins baptized Feb. 14, 1576

William, son of Geo Perkins baptized Jan. 1, 1579

Frances Daughter of Geo Perkins baptized April 23, 1583.

The Lineage of William Perkins of London merchant taylor by Katherine his first wife married May 22 1603, which Katherine deceased Sept. 18, 1618

Bathshua, his first born May 24, 1605

William, born August 25, 1607

John Perkins born January 1608.

Toby Perkins born March 1609

Sarah Perkins born on Low Sunday April 19, 1612.

Rebeckah Perkins born June 27, 1614.

Harington born March 30 1615.

And by Mary his second wife Daughter of mr. George Purchase of Thaxsted in the County of Essex being married March 30 1619, which Mary deceased Octob 20.

\*Such texts as these were used: Is. xlii: 10; Ezek. xxxii: 7, 8; Joel, ii: 31; Math. xxiv: 29, 30; Rev. vi: 12.





1639, when she had been married 20 years & 7 months.

Harington Perkins born January 22 1619

Edward Perkins born January 18 1622, his fathers sixth son, his mothers sixth child, ergo Edw. the Sixth

Samuel Perkins born June 13, 1624

Elizabeth " " May 15, 1629  
Ex autographo charissimi Patris. Manu. Edwardi ibidem nominati Febr. 16 1669-70.

The above is a true copy of an ancient manuscript carefully compared and recorded by me

Jacob Towne, jr., Town clerk.

Topsfield, Dec. 23, 1833.

The lineage of William Perkins of Topsfield in New England (Son of William Perkins of London merchant taylor) by Elizabeth Wootton his wife, whom he married at Roxbury Aug. 30<sup>th</sup> 1636.

William his first born the 12<sup>th</sup> of October 1639, who died the 23<sup>d</sup> of December the same year & had been baptized by Mr Welde of Roxbury.

William Perkins the second son born Feb. 26, 1640, baptized at Roxbury, I being then in England

Elizabeth, my first daughter born at Waymouth June 18, 1643, baptized by mr Newman.

Tobijah Perkins born at Waymouth October 20<sup>th</sup> 1646, baptized by mr Thatcher, I being then the second time in England

Katharine, born at Waymouth October 29, 1648, baptized by mr. Thatcher.

Mary, born at Gloster, Febr. 17 1651, baptized by my ministry.

John born at Topsfield, April 2<sup>d</sup>, 1655, baptized by mr Norton, at Ipswich, after Mr. Rogers, his death.

Sarah born at Topsfield March 2<sup>d</sup> 1656-57 baptized by mr Cobbet

Timothy born at Topsfield Aug. 11, 1658, baptized by mr Cobbet

Rebecca born at Topsfield May 4<sup>th</sup> 1662 baptized by mr Hubbard.

John Baker eldest son of mr [John] Baker of Ipswich in New England, May 13, 1667, with consent of parents on both sides took to wife Katherine my second daughter, the first which the merciful Providence of God, gave me opportunity to be disposed of in marriage. This marriage was accompanied with a daughter, dead born 15 months after their marriage, and with the birth of a second daughter named Elizabeth born the last of march or beginning of April Anno 1670, I being in England, and with a son named John, I being in England after their marriage

William my second son married Elizabeth Clarke daughter to Daniel Clarke of Topsfield, October 24, 1669, with consent of parents on both sides and before my return from England, was blest with a daughter named Elizabeth and, before my return the second time after their marriage with a daughter Mary and a son William at two births

Elizabeth my eldest and first daughter was by Major Hathorn of and at Salem the last day of May 1671, married to John Ramsdell of Lynn, with consent of parents on both sides, and had her marriage blest while I was in England with her first daughter named Elizabeth, and after my second return from thence with a second daughter named Mary born the 26<sup>th</sup> of January 1674, all which children were baptized. God grant them the baptism of his Spirit also.

Mr Oliver Purchis, September 17, anno 1672 married Mary Perkins my third daughter, the Lord in mercy favour it with his blessing.

mr John Bradstreet, June 11, 1677 married Sarah Perkins my fourth daughter with the free consent and appointment of his father Symond Bradstreet Esq. by the ministry of his uncle Major General Dennison.

Thomas Fiske, son to Capt. Fiske of Wenham, married Rebeckah Perkins, my fifth and youngest daughter the 3<sup>d</sup> of November 1678 The Lord bless it to us all.



Tobijah Perkins, my second son took to wife Sarah Dennison, the 4<sup>th</sup> of November 1680, with the consent of both their parents at Major General Dennison's house. The Lord build them up and provide for the two younger sons also

Topsfield, Dec. 25, 1833.

The foregoing is a true copy of an ancient manuscript that appears to be in the handwriting of the Rev. William Perkins, who died at Topsfield May 21, 1682.

Jacob Towne, jr., Town Clerk.

### BEVERLY INSCRIPTIONS.

#### ANCIENT BURYING GROUND.

*Continued from page 42.*

Andrew Ober son  
to Sam<sup>l</sup> & Elifabeth  
Ober who died  
Decembr the 5<sup>th</sup>  
1731 in y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup>  
year of his  
Age.

#### IN Memory of

Mrs. Anna Obear, wife  
of Mr. Josiah Obear, who  
died Sep<sup>t</sup> 14<sup>th</sup> 1795, in the  
31<sup>st</sup> year of her age.

She was a kind, loving & prudent  
wife, & tender parent.

*Death like a dart has past my heart,*

*In the middle of my time;*

*Go home dear friends & do not weep  
'Tis God's appointed time.*

HERE LYES y<sup>e</sup>  
BODY OF M<sup>r</sup>  
HEZEKIAH OBER  
AGED 58 YEARS  
DEC<sup>r</sup> NOV<sup>r</sup> 26,  
1739.

Israel son of John Ober  
By Hannah his Wife  
Aged About 3(—?)  
years And 3 Months  
Deceat the 12<sup>th</sup>  
Day of December

1734.

#### IN Memory of

Cap<sup>t</sup>. James Obear,

who died March 3<sup>d</sup>

1790; In the 61<sup>st</sup> year  
of his Age.

*Come look on me, as you pass by,*

*As you are now so once was I,*

*As I am now so you must be,*

*Prepare for death & follow me.*

#### IN Memory of

M<sup>RS</sup> JOANNA OBER, wife

of CAP<sup>T</sup> EZRA OBER,

who departed this life

March 31<sup>st</sup> 1786;

Aged 36 years.

*(tear*  
*If ever wife from husband claim'd a*  
*None e'er deserv'd it more than did my dear.*  
*For virtue prudence & industrious ways*  
*Were found in her, to merit love & praise.*

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
M<sup>R</sup> IOHN OBER  
WHO DIED MAY  
29<sup>th</sup> 1744 AGED  
71<sup>ON</sup> YEARS WANTED  
2 DAYS.

Here lyeth y<sup>e</sup> body of  
Nicholas Ober who  
died y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> of June  
1730 in y<sup>e</sup> 44<sup>th</sup>  
Year of his Age.

Also Sarah daughter of Nicholas  
and Abigail Ober who  
died 1715 Aged 7 mon<sup>ths</sup>.

#### IN Memory of

M<sup>R</sup> PETER OBER,

who departed this

Life March 9<sup>th</sup>

1785: In the 78<sup>th</sup>

year of his age.

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF M<sup>R</sup> RICHARD OBER  
AGED 74 YEARS  
DIED MARCH Y<sup>e</sup>

1716.



IN Memory of  
M<sup>r</sup> RICHARD OBER,  
who departed this  
Life Novem<sup>r</sup> 11<sup>th</sup>  
1 7 8 7;  
Aged 71 years.

---

Here lyeth y<sup>e</sup> body  
of M<sup>r</sup> Samuel Ober  
who died y<sup>e</sup> 6<sup>th</sup> of Sep<sup>r</sup>  
1725 in y<sup>e</sup> 33<sup>d</sup> year  
of his Age

---

HERE lie deposited  
the Remains of M<sup>r</sup>  
WILLIAM OBER Jun<sup>r</sup> only  
*son of M<sup>r</sup> WILLIAM &  
M<sup>rs</sup> BETHIAH OBER*, who  
March 19<sup>th</sup>  
1784; In the 29<sup>th</sup>  
year of his age.

---

Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> body  
of Abigail Parce  
Who died Janu<sup>y</sup>  
the 10<sup>th</sup> 172  
Aged 27 years

---

HERE LYES  
Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF  
ELIZABETH  
PATCH WHO  
DIED IAN<sup>RY</sup> 15<sup>th</sup>  
1 7 1 5 A<sup>D</sup> 8 5  
YEAS

---

IN Memory of  
William Phelps,  
son of M<sup>r</sup> HENRY &  
M<sup>RS</sup> HANNAH PHELPS,  
who died May 4<sup>th</sup>  
1 7 7 8  
Aged 5 years &  
11 days.

---

Here lies y<sup>e</sup> Body of  
M<sup>RS</sup> MARY PRESSON  
wife of M<sup>r</sup> STEPHEN  
PRESSON who Died  
Nov<sup>r</sup> 24<sup>th</sup> 1 7 5 8  
In y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup> Year  
of her Age.

---

Here lies y<sup>e</sup> Body of  
M<sup>r</sup> STEPHEN PRESSON  
who Died Decem<sup>br</sup>  
the 23<sup>d</sup> 1 7 5 8  
In the 28<sup>th</sup> Year  
of his Age.

---

In Memory of  
Mifs JOANNA PRICE  
*Daught. of Mr. Joseph & Mrs.  
Joanna Price* who died  
June 23<sup>d</sup> 1796.  
in the 9<sup>th</sup> Year  
of her age.

*Jesus the anointed faith confirms  
To our great father given  
He takes young children to his arms  
And calls them heirs of heaven  
Tis heavenly love prepares the soul  
And calls her to the skies  
Where years of long salvation roll  
And glory never dies.*

---

In Memory of  
Mrs. Hannah Pride.  
wife of  
Mr. Peter Pride.  
who died June 19<sup>th</sup>  
1791: in the 73<sup>d</sup>  
year of her age.

---

IN Memory of  
MR. PETER PRIDE,  
who departed this Life  
Feb<sup>y</sup> 14<sup>th</sup> 1796.  
in the 83<sup>d</sup> year of  
his age.





IN Memory of Miss  
HANNAH RAYMOND,  
*Daughter of*  
Mr JOSEPH & Mrs  
HANNAH RAYMOND,  
who died April 1<sup>st</sup>  
1789. In the 19<sup>th</sup>  
year of her age.

HERE LIES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF M<sup>rs</sup> ANNA REA  
WIFE OF M<sup>r</sup>  
JOHN REA.  
AGED 45 YEARS  
DIED SEP<sup>r</sup> 7<sup>th</sup>  
1751.

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF M<sup>r</sup>  
JOHN REA  
DIED MARCH 19<sup>th</sup>  
1750,  
IN THE 49 YEAR  
OF HIS AGE

IN Memory of  
Mrs. LUCY REA, *wife of*  
Mr. JOSEPH REA: *Jun<sup>r</sup>* who  
departed this Life  
Oct<sup>r</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> 1783. Æt. 21.

*Youth is no armour against death  
No more then hoary head:  
We all must yield our vital breath  
To lie among the dead.*

Here Lyes the Body of  
M<sup>r</sup> William Rea Who  
Died October 10<sup>th</sup> 1771  
in the 22<sup>d</sup> Year  
of his Age

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF M<sup>r</sup>  
BENJAMIN ROUNDY  
AGED 54 YEARS  
2 M<sup>o</sup> & 18 DAYS  
DIED MARCH 7<sup>th</sup>  
1773.

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
M<sup>r</sup>\* SARA H  
THE WIFE OF  
M<sup>r</sup> ROBERT  
ROUNDEY. WHO  
DEPARTED THIS  
LIFE MAY 15<sup>th</sup>  
1748 IN Y<sup>e</sup>  
27<sup>th</sup> YEAR OF  
HER AGE

Here Lyes the Body  
of M<sup>rs</sup> Anna the wife  
of M<sup>r</sup> Jonathan Smith  
who Departed this life  
August 26 1767  
in the 24<sup>th</sup> Year of her Age.

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF M<sup>rs</sup>  
ELISABETH THE  
WIFE OF M<sup>r</sup>  
SAMUEL SMITH  
WHO DEPARTED  
THIS LIFE JANUAR<sup>y</sup>  
19<sup>th</sup> 1745 IN Y<sup>e</sup> 50<sup>th</sup>  
YEAR OF HER AGE

IN Memory of M<sup>rs</sup>  
ELISABETH SMITH,  
wife of M<sup>r</sup> JOB SMITH  
& *Daughter of Deacon*  
JOSEPH FOSTER, who died  
Feb<sup>r</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> 1782; Aged 33

IN Memory of  
M<sup>rs</sup> EUNICE SMITH,  
*wife of*  
M<sup>r</sup> FRANCIS SMITH,  
who died Sep<sup>t</sup> 4<sup>th</sup>  
1783: In the 45<sup>th</sup> year  
of her age.

*This is the end of all men,  
Women and children too;  
What can we say this is the way  
We all must travel through.*

M<sup>r</sup> Jonathan Smith  
1773\*

\*Footstone.




IN Memory of  
M<sup>RS</sup> LYDIA SMITH Relict  
of M<sup>R</sup> ROBERT SMITH and  
Daughter of Deacon  
JOSEPH FOSTER,  
who died Jan<sup>r</sup> 25<sup>th</sup> 1788:  
Aged 31 years.

*Here all who knew the sweetness of her mind  
To friendship formed, by virtuous love refin'd,  
Will drop a tear—will heave a tender sigh  
And mourn that friendship such as her's must die,  
Here rest her ashes but the hour shall come  
When ye arch angel's Trump shall shake y<sup>e</sup> tomb  
Then shall the Tyrants conquest be in vain  
While she exulting leaves his dark domain.*

Here lyeth y<sup>e</sup>  
Body of Mary y<sup>e</sup>  
Daugh<sup>h</sup> of James &  
Sarah Smith who  
Died July 29<sup>th</sup>  
1736 Aged 9 years

IN Memory of  
NABY SMITH,  
Daugh<sup>t</sup> of M<sup>R</sup> ISAAC  
& M<sup>RS</sup> SUSANNA  
SMITH; who died  
Oct<sup>r</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> 1786;  
Aged 3 months

HERE LYES THE  
BODY OF M<sup>R</sup>  
SAMUEL SMITH  
AGED 51 YEARS  
DIED APRIL Y<sup>e</sup> 28;  
I 7 4 4.

M<sup>R</sup> ISAAC SPOFFORD  \*  
Practitioner in Phyfic and  
Surgery,  
Obiit Ætatis 35 June 14<sup>th</sup>  
AD. 1786.

Candidus, infuctum miratus limen Olympi,  
Sub pedibusque videt nubes & fidera Daphnis

\*This points to the stone next given.

Near this place lye the remains  
of M<sup>RS</sup> MARY SPOFFORD  
late CONSORT,  
to ISAAC SPOFFORD, Physician  
Deceas'd 6<sup>th</sup> Decer 1781.  
Æ; 25.

*Unblemish'd innocence! ingenious truth,  
Religion pure, & rational, & mild!  
Engaging manners! charity! & all the  
Affections that embellish & exalt  
The human heart.*

SALLY SPOFFORD,	J. CHANDLER SPOFFORD
* as'd 17 <sup>th</sup> Novr	Deceas'd 6 <sup>th</sup> J
1781.	1783.
* 5 Months.	Æ: 3½ YEARS.

NEAR this place  
lie the remains of  
M<sup>RS</sup> RUTH SPOFFORD,  
Confort of the late  
DOC<sup>r</sup> ISAAC SPOFFORD,  
who died Sep<sup>t</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> 1790.  
In the 30<sup>th</sup> year  
of her age.

Here Lyes the Body  
of M<sup>RS</sup> Abigail Stephens  
wife of Iohn Stephens  
who died December, 6  
1770  
In the 76 Year  
of her Age.

Here lies buried  
the Body of  
M<sup>R</sup> JOHN STEPHENS  
who Died Feb<sup>ry</sup> 16<sup>th</sup>  
1778.  
in the 95<sup>th</sup> Year  
of his age.

Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> Body §  
M<sup>RS</sup> Ann §  
to J<sup>f</sup> § Stone  
Who died June y<sup>e</sup>  
6 in y<sup>e</sup> 28<sup>th</sup> year of  
her Age 1727

\*Broken off.  
§Worn off.





HERE LIES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF  
M<sup>rs</sup> HANNAH STONE  
WIDOW WHO DIED  
FEBRUARY 9<sup>th</sup> 1746  
IN THE 79<sup>t</sup> YEAR  
OF HER AGE

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF JANE STONE y<sup>e</sup>  
DAUT OF ZACHARY  
& JANE STONE WHO  
DIED NOVEM<sup>R</sup> y<sup>e</sup>  
7<sup>th</sup> 1718 AGED 2  
YEARS & 7 M<sup>o</sup>

Here Lyeth the  
Body of M<sup>r</sup> John  
Stone Who died  
July y<sup>e</sup> 28 1736 in  
His 76<sup>th</sup> year

Here lies buried y<sup>e</sup> Body of  
M<sup>r</sup> JOHN STONE  
who Departed this Life  
December the 27<sup>th</sup>  
1754  
In the 27<sup>th</sup> Year  
of his Age.

ROBERT STONE  
SON TO M<sup>r</sup> ROBERT  
& M<sup>rs</sup> ELIZ<sup>th</sup> STONE  
AGED 18 YEARS &  
2 Y<sup>o</sup> DIED DEC<sup>r</sup>  
y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> 1743.

HERE LYES THE  
BODY OF M<sup>r</sup>  
ROBERT STONE  
AGED 56 YEARS  
WHO DEPARTED THIS  
LIFE AUGUST Y<sup>e</sup> 6<sup>th</sup>  
1747.

HERE LYES BURIED  
y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF M<sup>r</sup>  
ZACHARIAH STONE  
AGED 49 YEARS &  
28 DAYES DEC<sup>p</sup>  
JUNE y<sup>e</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> 1734

Here Lyeth y<sup>e</sup> body  
of Zechariah Stone  
Jun<sup>r</sup> died Nov<sup>m</sup> y<sup>o</sup>  
8<sup>th</sup> 1730 Aged  
22 years

Here Lyes, the Body  
of M<sup>r</sup> James Thissel  
who Died Novem<sup>r</sup> 10

1773  
Aged 50 Years.

In Memory of  
Miss ABIGAIL THISTLE  
Daug<sup>r</sup> of M<sup>r</sup> JAMES &  
M<sup>rs</sup> MARGARET THISTLE  
who died Nov<sup>r</sup> 18<sup>th</sup>  
1783: In the 25<sup>th</sup> year  
of her age.

(young)  
*The grave's a place for old &  
For all are born to die; (Stand  
And in the Judgement they must  
So surely as I.*

In Memory of  
Mrs. Abigail Thorndike  
wife of Cap<sup>t</sup>  
Nicholas Thorndike,  
who died Oct<sup>r</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> 1795  
In the 56<sup>th</sup> year of  
her age.

*Father, I give my spirit up,  
And trust it in thy hand:  
My dying flesh shall rest in hope  
And rise at thy command.*

IN Memory of Miss  
BETTY THORNDIKE,  
Daughter of COL<sup>N</sup>  
LARKIN & M<sup>rs</sup> RUTH  
THORNDIKE, who  
died Aug<sup>t</sup> 1765  
Aged 13 years.

IN Memory of M<sup>rs</sup>  
ELISABETH THORNDIKE,  
wife of M<sup>r</sup>  
JOHN THORNDIKE,  
who departed this  
Life January 15<sup>th</sup> 1750:  
Aged 46 years.



In Memory of  
 M<sup>rs</sup> HULDAH THORNDIK<sup>E</sup>  
 Consort of  
 Col<sup>o</sup> LARKIN THORNDIKE  
 & daug<sup>r</sup> of  
 Major JOHN LEACH,  
 who departed this life  
 Aug<sup>t</sup> 21<sup>th</sup> 1790: In  
 the 50<sup>th</sup> year of her age.  
*Happy exchange, to part with all  
 below  
 For worlds of blifs, where joys  
 unceasing flow.*  
*To be continued.*

### HAVERHILL CAPTIVES.

The following is a copy of a paper found among the State papers.—*Frank A. Hutchinson, Chelsea, Mass.*

haverhill date April 17: 1701  
 the names of the captives that were taken by the indians from haverhill: with the time of their being taken and agge when taken of such as are yet wanting  
 daniel bradly taken March: 15: 1697  
 agged seven yeers  
 Jonathan: and Joseph hains taken August 15, 1696 Jonathan agged twelve and Joseph seven yers  
 Abigail kimball taken march 15: 1697  
 agged eight yers  
 Abraham Whittier taken August: 1697\*  
 agged 8 or nine yeres  
 philix Cod taken March 15: 1697 agged about six yeres

—*Massachusetts Archives, volume LXX, leaf 522.*

### WILL OF GILES BADGER.

The will of Giles Badger of Newbury was proved in the Ipswich court 28: 7: 1647. The following copy is taken from the record contained in the Ipswich Deeds, volume 1, leaf 33, the original being missing.

The 29<sup>th</sup> day of June in the yeare of our Lord 1647 I Giles Badger of Newbury being sick in body but of pfect

\*This figure has been gone over a second time with a pen and looks as represented above; but I cannot say whether it was intended for 1 or 7.  
 —F. A. H.

memory thanks be given to god And I doe ordaine & make my last will & Testam<sup>t</sup> in mann & forme as followeth first I give & bequeath my soule to god & my body to the earth to be buried in hope to be raised againe in the resurreccoon by Jesus Chriff my saviour secondly I give & bequeath to my wife two parts of my estate if she remaine vnmarried & my will is that my child should have one part the which part my will is should be paid to my sonne when he is 18 yeares of age the benefit of it to be improved for bringing vp untill he be 18 yeares of age Likewise my will is that if my wife doe marry againe that then my wife shall have the one halfe & my sonne the other halfe to be paid to him when he is 18 yeares of age and soe likewise the benefit of it to be improved for his maintenance. Likewise I doe desire my christian frends my father Greenleff Daniel Perce & Henry Short & Richard Knight to diuide my estate betweene my wife & child.

wittnes

Richard Knight

Giles Badger

william Hefley

Henry Sumerbe.

### WILL OF JANE GAINES.

The nuncupative will of widow Jane Gaines of Lynn cannot be found. It was proved 10: 5 mo: 1645; and the reference to it in the Salem quarterly court records, 2 mo: 1649, in connection with the division of her estate is all that has been learned as to its contents. She left three children, John, Daniel and Samuel, and an estate of £37 11s. 10d. John, the eldest son, aged about thirteen years, is to have £19 12s. 8d. in possession of Mr. Thomas Leighton and Nathaniel Handforth who are to improve it for him; and he is apprenticed to Francis Douse of Boston, shoemaker, for seven years, to learn the shoemaker's trade. Daniel, the second son, aged about eleven years, is to have £9 16s. 4d. in the hands of said Leighton and Handforth; and he is apprenticed to Luke Potter of Concord for





eight years from 1 : 6 mo : last, to learn the trade of a tailor, etc. Samuel, the youngest son, aged six or seven years, is to have £9 16s. 4d.; and he is apprenticed, until he is twenty-one years old, to Nathaniel Handforth, who is to educate him, etc. If either die, the others are to have his share. If Samuel dies within four years, a part of his share is to go to Mr. Handforth.

### NOTES.

Daniel Adams (No. 265, page 78, *Antiquarian*, volume II.) married Elizabeth Colley. He also had daughters Mary and Hannah.—*Raymond M. Adams, South Byfield.*

The family bible of Henry Adams (No. 261, page 78, *Antiquarian*, volume II), which is in the possession of his granddaughter, Mrs. Edward Osgood of Newburyport, gives the list of his children as follows: By first wife: Alice, born May 22, 1768; died Dec. 20, 1811; Judith, born Feb. 3, 1770; died Jan. 3, 1793; Phebe, born Sept. 2, 1772; died, 1795; Henry, born Dec. 21, 1774; died Dec. 13, 1813; Sarah, born Feb. 13, 1776; died March—, 1856; Esther, born July 22, 1779; John, born Aug. 19, 1781; Joseph, born Aug. 12, 1783; died Dec. 14, 1863. By second wife: Anna, born Sept. 9, 1787; died Oct. 26, 1788; Polly, Jan. 6, 1789; Abraham, born Sept. 8, 1791; died Oct. 25, 1863. By third wife: Hannah, born Feb. 25, 1800; died Nov. 28, 1857; Lydia, born Oct. 18, 1802; died Nov. 19, 1881.—*Emma M. Lander, Newburyport.*

Hannah (Thurston), wife of Capt. John Adams (No. 182, page 76, *Antiquarian*, volume II), died Jan. 22, 1775, aged thirty-one. Their son Joseph died June 22, 1776, aged two years and one month.—*Brown Thurston, Portland, Me.*

Rachael Adams married Nathaniel Potter Jan. 5, 1777.

Judith Adams of Ipswich married William Brown of Wenham May 10, 1787.

Anna Adams married Samuel Lamson Nov. 8, 1789.

—*Ipswich town records.*

Joseph Adams of Marblehead, fisherman, in 1704 and 1707.

Stephen Adams of Ipswich, mariner, buys land and buildings in Ipswich in 1784.

Stephen Adams of Ipswich, yeoman, sells land and buildings in Ipswich in 1789, wife Mehitabel. They were of Ipswich in 1790.

William Adams of Beverly, shipwright, 1788 and 1793.

Nehemiah Adams of Salem, cabinet-maker, buys store, etc., by the common in Salem in 1796. Wife Rebecca.

Richard Adams of Newburyport, mariner, and wife Elizabeth, 1796.

Cleaves Adams of Amesbury and Joseph Adams of Salisbury were of the committee of the Presbyterian Society in Amesbury to buy land for the site of its meeting house in Amesbury in 1784.

Benjamin Adams of Newburyport, house-wright, 1798.

John Adams 3d, of Andover, yeoman, 1798.

Asa Adams of Newbury, yeoman, and wife Dolly, in 1799.

Mary Adams, widow, Henry Lane, fisherman, and his wife Mary (in her right), all of Marblehead, sell land in 1799.

John Adams of Marblehead, laborer, and wife Sarah, in 1741-2.

—*Registry of deeds.*

Alice Adams married Enoch Boynton, both of Newbury, April 25, 1799.—*Newbury town records.*

Capt. Thomas Adams lived in Newburyport; mariner; administration granted on his estate Nov. 7, 1796; wife Alice survived him, and married, secondly, Thomas Stickney of Newbury (published Sept. 1, 1798); children: Thomas, born May 11, 1790; James, born Jan. 28, 1794.—*Newburyport town records and probate records.*

Israel, son of Joseph, jr., and Anne Adams, born July 19, 1726.

Elizabeth, daughter of Benjamin and Elizabeth Adams, born Jan. 5, 1745.

Archelaus Adams married Dorothy Clements, both of Newbury, Aug. 20, 1741.





Mary Adams of Newbury married Nathaniel Clement, resident in Newbury, March 27, 1751.

Mary Adams married Benjamin Jaques of Newbury March 25, 1760.

Elizabeth Adams of Newbury published to Nathaniel Brown of Londonderry, N. H., May 19, 1781.

Daniel Adams published to Jane Somerby, both of Newbury, May 15, 1784.

Sarah Adams, married Thomas Worthen, both of Newbury, Feb. 11, 1786.

Elizabeth Adams of Newbury published to John Rowe of Gloucester Feb. 18, 1791.

Sarah Adams of Newbury married Dudley Brown of Kensington Jan. 13, 1795.

Esther Adams married Moses Goodwin, both of Newbury, June (?) 19 (published July 1), 1797.

David Adams of Newbury married Lydia Wheeler of Rowley March 1, 1798.

—*Newbury town records.*

John Adams married Jane—, and was an original member of the Congregational church in Georgetown (then West parish of Rowley) Oct. 4, 1732; their son Noyes born June 21, 1731.

John Adams married Mary Brocklebank, both of Rowley, Aug. 3, 1748.

Sarah Adams married David Brocklebank, both of Rowley, May 17, 1749.

Hannah Adams of Rowley married Noyes Pearson of Newbury Aug. 28, 1764; and lived in Rowley, where she died, of fever, March 24, 1822, aged seventy-five; and he died July 25, 1805.

Abigail Adams published to Moses Tenney, both of Rowley, Nov. 9, 1771.

Polly Adams married Silas Plummer, both of Rowley, Feb. 5, 1784.

Polly, daughter of Abraham and Sarah Adams, born Oct. 5, 1790.

—*Rowley town records.*

Betty Adams of Salisbury married Levi (Lewis?) Lowell of Amesbury Oct. 29, 1789.

Betty Adams of Salisbury married Stephen Gale of Amesbury June 15, 1794.

Elizabeth, daughter of Archelaus Adams, died Sept. 25, 1723.

—*Salisbury town records.*

*William Adams*,<sup>1</sup> born in Boston May 19, 1745; was of Beverly, shipwright, in 1792, and died Oct. 17, 1815. He married Mary Porter (born, Wenham, 1745; died Apr. 4, 1828). Children, born in Beverly, except the first: 1. *William*,<sup>2</sup> born March 14, 1770, in Marblehead; died July 21, 1848; married Nancy Rowe Jan. 10, 1792; children born in Beverly: William,<sup>3</sup> born June 17, 1792; Nancy<sup>3</sup>, born Feb. 8, 1794; Mary<sup>3</sup>, born Oct. 26, 1797; Charlotte,<sup>3</sup> born March 15, 1800. 2. *John*,<sup>2</sup> born July 26, 1774; married Mary Ives of Beverly Feb. 11, 1798; children, born in Beverly: Mary<sup>3</sup>, born Dec. 22, 1798; married John Kirby; Eliz.,<sup>3</sup> born Nov. 25, 1800; married Joseph Henderson of Salem; Augusta<sup>3</sup>, born Dec. 7, 1802; married Henry Cobb, of Lynn. 3. *Mary*,<sup>2</sup> born Jan. 29, 1776. 4. *Charles*,<sup>2</sup> born Jan. 3, 1778; died Oct. 4, 1828; married, first, Lois Herrick Aug. 8, 1797; secondly, Abigail (Hilton), widow of Nehemiah Driver, of Manchester, about 1805; children, born in Beverly: Charles<sup>3</sup>, born Aug. 17, 1797; Alford<sup>3</sup>, born July 30, 1799; Thomas<sup>3</sup>, born Dec. 5, 1801; John<sup>3</sup>, born March 9, 1806; Ezekiel Leach<sup>3</sup>, born March 23, 1808; Louisa<sup>3</sup>, born Feb. 4, 1810; married Alvah Woodberry Sept. 14, 1839; Charlotte<sup>3</sup>, born July 3, 1812; Mary Kimball<sup>3</sup>, born Nov. 21, 1814; married Francis Haskell of Essex April 23, 1840. 5. *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> born Aug. 16, 1779. 6. *Peter*,<sup>2</sup> born in 1782; died in 1787. 7. *Charlotte*,<sup>2</sup> born in 1784; died in 1804.—*Beverly town records; etc.*

Micajah Adams married Elizabeth Newhall Oct. 15, 1761.

Rebecca, wife of Rev. Benjamin Adams (49), died Aug. 22, 1776, aged forty-two.

Elizabeth Adams (147) married Joseph Bullard Nov. 7, 1784.

Dr. Benjamin Adams (146) married Miss Lois Orne March 9, 1788.

Children of Dr. Benjamin Adams: Edward Augustus (320), died March 18, 1796, aged two; and Edward (321), died Feb. 4, 1797, aged a few weeks.

—*Lynnfield church records.*



"SALEM, November 8.

"Capt. Israel Dodge arrived here Yesterday, in 26 Days, from St. Eustatia; he failed in Company with Capt. Hodges, of this Town, who arrived here last Saturday, and Capt. Bubiére of Marblehead. They parted the next Day after they failed. \* \* On the first Instant, in Lat. 42, 40, Long. 67, spoke with a Whaling Sloop belonging to Rhode-Island, from the Western-Islands, Strange, Master, out 62 Days, and took out of him Capt. Bubiére (who failed with Captain Dodge) and several of his People, whose Vessel foundered at Sea on the 28th of October, when they took to their Boat, and on the 30th they met with the above Whaling Sloop, who took them up, and on the 1st Instant fell in with Capt. Dodge as above."—*Essex Gazette*, Nov. 1-8, 1768.

#### GLOUCESTER IN 1857.

The frontispiece in this number is a reduced reproduction of a large wood engraving in Ballou's Pictorial Drawing Room Companion, published in 1857. It is a profile view of the town of Gloucester at that time.

#### QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.  
Answers are solicited.

203. Wanted, the ancestry of Elizabeth Clement who married Joseph Haynes of Haverhill, Mass., in 1734. M. A. F. *Arlington*.

204. The *Antiquarian*, volume II, page 56, says, Jane Searl was baptized Oct. 22, 1727. Was she the same mentioned in Blood's Temple, N. H., page 245, as born Oct. 18, 1727? And was it she who married Jeremiah Jewett of Rowley Nov. 26, 1747? Give authorities. E. D. KIMBALL.

*Wichita, Kan.*

205. Wanted, the parents of Benjamin Thompson, who married Mary Thompson in Kingston, N. H., 1759. Where did Benjamin Thompson enlist

from in 1776, sent to Fort Washington. 1777 "N. H. R. Rolls" not able to march to Ticonderoga but on board the "Raleigh." What became of him? and is he this same Benjamin Thompson?

*Portsmouth, N. H.*

H. W. P.

206. Wanted, the ancestry of John Sawyer who married Elizabeth Robinson, born about 1700.

F. D. SAWYER.

*Otisfield Gore, Me.*

207. Wanted, parentage of Samuel Andrews, born Londonderry (?), 1771.

F. D. S.

208. I have an old chart mentioning as the head of the Quimby or Quinby family one Goodman Quymby about 1610. Was this the emigrant from London or Farnham, or was it Robert who came over from England with one Scudder? What of their children? Goodman Quinby probably landed in Salem about 1630 or 1635, as his son William or Robert left Wethersfield, Conn., in 1639 and settled in Stratford, Conn. I would like any early information about the Quimbys or Quinbys.

I. Q. G.

*Buller, N. J.*

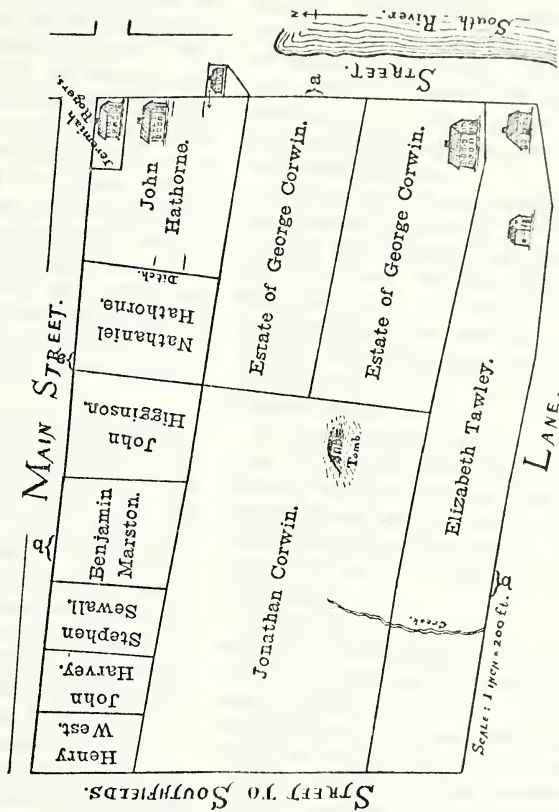
#### ANSWERS.

108. Ruth Whittier, born July 31, 1701, was daughter of Joseph and Mary (Peaslee) Whittier; and Joseph Whittier, born May 8, 1669, was son of Thomas and Ruth (Green) Whittier. Mrs. Ruth (Whittier) Greeley died Dec. 4, 1745.—*Mrs. Ellen M. Little, Newbury.*

195. The ancestor of the Blaney family in America was John, of Lynn. He was first in Salem in 1659, aged twenty-nine. He married Hannah, daughter of Daniel King, of Lynn, July 11, 1660. Another John Blaney was in Charlestown, but I think the male line of that John has died out. The records of the Lynn family can be found in Lynn, Marblehead, Salem, and Malden, Mass. Part of the family went to Roxbury and from there to Bristol, Me.—*Mrs. George Parkinson, Cincinnati, Ohio.*







PART OF SALEM IN 1700. NO. 2.



# THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. III.

SALEM, MASS., MAY, 1899.

NO. 5.

## PART OF SALEM IN 1700. NO. 2.

BY SIDNEY PERLEY.

The frontispiece is a map of that section of Salem which is bounded by Washington, Essex, Summer and Norman streets. It is based on actual surveys and title deeds, and is drawn on a scale of two hundred feet to an inch. It shows the location of all the houses that were standing in 1700. The braces marked "a" show where Barton square now runs, and those marked "b" where Crombie street runs. Barton square was laid out by Samuel Barton in 1797, and Crombie street, as a court from Essex street about three-fourths of its present length, by Benjamin Crombie in 1805, being cut through to Norman street a score of years later.

Washington street in 1659 ran down to the Corwin land, about where the post-office stands, the Corwin land then being bounded easterly on the river. It was called a street in 1659, 1691 and 1714, and a country road in 1681. It was first called Street from town house to southfields in 1759; Street from court house to southfields in 1762; Street leading from town house to Marblehead in 1768; Highway from court house to Marblehead in 1773; Street leading to Marblehead in 1782; and Washington street in 1792.

Essex street was called a lane in 1659, and a country road in 1681. It was first called Main, or the main street in 1699; Queen's highway in 1711; Paved street in 1790; and Essex street in 1802. In 1711 the western end was widened twelve feet on the southern side.\*

Summer street was called a highway in 1659, and Street to southfields in 1699. It

was first called Street, highway or road leading to Marblehead in 1711; Street to ye almshouse in 1746; Highway to the mills in 1755; Street from Main street to workhouse in 1762; Street from town pump to Marblehead in 1791; and Summer street in 1800.

Norman street was opened in 165— as a lane obstructed by bars. It was known in 1711 as the Highway that goes by John Norman's, and was first called Norman's lane that year. In 1768 it was called Street leading from town house to Marblehead; and Road from court house to Marblehead in 1792. It was first called Norman street in 1792.

In the sketches which follow, after 1700, titles and deeds referred to pertain to the houses and the land under and immediately adjacent thereto, and not always to the whole lot, the design being, after 1700, to give the history of the houses principally.

*Elizabeth Tawley House.* The house and lot of Mrs. Elizabeth Tawley was originally the estate of Dr. George Emery, an early surgeon of Salem. He was living in Salem in 1637, owned this land in 1652, and lived in this house as early as 1657.

May 1, 1677, in consideration of good will, he conveyed the house and lot to his kinswoman Elizabeth Tawley and her husband John Tawley, a mariner, the conveyance being made upon the condition that they maintain him during the remainder of his life.\*

John Tawley died in 1690, and his widow Elizabeth and only child Elizabeth

\*Essex Registry of Deeds book 23, leaf 218.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 156.



continued to live there. The daughter married Samuel Ruck before 1700, and they lived in this house, the widow Tawley boarding with them after 1703. A bedroom and pantry were added in the rear of the house when this change in the family occurred.

April 21, 1708, Samuel Ruck conveyed his wife's half interest in the premises to Mrs. Tawley\*; and, Oct. 31, 1709, Mrs. Tawley conveyed the same interest to James Ruck, for £200.† This interest of James Ruck probably ultimately came into the ownership of Samuel Ruck, Mrs. Tawley's son-in-law, who, June 6, 1728, conveyed it to his children, Samuel Ruck, jr., of Salem, shipwright, John Daniels of Boston, ropemaker, and his wife Elizabeth, and Abigail Ruck of Salem, spinster, the mother of the children being dead, and, also, probably, the daughter Ruth, who is not mentioned in this deed.§

Jan. 26, 1711, Mrs. Tawley conveyed her other half interest in the land and buildings to her daughter's four children, Elizabeth, Ruth, Samuel, and Abigail Ruck.|| Mrs. Tawley died in the winter of 1713-4, having, in her will, confirmed the conveyance to her grandchildren.

The granddaughters, Elizabeth Daniels and Abigail Ruck, released the house and land under and adjoining the same to their brother Samuel, who was a carpenter, March 30, 1730.‡ On the same day Samuel and Elizabeth released to Abigail the barn and land under and adjoining it.¶

Thus the whole title to the house and eastern end of the lot came into the ownership of Samuel Ruck.

On Christmas day, 1760, Mr. Ruck conveyed the southern half of the house and that portion of the lot to Jonathan Mansfield of Salem, blacksmith, the division line running through the front door and chimney, and the front door to be

used in common, etc., "as long as said house shall be habitable."\*\* This expression indicates that the house was then old. In this deed, the leanto on the back side of the house was reserved, with liberty to remove it within six months. Mr. Ruck called it "my mansion house." The part of the house conveyed was the original house of Dr. Emery.

The northern part of this "double house" remained the property of Mr. Ruck until his death, in the spring of 1769. His administrator conveyed it to Henry Rust, cabinet-maker, Jan. 22, 1771; and the next day he conveyed it to Joseph Blaney, esq., of Salem, who, in turn, sold it to widow Sarah Collins of Salem April 22, 1777. Toward the end of the century it belonged to the estate of Hannah Taylor, deceased. Polly Collins, probably an heir of Sarah Collins, or Hannah Taylor, or both, married Nathaniel Cummings of Salem, blacksmith, Oct. 18, 1792. She and her husband conveyed their one-fourth interest in this part of the house and land to Joel Bowker of Salem, blacksmith, Sept. 12, 1797, the tenement being then occupied by the widow Williamson. Mr. Bowker sold this interest to George Smith of Salem, trader, Feb. 14, 1816; and Mr. Smith conveyed it to his son-in-law Thomas Frye Nov. 1, 1826. Mr. Frye sold it to Daniel B. Gardner, trader, and Joseph Gardner, 3d, innholder, both of Salem, Oct. 2, 1847.

After his purchase of the ancient house, as already mentioned, to the westward of this house, and upon the higher ground. Mr. Mansfield erected a residence for himself. This is the house in the old colonial style, that is now standing. It was built between 1760 and 1768.

To the west side of the original house, Mr. Mansfield erected a building in which were constructed two tenements; and after that time this end of the old house, with the addition, was called "the long house."

Mr. Mansfield died in the spring of 1791, having devised the long house to his

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 21, leaf 131.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 21, leaf 133.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 51, leaf 54.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 24, leaf 128.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 56, leaf 222.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 56, leaf 238.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 109, leaf 80.





four sons, Benjamin Bream, Ellis, Henry and Benjamin Mansfield.

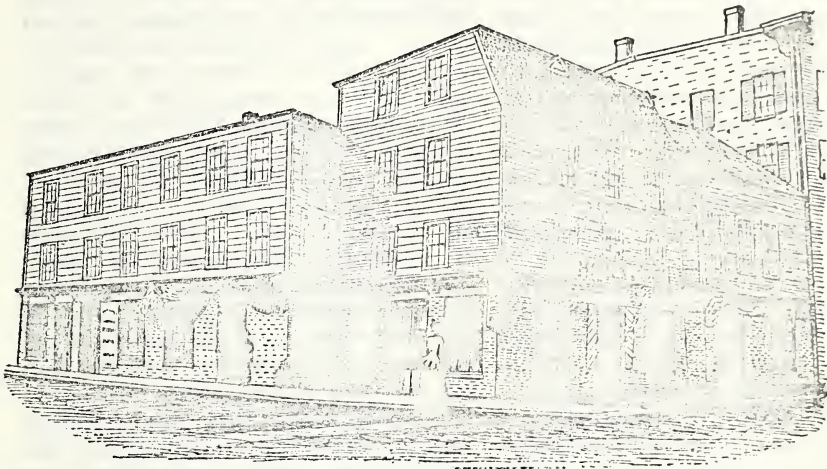
Benjamin Bream Mansfield, cabinet-maker, conveyed his interest in the premises to his brother Ellis Mansfield Dec. 18, 1792;\* and, on the next day, Ellis conveyed the interest he had bought and also his own to Samuel Putnam,† who was administrator of their father's estate.

The western end, or tenement, of the long house was conveyed by Ellis and Benjamin Mansfield to Henry Mansfield April 13, 1793; and Henry Mansfield conveyed it to George Smith Feb. 3, 1800.

his daughter Mary, wife of Thomas Frye Dec. 13, 1830, and they sold it to the Gardners, already mentioned, Oct. 2, 1847.

In 1769, Mr. Mansfield's end of the original house was occupied by his sons Jonathan and Amos Mansfield and Josiah Howard; in 1793 and 1796 by Joseph Ayers and Ezekiel Goldthwait; and in 1797 by the widow Ayers and Ezekiel Goldthwait.

Aug. 8, 1793, the administrator of the estate of Mr. Mansfield conveyed this part of the house to John Norris.\* Mr. Norris, who was a merchant of Salem, conveyed



HOUSE OF ELIZABETH TAWLEY.

Mr. Smith died in 184-, having devised the tenement to his wife Dorcas, who survived him and conveyed it to the Gardners, already mentioned, Oct. 11, 1847.

The middle tenement of the long house was occupied in 1793 and 1796 by Joseph Mansfield, and conveyed by the administrator of the estate of Jonathan Mansfield to Thomas Bancroft, esq., of Salem, Aug. 25, 1796. On the same day Mr. Bancroft conveyed the tenement to Samuel Putnam, who sold it to George Smith Jan. 12, 1801. Mr. Smith conveyed it to

it to James Fuller and Joel Bowker, both of Salem, blacksmiths, Dec. 22, 1796.† Oct. 12, 1797, Mr. Fuller released his interest in the premises to Mr. Bowker.§ For five hundred dollars the latter sold the tenement to George Smith Feb. 14, 1816.¶ Nov. 1, 1826, Mr. Smith conveyed it to his son-in-law Thomas Frye,‡ who sold it

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 157, leaf 19.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 161, leaf 106.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 162, leaf 249.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 209, leaf 19.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 243, leaf 274.

William Lawrence Sluman, a minor, had a one-half interest in the double house, which was conveyed to Thomas Frye Oct. 15, 1830.—*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 258, leaf 246.*

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 155, leaf 146.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 155, leaf 147.



to the Gardners, already mentioned, Oct. 2, 1847.\*

When the railroad was extended in 1847, it was found necessary to cut off a part of the ancient house; and at that time the Gardners purchased the entire estate, raising the corner portion of the building, probably at that time, and constructing the first story of brick.

In the accompanying engraving the ancient house is that part of the structure which is on the corner, comprising the present second and third stories, and extending on either street as far as the projections in the building. The upper part has been burned away, and is now different from what it was years ago.

Upon the purchase of the premises, which was then known as "The Frye estate," the Gardners immediately transformed it into a hotel, which the proprietors called the "Railroad House," and put it in charge of Edward Stearns, who had come from Lowell. It was opened to the public on Monday, Jan. 31, 1848. It contained a considerable number of rooms for guests; though the principal object of the proprietors was to accommodate railroad travellers with meals. In speaking of the new place the week before it was opened, a local paper said, "Their saloon and sitting room, on the lower floor, are very spacious and elegant, with marble-topped tables and counters, French landscape paper hangings, splendid mirrors, &c." Liquors were dispensed freely, and the room devoted to gambling, being the corner room in the third story, was in constant use. The place became notorious throughout the region. The estate is still owned by the heirs of the Gardners, few of the rooms being occupied. Here P. S. Gilmore, as the leader of the Salem brass band, began his famous career, the band room remaining as it was when he occupied it some thirty years ago.

*Estate of George Corwin House, and Estate of George Corwin and Jonathan Corwin Lots.* These three lots contained

four acres, and were a pasture belonging to Rev. Hugh Peter, the pastor of the First church in Salem, and subsequently a regicide, early in the settlement, probably having been granted to him by the town. After his return to England, he conveyed this pasture, by his attorney, Charles Gott of Wenham, to Capt. George Corwin of Salem, merchant, July 1, 1659.\*

Captain Corwin died Jan. 3, 1684-5, aged seventy-four. This pasture was divided between his son Jonathan and the heirs of his son John, who had died July 25, 1683, the former taking the western end of the pasture to the division line shown on the map, which he owned until his decease June 9, 1718. Jonathan was the judge who lived in the "witch house," having succeeded his father there, and who sat upon the bench during the witchcraft trials. The heirs of John had the portion east of the division line. He was the older son, and probably at the time of his marriage, about 1660, his father erected for him the ancient house that stood where the Washington House is now located on Washington street. Apparently the title to the house and land remained in the father until his decease.

By agreement of the heirs of George Corwin, March 31, 1685, the northern portion of the premises was assigned to John's widow Margaret, and the southern half with the house to her elder son George, who spent the remainder of his life in it.† Margaret probably died in 1691-2, and the northern part was in the possession of her son Samuel Corwin for several years, and in the occupation of Capt. Walter Price Sept. 13, 1709, when it was conveyed by Elizabeth Corwin, gentlewoman, Lucy Elliston, widow, both of Boston, Peter Thacher of Weymouth, clerk, and wife Hannah, Thomas Smith of Boston, brazier, and his wife Mary, and Margaret Corwin of Boston, gentlewoman, to Joseph Flint of Salem.§

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 60.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 28.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 65, leaf 254.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 388, leaf 201.







Captain George Corwin was the sheriff of the county, and but twenty-six years old when he hung the witches, being but thirty when he died in 1696. Even then the feeling against him was so strong that his friends were for a long time afraid to deposit his remains in the family tomb, a few rods in the rear of the house, and they were buried in the house cellar until the excitement had subsided.

Capt. Corwin married two daughters of Hon. Bartholomew Gedney, and by a declaration made March 17, 1691-2, a few months after he had acquired the title to the premises he conveyed the house and lot, after his decease, to his children.\* His widow died Dec. 23, 1700; and the estate came into the hands of his son Bartholomew Corwin.

Bartholomew removed to Westerly, R. I., and, as soon as he became of age, conveyed the estate, for one hundred and sixty pounds, to Col. Samuel Browne of Salem July 5, 1714.†

Colonel Browne was wealthy, and resided in what is now Derby square, dying possessed of this house and lot June 21, 1731, and having devised the same to his son Benjamin, a boy of sixteen. Benjamin died, unmarried, Aug. 12, 1737, at the age of twenty-two. His heirs were his brothers, Cols. Samuel and William Browne. Samuel died Nov. 26, 1742, leaving two children, Hon. William Browne, a judge, and subsequently governor of Bermuda, and Abigail, who was afterward the wife of Joseph Blaney.

April 9, 1759, Benjamin's brother William, of Beverly, esq. (father of William Burnet Browne), released his half interest in the lot to his brother Samuel's children William and Abigail;§ and the last named William, of Salem, for two hundred and sixty-six pounds, conveyed his interest in the land, which he called two-thirds, to his sister Abigail's husband, Joseph Blaney, of Salem, gentleman, Oct. 5, 1762.‖

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 60.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 27, leaf 26.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 105, leaf 235.

‖Essex Registry of Deeds, book 114, leaf 152.

Mrs. Blaney died Dec. 24, 1776, and her husband conveyed the premises, including the house, warehouse and land to Joshua Ward of Salem Aug. 11, 1781.\*

Mr. Ward removed the old house, and built a large and fine brick residence upon the same site before 1789. When Washington visited Salem in his tour east, in 1789, this was the house in which he spent the night he stopped in Salem, October 29.

*Jeremiah Rogers House.* This lot was probably granted to Rev. Hugh Peter when he was settled as pastor of the church here in 1635. He probably lived in the house that was early erected on this lot. After the close of his ministry here he returned to England; and, 8: 12mo: 1659, by his attorney Charles Gott of Wenham, for twelve pounds, he conveyed the house and lot to Benjamin Felton of Salem;† and about a year later was executed as a regicide upon the accession to the throne of Charles II. Mr. Felton conveyed the house and lot to Jeremiah Rogers of Salem, for sixty pounds, Nov. 29, 1681.§ Mr. Rogers was a wheelwright, and lived in this house for many years. Here was probably born his son, Rev. John Rogers, who became the second minister of Boxford, and to whom his father conveyed the premises, for one hundred and fifty pounds, May 1, 1717.‖ Rev. Mr. Rogers never lived here after he acquired the title, but let the house until March 26, 1750, when, for eighteen hundred pounds, he conveyed the estate to David Britton of Salem, gentleman, who then lived in the house.‡ The house was burned in the great fire, Oct. 6, 1774; and Captain Britton sold the lot, for four hundred and eighty pounds, to Henry Rust of Salem, merchant.¶ Mr. Rust came from Ipswich to Salem when a boy, and learned the carpenter's trade of Jonathan Gavet. He

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 138, leaf 264.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 73.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 33.

‖Essex Registry of Deeds, book 32, leaf 8.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 96, leaf 165.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 137, leaf 95.



became a merchant, and upon this lot erected a brick residence, in one room of which was Dabney's bookstore of a century ago.

*John Hathorne House.* This lot and all the lots between this and Summer street, north of the Corwin land, belonged to Ralph Fogg in 1659, the tract containing about two acres. Mr. Fogg returned to England, and established himself as a furrier, first in Plymouth, and subsequently in London. He died in England about March 15, 1673-4, leaving the real estate to his widow Susanna and his three sons, John, David and Ezekiel. At the request of the widow, the brothers being together in Boston May 28, 1674, David and Ezekiel released the real estate to John, who then resided in Barnstable, Devonshire, England.\*

John Fogg released to his brother Ezekiel, who was a merchant of London, but at that time in New England, a small portion of this lot, being that part within the four dashes, for thirty pounds, Jan. 2, 1674-5, the strip being then occupied by Hilliard Veren; † and Ezekiel conveyed it, still being occupied by Mr. Veren, for ten pounds, to John Marston, jr., of Salem May 21, 1676.‡ Dea. John Marston, sr., of Salem, carpenter, conveyed it to John Hathorne, esq., of Salem, merchant, Aug. 25, 1685.¶

The remainder of this lot, and all the tract west of it and north of the Corwin land, had come into the possession of Colonel Hathorne about 1675, probably by deed from John Fogg. Colonel Hathorne divided the tract west of this lot into house lots, as shown on the map, and conveyed them to several parties, as hereinafter stated. Most of them were sold on one day, May 19, 1699.

Washington street was probably the only street laid out in Salem in the earliest days. It crossed the peninsula at its

narrowest part, to form communication between the two rivers most advantageously. Its width was four rods, and except the slight widenings it received in the distant past at several points it is the same now. The breadth was unnecessary in the early days; and, 6: 1 mo: 1664 the town granted to Henry West, a sadler, a plot (shown on the map near house of Col. John Hathorne) two rods in length and eighteen feet wide at one end and twenty at the other, on which to build a house. He erected a small house on it and owned the place until Aug. 16, 1677, when he sold the house and lot to John Marston, jr., of Salem, carpenter.\* Aug. 25, 1685, Deacon Marston conveyed the land and house to Colonel Hathorne. On the south side of this lot was about a square rod of land without the travel way which the town had permitted Thomas Tuck, the blacksmith, to use in connection with his shop. This is the triangular-shaped lot marked on the map. The town granted this lot to Colonel Hathorne March 31, 1684, and it was laid out for him by the selectmen twelve days later.

Upon the large lot that had belonged to the Fogs Colonel Hathorne erected a mansion house (where it is shown on the map), probably soon after his purchase about 1675. He removed the house to the place he had bought of Deacon Marston in 1700, and probably allowed to become part of the street again the lots that had been granted to West and himself.

Colonel Hathorne died in 1717, at the age of seventy-six. The house and land were then valued at three hundred pounds. He devised his real estate to his sons Ebenezer, Joseph and Benjamin. Benjamin Hathorne lived in Salem, being a mariner, and he conveyed his interest in his father's real estate in Salem to his brother Joseph July 13, 1726;§ and Ebenezer, who resided in London, England, being a mariner, conveyed his interest

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 79.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 124.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 5, leaf 22.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 11, leaf 62.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 5, leaf 71.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 11, leaf 62.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 48, leaf 64.





Joseph, while in Virginia, July 10, 1732.\* Joseph Hathorne resided in this house, and was a mariner. He conveyed the estate to John Higginson of Salem, gentleman, for eight hundred and twenty-five pounds, Aug. 3, 1726;† and on the next day Mr. Higginson reconveyed it to Mr. Hathorne, who is then called a mariner.§ Mr. Hathorne died possessed of the house and lot in 1762, having devised his real estate to his wife Sarah for her life, with remainder to his sons William and Daniel and daughters Ruth, wife of David Ropes, and Sarah, wife of Daniel Cheever, equally. A partition was made Nov. 9, 1763, the sons taking the Hathorne farm and the daughters this house and lot.‖ April 6, 1764, the daughters divided the premises, Mrs. Ropes taking the house and eastern part of the lot, and Mrs. Cheever the western part of the lot.‡ There were upon this lot below the house, in 1772, three shops occupied by Samuel Archer, Samuel Blyth and Ebenezer Swan, respectively. The house was burned down in the great fire, Oct. 6, 1774, the shops escaping the flames.

*Nathaniel Hathorne Lot.* This was a part of Colonel Hathorne's field, and was conveyed by him, for ninety pounds, to his son Nathaniel Hathorne, a mariner, May 19, 1699.¶ Mr. Hathorne conveyed the western part of the lot to Joseph Flint Sept. 28, 1702;\*\* and the middle section to Mr. Flint June 26, 1704.†† Mr. Hathorne removed to Gosport, Southton county, Great Britain, and died there before 1712. His widow, Sarah, married, secondly, Nathaniel Satell of Gosport, mariner, and she conveyed, as executrix, the remaining part of the lot to Capt. William Bowditch of Salem, mariner, Jan. 7, 1712. §§

*John Higginson Lot.* Col. John Hathorne conveyed this lot to John Higginson, 3d, May 18, 1699.\* Mr. Higginson erected a house upon this lot, probably after 1700, and died possessed of it.

*Benjamin Marston Lot.* Col. John Hathorne conveyed this lot to Benjamin Marston May 19, 1699.† He probably erected a house on this lot about 1708.

*Stephen Sewall Lot.* Col. John Hathorne conveyed this lot to Stephen Sewall May 19, 1699.§ Mr. Sewall conveyed it to Henry West Feb. 25, 1701-2.‖

*John Harvey Lot.* Col. John Hathorne conveyed this lot to John Harvey of Salem, house carpenter, May 19, 1699.‡ Oct. 5, 1708, Mr. Harvey conveyed the eastern half to John Cabot of Salem, shopkeeper,¶ and the western half to John Ward of Salem, currier.\*\*

*Henry West Lot.* Col. John Hathorne conveyed this lot to Henry West of Salem May 19, 1699.†† Mr. West died possessed of the lot in 1703, having devised it to his son Samuel West in his will, which, though well and strong, he made, "considering the many sudden deaths that are of late," Feb. 3, 1700-1. The son Samuel built the house that subsequently occupied the site.

#### NOTES.

Mary, daughter of Thos. Adden, baptized August 12, 1739.

Sarah, daughter of Thos. and Jane Aden, baptized April 18, 1742.

—*Peabody (Salem) church records.*

Admire, negro boy, four years old, baptized June 29, 1789.—*St. Peter's (Salem) church records.*

Hannah Agar, daughter of Martha Agar, died March 19, 1695-6, aged ten.—*Gloucester town records.*

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 114, leaf 112.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 58, leaf 48.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 55, leaf 222.

‖Essex Registry of Deeds, book 111, leaf 215.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 111, leaf 229.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 15, leaf 2.

\*\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 16, leaf 45.

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 15, leaf 233.

§§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 25, leaf 89.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 199.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 233.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 263.

‖Essex Registry of Deeds, book 16, leaf 2.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 167.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 19, leaf 221.

\*\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 19, leaf 222.

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 166.





## WILL OF JOHN LOWELL.

The following is a copy of the will of John Lowell of Newbury transcribed from the ancient copy on file in the probate office in Boston. It was proved 27:8:1647.

The Last will & Testament of John Lowle Late of Newberry deceased made this nine & twentieth of the fowrth mounth 1647

That I John Lowle of Newberry beeing in Pfect vnderstanding knowing my frailty doe declare this to bee my last will & Tefament; stedfastly beleiving that when I goe hence I shall rest in Glory through my Saviour the Lord Jesus Ch<sup>t</sup>. As for the Eftate the Lord hath given me heare I thus dispose of it: I give vnto my wife Elizabeth Lowle one halfe of my estate whether it Consists in Goods with in or without Land Howses Cattell Howfhowld stufte meddowes land brocken or vnbrokne or what else Alfoe my said wife to Chuse Twenty pownds out of the residewe of that estate w<sup>ch</sup> Came by her mother formerly or latter, The rest of my estate to be devided equally betweenc my Sonn John Lowle Mary Lowle Peter Lowle James Lowle Joseph Lowle Beniamine Lowle & Elizabeth Lowle. Alfo I doe Humbly intreate these fivue my Chrifian deare Loving freinds & bretherne my brother william Gerrish Richard Lowle John Sanders Richard Knight & Nicholas Noice to be my exec and Adm of this my last will & testament as alfoe to be the ouerseers of my wife and Children in A ffreindly Chrifian way towards them and that yo<sup>th</sup> five should take the advife of our elders; in Cace any one of my first wives Children dye before theie have their portion in ther hands that it be equally devided amongft the rest that are Living the same I say concerning my second wives Children Beniamine & Elizabeth these portions for my Children to be paid them when the Court Judge them wise, and able to manage an estate as theie shall receive information from sixe of the wife Godly men of the Towne with the Elders. Alfoe I will that before the

Goods be devided that my daughter Elizabeth shall take tenn pownds worth of her owne mothers Clothers for her vie; Alfoe that my daughter mary take Twenty pownds worth of her owne motheri Clothers, Alfoe if my wife marry I will that my daughter mary then shall Live with my Sifter Johan Gerrish if my sifter please; if my daughter mary Chuse to Live with my sifter before my wife; And that my two daughters shall have their Thirty pownds worth of Clothers taken out before the Eftate be devided dated as above writne In witnes wherevnto I have put my hand this day and yeare above writne;

Witnes p me Jn<sup>o</sup> Lowle  
Edmond Grenleife  
Will: Gerrish  
Robert Long

## WILL OF RICHARD WOODMAN.

The nuncupative will of Richard Woodman of Lynn was sworn to in Salem quarterly court 30:10:1647. The following is a copy of the original on file in the office of the clerk of courts at Salem, volume I, leaf 89.

The will of Richard woodman of the Towne of Lynn defeced as foloweth

Being fspoken to by Nicholas ||Potter|| to make his will said that hee would make his will and being asked by John Gillow too whome hee would giue his goods said that hee would giue fower pounds to the Elders of lynn fortie shilings a yeere. and ||all|| the rest of his goods hee would giue to Joseph Redknep Richard more and ||to|| his mafter John Gillow, equally to either of them alike and y<sup>t</sup> Joseph Redknep he did make his executor.

Witnesfes to this will John Gillow & Richard moore witness that Joseph Redknep is the executor

John Gillow

## NOTE.

Abigail Agur married George Peal July 28, 169-(6?).—*Salem town records.*



THE DAYS OF OLD.

Pleasant were those times, I trow,  
Half a century ago,—  
When our country newly free,  
Sober in her liberty,  
Well content with rural cheer,  
Had not doffed her homespun gear,—  
Did not ask on steam to fly,  
With a whistle and a cry,—  
Nor the lightning-flash employ  
As her tireless errand-boy.  
But she had a peaceful smile,  
Full of heart and free from guile,  
And at hearth-stone taught the while  
Truths to rear a healthful throng,  
Love that made republics strong,—  
And we bless the ancient strain  
That restores her thus again.

1854.

*Lydia H. H. Sigourney.*

"OLD FOLKS'" CONCERTS.

Among the incidents that gave real enjoyment to our fathers few were more desired than the "Old folks' concerts;" and their hearts would quicken at the remembrance of the evenings spent in singing over again the ancient songs.

Held in the old meeting-house, time-worn and weather-stained, with square pews, the singers were fitly ranged in the gallery. Girls and young men, middle-aged and gray-headed men and women, the veterans in song, were all there, to sing solo, duet or chorus; and the rich, full chords of the quaint old tunes rolled down the aisles in swelling tides of harmony.

In the earlier days the voice of some negro slave lent variety to the concert. The full, sweet, rich tones of the negro voice is ever beautiful. A writer testifies to its effect with exquisite language:—

"Loud he sang the psalm of David!  
He, a negro, and enslaved,  
Sang of Israel's victory,  
Sang of Zion, bright and free.

"And the voice of his devotion  
Filled the soul with strange emotion,  
For its tones by turn were sad,  
Sweetly solemn, wildly glad."

No piano or organ led the singers in the tune, though some villages could boast of a bass viol. They depended upon

themselves, assisted only by the pitchpipe and baton of the leader, who,

"Glancing round his well-trained band,  
Gave the key-tone loud and true,  
Beating time with ardor due.

"On his brow with fixed intent  
Every loyal eye is bent,  
For his ear, as quick as thought,  
Each incipient discord caught;  
Scarce the reverend man who stood  
'Neath his sounding-board of wood,  
Or a king in sceptred state  
To that choir might seem so great.

"Foremost in the tuneful race,  
By their privilege of place,  
Breathed the tenor bold and clear—  
Bass and treble follow near;  
While the counter shrill and keen  
Filled the intervals between.  
Thus, with perfect movement led,  
Words of praise distinctly said,  
Semibreves accented strong,  
Flowed the surging tide of song.

"Ever new, and ever young,  
Thus Old Hundred grandly rung,  
Or St. Martin's sweetly swells,—  
Bath, and Winchester, and Wells,—  
Mear and Aylesbury's tones of love,  
With their full adagio move,  
Jordan, and St. Helen's flow,  
Dulce or fortissimo,—  
Denmark with its chorus high,  
Hotham's tender harmony,—  
And a host of equal claim,  
Time would fail me here to name.

"Though, perchance, the modern school,  
Nurtured 'neath Italian skies,  
View with scorn the simple rule  
Of those quaint old melodies;  
Yet devotion deep and grave  
Kindled at their earnest stave.  
Pious ancestors were there,  
Blooming cheeks,—and temples grey,—  
Saintly fathers,—where are they?  
Find they not a Better Land?  
Swell they not the seraph-band?"

ALGER NOTES.

Andrew Alger was of Casco Bay, Maine, 1685; and in 1692, being "formerly of Cape Porpus, Maine, now resident in Newbury," he conveys land at Cape Porpus.—*Registry of deeds.*

Arthur Alger (died? Oct. 14, 1675) and wife and children (of Marblehead?). His widow Ann, 1676.





## AMBROSE FAMILY.

The name of AMBROSE is also spelled in Essex county records *Ambros* and *Am-bross*.

The first of the name here was

HENRY AMBROSE<sup>1</sup>, born about 1613. He lived in Hampton, N. H., from 1640 to 1649, when he removed to Salisbury. He subsequently removed to Charlestown about 1652, to Boston in 1653 or 1654; and returned to Salisbury, where he died in 1658. He was made a freeman May 18, 1642; and was a house carpenter by trade. His wife Susannah survived him, and married, secondly, John Severance of Salisbury before 1664; being alive in 1670.

Children:—

- 2—I. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup>, bapt. July 25, 1641, in Hampton. *See below* (2).
- 3—II. EBENEZER<sup>2</sup>, b. about 1642; was living in 1669.
- 4—III. HENRY<sup>2</sup>, b. June —, 1649, in Salisbury. *See below* (4).
- 5—IV. ABIGAIL<sup>2</sup>, b. Dec. 28, 1654, in Boston; m. William Osgood of Salisbury Oct. —, 1672.

## 2

SAMUEL AMBROSE<sup>2</sup>, baptized in Hampton, N. H., July 25, 1641. He was a mariner, and was living in Salisbury as late as 1670. He married Hope —, who, in 1675-8 (calling herself of "Jamico"), petitioned for divorce.

Children, born in Salisbury:—

- 6—I. ABIGAIL<sup>3</sup>, b. 12: — : 1665.
- 7—II. MARGARITE<sup>3</sup>, b. 6: 12: 1668.

## 4

HENRY AMBROSE<sup>2</sup>, born in Salisbury June —, 1649. He lived in Salisbury; and was a weaver. He married Susanna, widow of Timothy Worcester, in the last week in October, 1672. They were both admitted to the church in Salisbury Oct. 16, 1715; and he died before 1724. She died, his widow, in Salisbury Dec. 22, 1730.

Children, born in Salisbury:—

- 8—I. DOROTHY<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 21, 1673; living in 1723.
- 9—II. NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 26, 1675-6; d. young.

10—III. NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup>, b. 12: 14: 1677-8. *See below* (10).

## 10

NATHANIEL AMBROSE<sup>3</sup>, born in Salisbury 12: 14: 1677-8. He lived in Salisbury; and was at first a weaver, but subsequently a yeoman. He married, first, Sarah Eastman of Salisbury Dec. 8, 1697. She died Aug. 28, 1728; and he removed in the fall of 1731 to Chester, N. H., where he afterward lived. He married, second, in Amesbury, Mass., Hannah Hunt Nov. 26, 1733. She died in Amesbury July 26, 1734; and he died in Chester June —, 1745.

Children, born in Salisbury:—

- 11—I. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 2, 1698; m., first, Sampson Underhill Jan. 15, 1717-8; and, second, Benjamin Batchelder.
- 12—II. HENRY<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. —, 1701. *See below* (12).
- 13—III. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 28, 1707. *See below* (13).
- 14—IV. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. June —, 1716; m. — Veasey.
- 15—V. ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup>, m. Joshua Prescott.

## 12

HENRY AMBROSE<sup>4</sup>, born in Salisbury Aug. —, 1701. He was a husbandman, and lived in Salisbury until the fall of 1731, when he removed to Chester, N. H. He married, first, Hannah Hoyt Dec. 20, 1722; and, second, Mary Haise (published Sept. 26, 1724). He died in 1746.

Children, born in Salisbury:—

- 16—I. JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>, b. April 24, 1723.
- 17—II. PETIE<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 2, 1725.
- 18—III. ROBERT<sup>5</sup>, d. Feb. 20, 1726-7.
- 19—IV. HANNAH<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 29, 1727; m. Richard Buswell Jan. 31, 1748-9.
- 20—V. SARAH<sup>5</sup>, b. July 30, 1730.

## 13

JOHN AMBROSE<sup>4</sup>, born in Salisbury Sept. 28, 1707. He was a cooper; and lived in Salisbury until the fall of 1731, when he removed to Chester, N. H. He married Elizabeth Hayes March 6, 1728-9, and she was living in 1732.

Children:—

- 21—I. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>, b. Dec. 6, 1729, in Salisbury.



- 22—II. ROBERT<sup>5</sup>, b. March 6, 1732, in Ches-  
ter; m. Mary Ethredge.  
23—III. ———<sup>5</sup>.  
24—IV. ———<sup>5</sup>.  
25—V. ———<sup>5</sup>.  
26—VI. ———<sup>5</sup>.

OLD NORFOLK COUNTY RECORDS.

*Continued from page 46.*

March 6, 1661, Daniel Ladd, sr. (his [ mark) and wife Ann (her 5 mark) of Haverhill, for £25, conveyed to George Brown of Haverhill 5 acres of planting land in ye lower plain, bounded by John Williams, sr. Wit: Rich: Littlehale and Jn<sup>o</sup> Dow (his &o: mark). Ack. in court at Salisbury 8: 2 mo: 1662.

Whereas Joseph Jowett, late of Rowley, sold to William Compton of Norfolk house, barn, orchard and five acres of land in Haverhill, bounded by widow Eyers, Robert Eyers and street, and two commonages, his executors, Phillip Nelson, John Carleton (also Carlton) and Jerimee Jowett, now pass the title, for £40, 26: 1: 1662. Wit: Sam: Appleton and Theophilus Wilson. Ack. in court at Ipswich March 25, 1662.

March 14, 1661-2, Robert Clements and wife Elizabeth of Haverhill conveyed to Willi: Deale of Haverhill 7 acres of upland, bounded by ye common, little river, etc., for two commonages said Deale bought of George Corlis. Wit: Theophilus Satchwell and Robert Swam. Ack. in court at Salisbury 8: 2 mo: 1662.

May 17, 1654, Jn<sup>o</sup> Ward of Haverhill and wife Alice conveyed to Elizabeth Lilford of Haverhill (wife of Tho: Lilford) 4-acre house lot. Wit: Richard Littlehale and Rich: Ormsby. Ack. before Tho: Wiggin May 15, 1658.

April 19, 1661, James Davis, sr., (his A mark) and wife Cisley (her 4 mark) of Haverhill, for £10, conveyed to George Brown of Haverhill 2 acres of my houselot on the side next grantee's houselot. Wit: Richard Littlehale and Mary Littlehale. Ack. before Symon Bradstreet Oct. 13, 1661.

Oct. 12, 1661, Obadiah Eyer (his O mark) of Haverhill and wife Hannah, for £5 10s., conveyed to John Jonson of Haverhill 4 acres in flaggy meadow, bounded by Edward Clarke and Jn<sup>o</sup> Eyer. Wit: Richard Littlehale and Mary Littlehale. Ack. before Simon Bradstreet Oct. 13, 1661.

April 21, 1659, William Simons (also Simmons) (his M mark) of Haverhill and wife Elizabeth, for £8 10s., conveyed to John Jonson of Haverhill 3 acres of houselot I bought of Theophilus Satchwell, bounded by Daniel Ladd, etc. Wit: Richard Littlehale and Mary Littlehale. Ack. before Simon Bradstreet Oct. 13, 1661.

Theophilus Satchwell acquits John Jonson of all demands about Simons' sale of Savage's lot, in court at Salisbury 8: 2 mo: 1662. Wit.(?): Robert Clements and George Brown.

April 22, 1659, Robert Swan of Haverhill and wife Elizabeth, for £16, conveyed to John Jonson of Haverhill 6 acres of houselot I bought of Mathias Button, bounded by Theophilus Satchwell, etc. Wit: Richard Littlehale and Mary Littlehale. Ack. before Symon Bradstreet Oct. 13, 1661.

March 12, 1661-2, Robert Clements of Haverhill, cooper, and wife Elizabeth, for £30, conveyed to John Jonson of Haverhill house and lot I bought of Thomas Perrie, the houselot containing 3½ acres, bounded by John Williams, sr., Daniel Ladd, Bartholemew Heath and highway; 2½ acres in hether north meadow, bounded by goodman Satchwell and goodman Littlehale; 2 acres of meadow at Spickett, bounded by river; 5 acres of accommodations; the second division lying on the north side of the great pond being 20 acres; and the third division being 60 acres (probably bought of Mr. Juett or his executors). Wit: James Pecker and Joseph Davis. Ack. in court at Salisbury 8: 2 mo: 1662.

Robert Clements and John Carlton, both of Haverhill, bond to John Jonson of Haverhill to defend title against Jerri-





mie Jewitt and Phillip Nelson, March 12, 1661. Wit: James Pecker and Joseph Davis. Ack. in court 8: 2 mo: 1662.

Thomas Webster of Hampton conveyed to John Cass of Hampton one share in great ox-common in Hampton April 4, 1662. Wit: John Barsham and Robert Tuck. Ack. before Tho: Wiggins.

Thomas Barnet (signed Barnerd; also spelled Barnard) of Salisbury, husbandman, conveyed to Richard Currier of Salisbury, planter, 24 acres of upland in Salisbury new town, bounded by John Eyer, sr., now in possession of grantee, widow Willix (formerly wife of Tho: Hauxworth) and Merrimack river, April 5, 1662. Wit: Sam: Dalton and Willi: White. Ack. in court at Salisbury 8: 2 mo: 1662.

John Hoyt, jr., of Salisbury, planter, for 45s., conveyed to Richard Currier of Salisbury, planter, 24 acres of upland in ye new town of Salisbury, bounded by Robert Quenby, James George and Merrimack river, April 5, 1662. Wit: Sam: Dalton and Tho: fowler. Ack. in court in Salisbury 8: 2 mo: 1662.

James George (his E mark) of Salisbury, planter, for 45s., conveyed to Richard Currier 24 acres of upland in Salisbury new town, bounded by Jn<sup>o</sup>. Hoyt, jr., William Osgood and Merrimack river, April 5, 1662. Wit: Sam: Dalton and Thomas fowler. Ack. by grantor (his wife surrendering dower) in court at Salisbury 8: 2 mo: 1662.

A planting lot of 30 acres was granted by Salisbury to John Eyer, late of Salisbury, deceased, up Merrimack river towards Haverhill, at the place called Jaimeca, and half of it was resigned to the town, the other half said John Eyer gave to his son Robert Eyer, and now said Robert Eyer of Haverhill conveys it to Richard Currier of Salisbury new town, bounded by Merrimack river, land formerly granted to Mr. Winsley, and Daniel Ladd. March 25, 1662. Robert's wife Elizabeth joins with him. Wit: Sam: Dalton and Mary White. Ack. in court at Salisbury 8: 2 mo: 1662.

John Eyer releases his interest in above lot April 9, 1662.

John Hutchins (his I H mark) of Haverhill, for £200, conveyed to his son Joseph Hutchins of Haverhill my house and several lots of land in Haverhill and live stock April 29, 1661. Grantor's wife ffrances (her H mark) joins with him. Wit: Tho: Eyer (his o mark), Will: White and Will: Hutchen. Ack. before Sam: Symonds April 29, 1662.

Vallentine Rowell (his [ mark) of Salisbury, carpenter, for £8, conveyed to Edward Woodman of Nuberie, merchant, two lots of salt marsh in ye last division of higledee pigledee lots in ye hoghouse marshes near fox island, bounded by Robert fitts, Phillip Challis, and creek, 6 acres, April 5, 1662. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and Sam: Hall. Ack. in court at Salisbury 8: 2 mo: 1662.

Richard Currier of Salisbury, planter, conveyed to Tho: Barnard of Salisbury, husbandman, upland on Merrimack river in Salisbury April 5, 1662. Wit: Sam: Dalton and William White. Ack. by R. C., his wife Ann releasing dower, in court at Salisbury 8: 2 mo: 1662.

Jarrett Haddon (his L mark) and wife Margerite (her mark III) (called Mary also) of Salisbury, planter, conveyed to John Eyer of Haverhill, husbandman, 2 lots of sweepage, one of 3 acres and 66 rods, being formerly of Henry Brown, and bounded by Will: Sargent and Anthony Colby (formerly of Mr. Sam: Winsley), the other of 2 acres and 16 rods, being formerly of Vallentine Rowell, and bounded by Jn<sup>o</sup>. Dickison and Anthony Colby (formerly of Mr. Sam: Winsley), April 9, 1662. Wit: Thomas Barnard and Henry Green. Ack. in court at Salisbury 8: 2 mo: 1662.

April 8, 1662, Tho: Carter (his T mark) of Salisbury, planter, for 25s., conveyed to Anthony Stanian of Hampton, yeoman, my interest in the farm that Salisbury bought of Sam: Hall gent: and rights belonging to it, except 2 acres of meadow formerly granted to me within the bounds of said farm. Wit: Georg





Broughton, Sam: Hall and Tho: Bradbury, jr. Ack. by grantor, his wife releasing dower, in court at Salisbury 8: 2 mo: 1662.

April 8, 1662, widow Elliner Hooke of Salisbury, by Sam: Hall, her agent, for 34s., conveyed to Anthony Stanian of Hampton, yeoman, her interest in the farm that Salisbury bought of Sam: Hall gent, except 2 acres of meadow granted to her within the bounds of the farm. Wit: Georg: Broughton and Thomas Bradbury, jr. Ack. by Mr. Sam: Hall, agent for M<sup>s</sup> Ellin<sup>r</sup> Hooke, in court in Salisbury 8: 2 mo: 1662.

*To be continued.*

## BEVERLY INSCRIPTIONS.

### ANCIENT BURYING GROUND.

*Continued from page 61.*

IN MEMORY OF  
M<sup>rs</sup> MERCY THORNDIKE,  
the consort of  
CAP<sup>t</sup> ISRAEL THORNDIKE,  
who departed this Life October 20<sup>th</sup> 1783  
Æ. 27.

An amiable disposition—a benevolent heart  
Undiffembled affections—and social virtues  
adorned her life.

She's gone! she's past the gloomy shades of night  
Safe landed in th<sup>e</sup> eternal realms of light.

ALSO  
of

ISRAEL THORNDIKE,  
son of

Capt. Israel and M<sup>rs</sup> Mercy Thorndike,  
who departed this Life  
Nov<sup>r</sup> 2d 1782,  
Æ. 2 Years.

Here lies y<sup>e</sup> Body of  
Cap<sup>t</sup> JOHN THORNDICK  
who Departed this  
Life MARCH y<sup>e</sup> 24<sup>th</sup>  
1760  
In y<sup>e</sup> 86<sup>th</sup> Year  
of his Age.

IN Memory of  
M<sup>r</sup> JOHN THORNDIKE,  
who departed this  
Life July: 10<sup>th</sup> 1769:  
In the 69<sup>th</sup> year  
of his age.

IN Memory of  
Nancy Thorndike,  
daugh<sup>r</sup> of Mr. Henry  
& Mrs. Eliz<sup>a</sup> Thorndik<sup>e</sup>  
who died Dec<sup>r</sup> 4<sup>th</sup>  
1790. aged 11 mon<sup>s</sup>  
and 26 days.

IN Memory of  
M<sup>r</sup> NICKLOS THORNDIKE  
who departed this Life  
Feb<sup>r</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> 1788:  
In the 55<sup>th</sup> year  
of his age.

*Behold & see as you pass by,  
As you are now so once was I;  
As I am now you soon must be,  
Prepare for death & follow me.*

IN Memory of  
Cap<sup>t</sup> OSMOND THORNDIK<sup>E</sup>  
who departed this life  
May 28<sup>th</sup> 1796  
Aged 35 years.

*Sweet soul we leave thee to thy rest  
Enjoy thy Jesus & thy God;  
Till we from bands of clay releast  
Spring out & climb the shining  
(road).*

IN Memory of  
M<sup>rs</sup> RUTH THORNDIKE  
wife of COL<sup>N</sup>  
LARKIN THORNDIKE,  
who departed This  
Life Sep<sup>t</sup> 23<sup>d</sup> 1773:  
Aged 45 years.

M<sup>rs</sup> JANE TRASK  
1749\*

\*Footstone.



Here lies Buried y<sup>e</sup> Body of  
M<sup>r</sup> JOHN TRASK  
who Departed this Life  
April 14<sup>th</sup> 1760  
In the 39<sup>th</sup> Year  
of his Age.

—  
This Stone Perpetuates  
The Memory of M<sup>r</sup>  
MANASSEH TRASK  
who Died October  
the 12<sup>th</sup> 1761  
Aged 40 Years.

—  
HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup>  
BODY OF ABIGAIL  
TUCK AGED 12  
YEARS DEC<sup>d</sup>  
JULY y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup>  
1718.

—  
HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF JOHN TUCK  
DEC<sup>d</sup> APRIL Y<sup>e</sup> 24<sup>th</sup> 1718  
IN Y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> YEAR  
OF HIS AGE.

—  
HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF JOSEPH TUCK  
AGED 41 YEARS &  
6 M<sup>o</sup> DEC<sup>d</sup> MARCH  
y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> 1718

—  
In Memory of  
M<sup>rs</sup> Anne Wallace  
the Widdow of  
M<sup>r</sup> Jn<sup>o</sup> Wallace  
who Died June 12<sup>th</sup>  
1786 in the 54<sup>th</sup>  
Year of her age.

—  
HERE LYES V<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF CALEB WALLIS  
DIED NOVEMBER  
1714 IN Y<sup>e</sup> 47  
YEAR OF HIS  
AGE.

IN  
Memory of  
Deacon CALEB WALLIS,  
who suddenly departed  
this life Feb<sup>y</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> 1780:  
Aged 53 years.

*Come hither mortals cast an eye,  
And go thy way prepare to die;  
Here read your doom for die you must  
One day like me return to dust.*

—  
IN Memory of  
Mrs. Rebecca Wallis,  
wife of  
Deacon Caleb Wallis  
who departed this Life  
Sept 25<sup>th</sup> 1796,  
Aged 62 years.

—  
IN Memory of  
William Wallis, son  
of M<sup>r</sup> Ebenezer &  
M<sup>rs</sup> Mary Wallis,  
who died Sept 20<sup>th</sup>  
1786: Aged 19  
months & 3 days.

—  
HERE LYES y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF ELIZABETH WEST  
THE WIFE OF CAP<sup>t</sup>  
THOMAS WEST AGED  
ABOUT 67 YEARS  
DECEASED Oct<sup>r</sup>  
y<sup>e</sup> 12<sup>th</sup> ANNO DOM:  
1708.

—  
Here lyes y<sup>e</sup>  
body of Hannah  
West dau<sup>ht</sup> to Thomas  
& Christian West who  
died dec<sup>mr</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1723  
in y<sup>e</sup> 12<sup>th</sup> year  
of her Age

—  
Here lies y<sup>e</sup> body of  
M<sup>rs</sup> MARY WEST  
wife of M<sup>r</sup> SAMUEL  
WEST, who died April y<sup>e</sup>  
28<sup>th</sup> A. D. 1762.  
In the 80<sup>th</sup> Year  
of her Age





Afo Samuel Son of  
Sam & Mary Weft  
died March y<sup>e</sup> 9 1723  
in y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> year of  
his Age

*To be continued.*

### NOTES.

Children of Jn<sup>o</sup>. and Sarah Adams:  
Elizabeth, born Oct. 20, 1682; Sarah,  
born Oct. 13, 1684; Mary, born Feb. 15,  
1687; John, born March 16, 1689; Mar-  
garet, born Feb. 11, 1692-3; died May 14,  
1694; Margaret, born March 8, 1695-6.

Margaret Adams married John Pease  
30: 11: 1676-7.

Hannah Adams married Isaac Welman,  
March 13, 1678-9.

Widow Sarah Adams of Salem married  
Henry Harvey Dec. 12, 1700.

Hannah Adams married Thomas Keene,  
both of Salem, June 18, 1786.

William Adams married Hanna Cox,  
both of Salem, Jan. 12, 1781.

*—Salem town records.*

Jonas Adams<sup>1</sup> married Sarah Jefferds  
(both of Salem) (published July 5, 1729),  
and lived in Salem. His will was made  
Dec. 22, 1756; and proved May 16,  
1757. He was a mariner, and after his  
death his widow conducted an inn. Her  
will was made March 20, 1780; and  
proved July 12, 1786. Children: 1. *Elizabeth*<sup>2</sup> (twin), baptized in First church  
Jan. 30, 1731-2; married Caleb Griffith  
of Salem April 24, 1755; and died be-  
fore 1780. 2. *Sarah*<sup>2</sup> (twin), baptized  
in First church Jan. 30, 1731-2; d.  
young. 3. *Samuel*<sup>2</sup>, baptized in First  
church March 10, 1733-4; and probably  
died before 1756. 4. *Sarah*<sup>2</sup>, baptized in  
First church March 21, 1735-6; married  
Jacob Bacon Sept. 16, 1790. 5. *Jonas*<sup>2</sup>,  
baptized in First church March 26, 1737-  
8; was living in 1756; and died before  
1780. 6. *William*<sup>2</sup>, baptized in First  
church May 18, 1740; married Mary  
Flynt of Salem March 24, 1763; and had  
children living in 1780, when he was  
probably deceased. 7. *Daniel*<sup>2</sup>, baptized

in First church May 16, 1742; married  
Hepzibah Batchelder of Beverly March  
14, 1773; and lived in Beverly. He was  
a master mariner; and from 1777 to 1781  
he owned the Joseph Symonds place in  
Boxford. Children, born in Beverly:  
Josiah Batchelder<sup>3</sup>, born Oct. 27, 1774;  
died at sea; Daniel<sup>3</sup>, born Oct. 5, 1776;  
Mary Leach<sup>3</sup>, born Oct. 10, 1778; mar-  
ried Benjamin Blanchard; Hephzibah<sup>3</sup>,  
born Nov. 11, 1780; m. — Freeland;  
Samuel<sup>3</sup>, born Oct. 10, 1782; married  
Sally Sugden Feb. 2, 1806; John<sup>3</sup>, born  
April 11, 1787; died at sea; Emily<sup>3</sup>, born  
Oct. 3, 1789; married Ebenezer Eveleth  
Oct. 27, 1808; Lucy<sup>3</sup>, born Feb. 27, 1792;  
married Ebenezer Berry Dec. 5, 1815;  
and died Feb. 8, 1858. 8. *Mary*<sup>2</sup>, bap-  
tized in Tabernacle church June 15, 1746;  
living in 1780.—*Beverly town records,*  
*Salem town and church records, and pro-  
bate records.*

Children of Joseph Adams: Dolly,  
Lydia, Joseph, and Stephen, baptized Oct.  
6, 1782; Isaac, baptized March 21, 1784;  
Nehemiah, baptized July 3, 1791.

Children of Stephen Adams: Stephen,  
baptized July 6, 1786; Hitty, baptized  
June 8, 1788; Sarah, baptized Jan. 9,  
1791.

Emerson Adams died, of small pox,  
Feb. 18, 1778, aged sixteen.

Woodbridge Adams, a married man,  
died in Boston Dec. 11, 1749.

Dr. Samuel Adams married, first, Sarah  
—, who died Sept. 24, 1787; and, sec-  
ond, Abigail Dodge Jan. 29, 1789. His  
son John baptized Oct. 5, 1783.

*—Ipswich town records.*

John Adams married Mary Stacey, both  
of Marblehead, July 17, 1739.

Joseph B. Adams married Lois Boden  
Aug. 6, 1797.

Children of Robert and Jean Adams:  
Mary, born May 20, 1714; Jean, born  
July 12, 1718; William, born Nov. 29,  
1720.

Nathaniel Adams lived in Marblehead;  
shopkeeper; married Susannah Trevett  
Nov. 29, 1795, who was of Boston in



1813; he died Feb. 26, 1825, aged fifty-three; children: Samuel T., born Nov. 22, 1796; Mary W., born Feb. 16, 1798; Samuel R. T., born Jan. 16, 1800; Nathaniel, born Jan. 3, 1803; Michael H., born May 11, 1806; John, born Aug. 28, 1808.

—*Marblehead town records.*

"MONDAY, November 7.

"We hear that next Tuesday fails from Piscataqua for England, JOHN FISHER, Esq; Brother to his Excellency Governor WENTWORTH, and lately dismissed (*by the Board of Commissioners*) from his Office of Collector of his Majesty's Customs for the Ports of Salem and Marblehead, much regretted by the whole County; for altho' rather strict, yet he was punctual and impartial in his Office, and in private Life esteemed by all an humane honest Man: What his Faults (or his imputed Faults are) is not yet made publick."—*Essex Gazette, Nov. 1-8, 1768.*

### QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.  
Answers are solicited.

209. Wanted, information of Amos Burton, youngest child of Isaac, born Sept. 20, 1685, and brother of Stephen. Amos baptized in Salem Dec. 17, 1727. Whom did he marry? Who were his children, etc.?

*Butler, N. J.*

J. B. R.

210. Wanted, parentage of Benjamin Browne, jr., published to widow Elizabeth Foster, Jan., 1750, Ipswich. Who were his two former wives? He had a daughter Sarah, born, 1729, married Philip Lord, 4th. He probably born, 1699.

*Newton Centre.*

J. F. D.

211. Wanted, ancestry of Sibley Freeman, born Oct. 29, 1723, who married Timothy Foster of Attleborough.

*Madison, Wis.*

M. S. F.

### ANSWERS.

107. Mary Johnson of Haverhill, who married Samuel Haseltine about 1715, was daughter of John, jr., and Lydia

(Clement) Johnson, and was born in Haverhill Jan. 6, 1693-4. Her parents were married in Haverhill Feb. 19, 1688-9. Mrs. Johnson died Oct. 11, 1696, and Lt. Johnson, the husband, married a third time, and died in Haverhill March 9, 1723-4, having been the father of sixteen children. Mr. Johnson was a blacksmith, having his shop on the river bank, near what is now the steamboat landing. —*Ed.*

158. This query asks for "a record of marriages by Rev. Samuel Lang of Portsmouth, N. H., 1761." Rev. Samuel Langdon, D. D., was minister of the North Parish, Portsmouth, N. H., 1747-1774. Apply to present minister, Rev. L. H. Thayer.—*J. F., Portsmouth, N. H.*

### NEW PUBLICATIONS.

THE EARLY DAYS AND EARLY SURVEYS OF EAST NEW JERSEY. By *William Roome*. Butler, N. J., 1897. Paper; octavo; 65 pages. This is a valuable and interesting account of early times and incidents in the eastern part of New Jersey.

THE OLD FAMILIES OF SALISBURY AND AMESBURY. Part IV. By *David W. Hoyt*. Providence, R. I., 1899. This is the fourth part of Mr. Hoyt's painstaking and valuable work on the early families of Salisbury and Amesbury. This part contains eighty pages, and includes family names from Martin to Somes.

PUTNAM FREE SCHOOL, NEWBURYPORT. Exercises at the celebration of the Fiftieth Anniversary, April 12, 1898. Newburyport, 1899. Paper; 78 pages. This full report of the interesting exercises celebrating the close of the first half-century of the existence of the Putnam Free School contains the addresses delivered, letters received, lists of students present, cuts of the old and new buildings occupied by the school, a silhouette of Oliver Putnam, the founder of the school, cuts of the original teachers, William H. Webb, Luther Dame and Mary A. Shaw, and the Memorial tablet erected on the occasion.



# THE GOSPEL AND JOURNAL



REV. ISAAC BRAMAN.





# THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. III.

SALEM, MASS., JUNE, 1899.

No. 6.

## SALEM QUARTERLY COURT RECORDS AND FILES.

THE following are abstracts of the Salem quarterly court records and files. The abstracts of the original papers on file are separated from the records by being placed in brackets. These are the earliest records and papers in the county, and are extremely valuable.

The cover of the first volume gives the forms of oath for commissioners and constables, 28: 1: 1637; and the following memoranda:—

William Meades sworn constable of Gloster 22: 9: 1648.

Phillip Virrin sw: x: 2<sup>mo</sup> 1637.

M<sup>r</sup> Gardener.

Jn<sup>o</sup> Alderman sworn 8: 5<sup>mo</sup>: 1639.

Gervas Garford sworn 13: 1: 1639.

Edward Tomlins de Lyn sw: 31: 1: 1640.

Edward Burcham sw: 31: 1: 1640.

Rob<sup>t</sup> Elwell sworn 30: 4: 1640.

W<sup>n</sup> Lord sworn 1: 5<sup>mo</sup> 1640.

Joseph Bachler swor — of 5<sup>mo</sup> 1641.

— Spooner sworn 20: 8: 1641.

M<sup>r</sup> Henry Bartholmew 10: 6<sup>mo</sup> 1642.

m<sup>r</sup> Tho: Venner swor. 10: 6<sup>mo</sup> 1642.

m<sup>r</sup> Robert Batten 29: 9<sup>mo</sup> 1642.

Obedianc Brenen 28: 10<sup>m</sup> 1642.

Rich<sup>ge</sup> Prence sworn 27: 10: 1642.

John Gillo sworn constable 28: 4: 1643.

Tho: Tresler sworn constable 4: 7<sup>mo</sup> 1643.

Moses Maverik sworn constable 26: 10: 43.

Walter Tibott for Gloster 2: 10<sup>mo</sup> —.

W ffisk for Wenam 26: 12: 1643. for Salem.

Tho: Edwards 25: 1: 1644 for Marblehead.

David Co — 10: 11<sup>mo</sup> 1644. Georg Kefar of Lynn and James Axe of Lynn.

31: 10: 1644 Rich<sup>r</sup> Bishop of Salem.

Phineas ffisk of Wenam.

Charles Glover of — .

Chosen constables and sworn:—

Henry Harwood 7: 2<sup>mo</sup> 1645 for Salem.

Nathaneell Handforth 10: 5<sup>mo</sup> 45 for Lyn.

Richard Johnson 8: 5: 45 for Lynn.

Jefferey Massy 15: 2: 46 for Salem.

M<sup>r</sup> Walter Price 26: 8: 1646.

James Moulton, Wenham, 29: 10: 1646.

Andrew Lester, Gloster, 7: 11: 1646.

Henry Skerry, constable of Salem.

M<sup>r</sup> Robt Mansfield and Georg Taylor for Lynn.

31: 6: 1647, John Sibley, Manchester.

Court, 27: 4: 1636.

Present: Cp. John Endicott, esq., Cp. Nath. Turner, Mr. Townshend Bishopp, Mr. Tho. Scrugge.

The last three above named were sworn as commissioners.

Corn in constable Wood's hands.

Thomas Standley, constable of Saugus, fined for absence from court.

William Woods, juryman, fined for absence from court, but excused by Sam Kaser.

All canoes at Salem, at the north side, ordered to be brought "Unto the cove of the common landing place of the North River by George Harris' house; and those of the south side before the Storehouse in South river," under penalty, there to be viewed by John Holgrave, Peter Palfrey, Ric<sup>t</sup> Waterman, Roger Connant and Phillip Verin.



Salem watchmen to meet the constable at the meeting house half an hour after sunset and in the morning.

Jury: Timothy Thomlins, foreman, Jeffery Massie, Lawrence Leech, Daniell Ray, Ric<sup>r</sup> Waterman, Ric<sup>r</sup> Rayman, Henry ffeake, Boniface Burton, John Woodbury, Tho: Talmadge, John Smith and John Sibley.

Civil cases:—

Phillip Verin v. ffrances Perry.

John Symonds v. Ric<sup>r</sup> Lambert.

Margret Swifte v. Robt Cotta.

Court, 27: 7: 1636.

Present: Cp. Jn<sup>o</sup> Endicot, esq., Cp. Nath: Turner, Mr. Townshend Bishopp and Mr. Tho: Scruggs.

Tho: Standley fined for absence last court; corn in Mr. Wood's hands to be attached.

Canoes are to be marked.

William James and his wife Elizabeth to appear at next court in Boston to answer for confessed uncleanness.

William Dixie, James Smith, John Stone and Jn<sup>o</sup> Sibley fined for taking excessive wages.

Thomas Brooke fined "for being overseen in drink;" fine paid by his master.

Jn<sup>o</sup> Adams whipped for running away from his m<sup>r</sup> Thorndik.

Mr. Thomas Scrugs fined for a pound breach.

Jury: Jn<sup>o</sup> Blackleech, foreman, Charles Gott, Phillip Virrin, Thomas Gardene<sup>r</sup>, Lawrence Leech, Jeffery Massie, Thomas Smith, John Carman, Robt Driver, Sarg. Walker, Robt Bottfish and Tho: Coldham.

Civil cases:—

Robt Cotta v. Sarg<sup>t</sup> Dixie. Assault.

Robt Cotta v. w<sup>a</sup> Jeggle. Assault and battery.

Michael Sallows v. James Smith.

Georg Emerie v. Ben: ffelton.

Matthew Weston v. Rich<sup>d</sup> Hutchens.

John Stone v. Ric<sup>r</sup> Hollinworth. Mr. Peters mentioned, John Howe and Samuell Archer for the procurement of Rich<sup>r</sup> Hollinworth to view the trees he felled.

John More v. James Smith.

Court 27: 10: 1636.

Present: Mr. Jn<sup>o</sup> Endicot, esq., Cp. Nathaneell Turner, Mr. Townshen Bishop and Mr. Tho: Scruggs.

Richard Hollinworth to answer for misdemeanors at the general court in the Bay. Withdrawn upon his submission, etc.

William Dodg's boy whipped for running away from his master.

Jn<sup>o</sup> Luff to sit four hours in the stocks for resisting constable Weston.

Thomas Gay presented for defaming John Pikworth.

The worshipful John Humphreys, esq., fined for absence and not giving warrant to the constable to warn a jury to serve the Commonwealth this court; and also to demand five shillings for Willia Wood. Remitted 26: 10: 1637.

Josua Holgrave ordered to appear for pound breaches.

R: flogg ordered to collect fines.

Jury: Robt Molton, foreman, Phillip Virrin, Daniell Ray, Re<sup>t</sup> Waterman, Jeffery Massy, Ric<sup>r</sup> Raym<sup>t</sup>, John Hardy, Peter Palfrey, Roger Conant, Law: Leech, Jn<sup>o</sup>. Black and Geo. Willias.

Civil cases:—

John Pike of Newbury, atty, p. Mr. Eson v. Robert Coles.

John Sweet v. Thomas Bushrode, p. Mr. Johnson's atty.

Thomas Babb, atty of Cptor Browning v. Hugh Browne.

Ibid Tho: Babb v. Thomas Gray.

Ibid Mr. Babb v. Stukley Wescott.

Ibid Mr. Babb v. Jn<sup>o</sup> Pride and w<sup>a</sup> Vinson

[Mr. Babb is mentioned in a paper on file, dated Jan. 20, 1636, and containing a list of articles with prices.—*Files*.]

Ric<sup>r</sup> Saltonston, esq., and Stephen Apleton, ex<sup>r</sup>s of Sara Dillingham, by their atty Thomas Weld v. Elias Stilman.

Court, 28: 1: 1637.

Present: Mr. Jn<sup>o</sup> Endicot, esq., Mr. Jn<sup>o</sup> Humphrey, esq., Mr. Townshen Bishop and Mr. Tho: Scruggs.

Abram Whitheare borrowed a canoe of R. flogg, which was taken by Goodman





Lord's wife, being found upon the rocks by Darbie's fort in danger, and brought to Georg Wright. Goodman Lord was ordered to pay five shillings to Wright for his pains, and twelve pounds to Whiteire for loss of time in seeking it.

Jury: Roger Conant, foreman, Law: Leech, Peter Palfrey, Jn<sup>o</sup> Woodbury, Daniel Ray and Mr. Tho: Read, all of Salem, Mr. Moses Maverik of Marblehead, Jn<sup>o</sup> Carman, Goodman Coop, Tho: Couldham, Tho: Hubberd and Robt Bottfish, all of Saugus.

Civil cases:—

Jn<sup>o</sup> Gillo of Saugus v. Jeremy Willis.

W<sup>a</sup> Hedg v. Ensigne Walker and Mr. Ed: Tomlins.

Willia Comins v. James Smith.

Edm. Bridges of Saugus v. W<sup>a</sup> Ballard.

Jn<sup>o</sup> Pike, atty for Mr. Eson v. Mr. Humphreys, esq.

Tho: Pane of Saugus v. Nich: Poore.  
"y<sup>e</sup> master to make good his apparell as good as he found it, & his tyme to begin in England."

Geo: Wright v. Capten Lovell. Jeffery Massy and Robt Moulton to settle accounts between them.

Abram Whitheare v. Cp. Lovell.

Ric<sup>r</sup> Beefer v. Geo. Burrell.

Court, 27: 4: 1637.

Present: Endicott, Mr. Roger Connant, and Mr. Hathorne.

Peter Palfrey's servant Jane Wheat whipped for killing his neighbor's poultry, for lying and loitering and running away from her master.

Mr. Woods' servant Isaack Robinson whipped for running away from his master very often and enticing others to run away.

Nicholas Cary reproved for extreme correction of his maid servant.

John Talbie's wife Dorothy, for frequent laying hands on her husband to the danger of his life, and contemning authority of the court, to be chained to a post until she repents.

Jury: Thomas Gardener, foreman, John Woodbury, Peter Palfrey, Thomas Olney,

Samuell More, Rich<sup>r</sup> Raym<sup>t</sup>, Thomas Talmadg, Henry Collins, Willia Andrews, Robt Driver, Willia Kinge and Robt Bottfish.

Civil cases:—

William Wood of Saugus v. Thomas Parker. Wit: Edw. Dillingham, Jn<sup>o</sup> Poole, John Carman and Richard Chadwell.

John More of Salem v. John Gally. Referred to the town of Salem.

John Gillo of Saugus v. Christopher Foster ibid.

Geo: Burrell of Saugus v. Mr. Humphreys, esq.

Garves Garford of Salem v. Geo. Roaps. William Pester of Salem v. ffrauncs Dent.

[Two cases.]

William Pester ibid v. ffrauncs Perry.

Court, 3: 8 mo: 1637.

Present: Endicott, Mr. Jn<sup>o</sup> Humphreys, Mr. Howe, Mr. Connant and Mr. Hathorne.

Marmeduk Barmston whipped for lying, burglary and running away.

Jury: Robt Molton, foreman, John Woodbury, Lieft. Davenport, Peter Palfrey, Edw: Batter, Tho: Olney, ffrauncs Weston, John Balch, Rich: Walker, Robt Driver, Willia Woods and Tho: Read.

Civil cases:—

Richard Inkersell v. Jn<sup>o</sup> Norman.

Robt Molten atty here of Jn<sup>o</sup> Grant v. Mr. Isaack Allerton.

Archiball Thompson v. Cp. Lovell.

Isaac Allerton v. Michael Lambert.

Anthony Colebie of Ipswich v. John Hall of Saugus.

Court, 26: 10: 1637.

Present: Endicott, Mr. Humphreys, Mr. Connant and Mr. Hathorne.

Margaret Weston challenged three of the jurymen of Salem, Jeffery Massie, Edm: Batter and Anth: Dike.

Jury: Lawrence Leech, foreman, Lieft. Davenport, John Balch, Willia Allen, Rich: Brakenbury, Peter Palfrey, John Woodbury, Timo: Tomlins, Joseph Armetage, Henry Collins, Jenkin Davis and Ric<sup>r</sup> Walker.



## Civil cases :—

Isaack Allerton v. Mich Lambert.

W<sup>n</sup> Pester v. ffrances and Margret Weston. Defamation.

Lt. How v. Richard Chadwell.

ffrances Weston v. John Codman.

William Browne v. John Elford.

Thomas Antram v. Nicholas Cary.

Court, 27 : 1 : 1638.

Present : Col. Endicott, Mr. Humphreys, esq., Cp. Turner, Mr. Hathorne, Mr. Edw : Howe and Mr. Roger Connant.

John England whipped for eavesdropping, a common liar and running away from his master Poole of Saugus.

Richard Lambert fined and to sit in stocks for drunkenness.

Robt Morgan and Edward Hall, servant to Mr. ffreind, fined for "being overseen in drink."

John Stone complains that Rich<sup>r</sup> Hollinworth has not satisfied verdict of 1636 ; ordered that the trees be viewed by John Horne and Samuella Archer.

Thomas Fay sued Mr. Elias Stilman.

Thomas Gray and Abram Whitheire to sit in stocks for misdemeanors.

Jury : John Woodbury, foreman, Lawrence Leech, Peter Palfrey, Jeffery Massy, Rich<sup>r</sup> Davenport, Thomas Venner, Geo : Norton, Joseph Redknapp, ffrances Lightfoot, Thom : Parker, Willia Hedges and Jn<sup>o</sup> Ramsden.

## Civil cases :—

W<sup>n</sup> Swifte v. Richard Hollinworth.

Mrs. Daniell v. Richard Beckly.

Abram Warren v. Peter Burrett.

Jacob Chapman of Boston v. Edmund Audley.

Court, 26 : 4 : 1638.

Present : Col. Endicott, Mr. Edw : Howe, Mr. Willia Hathorne, Mr. Willia Ballard and Mr. Roger Connant.

Mr. Burrell fined and to sit in stocks at Lynn next training day there for uncleanness, etc.

John Legg, for uncleanness, to sit in stocks at Lynn training day with said Burrell, and make confession in church.

Willia Edmonds' wife to confess her sin before the congregation.

Robt Key to sit in stocks at Lynn and Cambridge for unseemly behavior toward Goody Newell.

Marmeduke Barton, servant of ffrances Weston, to be whipped and a lock put upon his foot for running away from his master and fliing off his lock.

Peter Buscott, smith, to sit in stocks for contemning authority of court.

Elias Stilman fined for absence from jury.

Thomas Oliver and his wife Mary to answer at Boston.

Jury : John Woodbury, foreman, Jeffery Massy, Law : Leech, Peter Palfrey, Elias Stilman, Thom : Venner, Wills Allen, Rich : Raym<sup>t</sup>, Henry ffeack, Wills : Wood, Joseph Armetage and Rich : Johnson.

## Civil cases :—

William Vincent v. Michael Lambert. Slander. "Tho : Chadwell being absent Court Lett fale."

John Leech and W<sup>n</sup> Vincent v. Ide Pride. Slander.

W<sup>n</sup> Browne v. Tho : Scruggs.

Mary Maxell v. Geo : Burrell.

Michael Sallowes v. James Smith. Defamation.

Willia Pester v. Rich : Lambert.

Edm : Grover v. Tho : Scruggs and w<sup>n</sup> Alford.

Antho : Buxton v. John Pride.

James Smith v. Peter Buscott.

Tho : Oliver v. Peter Buscott.

Court, 25 : 7 : 1638.

Present : Col. Endicott, Mr. Howe, Mr. Connant, Mr. Ballard and Mr. Hathorne.

Dorathy, wife of John Talbie whipped for misdemeanors against her husband.

"the right worship<sup>t</sup> Collonell John Endicot's" servant William Poole whipped, etc., for running away from his master.

Jury : Lieft. Davenport, foreman, John Woodbury, Jefferey Massy, Phillip Virnia, Jacob Barney, Peter Palfrey, Ensigne Reade, Nicholas Browne, Henry Collins, Joseph Armetage, Richard Johnson and Joseph Redknapp.





## Civil cases :—

Robert Quodnam v. Henry Harwood.  
 Mr. Haugh v. Cp. Turner.  
 Richard Chadwell v. Daniell How.  
 Mr. Houlgraue v. Tho : Howes.  
 Abram Temple v. "y<sup>e</sup> worshipful m<sup>r</sup> John  
 Humphreys, m<sup>r</sup> Hows & m<sup>r</sup> Hauks,  
 trespass by their horses."  
 John Pride v. Anthony Buxton.  
 Hugh Browne v. Tho : Howes.  
 Stephen Batchler v. Richard Chadwell.  
 James Molton v. Mr. Howes and Mr. Hauks.  
 James Hinds v. Mr. Hows and Mr. Hauks.  
 Henry Skerry v. Mr. Howes and Mr.  
 Hauks.

Court, 25 : 10 : 1638.

Present : Col. Endicott, Lt.-col. Winthrop, Mr. Hathorne and Mr. Connant.

Richard Graues and Peter Busgutt to sit in stocks for breach of the peace, and Busgutt whipped for contemning court and Mr. Newell.

Mathew Reade, servant to Mr. Charls Gott, whipped for drunkenness, pifering from his master, etc.

Jane, wife of Joshua Verrin presented for absence from religious worship. Mr. Peter requested time to confer with her again.

Jury : Liefte Davenport, foreman, John Woodbury, Jeffery Massy, Jacob Barney, Ed : Batter, Lawrence Leech, John Balch, John Smith, Joseph Armetage, Thomas Parker, Willia Knight and Jarrett Spencer [the last five being of Lynn].

## Civil cases :—

John freind v. Hugh Browne.

Georg Ching of Marblehead v. Peter Busgut.

[Letter of John Lyon dated, Marblehead, Feb. 16, 1638, and addressed to "Right worshipfull," on file. The following is the

signature :

Court willed

Jn<sup>o</sup> Lyon,

Jn<sup>o</sup> Hardy and Geo. Vicass to certify what was in their hands 25 : 1 : 1639. Ordered for Tho : Tuck in part payment of his dues.—*Files.*]

John ffarington de Lyn v. Jn<sup>o</sup> Hale.

Isaack Disberoe v. Ann Burt. She was absent and her husband Hugh Burt answered for her.

ffrancis Linford, by his attorney Tho : Brook v. Hugh Norman.

"The worship<sup>l</sup> Jn<sup>o</sup> Humphreys Esq<sup>r</sup>," Jn<sup>o</sup> Winthrop, esq., and Mr. Hugh Peter v. Phillip Kertland ; action of debt due to ffrances Dent.

Richard Graves v. Peter Busgut [2 suits]. Defamation.

Sargant Dixie v. Geo : Wright and Rich : Graves.

William Vinson v. Geo : Willia.

Isaack Disberoe v. Hugh Burt. Defamation.

Richard Hollinworth v. Raph Ellinwood.

Isaack Disberoe v. Nath : Kertland.

Raph flogg v. Ensign Read.

Worship<sup>l</sup>. Jn<sup>o</sup>. Humphrey, esq., had attachment against person of Peter Busgutt.

Court, 25 : 1 : 1639.

Present : Colonel Endicott, Mr. Hathorne and Mr. Connant.

Jury : Jn<sup>o</sup>. Woodbury, foreman, William Clarke, Henry Birdsall, Jn<sup>o</sup>. Holgrave, Joseph Batchler, Georg Williams, Peter Woolfe, Joseph Hermitage, Richard Johnson, ffrances Lightfoote, Robt Driver and Robt Parsons [the last five being of Lynn].

## Civil cases :—

William Vincent v. William Bennet.

Abram Temple v. William Browne [2 suits].

Willia Browne v. Abram Temple.

Court, 25 : 4 : 1639.

Present : John Winthrop, sr., Gov., John Endecott, Col., John Winthrop, jr., Lt., Col. John Humphreys, esq., Emanuel Downing, esq., Mr. Thomas Willes, Mr. Willia Hathorne and Mr. Edward Hollioche.

Hope, an Indian living with Mr. Hu : Peter, whipped for running away and being drunk.

Edwi Audley to answer charges.





Abram Warren bound to good behavior.

Mr. Anthonie Thatcher complains that Jane James took things from his house. She and her husband Erasmus James bound for her good behavior.

"The boys to be whiped by the Govern<sup>r</sup> of the ffamilie wher the had offended."

Mr. Gervas Garford hired a cow of John Pease for a year; Pease being then absent, Garford was ordered to keep the cow till Pease returned.

"m<sup>r</sup> Holliock in behalf of the Lord Brooks, by m<sup>r</sup> Ballards agreem<sup>t</sup> ordered to pay 50s. per hire of a yoke of oxen for 3 months to Rich<sup>d</sup> Hutchinson."

Jury: Lieft. Davenport, foreman, Robert Molton, John Alderman, Jeffery Massy, Jacob Barney, Georg Norton, John Gidney, Rich<sup>d</sup> Sadler, Thomas Layton, Joseph Armetage, Jenkin Davis and ffra<sup>n</sup>cs Lightfoot [the last five being of Lynn].

Civil cases:—

John Pickeringe of Salem v. Richard Lambert.

Phillip Verrin v. Joseph Pope. Referred to Mr. Hathorne and Mr. Sharpe.

ffra<sup>n</sup>cs Perry and Jane Perry v. Phillip Virrin and wife Dorcas. Defamation.

John Tarbx v. Daniell Salmon.

John Leech v. John Pride.

John Leech v. Ric<sup>d</sup>. Graves. Lt. Col.

Winthrop promises to pay the debt.

John Humphreys, esq. v. Ed. Audley.

John Goit v. Isaack Disberoe.

Elizabeth Pitt v. Daniell Salmon.

[Elizabeth Pitts was of Dorchester. The following is hersignature to a receipt for £5, 21: 9: 1639.—*Files.*]

Court, 24: 7: 1639.

Present: Colonel Endecott, Mr. Emanuel Downing, Mr. W<sup>m</sup> Hathorne, Mr. Edw: Holliocke and Mr. Tho: Willes.

Edward Audley fined for buying a sow fraudulently.

Mary Olliver sentenced to prison at Boston indefinitely for her speeches at the arrival of some new comers. Thomas Olliver bound for his wife's appearance at next court in Boston.

George Harris fined for stopping poundage of swine.

Jury: Lieftenant Davenport, foreman, Robt Molton, Thos: Gardener, Jervas Garford, Jefferey Massy, Thomas ffenner, Bonifac Burton, Joseph Armetage, ffra<sup>n</sup>cs Lightfoote, Jarret Spencer, Michael Spencer and Richard Johnson.

Civil cases:—

Thomas Olliver v. Geo: Harrys. "acording to ord. of Towne Jn<sup>o</sup>. Woodberry."

Joan Tapp v. James Smith and wife. Defamation.

Thomas Couldham of Lynn v. Thomas Seire of Lynn. Wit: Josias Stanborough and Boniface Burton.

Hugh Burt of Lynn v. Isaack Disberoe.

Jeffery Estie of Salem v. Ric<sup>d</sup> Hollinworth.

Edmund Thompson v. "The wo<sup>r</sup>p<sup>l</sup> Jn<sup>o</sup> Humphreys Esq<sup>r</sup>" Wit: Jn<sup>o</sup> Abbie and Daniell ffairefield; "by warrant Jn<sup>o</sup> marston Launslet West Jn<sup>o</sup> more, & Jere: Vale."

John Pickering v. Richard Lambert.

James Moulton v. "y<sup>e</sup> wo<sup>r</sup>p<sup>l</sup> Jn<sup>o</sup> Humphrey Esq<sup>r</sup>."

James Vnderwood v. "y<sup>e</sup> wo<sup>r</sup>p<sup>l</sup> Jn<sup>o</sup> Humphrey Esq<sup>r</sup>"

John Prid v. W<sup>m</sup> Vinsent.

[Bill in favor of John Pride. Bound to Mr. Walton. To "2 weekes worke with John Leach" 12s. "To Mis Goofe" 2s. What "he pd my moth<sup>r</sup> 6s".—*Files.*]

Ric<sup>d</sup> Inkersell v. Jacob Barney. Upon motion of Colonel Endecott, Jeffery Massy and others ordered to lay out lands of defendant.

Daniell Salmon's person to be attached for a debt. Joseph Armetage and Garret Spencer bound that he pay Mrs. Pitts.

To be continued.

#### ANGIER NOTE.

Jonathan Angier was of Salem in 1668.—*Savage.*



## SABBATH DAY REMINISCENCES.

Our morning sacrifice we made, then to the house  
of God,  
How solemnly, and silently, and cheerfully we  
trod!  
I see e'en now its ancient roof, its aisles that  
stretched away,  
And our old pastor's time-worn face, and hair of  
silver gray.  
How well do I remember the hush throughout  
the air  
While he led our spirits up to God, in heartfelt,  
melting prayer;  
To grace his action or his voice, no studied charm  
was lent—  
Pure, fervent, glowing from the heart, so to the  
heart it went.  
Then came the sermon, long and quaint, but full  
of Gospel truth;  
Ah me! I was no judge of that, for I was then  
a youth;  
But I have heard my father say—and well my  
father knew—  
In it was meat for full-grown men, and milk for  
children, too.

## REV. ISAAC BRAMAN.

Rev. Isaac Braman was born in Norton, Mass., July 5, 1770. His father died when Isaac was but twelve years of age. He had an early and great desire for a liberal education, but his guardian would not accede to his wishes; and Isaac was near his nineteenth year when, having overcome the obstacles in his way, he began preparation for college. He graduated from Harvard University in 1794, at the age of twenty-four, his social standing and scholarship while in college having high rank.

He chose the ministry for a profession, and studied theology with several clergymen. He was ordained over the Congregational church in the West parish of Rowley (which was incorporated as the town of Georgetown in 1838) June 7, 1797. At that time the church was divided in doctrine between Hopkinsianism and Calvinism, and Mr. Braman was the sixty-fourth candidate. But he braved the "sea of troubles," as he called it, for sixty-one years, held the people together, and lived harmoniously with three colleagues, the last being Rev. Charles

Beecher (half-brother of Rev. Henry Ward Beecher), who became his successor.

Mr. Braman died in office Dec. 26, 1858, at the age of eighty-eight. His remains lie in the old burial ground in Georgetown, and over them was erected, by his parishioners and friends, a marble monument, representing a desk with an open Bible thereon.

Mr. Braman was a man of strong mind, sound judgment, integrity, discretion and moral courage; was possessed of real piety and great amiability; and was well versed in theology, being a firm believer in the entire inspiration of the Scriptures, and an able and strong supporter of primitive Congregationalism. He was beloved by his people, and he gave to them his strong and sincere affection. Although a man of considerable presence, his clear blue eyes had a tender gleam that moderated his dignified bearing.

Mr. Braman was a conservative man, and could hardly be drawn into discussion, which he always disliked.

As a preacher he presented truth with clearness, and an application to the conscience. He wrote two sermons each week, composing them very carefully, and in their delivery was closely confined to the manuscript, which he read rapidly but distinctly.

His sensitive temperament made him somewhat shy and reticent, and this probably was the cause of his brevity at wedding and funeral services. Yet beneath his manner was humor, and a keen, fine sarcasm which caused him to be known in college as "Razor."

On a farm of forty acres and a salary of three hundred and fifty dollars, Mr. Braman maintained his family, and gave his children the best education of the period. His son Milton P. Braman was an able divine, being settled in Danvers; and another son, Isaac G. Braman, became eminent as a physician.

Mr. Braman married twice, each time securing a pastor's true helper. His first wife was Hannah Palmer of Norton. She died in 1835; and he married, secondly,





Miss Sarah Balch of Newburyport, who survived him, and died in Georgetown in 1893, at the age of one hundred and two.

### AMES GENEALOGY.

The name of AMES is also spelled in the Essex county records *Aimes*, *Eames*, *Eams*, *Emes*, *Emms* and *Ems*.

The ancestor of the Essex county family was

ROBERT AMES<sup>1</sup>. He lived in Boxford; and was a husbandman. His homestead was an eighth of a mile westerly of the residence of John T. Wood in the West parish. He married Rebecca Blake of Boxford (then Rowley village), one of his nearest neighbors, in 1661. She was condemned as a witch Sept. 17, 1692, but was included in the general reprieve July 22, 1693. He died in Boxford July 22, 1693; and she died May 8, 1721, aged eighty-one.

Children, born in Boxford:—

- 2—I. HANNAH<sup>2</sup>, b. Dec. 18, 1661; m. Ephraim Foster of Andover about 1678; and was living in 1694.
- 3—II. DANIEL<sup>2</sup>, b. April 7, 1663. *See below* (3).
- 4—III. ROBERT<sup>2</sup>, b. Feb. 28, 1667-8. *See below* (4).
- 5—IV. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, b. Oct. 11, 1670. *See below* (5).
- 6—V. DOROTHY<sup>2</sup>, b. Dec. 20, 1674; m. Samuel Swan of Haverhill March 8, 1693-4; lived in Haverhill.
- 7—VI. JACOB<sup>2</sup>, b. July 20, 1677; lived in Boston, mariner, in 1700.
- 8—VII. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup>, b. Oct. 9, 1681. *See below* (8).
- 9—VIII. NATHAN, or NATHANIEL<sup>2</sup>, b. in 1684; lived in Boxford; farmer; m. Mary (Spofford?) before 1710; he died, suddenly, Jan 11, 1765, aged eighty; and she d. July 17, 1765, aged seventy-eight.

### 3

DANIEL AMES<sup>2</sup>, born in Boxford April 7, 1663. He lived in Boxford, and married Lydia Wheeler in Andover April 15, 1683.

Children, born in Boxford:—

- 10—I. REBECCA<sup>3</sup> (twin), b. Jan. 24, 1683-4.
- 11—II. LYDIA<sup>3</sup> (twin), b. Jan. 24, 1683-4; "Lydia Eames of Ipswich, 1706".
- 12—III. SOLOMON<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 23, 1686.
- 13—IV. —MIEL (son)<sup>3</sup>, b. March 5, 1688.
- 14—V. —VID (son)<sup>3</sup>, b. Dec. 21, 1690.

- 15—VI. JETHRO<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 1, 1692; served in company of Capt. John Lovewell in the Indian fight at Pequaket in 1725.
- 16—VII. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, b. March 25, 1693.

### 4

ROBERT AMES<sup>2</sup>, born in Boxford Feb. 28, 1667-8. He was a husbandman; and lived in Boxford. He married Bethiah Gatchel of Seconke April 20, 16—. They were both living in 1695.

Child, born in Boxford:—

- 17—I. — (son)<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. —, 1—.

### 5

JOHN AMES<sup>2</sup>, born in Boxford Oct. 11, 1670. He was a farmer; and lived in Boxford until 1717, when he removed to Groton. He married Priscilla Kimball of Bradford Nov. —, 169—. She was living in 1724; and he was killed by the Indians in Groton at his own (a garrison) house July 24, 1726.

Children, born in Boxford:—

- 18—I. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 11, 1693; lived in Groton; m. Elizabeth —; had ten children; and d. July 30, 1743.
- 19—II. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 2, 1695; bapt. in Topsfield July 18, 1697.
- 20—III. — (dau.)<sup>3</sup>, b. March 25, 1698.
- 21—IV. JACOB<sup>3</sup>, b. March 20, 17—; bapt. Nov. 21, 1703; lived in Groton; m. Ruth Shattuck Nov. 14, 1727.
- 22—V. BETHIAH<sup>3</sup>, b. April 20, 17—; bapt. May 27, 1707.
- 23—VI. LYDIA<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 24, 17—; bapt. in April, 1710.
- 24—VII. STEPHEN<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 1, 1712; lived in Groton; m. Jane Robbins, in Groton, April 14, 1731; and had children.

### 8

JOSEPH AMES<sup>2</sup>, born in Boxford Oct. 9, 1681. He was a farmer; and lived in Boxford. He married Jemima — before 1711; and died Dec. 27, 1753. She was his widow and of Boxford in 1758.

Children, born and of Boxford:—

- 25—I. ABNER<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 2, 1710-1; lived in Boxford (called of Bradford in one place); husbandman; and d. June 30, 1745.
- 26—II. JONATHAN<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 12, 1712. *See below* (26).
- 27—III. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 20, 1713-4. *See below* (27).
- 28—IV. NATHAN<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 29, 1716. *See below* (28).



- 29—V. JACOB<sup>3</sup>, b. July 17, 1717. *See below* (29).  
 30—VI. MOSES<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 8, 1718-9; husband-  
 man; lived in Boxford; m. Rebecca  
 Johason of Andover June 11, 1752;  
 and d. in Boxford Mar. 9, 1754. She  
 survived him. They probably had no  
 children.  
 31—VII. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 25, 1720; d. June 24,  
 1749, unmarried.  
 32—VIII. JEMIMA<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 26, 1723-4; d., un-  
 married, Jan. 3, 1745-6.  
 33—IX. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 30, 1728; m. Jacob  
 Buck of Haverhill May 7, 1752, and  
 lived in Haverhill. She died in Ches-  
 ter, N. H., March 18, 1809.

26

JONATHAN AMES<sup>3</sup>, born in Boxford Sept.  
 12, 1712. He was a farmer; and lived  
 in the West parish in Boxford, on the  
 west side of the road leading from Wood's  
 corner to the peg factory, the cellar being  
 in a field on the edge of the woods. He  
 married Elizabeth Blunt of Andover April  
 20, 1738. She was tried for murdering  
 the wife of her son Jonathan in 1769; but  
 was acquitted, John Adams, afterward  
 president of the United States, being her  
 counsel. They sold the farm in the spring  
 of 1770, and removed to Londonderry,  
 N. H.

Children, born in Boxford:—

- 34—I. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 28, 1739; m. William  
 Foster June 9, 1763.  
 35—II. MIRIAM<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Nov. 8, 1741.  
 36—III. JONATHAN<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Sept. 11, 1743; lived  
 in Boxford until 1770; m. Ruth Per-  
 ley of Linebrook parish, Ipswich,  
 Dec. 19, 1768; and lived in his fa-  
 ther's house, where their child was  
 born in May, 1769, and where his  
 wife died June 5, 1769, supposed to  
 have been murdered. *See Antiqua-  
 rian*, volume II, page 1.  
 37—IV. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, bapt. July 28, 1745; d. Jan.  
 2, 1748-9.  
 38—V. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Aug. 6, 1749; d. Sept.  
 15, 1749.  
 39—VI. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, bapt. April 14, 1751; per-  
 haps married Benjamin Barker Dec.  
 15, 1774.

27

JOSEPH AMES<sup>3</sup>, born in Boxford Jan. 20,  
 1713-4. He was a housewright; and  
 lived in Haverhill. He married Miriam  
 Clement Nov. 29, 1739, in Haverhill; and  
 died in the spring of 1741. She survived  
 him.

Child, born in Haverhill:—

- 40—I. MOSES<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 18, 1740; living in  
 1755.

28

NATHAN AMES<sup>3</sup>, born in Boxford Oct.  
 29, 1716. He was a blacksmith, and also  
 a tiller of the soil; and lived in Bradford  
 (probably in the East parish). He mar-  
 ried Mary Burpee of Rowley May 6, 1735;  
 and died in 1766. She married, secondly,  
 Dea. Timothy Hardy May 22, 1775.

Children, born in Bradford:—

- 41—I. PRISCILLA<sup>4</sup>, b. April 2, 1736; m. Tim-  
 othy Hardy, jr., Feb. 14, 1765.  
 42—II. JEREMIAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 24, 1739. *See be-  
 low* (42).  
 43—III. REBECCA<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 5, 1745; m. William  
 Tenney Feb. 14, 1765.  
 44—IV. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup>. *See below* (44).  
 45—V. MARY<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 29, 1748; of Bradford,  
 spinster, in 1774.  
 46—VI. NATHAN<sup>4</sup>, b. May 6, 1751; yeoman and  
 lived in Bradford until about 1780,  
 when he became a joiner and settled  
 in New Boston, N. H., where he had  
 early lived. He m. Sarah Richard-  
 son of Newbury April 19, 1775. They  
 were living in 1797.  
 47—VII. ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 8, 1753; living, 1769;  
 perhaps m. Abraham Foster of Tops-  
 field in May, 1783.  
 48—VIII. MARTHA<sup>4</sup>, m. Joseph Rollins Nov. 5,  
 1778.  
 49—IX. BURPEE<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 3, 1758; cordwainer;  
 and lived in Hollis, N. H., in 1784.

29

JACOB AMES<sup>3</sup>, born in Boxford July 17,  
 1717. He was a yeoman; and lived in  
 Boxford until about 1748, when he re-  
 moved to Sutton. He married Anne  
 Wallis of Salem (published Jan. 6, 1744).  
 They were living in Sutton in 1762.

Child, born in Boxford:—

- 50—I. NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 2, 1745-6.

42

JEREMIAH AMES<sup>4</sup>, born in Bradford Aug.  
 24, 1739. He was a yeoman; and lived  
 in Bradford until about 1770, when he  
 settled in Hollis, N. H. He married  
 Joanna (sometimes called *Jane*) Tenney  
 March 5, 1761.

Children, born in Bradford:—

- 51—I. ALICE<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 8, 1762.  
 52—II. MOSES<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 14, 1764.  
 53—III. SARAH<sup>5</sup>, b. March 10, 1768.





## 44

JOSEPH AMES<sup>t</sup>, born in Bradford. He was a yeoman; and lived in Newbury until about 1770, when he removed to Hampstead, N. H., where he was living in 1780. He married Elizabeth Noyes of Newbury March 5, 1765. She died before 1780.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 54—I. NATHAN<sup>s</sup>, b. March 30, 1767; lived in Newbury; yeoman; m. Susannah Bailey Jan. 21, 1793.  
 55—II. NOYES<sup>s</sup>, b. April 14, 1769; lived in Bradford, Mass., and Londonderry, N. H.; yeoman; m. Rebecca Kimball, in Bradford, June 14, 1789.

---

WILL OF RICHARD BAILEY.

The will of Richard Bailey of Rowley was proved 28 : 1 : 1648. The following is copied from the original on file in the office of the clerk of courts at Salem, volume I, leaf 98.

Rowley 15 of the last 1647

I Richard Baly fiek in body but of perfect memory prayfed be God doe ordeine and make this my last will and Testament first I comende my soule into the hands of God in faith of a ioyfull refurrection throw our Lord Iesus Christ And as concerning my outward estate first my minde and || will is that all my || lawfull debts be paid and discharged. Itc my will is that forty and tow pounds I giue vnto my sionn Ioseph Baly but in case my wife should be with Child then my will is that the said sum of tow and forty pounds be deuided, and one third part therof my other child shall haue it Item my will is that my Child shall haue a fether bedd in part of the faide portion also one Great Bible and Practicall Catachisme Itc my will and minde is that if my wife Edna Baly marry againe and hir husbande proue vnloving to the Child or Children or wastefull then I giue power to my Brother James Baly and Micael Hobkinson with my wife hir Consent to take the Child with his portion from him and so to dispose of it for the Best behoofe of the children with my wives consent

Itc I giue my houle and lott vnto my sson Ioseph Baly after my wife hir disseafe Itc I giue to my Son tow flusse Sutes of Cloaths and my best Coate, and a Cloath sute and my best hatt, and I giue to my Brother James Baly a great Coate one paire of buck lether Breches and a paire of Bootes one litle Booke I giue to my nephew John Baly I giue vnto Thomas Palmer one Gray hatt one Cloath dublit and an old Jackit and a paire of Gray Breeches Itc I make my wife Edna Baly executrix of this my last will and Testament

Memoradad and I giue eleuen shillings which is owing to me from M<sup>r</sup> Rogers Ipswich and m<sup>r</sup> Johnson vnto the poore of the Towne

In pfence of vs Rich baly  
 Humfrey Reyner  
 willem Cavis

---

BEVERLY INSCRIPTIONS.

ANCIENT BURYING GROUND.

*Continued from page 79.*

Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> Body of  
 SAMUEL West who  
 died April y<sup>e</sup> 1 8<sup>th</sup>  
 1725 Age d 5 1  
 years

---

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
 OF THOMAS WEST  
 AGED ABOUT 36  
 YEARS & 7 MONTHS  
 DIED APRIL y<sup>e</sup> 30<sup>th</sup>  
 ANNO DOMINY.

1714

---

Here Lyes y<sup>e</sup> Body  
 of Cap<sup>t</sup> Thomas West  
 Who died y<sup>e</sup> 28 of  
 March 1723 In  
 y<sup>e</sup> 81<sup>st</sup> year of his Age





HERE LYES THE  
BODY OF M<sup>r</sup>  
THOMAS WEST  
WHO DYED JUNE  
THE 7<sup>th</sup> 1745  
IN Y<sup>e</sup> 38<sup>th</sup> YEAR  
OF HIS AGE

body of  
est dau<sup>r</sup> to  
\* ist<sup>r</sup> West  
decem<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 19  
y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> year  
Age

OF  
TO  
SHE E \*  
1720  
YEAR OF  
MEMORY OF y<sup>e</sup>

In Memory of  
Mr. Daniel Whittredge,  
son of Cap<sup>t</sup> Livermore &  
Mrs. Lydia Whittredge,  
who died Oct<sup>r</sup> 17<sup>th</sup>  
1799, aged 23 years

In Memory of  
LIEU<sup>t</sup> LIVERMORE  
WHITTREDGE  
who died July  
28<sup>th</sup> 1773  
Aged 68  
years.

In Memory of  
Mrs. MARY WHITTREDGE,  
Relict of Lieut.  
LIVERMORE WHITTREDGE,  
who died Dec<sup>r</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> 1795,  
Aged 88 years.  
*Father, I give my spirit up,  
And trust it in thy hand:  
My dying flesh shall rest in hope,  
And rise at thy command.*

\*Broken.

In Memory of  
Mifs Polly Whittredge,  
daug<sup>r</sup> of Cap<sup>t</sup> Livermore  
& M<sup>rs</sup> Lydia Whittredge  
who died Feb<sup>r</sup> 22<sup>d</sup> 1791:  
In the 18<sup>th</sup> year of her  
age.

*Come hither mortals cast an eye,  
And go your way prepare to die;  
Here read your doom for die you must,  
One day like me return to dust.*

In Memory of  
M<sup>r</sup> Anthony Wood,  
who departed this Life  
May 15<sup>th</sup> 1774.  
In the 81<sup>st</sup> year  
of her age.

*Farewel vain world! as thou hast been  
to me,  
Dust & a shadow these I leave with you.*

HERE LYES BURIED THE  
BODY OF M<sup>rs</sup> IDETH WOOD  
WIFE TO DEACON ISRAEL  
WOOD WHO DEPARTED  
THIS LIFE NOV<sup>r</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup>  
1743. IN THE 63<sup>d</sup> YEAR  
OF HER AGE

In Memory  
of M<sup>rs</sup> Elifabeth Wood,  
Relict of  
M<sup>r</sup> Anthony Wood,  
who died Aug<sup>t</sup> 16<sup>th</sup>  
1777: In the 84<sup>th</sup> year  
of her age

*Weep not my child dry up your tears,  
I must lie here till Christ appears.*

HERE LYES BURIED  
THE BODY OF DEACON ISRAEL  
WOOD WHO DEPARTED THIS  
LIFE OCTOBER THE 18<sup>th</sup>  
1743.

Here lies Buried the  
Body of Deacon  
ISRAEL WOOD  
who Departed this  
Life April 27<sup>th</sup> 1760  
Aged 46 Years



HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF JOSEPH WOOD Y<sup>e</sup>  
SON OF ISRAELL &  
EDETH WOOD WHO  
DIED FEBRUARY Y<sup>e</sup>  
14<sup>th</sup> AGED 19 MON<sup>th</sup>  
171<sup>8</sup> 19

Here lyeth ye body  
of William Wood  
the only Son of  
Anthony & Eliza  
Wood who died ye  
1<sup>st</sup> of Aug<sup>t</sup> 1737  
Aged 14<sup>th</sup> years & 8  
Months & A 11 days.

AN: 1688  
ERER WOODBAY AGED  
4 MONTHS AND 4 DAS  
AND DESECED 12 OF  
JANVARY 889

Abigail dau<sup>r</sup> to  
Isaac & Abigail  
Woodberry y<sup>t</sup>  
died October y<sup>e</sup>  
30<sup>th</sup> 1736 Aged  
14 Months

HERE LYETH  
Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF  
ANN WOODBURY  
WIFE TO NICHOLAS  
WOODBURY AGED  
76 YEARS DIED  
JUNE Y<sup>e</sup> 10  
1701

Here Lyeth y<sup>e</sup>  
Body of Anna  
Wife to Josiah  
Woodbury dau<sup>ter</sup>  
of Deac<sup>n</sup> Israel &  
M<sup>rs</sup> Edeth Wood  
Dec<sup>d</sup> April 15<sup>th</sup> in  
her 26<sup>th</sup> year 1737

MARY WOODBERRY  
WIFE TO JSAAC  
WOODBERRY AGED  
ABOUT 53. YEARS  
DIED DECEMBER Y<sup>e</sup>  
19<sup>th</sup> 1702;

DILUERANCE WOODBURY  
AGED ABOUT 5  
YEARS DIED MARCH  
Y<sup>e</sup> 22<sup>d</sup> 1683  
ELIZABETH WOODBERRY  
AGED ABOUT 1  
YEARS DIED APEL  
Y<sup>e</sup> 23<sup>d</sup> 1688;

Here lyeth y<sup>e</sup> body  
Ebenezer Woodbe<sup>ry</sup>  
y<sup>e</sup> Son of Robert &  
Mary Woodberry  
Who died Nove<sup>m</sup><sup>r</sup> Y<sup>e</sup>  
19 1727 Aged  
15 Years.

In Memory of M<sup>rs</sup>  
ELISABETH WOODBERRY  
Relict of

M<sup>r</sup> JOSIAH WOODBERRY,  
who departed this Life  
June 5<sup>th</sup> 1790; In the  
73<sup>d</sup> year of her age.

*Death is a debt you all must pay,  
It may soon sweep you all away:  
Prepare yourselves for die you must  
One day like me return to dust.*

HANNAH Y<sup>e</sup> DAUG<sup>h</sup>  
OF WILIAM &  
JOANNA WOODBERRY  
AGED 14 MONTHES  
DEC<sup>d</sup> MARCH Y<sup>e</sup>  
16 1694

Here Lyes y<sup>e</sup> Body  
of Isaac Woodberry  
who died March y<sup>e</sup> 10  
1725 in y<sup>e</sup> 83  
year of his age.

ISAAC SON OF  
M<sup>r</sup> ISAAC & M<sup>rs</sup>  
ABIGAIL WOODBERRY  
AGED 3 MONTHS  
DIED SEPT 20:  
1737





ISAAC SON TO  
M<sup>r</sup> ISAAC & M<sup>rs</sup>  
ABIGAIL WOODBERRY  
BORN & DIED  
M A y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup>

I 7 4 I

Here lies the Body of  
ISAAC WOODBERRY,  
son of M<sup>r</sup> JAMES  
WOODBERRY by M<sup>rs</sup>  
ABIGAIL WOODBERRY  
his wife, Aged about 13  
Months Dec<sup>d</sup> March 27

I 7 6 7.

HERE LIES THE  
BODY OF M<sup>r</sup>  
JAMES WOODBERRY  
DIED SEP<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 16<sup>th</sup>

I 7 5 0.

IN THE 24<sup>th</sup> YEAR  
OF HIS AGE.

IN Memory of M<sup>r</sup>  
JAMES WOODBERRY,  
who departed this  
Life Feb<sup>ry</sup> 23<sup>d</sup>

1786 :

In the 81<sup>st</sup> year  
of his age.

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF M<sup>rs</sup>  
IOANNA WOODBERRY  
WIFE OF M<sup>r</sup>  
WILLIAM WOODBERRY  
DIED APRIL 7<sup>th</sup> 1748  
IN Y<sup>e</sup> 77<sup>th</sup> YEAR  
OF HER AGE.

IN Memory of  
John Woodberry son  
of Mr. Josiah & Mrs.  
Sarah Woodbury,  
who was accidentally  
drowned Aug<sup>t</sup> 11<sup>th</sup>  
1795. Aged 3 years,  
10 months & 22 days.

*The flesh rests here till Jesus come  
And claims the treasure from the  
(tomb.*

IN Memory of M<sup>r</sup>  
JOSEPH WOODBERRY,  
who died Sep<sup>t</sup> 21<sup>st</sup>  
1772 ; Aged 33 years  
Also Nehemiah, son of  
the above Named Josiah (&  
Martha his wife,) died Aug<sup>t</sup> 30<sup>th</sup>  
1777 : Aged 5 years. Likewise  
Joseph their son died March : 29<sup>th</sup>  
1763 : Aged 3 weeks : Both lie near.

IN Memory of M<sup>r</sup>  
JOSIAH WOODBERRY,  
who departed this Life  
Decem<sup>r</sup> 22<sup>d</sup> 1789 :  
In the 79<sup>th</sup> year of  
his age.

*Look and behold as you pass by,  
Remember mortals you must die;  
As I am now you soon may be,  
Prepare for death & follow me.*

ERECTED  
IN Memory of Mifs  
LOES WOODBURY,  
Daugh<sup>t</sup> of M<sup>r</sup>  
WILLIAM WOODBURY,  
who died Sep<sup>t</sup> 19<sup>th</sup>  
1774 : Aged 39 years.

Here Lieth y<sup>e</sup> body of M<sup>rs</sup>  
Lydia Woodbery Wife  
To M<sup>r</sup> Josiah Woodbery  
Who died August y<sup>e</sup> 13<sup>th</sup>  
1738 in y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup> year  
of her Age Whose  
Madin Name Was Green.

ERECTED  
IN Memory of M<sup>rs</sup>  
MARTHA WOODBURY,  
wife of M<sup>r</sup>  
WILLIAM WOODBURY,  
who died April 27<sup>th</sup>  
1775 ; Aged 75  
years



HERE LIES y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF M<sup>rs</sup>  
 MARY WOODBERRY  
 WIFE OF CAP<sup>t</sup>  
 ROBERT WOODBERRY  
 AGED 79 YEARS  
 DIED DEC<sup>r</sup> 6<sup>th</sup>  
 1 7 5 4.

HERE LYETH  
 y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF  
 NICHOLAS WOODBURY  
 AGED ABOUT 69:  
 YEARS DIED MAY  
 Y<sup>e</sup> 1 6 1 6 8 6

HERE LYES y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
 OF PETER WOODBERRY  
 AGED 64 YEARS DIED  
 JULY Y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup>  
 1 7 0 4.

\* CAPT:  
 ROBERT WOODBERRY  
 the \* ctober  
 In the 75 Year 1746  
 of his Age.

HERE LIES THE  
 BODY OF M<sup>r</sup>  
 ROBERT WOODBERRY  
 DIED MAY y<sup>e</sup> 21<sup>st</sup>  
 1 7 5 0,  
 IN THE 56<sup>th</sup> YEAR  
 OF HIS AGE

In Memory of  
 M<sup>rs</sup> SARAH WOODBERRY  
*wife of*  
*Mr JOSIAH WOODBERRY*  
*Jun<sup>r</sup>* who departed this  
 Life July 24<sup>th</sup> 1780 In  
 the 23<sup>d</sup> year of her age.

HERE LIES THE BODY  
 OF M<sup>r</sup> THOMAS  
 WOODBERRY AGED  
 48 YEARS DIED  
 MAY 5, 1751.

HERE LYES y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
 OF WILLIAM WOOD  
 BURY SON TO  
 NICHOLAS & MAR  
 WOODBURY WHO  
 DIED MARCH y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup>  
 1718 AGED 33 YEARS.

In Memory of  
 M<sup>r</sup> WILLIAM WOODBURY 2<sup>d</sup>,  
 who departed this Life  
 Nov<sup>r</sup> 16<sup>th</sup> 1788:  
 In the 93<sup>d</sup> year  
 of his age.

In Memory of  
 M<sup>r</sup> WILLIAM WOODBURY 3<sup>d</sup>,  
 who departed this life  
 April 10<sup>th</sup> 179  
 In the 68<sup>th</sup> year  
 In the 93<sup>d</sup> year  
 of his age.

WOODBERRY  
 OF M<sup>r</sup>  
 & M<sup>rs</sup>  
 \* WOODBERRY  
 ED 9 YEAR  
 M<sup>o</sup> DEC<sup>n</sup>  
 23<sup>d</sup> 1736.

#### NOTES.

John Adams lived in Marblehead; fisherman; administration granted on his estate Feb. 7, 1804; children: John; Mary, married Thomas Forness Salkins of Marblehead April 21, 1778; was living in 1808; Nathaniel P.; Merriam; Elizabeth, married Thomas Martin, 3d, Jan. 16, 1785; and died before 1808.—*Marblehead town records and probate records.*

Rev. Solomon Adams of Middleton married Abigail Fisk of Waltham Sept. 16, 1794; he died in Middleton Sept. 4, 1813, aged fifty-two; children: Abigail, born Nov. 9, 1795; Solomon, born April 30, 1797; Polly, born Feb. 20, 1799; died Feb. 27, 1802, aged three; Horatio, born

\*Broken



Feb. 20, 1801; John Sidney, born May 24, 1803; Charles, born May 3, 1805.—*Middleton town records.*

Joseph Adams lived in Marblehead; "shoreman"; married Elizabeth Andrews June 12, 1699; she probably died before 1723; his will was made May 1, 1723, and proved June 10, 1723; children, born in Marblehead: 1. John, baptized March 24, 1694-5. 2. Elizabeth, baptized May 19, 1695; d. young. 3. William, baptized Feb. 27, 1697-8. 4. John, baptized March 10, 1699-1700. 5. Mary, baptized Oct. 27, 1700. 6. Jacob, baptized Sept. 14, 1701; was of Marblehead in 1728, and probably removed to Falmouth, York county; mariner and fisherman; married Mary — before 1728. 7. Hannah, baptized July 18, 1703; married Richard Coward before 1723. 8. Elizabeth, born Nov. 22, 1705; married Aaron Beal of Marblehead Oct. 6, 1724; he was a fisherman. 9. Susanna, born Nov. 29, 1707 (baptized Oct. 12, 1707); m. Thomas Tucker of Marblehead March 10, 1725-6; he was a fisherman.—*Marblehead town and church records, etc.*

John Adams married Mary Pedrick Aug. 20, 1751.

Sarah, wife of John Adams admitted to church and baptized May 28, 1721.

—*Marblehead church records.*

John Adams married Eliz Carnes, both of Marblehead Oct. 11, 1692.

John Adams married Sarah White, both of Marblehead, May 1, 1718. He was a shoreman.

—*Marblehead town records.*

Capt. John Adams lived in Marblehead as early as 1743; mariner; administration granted on his estate Dec. (Sept.?) 27, 1759; married Anna Hyrich Nov. 14, 1751, who survived him, and married, secondly, — Malcolm before 1765; children: John; was a mariner; lived in Marblehead; administration granted on his estate Jan. 4, 1775; married Rebecca Kinsman June 11, 1769, who survived him, and was his widow in 1794 (she said that she was daughter of Mary Adams, daughter

of John Stacey); Mary, married Joseph Bubier of Marblehead April 19, 1759; and was his widow in 1796; Sarah, married, first, Stephen Stacey of Marblehead March 24, 1761; second, John Caswell of Marblehead before 1794. The heirs of this estate sold out to Joseph Bubier Adams of Marblehead, mariner, in 1794.—*Marblehead town records and probate records.*

Solomon Alden married Hannah Stone Sept. 10, 1795. He died May 4, 1815. Children: Hannah, born Oct. 10, 1795; Betsey, born May 25, 1797; John, born Feb. 23, 1799; Joseph, born Aug. 23, 1801; Solomon, born April 16, 1803; Mary, born Sept. 29, 1805; David, born Dec. 17, 1807; William, born March 30, 1810.

Lemarel Allen published to Sarah Vial, both of Lynn, Oct. 27, 1771.

—*Lynn town records.*

Trustram Elforde of Gloucester, September, 1664 aged about forty years.

Gilles Alley (?) witness to a bond in Salem, 1664.

Philip Alley of Marblehead presented for drunkenness 30:10:1645.

Peter Allyn of Andover went into the woods to work, in March, 1663-4, and, before June following, his remains were found by an Indian in Shawshin river; the jury of inquest finding that his death was caused by accidental drowning.

—*Quarterly court files, Salem.*

"MARBLEHEAD, November 7.

"Friday laft, in the Afternoon, an unruly Horfe being let loofe in the Street, kicked a Boy of about 5 Years old, and wounded him on the Breast, in such a Manner, as that he died the next Morning. Query. *What is to be done with the Horfe?*

"About 7 o'Clock the fame Evening, Mr. *Pritchett*, a credible Inhabitant of this Town, left a Neighbour's Houfe, in Order to go Home, with two Earthen Plates which he had bought there; the Woman lighted him out, and begged him to be careful of the WELL; he answered, that he knew well enough where the Well was:





He had gone but two or three Steps in the Dark, before (as is supposed) he stumbled over a large Stone, near the Well, and he being lame, could not recover himself, but fell head-foremost into the Well, and was found next Morning, with his Head in the Mud, at the Bottom of the Well, and his Feet just out of Water. This, 'tis said, is the second Person that has perished in the same Well! A loud call this, to the Selectmen of the Town, that they take Care that this and all other Wells in the Town, lying in the same unguarded and dangerous Condition, be properly secured, OR FILL'D UP."—*Essex Gazette, Nov. 1-8, 1768.*

### QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.  
Answers are solicited.

212. Wanted, ancestry of Elizabeth Clement who married, about 1770, Benjamin Wiggin of Hopkinton, N. H. She died July 24, 1780, aged thirty-one. She had a son Timothy.

*New York City.*

T. T. S.

213. Judah Rice, who, with his father, Beriah Rice of Westboro, Worcester county, Mass., removed to Nova Scotia during the Revolution, married, about 1748, Sarah Kelly, called of Leominster, Mass. Can anyone give me the pedigree of this Sarah Kelly or at least names of her parents.

MRS. E. M. TOWNSEND.

*Oyster Bay, Long Island.*

214. Wanted, ancestry of Jonas Perry, born, Sandwich or Scituate, Nov. 11, 1757.

*Chicago, Ill.*

M. P. F.

215. Capt. Robert Stockell (or, Stokell, Stokle, Stogle) was published to Mary Brown in Boston Dec. —, 1743. I wish to learn the date of their marriage and Mary Brown's parentage. Their eldest son, John, was a ship master, and lived at Portsmouth, N. H., where he died Dec. —, 1831, at the age of eighty-seven. Capt. Robert Stockell also died at Portsmouth in 1764. His wife Mary survived him, and married, secondly, Capt. William Fernald of Portsmouth, also a mariner,

and he died in 1793. She survived him, and died, his widow, Oct. —, 1817.

*Brooklyn, N. Y.*

T. M. J.

### ANSWERS.

121. Mary Tyler married James Manning, both of Salem, July 2, 1745. I do not find on record the marriage of Mary Tyler to John H. Reed in that year. Is the querist mistaken as to the name of the husband? Mary Tyler was probably the Mary Tyler who was baptized in the First church in Salem Jan. 21, 1727-8. Her parents were Joshua and Margaret (Lambard) Tyler, who were married in Salem Nov. 13, 1712. Mr. Tyler was a mariner, and administration was granted on his estate in 1735, his wife Margaret being appointed administratrix.—*Ed.*

203. Elizabeth Clement, born March 6, 1716-7, married Joseph Haynes. She was probably daughter of Nathaniel Clement (born June, 1689) and Sarah Merrill (died July 10, 1748). He was son of John Clement (born Sept. 16, 1653; died May 16, 1692) and Elizabeth Ayers (or Ayer), who were married Feb. 22, 1670. He was son of Robert Clement and Elizabeth Fawne (or Fane) (died March 27, 1715), who were married Dec. 8, 1652. He was son of Robert Clement of Haverhill, who was born about 1590, and died Sept. 29, 1658. See Savage; History of Haverhill by Chase; and Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury by Hoyt.—*T. T. S., New York City.*

### NEW PUBLICATIONS.

THE OLD FARM HOUSE ON THE HILL. Song and music. By J. W. Lerman. Price, twenty cents. Published by Union Mutual Music and Novelty Co., 20 East 14th Street, New York City.

THE EARLY SCHOOLS OF BRAINTREE, MASS. By Samuel A. Bates. South Braintree, 1899. Paper; 12 mo; 35 pages. The author was for twenty-five years town clerk of Braintree. Published by Frank A. Bates, South Braintree, at twenty-five cents.





MAP OF ESSEX COUNTY IN 1643.





# THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. III.

SALEM, MASS., JULY, 1899.

No. 7.

## DESCENDANTS OF JOHN ANDREWS OF IPSWICH.

THE name of ANDREWS is also spelled in the Essex county records *Andduse, Andreas, Andres, Address, Andrew, Andrews, Androes, Andros, Andross, Androws* and *Andrus*.

LT. JOHN ANDREWS<sup>1</sup>, born about 1618, lived in Chebacco parish, Ipswich, subsequently incorporated as Essex, in 1642 and afterwards, being a carpenter by trade, and most of his life a yeoman by occupation. Was imprisoned by Andros. He married Jane —; and died April 20, 1702. His wife was living in 1705.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 2—I. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, b. about 1646. *See below* (2).
- 3—II. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup>, b. about 1649. *See below* (3).
- 4—III. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup>, m. James Giddings of Ipswich; and was living in 1709.
- 5—IV. THOMAS<sup>2</sup>, b. about 1654. *See below* (5).
- 6—V. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup>. *See below* (6).

### 2

JOHN ANDREWS<sup>2</sup>, born about 1646. He was a house carpenter, and lived in Chebacco parish. His wife was Judith (Belcher or Jordan) in 1703. He was living in 1716.

Child, born in Ipswich:—

- 7—I. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, b. March 7, 1684-5.

### 3

ENS. WILLIAM ANDREWS<sup>2</sup>, born about 1649. He lived in Chebacco parish; and married Margaret Woodward Oct. 21, 1672. He was a farmer; and died Feb. 7, 1715-6, aged sixty-seven. She survived him, and was his widow in 1723.

Children, born in Chebacco parish:—

- 8—I. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 23, 1674; pub. to Elizabeth Curtis July 29, 1710; and was living in 1716.
- 9—II. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 2, 1675-6. *See below* (9).

- 10—III. MARGARET<sup>3</sup>, m. Samuel Gott of Wenham (pub. June 26, 1697); and was living in 1716.
- 11—IV. EZEKIEL<sup>3</sup>, b. June —, 1680; mariner; m. Abigail Curtice Feb. 19, 1707-8; and both were living in Ipswich in 1723.
- 12—V. JONATHAN<sup>3</sup>. *See below* (12).
- 13—VI. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 15, 1684-5; d. Dec. 26, 1685.
- 14—VII. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, m. Joshua Norwood Sept. 24, 1704; and was living in 1716.
- 15—VIII. ABIGAIL<sup>3</sup>, b. about 1687; m. Thomas Butler Aug. 29, 1704; and was living in 1716.
- 16—IX. RACHEL<sup>3</sup>, m. Zachariah Story (pub. July 4, 1714).
- 17—X. MIRIAM<sup>3</sup>, m. Nathaniel Rust (pub. Jan. 12, 1716-7).
- 18—XI. PATIENCE<sup>3</sup>, m. Benjamin Steward of Weymouth Feb. 6, 1719-20.
- 19—XII. SOLOMON<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 8, 1699. *See below* (19).

### 5

THOMAS ANDREWS<sup>2</sup>, born about 1654. He served his father faithfully until his marriage; was a yeoman; and lived in Chebacco parish. He married Mary Belcher of Ipswich Feb. 9, 1681, and died March 22, 1718, aged sixty-four. His wife Mary survived him.

Children, born in Chebacco parish:—

- 20—I. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>. *See below* (20).
- 21—II. MARY<sup>3</sup>, m. Samuel Brown of Reading April 17, 1703; and they were living in Reading in 1721.

### 6

JOSEPH ANDREWS<sup>2</sup> was a yeoman, and lived in Ipswich. He married Sarah Ring Feb. 16, 1680; and died in 1724-5, his will, made Feb. 13, 1724-5, being proved March 5, 1724-5. His wife Sarah was living in 1714.

Children, born in Chebacco parish:—



- 22—I. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup>. *See below* (22).  
 23—II. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, b. July 16, 1685; m. Thomas Giddings (pub. June 1, 1706); and was living in 1725.  
 24—III. SUSANNA<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 16, 1687; m. — Foster before 1725.  
 25—IV. JANE<sup>3</sup>, m. Zaccheus Hibberd of Lynn (pub. Oct. 15, 1720).  
 26—V. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. June 1, 1691. *See below* (26).  
 27—VI. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, b. July 3, 1694; m. Edmund Marshall (pub. Oct. 15, 1715).  
 28—VII. DOROTHY<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 23, 1697; m. Ebenezer Burnham of Gloucester (pub. Nov. 29, 1718); and was living in 1725.  
 29—VIII. DANIEL<sup>3</sup>. *See below* (29).  
 30—IX. LUCY<sup>3</sup>, m. Noah Smith Feb. 27, 1723-4.

## 9

DEA. JOHN ANDREWS<sup>3</sup>, born in Chebacco parish, Ipswich, Feb. 2, 1675-6. He was a yeoman, and lived in his native parish. He married Elizabeth Story (published Jan. 4, 1706-7); and died March 16, 1752, "aged seventy-two." She survived him.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 31—I. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, m. Abijah Wheeler Nov. 8, 1728; and was living in 1754.  
 32—II. MARGARET<sup>4</sup>, m. James Perkins Dec. 14, 1732; and was living in 1751.  
 33—III. ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup>, m. Jeremiah Burnam, jr., Dec. 2, 1756; and was living in 1751.  
 34—IV. DORCAS<sup>4</sup>, m. James Ely of Lyme, Conn., April 6, 1742.  
 35—V. JOHN<sup>4</sup>. *See below* (35).  
 36—VI. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup>, bapt. April 24, 1726. *See below* (36).  
 37—VII. JEREMIAH<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Jan. 1, 1726-7. *See below* (37).  
 38—VIII. CALEB<sup>4</sup>, bapt. April 7, 1728.  
 39—IX. RUAMMI<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Aug. 31, 1729; m. Daniel Low (pub. Oct. 27, 1748); and was living in 1751.  
 40—X. JONATHAN<sup>4</sup>, bapt. July 14, 1734; perhaps d. young.

## 12

JONATHAN ANDREWS<sup>3</sup>, born in Chebacco parish, Ipswich. He was a blacksmith; and lived in his native parish until 1733, when he removed to Scarborough, York county, Maine. He married Sarah Smith (published Dec. 6, 1718); and they were living in Scarborough in 1742.

Children:—

- 41—I. AMOS<sup>4</sup>.  
 42—II. JONATHAN<sup>4</sup>.  
 43—III. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, bapt. July 24, 1726, in Ipswich; d. young.

- 44—IV. LYDIA<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Sept. 29, 1728, in Ipswich.  
 45—V. MIRIAM<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Sept. 10, 1732, in Chebacco parish.  
 46—VI. NATHAN<sup>4</sup>, bapt. July 28, 1734, in Scarborough.  
 47—VII. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, bapt. May 13, 1739, in Scarborough; m. Silvanus Scott Oct. 24, 1757.

## 19

SOLOMON ANDREWS<sup>3</sup>, born in Chebacco parish, Ipswich, Aug. 8, 1699. He was a blacksmith; and lived in his native town until 1750, when he may have removed to Concord, where a Solomon Andrews was living in 1761 and 1765. He married Elizabeth Ingals Oct. 27, 1726, and she was his wife in 1749.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 48—I. SOLOMON<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 9, 1727; lived in Ipswich; m. Ruth Low Nov. 24, 1748; administration granted on his estate Nov. 23, 1759. His wife Ruth survived him, and m., secondly, Bramsley Wells Dec. 13, 1759.  
 49—II. ISAAC<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 18, 1729-30; settled in Hillsborough, N. H.  
 50—III. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, b. April 21, 1732.  
 51—IV. STEPHEN<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 2, 1734; sea captain; settled in Blue Hill, Maine.  
 52—V. AMMI<sup>4</sup>, b. April 13, 1737; husbandman; lived in Chelmsford, Mass., in 1761; and removed to Hillsborough, N. H., about 1766; m. Mary Brown of Ipswich; soldier in Revolution; she d. March 31, 1820, a Shaker, at Enfield; and he d. March 30, 1833, aged ninety-seven. They had nine children.  
 53—VI. NEHEMIAH<sup>4</sup>, b. June 5, 1739; lived in Billerica.  
 54—VII. EDMUND<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 9, 1741; lived in Carlisle.  
 55—VIII. ISAACHER<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 25, 1744; lived in Billerica.  
 56—IX. ABRAHAM<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 7, 1747; officer in Revolution; lived in Billerica, Mass., and Lovell, Me.; m., first, Esther Stearns of Billerica Oct. 19, 1773; she d. in Lovell March 1, 1799; m., second, widow Abigail (Cross) Carter of Fryeburg Sept. 21, 1804; she d. in Lovell Feb. 27, 1843; and he d. in Lovell July 13, 1823, aged seventy-five. He had seven children, and among his descendants are Geo. W. Andrews, esq., of Denver, Col., Dr. Abraham D. Andrews of River Falls, Wis., Hon. George P. Andrews of New York city, justice of the supreme





court of New York, Dr. Edward Ballard of River Falls, Wis., Dr. John A. Ballard of La Crosse, Wis., Seward S. Stearns, esq., of Norway, Maine, Augustine V. Barker, esq., of Ebensburg, Pa., Hon. Marcellus Stearns of Atlantic, Iowa, and Henry F. Andrews, esq., and Dr. Charles H. Andrews of Exira, Iowa.

57—x. RUAMMI<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 13, 1749.

## 20

THOMAS ANDREWS<sup>3</sup>, born in Chebacco parish, Ipswich. He was a yeoman, and lived in his native parish. He married, first, Mary Smith (published April 8, 1711). She died March 31, 1731; and he married, second, widow Rebecca Gould Dec. 8, 1731. He died Feb. 13, 1745-6. His wife Rebecca survived him, and died in Ipswich July 1, 1751.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 58—I. MARY<sup>4</sup>, m. Stephen Burnam Nov. 6, 1735.
- 59—II. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, m. Joseph Lufkin of Gloucester Nov. 28, 1738.
- 60—III. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, m. Robert Day (pub. Sept. 8, 1744).
- 61—IV. GEORGE<sup>4</sup>. *See below (61).*
- 62—V. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>. *See below (62).*
- 63—VI. DAVID<sup>4</sup>. *See below (63).*

## 22

JOSEPH ANDREWS<sup>3</sup>, born in Chebacco parish, Ipswich. He was a yeoman, and lived in his native parish. He married Hannah Butler Nov. 1, 1704, and she was his wife in 1729. Administration was granted on his estate May 3, 1762.

Children, born in Chebacco parish:—

- 64—I. LUCY<sup>4</sup>, b. about 1722; d. Feb. 23, 1728, aged five years.
- 65—II. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 25, 1729. *See below (65).*

## 26

JOHN ANDREWS<sup>3</sup>, born in Chebacco parish, Ipswich, June 1, 1691. He was a yeoman, and lived in Ipswich. He married, first, Elizabeth Wallis of Gloucester Dec. 6, 1716; and, second, Margaret Crafts Nov. 7, 1757. He died Oct. —, 1762; and his wife Margaret survived him.

Children:—

- 66—I. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. about 1717. *See below (66).*

67—II. EUNICE<sup>4</sup>, m. Joseph Giddings of Lyme, Conn., Oct. 28, 1737; and they were living in New Fairfield, Conn., in 1764.

68—III. JOSHUA<sup>4</sup>, b. about 1723. *See below (68).*

69—IV. CALEB<sup>4</sup>. *See below (69).*

70—V. JONATHAN<sup>4</sup>. *See below (70).*

71—VI. JAMES<sup>4</sup>. *See below (71).*

## 29

DANIEL ANDREWS<sup>3</sup>, born in Chebacco parish, Ipswich. He was a fisherman, and lived in his native parish. He married Frances Smith (published Aug. 5, 1721); and died before April 6, 1747. She survived him, and died, his widow, Jan. 3, 1769, aged sixty-nine.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 72—I. DANIEL<sup>4</sup>, upward of fourteen years old in 1738.
- 73—II. JEREMIAH<sup>4</sup>, bapt. March 20, 1725-6. *See below (73).*
- 74—III. STEPHEN<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Oct. 15, 1732; living in 1747.
- 75—IV. LYDIA<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Nov. 9, 1735.

## 35

DEA. JOHN ANDREWS<sup>4</sup>, born in Ipswich. He was a mariner and blacksmith, and lived in Chebacco parish, Ipswich. He married Mary Emerson May 20, 1742, and died in Ipswich March 25, 1753. His wife survived him, and was his widow in 1772.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 76—I. STEPHEN<sup>5</sup>, bapt. March 6, 1742-3, was living in 1772, and died before 1776.
- 77—II. MARY<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Feb. 24, 1744-5; m. Samuel Hadlock of Gloucester Nov. 10, 1768; and they were living in 1776.
- 78—III. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, bapt. May 17, 1747; lived in Ipswich, 3d, fisherman, 1774.
- 79—IV. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Feb. 26, 1748-9; m. John Kirby of Gloucester July 9, 1769; and she was living in 1776.
- 80—V. SARAH<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Aug. 25, 1751; m. Thomas Cole March 24, 1774; and she was his widow in 1776.

## 36

BENJAMIN ANDREWS<sup>4</sup>, baptized in Ipswich April 24, 1726. He was a fisherman, and lived in Manchester. He married Lucy Lee of Manchester Sept. 6, 1753, and was living in 1762.

Children, born in Manchester:—

- 81—I. EZEKIEL<sup>5</sup>, b. July 25, 1754.





- 82—II. LUCY<sup>5</sup>, b. May 23, 1756.  
 83—III. —THY<sup>5</sup>, b. July 25, 1758.  
 84—IV. MOLLY<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 1, 1760.

## 37

JEREMIAH ANDREWS<sup>4</sup>, baptized in Ipswich Jan. 1, 1726-7. He lived in Manchester after his marriage with Lydia Knowlton of Manchester March 19, 1750-1.

Children, born in Manchester :—

- 85—I. LYDIA<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 4, 1752.  
 86—II. MOLLY<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 4, 1760.

## 61

GEORGE ANDREWS<sup>4</sup>, born in Ipswich. He was a yeoman, and lived in Chebacco parish in his native town. He married Eunice Adams (published March 28, 1747); and they were living in Chebacco in 1762.

Children, born in Ipswich :—

- 87—I. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>, b. July 8, 1749.  
 88—II. MARY<sup>5</sup>, b. April 28, 1751.  
 89—III. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>, b. April 25, 1754.  
 90—IV. EUNICE<sup>5</sup>, b. March 14, 1755; d. in Ipswich, of fever, May 18, 1776, unmarried.  
 91—V. GEORGE<sup>5</sup>, b. March 25, 1757.  
 92—VI. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>, b. May 14, 1759.  
 93—VII. NATHANIEL<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 13, 1761.  
 94—VIII. MARTHA<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Nov. 2, 1766.

## 62

THOMAS ANDREWS<sup>4</sup>, born in Ipswich. He was a yeoman, and lived in his native town. He married Mary Burnham Oct. 28, 1741.

Children, born in Ipswich :—

- 95—I. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>, b. July 8, 1744.  
 96—II. LUCY<sup>5</sup>, b. July 24, 1746.  
 97—III. JACOB<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 18, 1748. *See below* (97).  
 98—IV. AARON<sup>5</sup>, b. March 26, 1750. *See below* (98).  
 99—V. MOSES<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 10, 1763.

## 63

DAVID ANDREWS<sup>4</sup>, born in Ipswich. He was a cordwainer, and lived in his native town. He married, first, Lucy Fuller (published May 4, 1745). She died March 19, 1767; and he married, second, Elizabeth Lord (published May 14, 1768). Elizabeth was his wife in 1772. His will, dated July 18, 1801, was proved April 4, 1807.

Children, born in Ipswich :—

- 100—I. LUCY<sup>5</sup>, bapt. July 19, 1747; m. Francis Pulcifer, jr. (pub. Nov. 11, 1766), and was living in 1808.  
 101—II. MARY<sup>5</sup>, bapt. May 5, 1751; m. James Smith, jr., May 30, 1782, and was living in 1808.  
 102—III. SARAH<sup>5</sup>, bapt. March 6, 1757; m. Thomas Spiller Nov. —, 1779; and d. before 1801.  
 103—IV. WILLIAM FULLER<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Sept. 29, 1761; had his father's homestead in Ipswich, on which he lived; yeoman; m. Joanna Hodgkins June 3, 1788; and was living in 1808.  
 104—V. HANNAH<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Jan. 25, 1763; d., unmarried, in 1813; lived in Ipswich.  
 105—VI. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>, bapt. April 1, 1770; m. Benjamin Averill Oct. 15, 1791; and was living in 1808.

## 65

JOSEPH ANDREWS<sup>4</sup>, born in Chebacco parish, Ipswich, Sept. 25, 1729. He was a yeoman, and lived in Ipswich. He married Rachel Burnham Jan. 1, 1751-2. He died April 16, 1806; and she died, his widow, in Ipswich, Feb. 22, 1809, aged seventy-eight.

Children, born in Ipswich :—

- 106—I. HANNAH<sup>5</sup>, b. April 15, 1753; m. Jacob Perkins July 28, 1774; and was living in 1797.  
 107—II. ISAAC<sup>5</sup>, b. May 11, 1755. *See below* (107).  
 108—III. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup>, b. April 23, 1757. *See below* (108).  
 109—IV. RACHEL<sup>5</sup>, b. March 27, 1759; m. William Burnham March 24, 1785, and was living in 1797.  
 110—V. RUTH<sup>5</sup>, b. Jan. 1, 1762; d., of fever, Sept. 30, 1778, aged sixteen.  
 111—VI. LEVI<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 16, 1764; living in 1797.  
 112—VII. LUCY<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Dec. 14, 1766; not living in 1797.  
 113—VIII. RHODA<sup>5</sup>, b. June 14, 1769; unmarried in 1797.  
 114—IX. ELIAS<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 18, 1772; his father devised his real estate to him; yeoman; living in Ipswich, 1806; m. Martha Lutkin Feb. 7, 1799.  
 115—X. MOSES<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 11, 1774; and was living in 1797.

## 66

JOHN ANDREWS<sup>4</sup>, born about 1717. He was a yeoman, and lived in Ipswich. He married, first, Mary Burnham Jan. 1, 1741-2. He married, second, Martha



Cogswell March 1, 1747-8. He died, suddenly, May 3, 1779; and she died, his widow, Dec. 23, 1809, of old age, aged ninety-one.

Children, born in Ipswich :—

- 116—I. AMOS<sup>5</sup>, b. May 31, 1743. *See below (116).*
- 117—II. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, b. April 20, 1745. *See below (117).*
- 118—III. MARTHA<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 1, 1748-9; probably married Jeremiah Kinsman, jr., Nov. 16, 1769.
- 119—IV. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Aug. 19, 1759.

## 68

JOSHUA ANDREWS<sup>4</sup>, born about 1723. He lived in Ipswich, was a fisherman, and married, first, Prudence Marshall Feb. 27, 1745-6. She died Oct. 10, 1773, aged fifty-six; and he married, second, Lucy Low Feb. 24, 1774. He died, of gravel, March 28, 1776, aged fifty-two; and Lucy was his widow in 1784.

Children, baptized in Chebacco parish :

- 120—I. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, bapt. May 10, 1747; d. young.
- 121—II. JOSHUA<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Aug. 14, 1748.
- 122—III. EUNICE<sup>3</sup>, bapt. March 31, 1751.
- 123—IV. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Sept. 2, 1753. *See below (123).*
- 124—V. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup> (twin), bapt. April 17, 1757.
- 125—VI. MARY<sup>3</sup> (twin), bapt. April 17, 1757.
- 126—VII. PRUDENCE<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Oct. 1, 1758; m. William Bennett of Sandown Oct. 19, 1779.
- 127—VIII. LUCY<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Nov. 13, 1774; m. John Shappon of Wenham June 1, 1798.
- 128—IX. ELEAZAR CRAFT<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Jan. 5, 1777; m. Mary Dodge, both of Wenham (pub. Sept. 13, 1800).

## 69

CALEB ANDREWS<sup>4</sup> was a yeoman, and lived in Chebacco parish, Ipswich. He married Anna Marshall Dec. 20, 1750, and she was his wife in 1797. He died in 1806, his will being proved Nov. 3, 1806.

Children, born in Chebacco parish :—

- 129—I. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Nov. 5, 1752; unmarried, 1797.
- 130—II. ANNA<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Sept. 29, 1754; m. Aaron Eveleth June 8, 1778, and was living in 1797.
- 131—III. RUTH<sup>3</sup>, bapt. May 22, 1757; m. James Stevens April 13, 1786; and was living in 1797.
- 132—IV. BETHIAH<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Aug. 19, 1759; unmarried in 1797.

133—V. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, bapt. July 4, 1762; m. Samuel Quimby Sept. 15, 1796.

134—VI. REBECCA<sup>3</sup>, bapt. July 22, 1764; unmarried, 1797.

135—VII. SUSANNA<sup>3</sup>, unmarried, 1797.

136—VIII. CALEB<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 6, 1768; living in 1797.

137—IX. SOLOMON<sup>3</sup>, lived in Ipswich, fisherman, 1796.

## 70

JONATHAN ANDREWS<sup>4</sup>, lived in Chebacco parish, Ipswich, and was a fisherman and yeoman. He married Anne Story April 16, 1761, and administration was granted on his estate Nov. 2, 1784. She survived him, and was his widow in 1795.

Children, born in Ipswich :—

- 138—I. EUNICE<sup>3</sup>, m. Moses Burnham April 6, 1799; and was living in 1823.
- 139—II. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Feb. 27, 1763; and was living in 1823.
- 140—III. DANIEL<sup>3</sup>, died before 1823.
- 141—IV. JONATHAN<sup>3</sup>, bapt. July 22, 1764. *See below (141).*
- 142—V. LOIS<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Nov. 10, 1765; m. — Rider before 1823.
- 143—VI. ANNA<sup>3</sup>, m. Joshua Burnham April 28, 1796.
- 144—VII. ELEAZER<sup>3</sup>, fisherman; lived in Ipswich and had children, being alive in 1823.
- 145—VIII. DAVID<sup>3</sup>, of Ipswich, fisherman, 1795; living in 1823.
- 146—IX. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, probably unmarried in 1823.
- 147—X. MOSES<sup>3</sup>. There was probably a son Moses, who died before 1823.

## 71

JAMES ANDREWS<sup>4</sup> was a fisherman, and lived in Chebacco parish, Ipswich. He married Sarah Burnham Sept. 2, 1745. Administration was granted on his estate Oct. 13, 1760. She survived him, and was his widow in 1762.

Children, born in Chebacco parish :—

- 148—I. JAMES<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Oct. 20, 1745; d. young.
- 149—II. JAMES<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Jan. 16, 1747. *See below (149).*
- 150—III. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Sept. 29, 1751; living in 1762.
- 151—IV. JACOB<sup>3</sup>, bapt. March 17, 1754.
- 152—V. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, bapt. July 18, 1756.
- 153—VI. ISRAEL<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Dec. 2, 1759.

## 73

JEREMIAH ANDREWS<sup>4</sup>, baptized in Ipswich March 20, 1725-6. He was a yeoman; and lived in Ipswich until about 1759, when he settled in Concord, Mass.





He married Lucy Rust March 13, 1745-6.

Children, baptized in Ipswich:—

- 154—I. LUCY<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Jan. 15, 1748-9.
- 155—II. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Nov. 25, 1750.
- 156—III. KATHARINE<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Feb. 18, 1753.
- 157—IV. JEREMIAH<sup>3</sup>, bapt. April 10, 1757.

## 97

JACOB ANDREWS<sup>5</sup>, born in Ipswich Feb. 18, 1748. He lived in Chebacco parish, Ipswich. He married Sarah Tyler (published July 15, 1772).

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 158—I. JACOB<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 19, 1772.
- 159—II. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 22, 1774.
- 160—III. EBENEZER<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 22, 1776.
- 161—IV. MARY<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 29, 1778.
- 162—V. TYLER<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 4, 1781.
- 163—VI. DANIEL<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 27, 1784.
- 164—VII. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup>, b. April 19, 1786.
- 165—VIII. MOSES<sup>6</sup>, b. April 19, 1788.
- 166—IX. SALLY<sup>6</sup>, b. May 22, 1791.
- 167—X. ABIGAIL<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 14, 1793.

## 98

AARON ANDREWS<sup>5</sup>, born in Ipswich March 26, 1750. He was a mariner, lived in Manchester in 1784, and removed to Gloucester. He married Mary Ford Jan. 5, 1772.

Children, baptized in Gloucester:—

- 168—I. MOLLY GILBERT<sup>6</sup>, bapt. March 27, 1774.
- 169—II. ANNA<sup>6</sup>, bapt. June 9, 1776.
- 170—III. SALLY<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Dec. 7, 1777.
- 171—IV. AARON<sup>6</sup>, bapt. May 9, 1779; d. young.
- 172—V. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup>, bapt. June 22, 1781.
- 173—VI. SOPHIA<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Sept. 14, 1794.
- 174—VII. JOHN<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Sept. 14, 1794.
- 175—VIII. AARON<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Sept. 14, 1794.

## 107

ISAAC ANDREWS<sup>5</sup>, born in Ipswich May 11, 1755. He was a mariner, and lived in Ipswich. He married Joanna Woodbury of Beverly July 25, 1780, and died in a foreign land in April or May, 1799. She survived him.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 176—I. ISAAC<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Nov. 20, 1796.
- 177—II. JOANNA<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Nov. 20, 1796.
- 178—III. LUCY<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Nov. 20, 1796.
- 179—IV. RUTH<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Nov. 20, 1796.

## 108

JOSEPH ANDREWS<sup>5</sup>, born in Ipswich April 23, 1757. He married Margaret Ober of

Manchester Oct. 25, 1781, and lived there. He was a soldier in the Revolution; and was living in 1797.

Children, born in Manchester:—

- 180—I. JOSEPH<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 15, 1782.
- 181—II. RUTH<sup>6</sup>, b. June 29, 1784.
- 182—III. ISRAEL<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 27, 1786.
- 183—IV. ISSAKER<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 6, 1789.

## 116

AMOS ANDREWS<sup>5</sup>, born in Ipswich May 31, 1743. He was a yeoman, lived in Ipswich until after the Revolution, and then removed to Gloucester. He married Joanna Burnham Jan. 23, 1766. He died Oct. 21, 1827; and she died in Gloucester, his widow, Jan. 20, 1847, aged one hundred and one years.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 184—I. JOANNA<sup>6</sup>, bapt. April 9, 1769, in South parish; was living in 1821.
- 185—II. JOHN<sup>6</sup>, bapt. June 21, 1772; living, 1821.
- 186—III. AMOS<sup>6</sup>, living, 1821.
- 187—IV. MOLLY<sup>6</sup>, living, 1821.
- 188—V. MARK<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Aug. 31, 1777; living, 1821.
- 189—VI. BENJAMIN<sup>6</sup>, living, 1821.

## 117

JOHN ANDREWS<sup>5</sup>, born in Ipswich April 20, 1745. He was a mariner, and lived in Ipswich. He married Sarah Kinsman Dec. 18, 1766. They were both living in 1789.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 190—I. JOHN<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Aug. 30, 1767.
- 191—II. SARAH<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Nov. 5, 1769.
- 192—III. JEREMIAH<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Nov. 8, 1772.
- 193—IV. MARY<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Dec. 18, 1774.
- 194—V. SUSANNA<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Sept. 14, 1777.
- 195—VI. EUNICE<sup>6</sup>, bapt. April 2, 1780.
- 196—VII. BETTY<sup>6</sup>, bapt. July 20, 1783.
- 197—VIII. EPHRAIM<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Oct. 18, 1789.

## 123

BENJAMIN ANDREWS<sup>5</sup>, baptized in Chebacco parish, Ipswich, Sept. 2, 1753. He was a laborer, and lived in Chebacco parish. He married, first, ———; and, second, Mary Andrews Nov. 25, 1788. and she was his wife in 1792. He died in Ipswich, of fever, April 23, 1816, aged sixty-two.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 198—I. BENJAMIN<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Nov. 5, 1775; d. young.



- 199—II. JONATHAN<sup>6</sup>, bapt. July 7, 1782.  
 200—III. BENJAMIN<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Sept. 10, 1786; d. young.  
 201—IV. BENJAMIN<sup>6</sup>, b. July 10, 1790.  
 202—V. JOSHUA<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 31, 1792; d. abroad May 8, 1815, aged twenty-two.

## 141

JONATHAN ANDREWS<sup>5</sup>, baptized in Ipswich July 22, 1764. He was a fisherman, and lived in Ipswich. He married Mary Burnham Feb. 8, 1787. He was living in 1823.

Children, born in Ipswich :—

- 203—I. JONATHAN<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 30, 1787.  
 204—II. WINTHROP<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 9, 1789.

## 149

JAMES ANDREWS<sup>5</sup>, baptized in Chebacco parish, Ipswich, Jan. 16, 1747. He was a yeoman, and lived in Chebacco parish, which was incorporated as the town of Essex in 1819. He married Sarah Batcheller Sept. 5, 1775; and she was his wife in 1819. His will, dated Aug. 6, 1819, was proved in February, 1823.

Children :—

- 205—I. SARAH<sup>6</sup>, m. — Story before 1819.  
 206—II. JUDITH<sup>6</sup>, m. — Burnham before 1819.  
 207—III. MIRIRA<sup>6</sup>, m. — Burnham before 1819.  
 208—IV. HANNAH<sup>6</sup>, m. — Masury before 1819.  
 209—V. ISRAEL<sup>6</sup>, living in 1819.

## DROWNING ACCIDENT.

*SALEM, November 15.*

On Monday Evening, last Week, two Men, one named Young Flynt, belonging to Chelsea, and the other John Welman, of Lynn, went from Mr. Martin's Tavern, in that Place, and got into a canoe to return home; the Canoe accidentally overfet, when both of them held to it, and cried for Help; which was heard from the Shore, where great Numbers of Persons assembled. Mr. Wellman soon gave out, and sunk; but Mr. Flynt held to the Canoe near two Hours, and was carried in this Condition near a Mile by the Tide: Among the People on the Shore, were Wife and Children, who tried to persuade him to leave the Boat, and swim ashore (as

they knew he could swim well) but he seemed possessed with an Opinion that he was at a great Distance from the Shore, notwithstanding he was so near as to be talking with his Wife, and the other People about her, and could not be farther off than a Stone's Throw, tho' it was so dark they could not be seen by each other. A Number of People went off in a Boat to relieve him, but could hear nor see nothing of him after they left the Shore: So that after holding till his Strength failed him, sunk and was drowned. Both the Bodies of these unfortunate Men were found the next Day, and have been since interred. Mr. Flynt has left a Widow and five Children: Mr. Wellman was a Batchellor.—*Essex Gazette, Nov. 8-15, 1768.*

## ESSEX COUNTY IN 1643.

The frontispiece of this number of the *Antiquarian* is a map of the county of Essex as it was established in 1643, except that portion of Lynn which was incorporated as Reading the following year. It was formed of the eight towns that appear upon the map, and these towns, with the exception of Wenham, have been since sub-divided.

From Andover, was set off the southeastern corner to form a part of Middleton in 1728, the northwestern corner to form a part of Lawrence in 1847, and North Andover was set off in 1855.

From Newbury, was set off Newburyport in 1764, and, in 1819, Parsons (the name being changed to West Newbury the next year).

From Rowley, was set off, in 1675, Bradford (from which Groveland was set off in 1850), in 1685, Boxford (from which the southwestern corner was taken to form a part of Middleton in 1728), and Georgetown in 1838.

From Ipswich, was set off, in 1650, the western end to form a part of Topsfield, and Essex in 1819.

From Gloucester, was set off Rockport in 1840.





From Salem, was set off Manchester in 1645, Marblehead in 1649, in 1650 the northern portion to form a part of Topsfield (the western end being set off in 1728 to form a part of Middleton), Beverly in 1668, the northwestern portion to form a part of Middleton in 1728, and, in 1757, Danvers (the southern portion being set off, in 1855, as South Danvers, the name being changed to Peabody in 1868).

From Lynn, was set off Lynnfield in 1814, Swampscott in 1852, and Nahant in 1853.

Danvers was established as a "district" in 1752, and Lynnfield in 1782.

Numerous changes in town lines have occurred, but none, other than those above mentioned, are material.

#### WILL OF JOHN BALCH.

The will of John Balch of Salem was proved in court at Salem 28: 4: 1648. The following is a copy of the original instrument on file in the office of the clerk of courts at Salem, book I, leaf 99.

The last will & tefem<sup>t</sup> of John Balch of salem bearing date the 15<sup>th</sup> day of may 1648

I John Balch ficke in bodie but in pfect memorie doe make this my laft will & testam<sup>t</sup> in manner & forme following my debts paid & funeral expences discharged those goods w<sup>ch</sup> god hath gyven me it is my will to dispose of them as followeth: Imprmis I gyve vnto Annis Balch my loveing wife the Roome newlie built w<sup>th</sup> twentie Akrs of land of w<sup>ch</sup> 4 akres to be in till and alsoe 4 Akres of medowe w<sup>th</sup> some pt of the barne to lay in her fruits and halfe of the great fruit trees for & during the life of the said Annis Itm I gyve vnto my said wife my best bed w<sup>th</sup> all Conuenienc furniture there vnto belonging & one fourth pt of all my houshold goods except the rest of my beding & alsoe 2 Cowes by name Reddie & Cherie & one yearling heaffer flurther my wlll is that foe long as my said wife shall liue my said sonnes shall sowe or plant

2 akres of the afforesaid 4 akers for my said wife for the term of 7 years and after thatt on sonne Benjamin shall doe all himselfe Item I gyue & bequeth to benimin Balch my oldest sonne one halfe of my farne to him & his heires for ever as alsoe twee yoake of oxen 1 Cowe one third of my yong Cattall & of the mare Coalt w<sup>th</sup> one fourth pt of my houshold goods & halfe the great fruit trees & after the deceafe of my said wyfe my will is that the said Benjamin shall haue them all w<sup>th</sup> all those he hath planted himselfe.

Item my will is that all my Corne growing vpon the ground shall be equallie deuided into 4 equally pts amongst my wife & Children Itm I gyve vnto John Balch my second sonne one fourth pt of my farne and one yoake of oxen one third of my yong Cattell & mare Coalt one fourth of my houshold goods & halfe of all the yong axe trees vndispost of one Cowe I gyve to ffreeborne Balch my yongest sonne one fourth pt of my ffarme one youke of oxen & one Cow I bred vp for him one third of the yong Cattell & one third of the mare & one fourth of my houshold goods & halfe the yong Aple trees betwixt him & his brother John equallie to be diuided & further my will is thatt Annis my wife & Benjamin my sonne shall be executo<sup>rs</sup> to this my laft will & testamt & my loveing frends John Portor & william woodberrie shall be ouerseers of the same in wittnes herof I haue herevnto put my hand the day and year aboue written

wittnes

Peter

Palfrey

Nicholas Patch

Jefferie mafsey

Jo: Balch

#### ALFORD NOTES.

John Alford of Salem, seaman and fisherman, 1679—1682, married Charity, daughter of Anthony Dike.—*Registry of deeds.*

Edward Alford was killed by a fall into a ship July 14, 1683.—*Newbury town records.*





## THE GRAVES OF A HOUSEHOLD.

O Love!—so hallowing every soil  
That gives Thy sweet flower room,  
Wherever, nursed by ease or toil,  
The human heart takes bloom!—

Plant of lost Eden, from the sod  
Of sinful earth unruven,  
White blossom of the trees of God  
Dropped down to us from heaven!—

This tangled waste of mound and stone  
Is holy for thy sake;  
A sweetness which is all thy own  
Breathes out from fern and brake.  
*John G. Whittier.*

## BEVERLY INSCRIPTIONS.

## DODGE'S ROW BURYING GROUND.

This burying ground is in North Beverly near the Wenham line. Richard Dodge, of Beverly, the owner of the land, buried some members of his family here, having set apart the lot for that purpose at the close of the seventeenth century. Ever since that time the lot has been used as a burying place by Mr. Dodge's descendants and others. Additions were made to the lot in 1812;\* and the entrance from the street was bought in 1815.† The following are all the inscriptions now to be found on the stones in this yard that bear dates prior to 1800.

Abraham Son to  
M<sup>r</sup> Richard & M<sup>rs</sup>  
Mary Dodge Died  
Sep<sup>tem</sup> 25<sup>th</sup> 1725  
Aged 3 Months

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup>  
BODY OF AME  
DODGE WHO  
DIED MARCH y<sup>e</sup>  
26 1719 IN y<sup>e</sup>  
36<sup>th</sup> y<sup>r</sup> OF HER AGE

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 237, leaf 204.  
†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 236, leaf 70.

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
M<sup>r</sup> AMOS DODGE  
WHO WAS BORN  
AUGUST 28 1717  
AND DEPARTED  
THIS LIFE FEB<sup>RY</sup> 27  
1755 IN THE 38  
YEAR OF HIS AGE

Here Lyeth y<sup>e</sup> Body of  
M<sup>r</sup> Andrew Dodge  
Who died February y<sup>e</sup>  
17<sup>th</sup> 1747/8 in y<sup>e</sup> 72<sup>nd</sup>  
Year of his Age.

HERE LIES y<sup>e</sup> BODEY OF MR  
BARNABAS DODGE WHO DIED  
OCTOBER y<sup>e</sup> 11 1739 in y<sup>e</sup> 33 YEAR  
OF HIS AGE WITH HIS 4 CHILDREN  
UIZ MARTHA LUCY HEPHIZI  
ROGERS DODGES MARTHA DIED  
DECEMBER y<sup>e</sup> 19 1736 IN y<sup>e</sup> 8 YEAR  
OF HER AGE LUCY DIED DECEMBER  
y<sup>e</sup> 14 1736 IN y<sup>e</sup> 5 YEAR OF HER  
AGE HEPHIZIBAH DIED JANUARY y<sup>e</sup> 27  
1737 IN y<sup>e</sup> 3 YEAR OF HER AGE  
ROGERS DIED JULY y<sup>e</sup> 26  
1736 AGED 14(?) DAYS.

HERE LYES y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF  
M<sup>rs</sup> ELIZABETH DODGE  
WIFE OF M<sup>r</sup> PARKER  
DODGE WHO DIED  
DECEMBER y<sup>e</sup> 25 1715  
AGED 24 YEARS  
BLESSED ARE THEY y<sup>t</sup>  
DI IN y<sup>e</sup> LORD\*

Inscription on footstone:—

AS YOU ARE  
SOE WARE WE  
AS WE ARE  
YOU SHALL BE



HERE LYES THE  
Bodi oF HANNAH  
FISK THE WIF OF  
ANDREW DODGE  
HO DIED IN THE 30  
YEAR OF HER AGE  
DECEMBER 2<sup>th</sup>  
1703\*

Here Lieth  
† body of  
anna Dodge  
Daughter of Andrew  
Dodge that he had  
by his first wife  
she died aPrel y<sup>e</sup> 19  
1704§

IN  
Memory of  
MRS. HANNAH DODGE,  
*wife of LIEV.*  
WILLIAM DODGE,  
who died June 6,  
1790. in the 28  
year of her  
Age.

*Pass on my friends, dry up your tears,  
I must lie here till Christ appears,  
Death is a debt to nature due,  
I've paid the debt and so must you.*

\*Inscription on footstone:—

HERE  
LIEF Y<sup>e</sup> BODI OF  
HANNAH FISK  
THAT WAS THE  
WIF OF A D

†The stone is broken.

§ Inscription on footstone:—

HERE  
Lieth Y<sup>e</sup> Body of  
Hannah Dodge  
she died in y<sup>e</sup>  
5 fift year of har  
Age APrel y<sup>e</sup> 19  
1704

y<sup>e</sup> Body of  
\* Dodge wife to  
ob Dodge who D'd  
December y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1740  
in y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> year of her Age  
Also Jacob their son died y<sup>e</sup>  
29<sup>th</sup> Aged A 11 days.

—  
In Memory of  
Capt. JACOB DODGE,  
who died Dec. 13<sup>th</sup> 1792,  
in the 77<sup>th</sup> Year  
of his Age.

—  
HERE LIES Y<sup>e</sup>  
BODY OF MR.  
JOSIAH DODGE  
WHO DIED JANU  
ARY Y<sup>e</sup> 19 1714  
AGED 50 YEARS  
IF WE BELIEVE  
AS CHRIST HATH SAID  
AL SHALL ARISE  
Y<sup>T</sup> HERE ARE LAID.†

—  
HERE LIES y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF  
MR<sup>s</sup> MARTHA DODGE  
y<sup>e</sup> WIFE OF MR  
PHINEHAS DODGE  
WHO DIED MARCH  
y<sup>e</sup> 31<sup>st</sup> 1724 AGED  
39 YEARS

—  
HERE LIES Y<sup>e</sup>  
BODY OF MR<sup>s</sup>  
MARTHY DODGE  
Y<sup>e</sup> (?) WIFE OF MR  
RICHARD DODGE  
y<sup>e</sup> 3 d WHO  
DIED FEBRUARY  
29 17 § IN  
y<sup>e</sup> 69 YEAR OF  
HER AGE

\*Broken. This inscription is from a copy  
made many years ago by Wellington Pool of  
Wenham, the stone being now gone.

†Many years ago, when Wellington Pool  
copied this stone, it was lying upon the ground.  
Now it is gone. This copy was made by Mr  
Pool.





HERE LYES y<sup>e</sup>  
 BODY OF M<sup>r</sup>  
 RICHARD DODGE<sup>e</sup>  
 WHO DIED Y<sup>e</sup>  
 dy of App §  
 13 1705 A G E D  
 63 YEARS.

ALSO MARY  
 y<sup>e</sup> WIFE OF RICH<sup>d</sup>  
 DODGE LYES  
 HERE WHO DIED  
 NOV<sup>MR</sup> 2 1716  
 AGED 75 YEAR

Richard Son to  
 M<sup>r</sup> Richard & M<sup>rs</sup>  
 Dodge y<sup>e</sup>  
 \* October y<sup>e</sup>  
 \*

Here Lyeth y<sup>e</sup> body of Mary  
 Dodge wife to Sam<sup>l</sup> Dodge who  
 died Aug<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 6 1717  
 Aged 73 years.

2 Daugh<sup>h</sup> to M<sup>r</sup> Richard &  
 M<sup>rs</sup> Mary Dodge

Mary died y<sup>e</sup>  
 9<sup>th</sup> of Octobr  
 1737 in her  
 8<sup>th</sup> year

Marcy died  
 Octobr y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup>  
 1737 in  
 her 5<sup>th</sup> year

HERE LIES BURIED  
 THE BODY OF  
 M<sup>r</sup> PHINEAS DODGE  
 WHO DEPARTED  
 THIS LIFE JULY  
 1 9<sup>th</sup> 1759 JN  
 THE 7 2<sup>nd</sup> YEAR  
 OF HIS AGE

Prudence dau. to  
 M<sup>r</sup> Joseph And M<sup>rs</sup>  
 Prudence Dodge  
 Who died Janu<sup>y</sup>  
 y<sup>e</sup> 2 2<sup>d</sup> 1725/6  
 Aged 8 weeks.

HERE LIES BURIED  
 THE BODY OF  
 M<sup>rs</sup> PRUDENCE  
 DODGE WIFE OF M<sup>r</sup>  
 WILLIAM DODGE  
 WHO DIED AUGUST  
 y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1737 IN y<sup>e</sup> 57<sup>th</sup>  
 YEAR OF HER AGE

Prudence y<sup>e</sup> dau<sup>r</sup> to  
 M<sup>r</sup> Richard & M<sup>rs</sup>  
 Mary Dodge died  
 Octo<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 5 1737 (?)  
 in her 3<sup>d</sup> year

HERE LIES  
 y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF  
 MR RICHARD  
 DODGE y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup>  
 WHO DIED JULY  
 y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> 1739  
 AGED 70 YEAR

Here lies Buried  
 the Body of  
 Liev<sup>t</sup> RICHARD DODGE;  
 who departed this life  
 May y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> 1778 in y<sup>e</sup>  
 75<sup>th</sup> Year of His Age.

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
 OF SAMUEL DODGE  
 SEN WHO DEPARTED  
 THIS LIFE IN IPSWICH  
 UPON y<sup>e</sup> 4 DAY OF  
 DECEM ANNO DOM  
 1705 IN Y<sup>e</sup>  
 61<sup>st</sup> YEAR OF HI<sup>s</sup> AGE

Here Lyes y<sup>e</sup> body  
 of Sarah y<sup>e</sup> wife  
 Formerly to Josiah  
 Dodge who March  
 y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> died 1729/30  
 in y<sup>e</sup> 60<sup>th</sup> year of  
 her Age

HERE LIES THE  
 BoDI oF SARAH Dod  
 ce THE WIF oF AND  
 REW Dodg Ho DIE  
 D IN y<sup>e</sup> 6 oF JUNE  
 IN y<sup>e</sup> 60<sup>th</sup> YEAR  
 oF HAR AGE  
 1734

\*Broken.



Tabitha dau<sup>r</sup> to  
M<sup>r</sup> Richard and  
M<sup>rs</sup>. Mary Dodge  
Died Febu<sup>y</sup> the  
23<sup>d</sup> 1727 in  
her 2<sup>d</sup> year

—  
H E R E       L I E S  
y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF MARTHA<sup>A</sup>  
EDWARDS DAFTER  
OF MR JOSEPH  
EDWARDS D I E D  
IN AUGUST 1726  
IN Y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> YEAR  
O F   H E R   A G E

—  
Here lyeth y<sup>e</sup> Body  
of Tabitha Goolfsmith

\*

Zacheus Goolfsmith  
who died Octaber  
y<sup>e</sup> 8 1726 in 17  
year of her Age

#### OLD NORFOLK COUNTY RECORDS.

*Continued from page 77.*

Robert Swan of Haverhill, husbandman, conveyed to Daniel Ela of Haverhill, tanner, meadow at east end of great pond Feb. 4, 1660. Wit: John Ward and Samuel Holman. Ack. by grantor, his wife Elizabeth consenting to the sale, before Simon Bradstreet Oct. 13, 1661.

Samuel Tilton (his T mark) of Hampton, conveyed to John Clifford of Hampton 15 acres of upland in Hampton, bounded by Robert Tuck, country highway, etc.; and 5 acres of salt marsh at the west corner of what was sometime Rodger Shaw's marsh, measuring 50x16 rods, and bounded by Will: Swaine and Joseph Shaw, Oct. 30, 1661. Wit: Jn<sup>o</sup>. Bursha and Abraha: Drake. Ack. before Tho: Wiggins April 7, 1662.

Nov. 10, 1653, Richard Ormsby of Haverhill, for £52 10s., conveyed to Tho: Dow of Nuberie my dwelling house and 4-acre house lot, with the hovel, etc.

\*Broken.

Wit: Richard Littlehale and John Clements. Ack. by grantor and his wife Sarah (her m mark) in court at Salisbury 8: 2 mo: 1662.

April 8, 1662, Richard Singletary of Haverhill and wife Susana (signed Susan) conveyed to Mary, wife of Jonathan Singletary of Haverhill, 150 acres, being our proportion of upland and meadow in Haverhill up ye river to the west end of ye town in ye 3d division (80 acres, bounded by Theophilous Satchwell and Tho: Lilford, and 70 acres on southwest side of Spicket river); and 6¾ or 7 acres of accommodation belonging to it, and other accommodations in Haverhill. Wit: Elizabeth Lilford (her E mark) and Ann Emerson (her e mark). Ack. in court at Salisbury 8: 2 mo: 1662.

April 7, 1652, Tho: Lilford (his T mark) of Haverhill and wife Elizabeth (her lc mark) conveyed to Robert Clement of Haverhill 1½ acres of planting land in the lower plain east from the town of Haverhill, bounded by Mr. John Ward, Will: White, Henry Palmer, and swamp called the frog hole. Wit: Richard Littlehale and Peter Nash. Ack. in court at Salisbury 8: 2 mo. 1662.

April 7, 1662, Robert Clements of Haverhill and wife Elizabeth conveyed to Tho: Lilford of Haverhill one acre in the first division of meadow, in pond meadow, bounded by Tho: Whitcher, Sam: Giles, etc., warranting against John Clements heretofore of Haverhill. Wit: Richard Littlehale and Peter Nash. Ack. in court at Salisbury 8: 2 mo: 1662.

William Huntington (his 2 mark) of Salisbury, husbandman, for £9, conveyed to John Maxfeild of Salisbury, planter, my now dwelling house and 5 acres of upland adjoining in Salisbury, bounded by Jn<sup>o</sup>. Weed, Jarett Haddon and land formerly of Jn<sup>o</sup>. Bayly, sr., deceased, April 2, 1662. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and John Colby. Ack. in court at Salisbury April 8, 1662. Johannah Huntington (her x mark) assigns her interest in the property to John Maxfeild April 8, 1662. Wit: John Colby and Gerard Haddon.





Edmond Elliot entered caution concerning 30 acres of land and commonage he bought of Mr. Christopher Batt on west side of Pawwas river, in Salisbury, bounded by Merrimack river, etc., April 10, 1662.

George Martyn (also, Martin), deposed that Mr. Batt delivered a 30-acre lot to Edmond (Edward) Elliot "in ye yeare fiftie six," before Mr. Anthony Stanian and himself, by turf and twig as the law required, "but he was uppon his horse & said hee would ride of ye land & Edward Elliot fould keep uppon ye land." Sworn in court at Salisbury 8 : 2 mo : 1662.

Richard Currier testified that he measured some boards that Edmonde Elliott paid Christo : Batt for a parcel of land, etc. Sworn in court at Salisbury 8 : 2 mo : 1662.

Jn<sup>o</sup>. Weed, aged 35, or thereabouts, testified that about the year '55 he went to Boston, and Edmond Elliott desired him to go to Mr. Batt and get something to show for the 30-acre lot and a common right he bought of him, which latter the town refused to give him except upon evidence; and he obtained a bill of the same from Mr. Batt. Sworn in court in Salisbury 8 : 2 mo : 1662.

Anthony Stanian testified that Mr. Christopher Batt acknowledged that he had sold to Ed : Elliott the parcel of land that lieth upon ye great river and ye land that was willi : Partridge's. Sworn in court at Salisbury 8 : 2 mo : 1662.

Sarah Pike, aged about 40, deposed that she heard Mr. Christopher Batt sell to Ed : Elliott a parcel of land at Salisbury new town and a commonage, etc. Sworn in court at Salisbury 8 : 2 mo : 1662.

Will : Osgood testified that Mr. Christopher Batt said to him at his (Osgood's-mill that he had his pay of Edmond Elliott for his land. Sworn in court at Salisbury 8 : 2 mo : 1662.

Christopher Batt of Boston conveyed to Edmond Elliot my 30-acre lot on ye great river, bounded by Wm. Partridg, late deceased, G<sup>o</sup> ffitts and Robert Ring,

and commonage for 2250 feet of boards when I send a boat for them, 14 : 3 : 1662 (?).

Vallentine Rowell (his F mark) of Salisbury, planter, conveyed to John Clough of Salisbury, house carpenter, 4 acres of planting land in Salisbury, bounded by Willi Allin, highway to mill, grantee, etc., March 5, 1661. Wit : Tho : Bradbury and Jane Bradbury. Ack. by grantor and his wife Joanna in court at Salisbury 8 : 2 mo : 1662.

Richard Swaine (his R mark) of Hampton conveyed to Hezekiah Swaine, my son William's eldest son, part of my house and  $4\frac{3}{4}$  acres of land, bounded by Tho : Ward, Mr. Timothie Dalton and highway, said Hezekiah's mother, Prudence Swaine (who is probably a widow), to have use of it till he is 21, etc., April 22, 1658. Wit : Sa : Dalton and Tho : Marston. Ack. before Robert Pike, associate, 12 : 5 : 1663.

James George (his E mark) of Salisbury, laborer, conveyed to Jn<sup>o</sup>. Ash of Salisbury, laborer, 8 acres of upland at ye Lyons mouth in ye new town of Salisbury, lot No. 20, bounded by Jn<sup>o</sup>. Hoyt, sr., William Osgood, great swamp and highway, April 13, 1664. Wit : Tho : Bradbury and Nathanell Batcheller. Ack. by grantor, his wife releasing dower, in court at Salisbury 12 : 2 mo : 1664.

Jarett Haddon (his h mark) exchanged his meadow lot at the beach with Henry Brown for his lot in the same sweepage April 9, 1662. Wit : Anthony Somerby and Thomas Barnard. Ack. in court at Salisbury 8 : 2 mo : 1662.

Jarett Haddon (his h mark) exchanged the lot of Higgledee piggledee that was William Huntington's at fox island, bounded by Vallentine Rowell and Phillip Challis, with Vallentine Rowell for his lot of sweepage at the beach, bounded by Mr. Winsley and John Dickison, April 9, 1662. Wit : Anthony Somerby and John Bayly. Ack. in court at Salisbury 8 : 2 mo : 1662.

Jarrett Haddon (his h mark) exchanged with Will : Huntington my lot of Higgle-





dee pigledee at Mr. Hall's farm, bounded by Richard Wells and Steven flanders, for Willi: Huntington's lot of Higgledee piggledee at fox island, bounded by Valentine Rowell and Phillip Challis, April 9, 1662. Wit: Anthony Somerby and John Bailly. Ack. in court at Salisbury 8: 2 mo: 1662.

Vallentine Rowell (his F mark) exchanged my lot of sweepage, bounded by Mr. Winsley and goodman Dickison, at ye beach, with Jarret Haddon for William Huntington's lot of Higgledee pigledee meadow at fox island, bounded by Valentine Rowell and Phillip Challis, April 9, 1662. Wit: Anthony Somerby and John Bayly. Ack. by grantor, his wife releasing dower, in court at Salisbury 8: 2 mo: 1662.

Henry Brown exchanged meadow in ye sweepage at ye beach with Jarrett Haddon for his lot there April 9, 1662. Wit: Anthony Somerby and Tho: Barnard. Ack. in court at Salisbury 8: 2 mo: 1662.

Willia Huntington (his 2 mark) exchanged with Jarret Haddon my lot of higgledee piggledee at fox island, bounded by Vallentine Rowell and Phillip Challis, for Haddon's lot of higgledee piggledee at Mr. Hall's farm, bounded by Richard Wells and Steven flanders, April 9, 1662. Wit: Ant: Somerby and John Bayly. Ack. in court at Salisbury 8: 2 mo: 1662.

John Clough of Salisbury, carpenter, for £3 10s., etc., & some upland on Exeter Ridg near William Allen's land, conveyed to John Gill of Salisbury, husbandman, one-third of ye land I bought of Andrew Greely, and land granted to me by town of Salisbury, the lots being adjoining, 37 acres in all, bounded by Richard Ormsby and highway near Batt's hill in Salisbury, 2: 11 mo: 1659. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and Samuel Hall. Ack., and wife Joanna consenting, in court at Salisbury, 8: 2 mo: 1662.

July 5, 1653, Robert Clement, jr., of Haverhill, for 20s., conveyed to Robert Swan of Haverhill one acre of privilege belonging to the house lot I bought of

Thomas Perrie. Elizabeth Clem<sup>th</sup> also signs. Wit: Richard Littlehale and Theo: Shatswell. Ack. by Robert Clements in court at Salisbury 8: 2 mo., 1662.

Edward Cottell (his H mark) of Salisbury, planter, conveyed to Thomas fflowler of Salisbury one half of my share in Burchin meadow in Salisbury about a mile and a half from a place called Jamica up Merrimack river, April 10, 1662. Wit: Steven Webster, Jn<sup>o</sup> Page (his r mark) and Wymond Bradbury. His wife Judeth Cottle (her ⊕ mark) releases dower, and both ack. in court at Salisbury 8: 2 mo: 1662.

*To be continued.*

### NOTES.

John Adams married Sarah Reed Feb. 13, 1787.

Polly Adams married Joseph Selman June 8, 1794.

Jonathan Adams married Eunice Jackson, both of Marblehead, May 19, 1765.

Jonathan Adams of Marblehead married Elizabeth Saunders Feb. 6, 1770; and had daughter Sarah baptized Jan. 13, 1771, and son Jonathan, April 26, 1772.

Mary Adams of Salem married John LeBallister of Marblehead March 2, 1700.  
—*Marblehead town and church records.*

Daniel Adams served in the Revolution, and married Hannah Middleton Dec. 6, 1784, when they were both of Haverhill. Children: Hannah, born April 11, 1785; Sarah, born March 9, 1787; Samuel, born Dec. 3, 1788; died July 11, 1815; Daniel Varnum (twin), born Jan. 26, 1792; died Dec. —, 1809; Eliza Duston (twin), born Jan. 26, 1792; d. Dec. 6, 1799; Lucy Peabody, born July 10, 1794; died Dec. 10, 1798; Nathaniel Green Hamilton, born Oct. 2, 1796; died June 27, 1820; Lucy Eliza, born Nov. 20, 1798; Charles Lee Mercer, born June 1, 1801; died May 11, 1825; Henry Knox, born March 17, 1807; died Dec. 15, 1830.—*Haverhill town records.*

William Adams, jr., published to Priscilla Emerson Sept. 13, 1760.



Mary Adams "of the Hamlet" married Jacob Brown, 4th, Jan. 20, 1774.

Joseph Adams married Dorothy Kinsman Sept. 19, 1774.

Dr. Hugh Agan of Andover married Elizabeth Giddings of Chebacco parish, Ipswich, June 2, 1737.

John Aggett published to Miriam Wright Aug. 25, 1744.

—*Ipswich town records.*

William Addis of Gloucester, 1642, one of the chief inhabitants; perhaps went home for a short time, but in 1658-62 he was living at New London as a brewer. He had two daughters, Milicent, who married, first, November 28, 1642, William Southmayd; second, William Ash; and, third, Thomas Beebe, who were all of New London; and Ann, who married, June 24, 1653, at Boston, Ambrose Dart.—*Savage.*

Henry Addis, in Salem court, 1640.

William Addes of "New Gloster," 1643.

—*Salem quarterly court records.*

William Addle baptized May 15, 1796. Offered by Eliezer Lake.—*Topsfield church records.*

Josias (*Joseph*, also) Adee married Lydia Mansfield, both of Salem, May 17, 1733.

Joseph Addey, jr., published to Mary Searls, both of Salem, March 14, 1761.

Charles Adee married Sara Gray March 10, 1768.

Elizabeth Adeo married John Reeves, 2d, both of Salem, March 23, 1769.

—*Salem town records.*

Josias Edee of Salem, mariner, bought house and land in Salem, 1749.

Josias Adeo of Salem, mariner, sold land in Salem, 1762. He signed his name "Eady."

Josias Adeo of Salem, fisherman, mortgaged house and land in Salem, 1763.

Joseph Adeo of Salem, laborer, sold land in Salem, 1769.

—*Registry of deeds.*

Patience Ahern (*Heron?*) married James Nichols of Salem March 17, 1770.

—*Danvers town records.*

Children of Matthew Akins baptized: John, Sept. 12, 1756; Matthew, Sept. 4, 1757; John, June 24, 1781; Betsey, July 10, 1785; and Matthew, June 14, 1789.—*Gloucester church records.*

Matthew Akin of Billerica published to Martha Young Dec. 4, 1755.

Matthew Akin married Miriam Gardner Nov. 5 (4—*church records*), 1779.—*Gloucester town records.*

Matthew Akins of Gloucester, trader, sold land in Wenham, 1757.

Widow Elizabeth Akins of Gloucester conveyed her interest in the estate of her mother Rachel Somes of Gloucester, deceased, being the house where I now live, in Gloucester, 1792.

—*Registry of deeds.*

John Akins married Rhoda Paul, negroes, Dec. 3, 1799; and had daughter Sibyll born Oct. 24, 1802; and daughter Charity born Dec. 13, 1808.—*Newburyport town records.*

John Ailes had children baptized Feb. —, 1783, April —, 1786, and Aug. —, 1788.—*North church (Salem) records.*

Roger Aimatedowne, Salem (?), 1640 (?), was then granted land there by Salem.—*Salem town records.*

Stephen Anan (also spelled *Ainane* and *Ainon*) married Sarah Deverix, both of Marblehead, Dec. 23, 1709. Administration was granted on his estate Sept. 4, 1717. His wife Sarah survived him. He was a fisherman.—*Probate records, and Marblehead town records.*

Stephen Akerman of Newbury married, first, Sarah Stickney (probably widow of Amos Stickney—*Savage*) Dec. 17, 1684. She died in Newbury Dec. 7, 1711. He married, second, widow Sarah Wheeler Feb. 12, 1711-12. He was a mariner, and was living in Newbury as late as 1719. He died some time after that date, and his widow was published to Ens. Hugh Pike Sept. 30, 1727. She did not marry him, however, and Oct. —, 1729, she married William Salmon of Newbury.—*Newbury town records, etc.*







John Akerman<sup>1</sup> m. Margaret ———, and had the following children born in Newburyport:—

1. *Lydia*<sup>2</sup>, b. Feb. 24, 1771.
2. *Margaret*<sup>2</sup>, b. July 21, 1773; m. John Orne Oct. 12, 1794.
3. *John*<sup>2</sup>, b. March 8, 1775. See below (3).
4. *Betsey*<sup>2</sup>, b. March 27, 1777.
5. *Betsey*<sup>2</sup>, b. July 1, 1779.
6. *Daniel Dill*<sup>2</sup>, b. Feb. 7, 1782.
7. *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, b. Aug. 31, 1787.
8. *Benjamin*<sup>2</sup>, b. Nov. 7, 1789.
9. *Ebenezer Perkins*<sup>2</sup>, b. March 7, 1792.
10. *Benjamin*<sup>2</sup>, b. Dec. 23, 1794.
11. ———<sup>2</sup>, d. Feb. 11, 1799.

3. John Akerman<sup>2</sup>, b. in Newburyport March 8, 1775. He m. Ruth Moody (pub. May 7, 1796), and had the following children born in Newburyport:—

1. *John*<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 26, 1796.
2. *Ruth*<sup>3</sup>, b. April 19, 1799; d. Feb. 6, 1800.
3. *Ruth*<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 24, 1800.
4. *Oliver Moody*<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 19, 1803.

Sarah Akerman married Joseph Doggett Aug. 24, 1780.

Joanna Akerman married Moses Todd Aug. 6, 1781.

Elizabeth Akerman married William Bispham Dec. 8, 1785.

Noah Akerman married Joanna Butman Feb. 28, 1788.

—*Newburyport town records.*

John Albee of Salem, 1637; freeman, May 10, 1643; and died, 1690. This was probably John Abbee.—*Savage.*

John Albee of Salem married Lydia Tufts of Medford Jan. 6, 1793, and had children baptized Feb. 2, 1794, and July 20, 1800.—*Salem town records, and St. Peter's church (Salem) records.*

William Alford of Newburyport married Lydia Fellows of Ipswich, in Ipswich, Sept. 19, 1765, and they had a son William born in Newburyport Dec. 27, 1767.—*Ipswich and Newburyport town records.*

"Mr. Alfoat" of Salem was ordered to deliver his arms to Lt. Damfort Nov. 20, 1637.—*Massachusetts Bay Colony records.*

Tabitha Alford, baptized "at age" May 1, 1690.—*First church (Salem) records.*

David Aliver married Sarah Brentnall both of Marblehead, March 3, 1692.—*Marblehead town records.*

## QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.  
Answers are solicited.

216. Wanted, ancestry of Leader Nelson, born in Portsmouth, N. H., 1724.

*Elkins, N. H.*

A. H. L.

217. Can any one give me information of Martin Johnson, and wife Hannah, who removed to Nova Scotia with children John, William-Martin, Harry and Polly. They were supposed to be Loyalists; and Martin Johnson was given about three hundred acres of land by the English government. I seek earnestly from whence he came.

*Oyster Bay, L. I.*

S. E. T.

218. Wanted, ancestry of Peter Roberts, wife Susanna, daughter Susanna born in Billerica, 1730, married in Brookfield, 1751, Joseph Foster of Hardwick.

*Andover.*

C. H. A.

219. Robert Greenough, town clerk. Rowley, 1685, married Martha Epes of Ipswich. Where from or who were his parents?

*Denver, Col.*

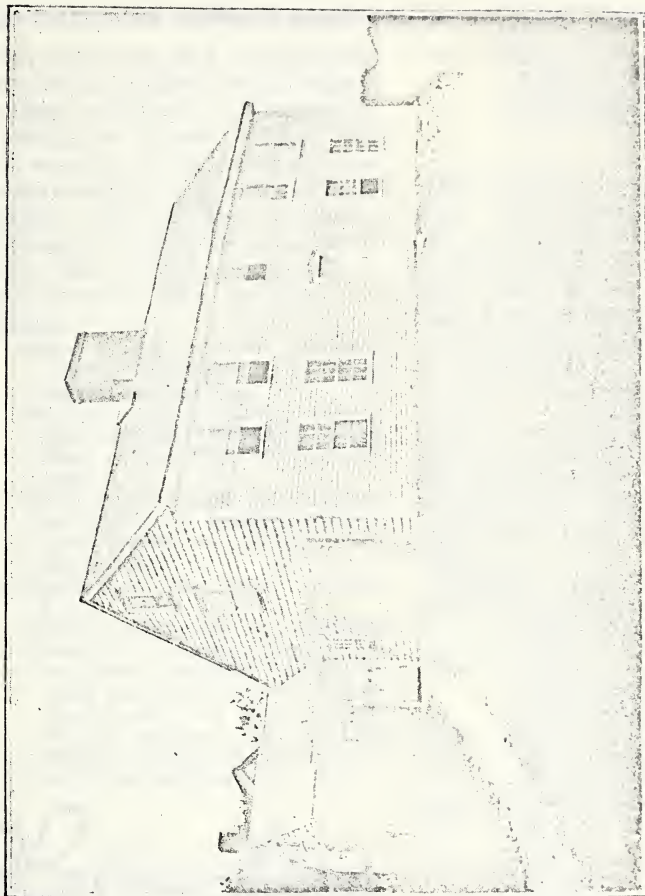
J. P. G.

## ANSWERS.

125. Miriam Haskins (not Hoskins), who married Jonathan Cole of Beverly in 1722, was daughter of John and Sarah (Gale?) Stone of Beverly, where she was born April 9, 1695. Her father was born about 1658. She married, first, Samuel Haskins of Beverly, ferryman (published Feb. 19, 1716). He died Nov. 11, 1717, at the age of twenty-six; and she married, secondly, Jonathan Cole of Beverly, tailor, as stated in the query.—*Ed.*

166. By the deed of Samuel Perley of Ipswich, dated in 1714, and recorded in Essex county Deeds, book 29, leaf 47, it appears that Sarah, wife of Joseph Andrews of Salem Village, was daughter of said Samuel Perley, and not of his brother John Perley. She was the eldest child of Samuel Perley and Ruth Trumbull, who were married in 1664. Ruth Trumbull was daughter of John and Ellen Trumbull, and was born in Rowley April 23, 1645.—*Ed.*





OLD ANDREWS HOUSE, TOPSFIELD.



# THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. III.

SALEM, MASS., AUGUST, 1899.

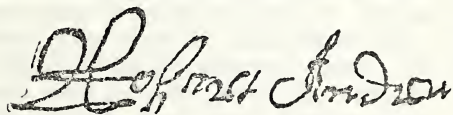
No. 8.

## DESCENDANTS OF ROBERT ANDREWS OF ROWLEY VILLAGE (BOXFORD).

ROBERT ANDREWS<sup>1</sup>, said to have been born in Boxford, England, was a carpenter by trade, and lived in Topsfield in 1654, settling in Rowley Village, now Boxford, near the Topsfield line, in 1661, and always being identified with the Topsfield people. He died May 29, 1668; and in his will requested to be buried at Topsfield. His wife Grace survived him, and died, his widow, Dec. 25, 1702.

Children:—

- 2—I. MARY<sup>2</sup>, b. about 1638; m. Isaac Cummings of Topsfield Nov. 27, 1659; and was living in 1699.
- 3—II. HANNAH<sup>2</sup>, b. about 1642; m. Capt. John Peabody of Boxford Nov. 23, 1665; and was living in Boxford in 1699.
- 4—III. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup>, b. about 1643; m. Samuel Symonds of Boxford April 14, 1662; and they were living in Boxford in 1699.
- 5—IV. THOMAS<sup>2</sup>, b. about 1645. *See below* (5).
- 6—V. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, b. about 1648. *See below* (6).
- 7—VI. ROBERT<sup>2</sup>, b. about 1651; was a soldier in Captain Gardner's company in 1675; and was killed in storming the Narragansett fort, Dec. 19, 1675. He was unmarried. He made his will Dec. 6, 1675; and his signature to it is herewith given:



- 8—VII. REBECCA<sup>2</sup>, b. about 1654; m. Samuel Marble of Andover Nov. 26, 1675; and they were living there in 1699.
- 9—VIII. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup>, b. Sept. 18, 1657, in Topsfield. *See below* (9).
- 10—IX. SARAH<sup>2</sup>, b. about 1658; m. Daniel Wood of Boxford; they were living in Boxford in 1699.

- 11—X. RUTH<sup>2</sup>, b. May 27, 1664, in Rowley Village; m. Edward Phelps of Andover March 9, 1682-3; and they were living in Andover in 1699.

5

SERG. THOMAS ANDREWS<sup>2</sup>, born about 1645. He received under his father's will the homestead in Boxford, and on it subsequently lived, being called a carpenter and yeoman. He was made a freeman March 22, 1689-90. He married, first, widow Martha (Baker) Antrum of Ipswich June 22, 1670; and, second, Rebecca — before 1692-3. Oct. 3, 1716, he conveyed his farm to his son Thomas, in consideration of the life support of the grantor, and was deceased two years later. His wife Rebecca survived him, dying, his widow, April 1, 1724.

Children, born in Boxford:—

- 12—I. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 16, 1671-2; m. William Wilson of Ipswich April 19, 1693.
- 13—II. MARTHA<sup>3</sup>, b. Dec. 25, 1673; m. John Fifield before 1716; and they were living in Kingstown in 1750.
- 14—III. ROBERT<sup>3</sup>, d. May 16, 16—.
- 15—IV. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, probably m. Lt. Joseph Swett of Hampton Nov. 20, 1701.
- 16—V. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, d. April 24, 1700 (?).
- 17—VI. RUTH<sup>3</sup>, m. Timothy Foster March 29, 1715.
- 18—VII. REBECCA<sup>3</sup>, b. April 14, 1686; d. May 21, 16—.
- 19—VIII. LILBURN<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 1, 1688; d. May 23, 16—.
- 20—IX. PATIENCE<sup>3</sup>, b. March 29, 1689-90; m. John Andrews (35).
- 21—X. ESTHER<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 16, 1692-3; probably m. John Bixby of Boxford May 8, 1722.
- 22—XI. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>, b. Dec. 18, 1694. *See below* (22).





## 6

CAPT. JOHN ANDREWS<sup>2</sup>, born about 1648. He was made a freeman in October, 1690. He was a husbandman; and lived in Boxford, buying land "in ye Chestnut country or nutfield" in 1714. From 1720 to 1725 he is styled "gentleman." He married Sarah Dickinson of Rowley April 18, 1684; and, March 14, 1721-2, they conveyed the farm to their son John, in consideration of their support for life. This conveyance and agreement was apparently rescinded in 1723, and two years later they conveyed the farm to their son Joshua. The dates of their deaths are not known: she was living in 1725, and he was deceased in 1731.

Children, born in Boxford:—

- 23—I. ROBERT<sup>3</sup>. *See below* (23).
- 24—II. LYDIA<sup>3</sup>, b. April 20, 1687; d. May 21, 16—.
- 25—III. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, b. March 24, 1690; m. John Phelps Nov. 4, 1714; and was living in 1722.
- 26—IV. REBECCA<sup>3</sup>, b. Dec. 10 (16?), 1691; m. John Bradstreet Feb. 20, 1721-2.
- 27—V. ANNE<sup>3</sup>, bapt. April 7, 1695, in Topsfield; m. Samuel Robinson of Topsfield April 20, 1727.
- 28—VI. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. May 27, 1697. *See below* (28).
- 29—VII. OLIVER<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 12, 1699-1700. *See below* (29).
- 30—VIII. SUSANNAH<sup>3</sup>, b. March 9, 1701-2; unmarried in 1722.
- 31—IX. JOSHUA<sup>3</sup>, b. July 26, 1704. *See below* (31).
- 32—X. JAMES<sup>3</sup>, b. July 14, 1707; d. Jan. 13, 1716-7.

## 9

CAPT. JOSEPH ANDREWS<sup>2</sup>, born in Topsfield Sept. 18, 1657. He was a house carpenter by trade, and lived in Boxford until 1705, when he removed to Salem Village, where he afterward lived. He was made freeman March 22, 1689-90. He married, first, Sarah Perley of Ipswich Feb. 1, 1681; and she died Jan. 15, 1693-4. He married, second, Mary Dickeson of Rowley March 30, 1696; and she died Feb. 25, 1— . He married, third, widow Abigail (Grafton) Walker Nov. 2, 1704. His will, dated April 13, 1731, was proved Sept. 4, 1732; and

in it he devised his homestead to his sons Nathaniel and Jonathan. His wife Abigail was living, his widow, in 1737.

Children:—

- 33—I. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 20, 1683, in Topsfield; m. Paul Averill March 27, 1706.
- 34—II. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup>, b. March 13, 1686, in Boxford. *See below* (34).
- 35—III. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Sept. 16, 1688, in Topsfield. *See below* (35).
- 36—IV. HEPHZIBAH<sup>3</sup>, bapt. July 5, 1691, in Topsfield; m. Abraham How of Ipswich (pub. Jan. 31, 1712); and she died in Ipswich in 1753.
- 37—V. ROBERT<sup>3</sup>, living in 1718.
- 38—VI. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. April 19, 169—; m. Samuel Creesy of Rowley Oct. 7, 1725.
- 39—VII. LYDIA<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 3, 1697; m. William Webster May 24, 1722; and was living, his widow, in 1737.
- 40—VIII. NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 10, 1705. *See below* (40).
- 41—IX. JONATHAN<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 12, 1708; mariner; lived in Salem; being about to go on a voyage to sea he made his will Nov. 8, 1734, and it was proved July 8, 1737. He died without issue, and apparently unmarried.

## 22

CAPT. THOMAS ANDREWS<sup>3</sup>, born in Boxford Dec. 18, 1694. He was a husbandman, and lived in Boxford. He married Ruth Bixby March 1, 1721-2. He was living Dec. 10, 1746, and administration was granted on his estate June 1, 1747. She died between 1769 and 1789.

Children, born in Boxford:—

- 42—I. NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 3, 1723. *See below* (42).
- 43—II. REBECCA<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 23, 1725; living in 1757.
- 44—III. LEVI<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 27, 1727 (bapt. Aug. 14 (?), 1727). *See below* (44).
- 45—IV. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 8, 1729; living in Boxford, unmarried, 1786.
- 46—V. LILBORN<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 25, 1730 (bapt. Oct. 10, 1736); d., unmarried and a minor, probably while on a military expedition; was living March 20, 1750, and dead March 14, 1757.
- 47—VI. LYDIA<sup>4</sup>, b. July 22, 1732; probably published to Samuel Flint of Middleton Dec. 24, 1751.
- 48—VII. JERUSHA<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept.—, 17—; bapt. Sept. 15, 1734; m. Joseph Simmons of Boxford, cordwainer, before 1700. She was probably published to Joseph Fisk Feb. 2, 1755.



- 49—VIII. SUSANNA<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 30, 173-; bapt. Oct. 1, 1738; living in 1757.  
 50—IX. ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup>, b. April 9, 174-; bapt. April 18, 1742; m. Nathaniel Tyler, jr., of Methuen (pub. Feb. 3, 1770); and both were living in 1782.

## 23

ROBERT ANDREWS<sup>3</sup>, born in Boxford, where he lived, and was a farmer. He married Deborah Frye of Andover March 10, 1719-20; and died in Boxford May (April?) 14, 1751. His wife Deborah survived him.

Children, born in Boxford :—

- 51—I. JAMES<sup>4</sup>, b. March 19, 1721. *See below* (51).  
 52—II. ROBERT<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 8, 1722. *See below* (52).  
 53—III. NATHAN<sup>4</sup>, b. May 25, 1726. *See below* (53).  
 54—IV. DEBORAH<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Sept. —, 1728; d. June 4, 1737.  
 55—V. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>, b. May 27, 1731 (1724?); probably died before 1751.

## 28

JOHN ANDREWS<sup>3</sup>, born in Boxford May 27, 1697. He lived in Boxford until 1741, when he removed to Upper Ashuelot, now Keene, N. H. The next year he sold his father's homestead (which his father had deeded to him) in Boxford. He was a farmer; and married Hannah Kimball April 28, 1724. *See History of Keene, N. H.*, pages 13 and 14, about Mr. Andrews' removal to Keene, and the decease of his children.

Children, born in Boxford :—

- 56—I. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>, b. April 9, 1725.  
 57—II. JEREMIAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 7, 1727.  
 58—III. DANIEL<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 27, 1729 (David, bapt. Jan. 14, 1729-30).  
 59—IV. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. June 13, 1732.  
 60—V. SARAH<sup>4</sup> (twin), b. Nov. 14, 1734.  
 61—VI. MARY<sup>4</sup> (twin), b. Nov. 14, 1734.  
 62—VII. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. March 9, 1736-7.  
 63—VIII. RACHEL<sup>4</sup>, bapt. March 23, 1740.

## 29

OLIVER ANDREWS<sup>3</sup>, born in Boxford Jan. 12, 1699-1700. He was a farmer; and lived in Boxford until July 17, 1747, when he bought the farm of Nathaniel Carrill in Middleton, and removed thither. He married, first, Mary Foster March 16 (10—church record), 1736-7; and, sec-

ond, Mehitable Cummings May 7, 1740. His wife Mehitable survived him, and was living in 1767.

Children :—

- 64—I. — (dau.)<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 9, 1740-1, in Boxford.  
 65—II. EUNICE<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 2, 17—, in Middleton; m. John Carleton of Andover Nov. 3, 1768.

## 31

JOSHUA ANDREWS<sup>3</sup>, born in Boxford July 26, 1704. He lived in Boxford, being a yeoman. He married Hannah Wood Dec. 2, 1731; and died between Jan. —, 1750, and May 13, 1751. She survived him, and probably married, secondly, John Kimball April 5, 1764.

Children, born in Boxford :—

- 66—I. ASA<sup>4</sup>, eldest son, 1759. *See below* (66).  
 67—II. PHEBE<sup>4</sup>, m. David Peabody Jan. 9, 1759, in Ipswich.  
 68—III. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, unmarried in 1762; probably m. John Butman Aug. 2, 1764.  
 69—IV. JACOB<sup>4</sup>. *See below* (69).  
 70—V. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 8, 1741; probably m. Jacob Perley April 19, 1764.  
 71—VI. APPIA<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 10, 1744 (?); probably m. Benjamin Perley of Boxford Oct. 12, 1773.  
 72—VII. ANNA<sup>4</sup>, b. March 13, 1746-7; probably m. Amos Pritchard.  
 73—VIII. JOSHUA<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 28, 1750. *See below* (73).

## 34

JOSEPH ANDREWS<sup>3</sup>, born in Boxford March 13, 1686. He was a farmer; and lived in Boxford until 1718, when he removed to Topsfield, having bought the French farm (near the "dry bridge" on the turnpike), which has been in his family ever since. The house, built by John French about 1675, is shown in the frontispiece as it appears today. He married Hephzibah Porter of Salem June 7, 1711; and she died April 12, 1756. He followed her ten days later.

Children, born in Boxford :—

- 74—I. ANNA<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 23, 1712-3; m. Thomas Symonds June 3, 1742; and were both living in Topsfield in 1756.  
 75—II. RUTH<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 17, 1715; spinster; unmarried in 1756.  
 76—III. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 14, 1717. *See below* (76).





## 35

JOHN ANDREWS<sup>3</sup>, baptized in Topsfield Sept. 16, 1688. He was a farmer; and lived in Boxford. He married Patience Andrews (20) July 9, 1713; and she died before 1741. His will, dated April 2, 1741, was proved March 25, 1745.

Children, born in Boxford:—

- 77—I. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. April 28, 1715; m. Moses Foster of Arundel, in Ipswich, March 10, 1736; and was living in 1741.
- 78—II. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 4, 1717 (bapt. July —, 1717). *See below* (78).
- 79—III. MARY<sup>4</sup>, b. March 25, 1720 (bapt. Feb. —, 1719-20); m. Elisha Cummings of Topsfield Nov. 22, 1744.
- 80—IV. NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup>, b. April 24, 1722. *See below* (80).
- 81—V. MARCY<sup>4</sup>, b. April 26, 1725; probably d. before 1741.
- 82—VI. ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 29, 1727 (bapt. Nov. 26, 1727); living in 1741.

## 40

CAPT. NATHANIEL ANDREWS<sup>3</sup>, born Aug. 10, 1705. He was a mariner until about 1740, and subsequently a merchant in Salem, where he lived all his life. He married, first, Mary Higginson Sept. 19, 1729; and she died Oct. 3, 1747, aged thirty-eight. He married, second, widow Abigail Peele of Salem May 20, 1748. He died Feb. 4, 1762; and his wife Abigail survived him, being his widow in 1773.

Children, born in Salem:—

- 83—I. NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup>, b. June 11, 1731; d. March 20, 1731-2.
- 84—II. MARY<sup>4</sup>, b. April 6, 1733; m. William King of Salem April 25, 1753.
- 85—III. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> (twin), b. Feb. 7, 1734-5; d. Feb. 24, 1734-5.
- 86—IV. ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup> (twin), b. Feb. 7, 1734-5; d. Feb. 16, 1734-5.
- 87—V. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. May —, 1736; d. Nov. 28, 1736.
- 88—VI. JONATHAN<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 6, 1737-8. *See below* (88).
- 89—VII. NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 23, 1745; d. Sept. 12, 1754.
- 90—VIII. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 27, 1747. *See below* (90).

## 42

NATHANIEL ANDREWS<sup>4</sup>, born in Boxford Nov. 3, 1723. He was a husbandman; and lived in Boxford. He married Sarah Lindall of Ipswich (published Dec. 9,

1753); and they were both living in 1783.

Children:—

- 91—I. SARAH<sup>5</sup>, b. April 18, 1757, in Boxford.
- 92—II. LILBURN<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 6, 1760, in Boxford.
- 93—III. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>, b. April 12, 1763, at Derry; pub. to Polly Cummings March 20, 1785.
- 94—IV. MARY<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 15, 1767, in Boxford; "Polly" pub. to Oliver White of Puttsfield April 18, 1794.
- 95—V. JAMES<sup>5</sup>, b. March 9, 1773, in Boxford.

## 44

LEVI ANDREWS<sup>4</sup>, born in Boxford Aug. 27, 1727. He was a husbandman; and lived in Boxford. He was called of Souhegan-west, N. H., in 1754. He was a cooper, and living in Nottingham-west, Hillsborough county, N. H., in 1789. He married, first, Sarah Towne of Topsfield Nov. 5, 1752. She was baptized Sept. 15, 1754, at home, being very sick; and that was probably her last sickness. He married, second, Bridget Holt Nov. 10, 1757. She was his wife in 1789.

Children, born in Boxford:—

- 96—I. MARY<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Nov. 15, 1761.
- 97—II. LYDIA<sup>5</sup>, b. Jan. 14, 1758.
- 98—III. HANNAH<sup>5</sup>, m. John Estey of Middleton, yeoman.

## 51

LT. JAMES ANDREWS<sup>4</sup>, born in Boxford March 19, 1721. He was a yeoman; and lived in Boxford. His father devised land in Souhegan-west to him in 1751. He married, first, Ruth Wood Feb. 18, 1740-7; and she died April 7, 1764. He married, second, Elizabeth Bryant April 16, 1765. They were living in Boxford, on the farm of the late Samuel Twisden, in 1769, when he sold it to his brother Nathan Andrews, and removed to the house that stood near the present house of Cornelius Pearson. They removed to Bridgeton, Me., in 1773.

Children, born in Boxford:—

- 99—I. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 13, 1748; had studied medicine and taught school; and d. of consumption, Sept. 6, 1768.
- 100—II. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 12, 1750; d. Oct. 25, 1771.
- 101—III. ROBERT<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 5, 1752.
- 102—IV. JAMES<sup>5</sup>, b. June 12, 1755; m. Abigail Foster Feb. 6, 1781.



- 103—V. AMASA<sup>5</sup>, b. May 13, 1758; d. Aug. 28, 1777.  
 104—VI. RUTH<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 26, 1765; m. David Barnard of Bridgton Feb. 3, 1794.  
 105—VII. BETSEY<sup>5</sup>, b. July 23, 1767.

## 52

CAPT. ROBERT ANDREWS<sup>4</sup>, born in Boxford Nov. 8, 1722. Lived in Brookfield, and subsequently in Shrewsbury. He married Lucy Bradstreet of Topsfield March 19, 1746-7. He died Nov. 11, 1789, aged sixty-seven; and his wife Lucy died, his widow, Dec. 22, 1815.

Children:—

- 106—I. ROBERT<sup>5</sup>, b. Jan. 8, 1748; m. Dorothy Goodenow of Princeton in 1770; she d. Oct. 2, 1822; he d. July 13, 1835, aged eighty-seven; lived in Shrewsbury. They had children, one of whom was Dr. John Andrews.  
 107—II. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 14, 1750; m., first, Judith Flagg July 10, 1777; and, second, Annis Morse; lived in Shrewsbury, and had five children.  
 108—III. DANIEL<sup>5</sup>, b. July 22, 1752; deacon; m. Dinah Bigelow in 1781; he d. March 12, 1826; she d. Nov. 15, 1834; had six children; and lived in Shrewsbury.  
 109—IV. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 17, 1755; d. Sept. 29, 1757.  
 110—V. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, b. March 29, 1757; m. Margaret Parker of Holden Dec. 4, 1794; and d. Feb. 13, 1822; lived in Shrewsbury; and had children.  
 111—VI. LUCY<sup>5</sup>, m. Jonathan Bond, jr.  
 112—VII. ASA<sup>5</sup>, b. May 11, 1762. *See below* (112).  
 113—VIII. JOTHAM<sup>5</sup>, b. Dec. 18, 1766; d. young.

## 53

"SIR" NATHAN ANDREWS<sup>4</sup>, born in Boxford May 25, 1726. He was a farmer, and lived in Boxford on the farm lately owned by Samuel Andrews, which had been in the family for three generations, his father having devised the place to him in 1751. He married, first, Mehitable Foster of Andover April 23, 1751; and she died Jan. 25, 1760. He married, second, widow Sarah (Gould) Symonds Feb. 16, 1764; and she died April 3, 1801. He died March 29, 1806.

Children, born in Boxford:—

- 114—I. DEBORAH<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 19, 1752; probably m. Joshua Andrews (73) June 11, 1778.

- 115—II. NATHAN<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 11, 1754. *See below* (115).  
 116—III. LYDIA<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 21, 1756; admitted to First church Nov. 27, 1774; and was probably dead in 1796.  
 117—IV. MEHITABLE<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 23, 1759; m. Jonathan Knight, jr., of Middleton May 23, 1782; and was living in 1796.

## 66

ASA ANDREWS<sup>4</sup>, born in Boxford, where he lived until the winter of 1762-3, when he removed to Londonderry, N. H., being a yeoman. He married Lucy Cresey of Rowley (published March 8, 1757). They were living in Londonderry in 1770.

Children, born in Boxford:—

- 118—I. ABNER<sup>5</sup>, bapt. July 27, 1760; lived in Londonderry.  
 119—II. ASA<sup>5</sup>, bapt. July 17, 1760; lived in Londonderry.  
 120—III. DANIEL<sup>5</sup>, bapt. May 31, 1761.  
 121—IV. JEREMIAH<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Dec. 5, 1762.

## 69

JACOB ANDREWS<sup>4</sup>, born in Boxford, where he always lived, being a yeoman. He married Mary (Holt), widow of Nathaniel Andrews (80) Nov. 19, 1761. Administration was granted on his estate Oct. 3, 1786; and his wife survived him.

Children, born in Boxford:—

- 122—I. JACOB<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 9, 1762; lived in Boxford; yeoman; m. Jane Gould of Topsfield April 1, 1792; was living, 1796. Of Boxford, cordwainer 1788.  
 123—II. MARY<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 27, 1764.  
 124—III. NATHANIEL<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 5, 1765.  
 125—IV. BETTY<sup>5</sup>, b. March 30, 1767; probably m. Nathaniel Gould March 3, 1791.  
 126—V. HANNAH<sup>5</sup>, b. June 15, 1769; m. John Dorman Dec. 27, 1792.  
 127—VI. DOLLY<sup>5</sup>, b. Dec. 25, 1770.  
 128—VII. ANNE<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 23, 1774.  
 129—VIII. JOSHUA<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 30, 1775.  
 130—IX. ESTHER<sup>5</sup>, b. Dec. 16, 1777.

## 73

JOSHUA ANDREWS<sup>4</sup>, born in Boxford Oct. 28, 1750. He was a blacksmith; and lived in Boxford until about 1784, when he removed to New Bradford, Hillsborough county, N. H., where he was living in 1788. He married Deborah Andrews (114) June 11, 1778; and she was his wife in 1788.





Children, born in Boxford :—

- 131—I. LYDIA<sup>5</sup>, bapt. March 5, 1780.  
132—II. JACOB<sup>5</sup>, bapt. June 16, 1782.

## 76

JOSEPH ANDREWS<sup>4</sup>, born in Boxford Oct. 14, 1717. His father devised to him all his real estate in Boxford and Topsfield, and on his father's homestead in Topsfield he lived, being a farmer. He married Dorothy Wildes April 10, 1759; and died Oct. 16, 1785. His wife Dorothy survived him, and died, his widow, Feb. 15, 1813.

Children, born in Topsfield :—

- 133—I. HEPZIBAH<sup>5</sup>, b. Jan. 10, 1760; unmarried in 1810.  
134—II. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup>, b. May 27, 1763. *See below* (134).  
135—III. SALOME<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 20, 1765; unmarried in 1810.  
136—IV. EPHRAIM<sup>5</sup>, b. April 7, 1772; lived in Topsfield, cordwainer, in 1797; m. Sarah Conant of Ipswich April 6, 1797; was living in 1810, and d. in New Hampshire.

## 78

THOMAS ANDREWS<sup>4</sup>, born in Boxford Sept. 4, 1717. He lived in Boxford till 1743, when he removed to Topsfield, where he remained two years, being a yeoman. He returned to Boxford, and kept an inn for about twelve years. In 1765 he settled in that part of Shrewsbury subsequently incorporated as Boylston, and died there. He married Margaret Bradstreet Nov. 23 (27?), 1739, and she survived him, dying in Newfane, Vt.

Children, born in Boxford :—

- 137—I. DAVID<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 4, 1740; m. Abigail Nixon of Sudbury in 1764, and had two children.  
138—II. JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 24, 1742; d. unmarried.  
139—III. MARY<sup>5</sup>, bapt. April 28, 1745; d. young.  
140—IV. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>, b. March 22, 1746; m. John Morse in 1769; and settled in Newfane, Vt.  
141—V. MARY<sup>5</sup>, b. July 8, 1749 (bapt. June 23, 1749).  
142—VI. LUCY<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Jan. 18, 1756.

## 80

NATHANIEL ANDREWS<sup>4</sup>, born in Boxford April 24, 1722. He was a husbandman; and lived in Boxford. He married Mary Holt Sept. 3, 1754. In 1758 he was

adjudged non compos, but regained his senses within a year; and died in 1759. administration being granted on his estate Sept. 24, 1759. She survived him, and married, secondly, Jacob Andrews (69) Nov. 19, 1761. She was living in 1811.

Child, born in Boxford :—

- 143—I. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 7, 1759 (bapt. May 27, 1759).

## 88

JONATHAN ANDREWS<sup>4</sup>, born in Salem Feb. 6, 1737-8. He lived in Salem on his father's homestead. He carried on his father's store for a year or two after his father's death; and was a tanner during the remainder of his life. He married Mary Gardner of Salem June 12, 1760, and died May 16, 1781. She survived him, and died, his widow, Jan. 17, 1820, aged eighty.

Children, born in Salem :—

- 144—I. MARY<sup>5</sup>, b. about 1761; m. Joseph Hodges, jr., Sept. 21, 1783; and d., of fever, Sept. 6, 1798.  
145—II. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 1, 1762; m. Benjamin Browne, jr., of Salem Oct. 23, 1787; and d. Jan. 1, 1843.  
146—III. SARAH<sup>5</sup>, b. about 1770; m. Matthew Vincent of Salem Oct. 24, 1790; and was living in 1794.  
147—IV. JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>, b. about 1773; d. April 18, 1844, aged seventy-one.  
148—V. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>, b. about 1775; living in 1794.  
149—VI. NATHANIEL<sup>5</sup>, b. about 1778; d. of fever, Oct. 21, 1795, aged eighteen.

## 90

JOHN ANDREWS<sup>4</sup>, born in Salem Sept. 27, 1747. He lived in his father's house in Salem, where the Franklin building stands. He was a jeweller and goldsmith, having his shop on his homestead next Essex street. He married Elizabeth Watson Oct. 19, 1769. They removed to Windham, Me., about 1790, and he died there in 1791. She died Feb. 22, 1830.

Children, born in Salem :—

- 150—I. JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 10, 1782; lived in Windham, Me., until 1832, when he removed to Boxford, Mass., where he d. Dec. 27, 1849; m. Nancy G. Pierce of Westmoreland, N. H., July 14, 1817. Gov. John A. Andrew of Massachusetts was their first child.





- 151—II. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, b. July 9, 1784; of firm of Archer & Andrew, merchants; became a commission merchant in Russia; m. Catharine Forrester; and d. July 7, 1829.
- 152—III. ABRAHAM<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Feb. 5, 1786.
- 153—IV. PICKERING<sup>5</sup>, bapt. June 15, 1788; d. July 17, 1788, aged one month, suddenly, after violently crying.
- 154—V. ISAAC W.<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 22, 1789; master of brig *New Hazard*, which was lost on the Goodwin Sands July 2, 1817, when he was drowned, the rest of the crew being saved.
- 155—VI. JOSIAH B.<sup>5</sup>, b. May 2, 1792; m. Jane Withington; and d. in Rosedale, Ohio, Oct. 8, 1831.

## 112

ASA ANDREWS<sup>5</sup>, born in Boylston, then a part of Shrewsbury, May 11, 1762. Graduated at Harvard college in 1783, and at the time of his death was the eldest surviving graduate. He married, first, Joanna Heard of Ipswich Oct. 12, 1788; and she died July 12, 1797, aged twenty-nine. He married, second, Hannah Farley Oct. 25, 1798; and she died Jan. 9, 1807. He married, third, Sarah Farley July 3, 1807. He settled in Ipswich; and was appointed by Washington, in 1796, collector of the port of Ipswich, which office he held for thirty years. He died in Ipswich April 13, 1856, at the age of ninety-three, the oldest man in the town.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 156—I. ELIZABETH ANN<sup>6</sup>, b. June 10, 1789.
- 157—II. JOHN DUDLEY<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 23, 1790; grad. H. C., 1810.
- 158—III. EDWARD<sup>6</sup>, b. July 26, 1792; grad. H. C., 1810; doctor of divinity; clergyman in Binghampton, N. Y.
- 159—IV. JOANNA<sup>6</sup>, b. May 16, 1797; d., of throat distemper, April 3, 1802.
- 160—V. THEODORE<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 20, 1801.
- 161—VI. CHARLOTTE<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 8, 1804.

## 115

NATHAN ANDREWS<sup>5</sup>, born in Boxford Nov. 11, 1754. He was a farmer; and lived in Boxford on the paternal homestead. He married, first, Esther Kimball of Boxford May 20, 1783; and she died Feb. 11, 1791. He married, second, Eunice Kimball of Ipswich Dec. 19, 1792. He died June 17, 1844, aged

eighty-nine; and his wife Eunice survived him, dying Oct. 28, 1845.

Children, born in Boxford:—

- 162—I. MEHTABLE<sup>6</sup>, b. July 23, 1784; d. Sept. 15, 1784.
- 163—II. ROBERT<sup>6</sup>, b. July 31, 1785.
- 164—III. MEHTABLE<sup>6</sup>, b. June 13, 1788; d., unmarried, Sept. 3, 1870, aged eighty-two.
- 165—IV. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 18, 1793; d., unmarried, April 9, 1879, aged eighty-five; lived on the paternal homestead.
- 166—V. ESTHER<sup>6</sup>, b. March 15, 1795; d., unmarried, Oct. 29, 1868, aged seventy-three.
- 167—VI. DANIEL<sup>6</sup>, b. April 13, 1797; m. Nancy Gould Oct. 15, 1844; lived in Boxford; and d., without issue, April 26, 1879, aged eighty-two.
- 168—VII. DEAN<sup>6</sup>, b. July 12, 1800; m. Harriet A. Perley April 4, 1838; lived in Boxford; and d. March 1, 1869, leaving two daughters.
- 169—VIII. EUNICE<sup>6</sup>, b. March 13, 1803; m. Abraham P. Howe in 1871; and d. in Boxford.

## 134

JOSEPH ANDREWS<sup>5</sup>, born in Topsfield May 27, 1763. He was a yeoman, and lived in Topsfield on the paternal homestead. He married Nabby Lefavour Oct. 13 (31?), 1797. He was living in 1810.

Children, born in Topsfield:—

- 170—I. JOSEPH<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 11, 1798; m. Eunice K—, who was dismissed to church in Harrison, Me., Dec. 10, 1837. One child.
- 171—II. MOODY<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 30, 1800; m. Mercy Perkins Aug. 20, 1822; lived on the homestead in Topsfield; and d. March 29, 1860. His widow, Mercy, m., secondly, Dea. Daniel Willey May 5, 1864; and d. June 2, 1884. Mr. Andrews had six children.
- 172—III. CYNTHIA<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 24, 1803.

## PEQUOT SOLDIERS.

## 1639

The Committee for the Pequitt-Soldiers did grant as followeth

To william whited 8 acres in *in* exchange of 10 to be laid out by John Andrewes, afterwards mentioned.

To Andrew Storey 2 acres

To John Burnam 8 acres



To Francis Wainwright 8 acres: if he  
hath not already any granted  
To Robert Silbrick the same  
To John Andrewes the same  
To Robert Croffe 6 acres of marsh  
To Palmer Tingley 8 acres of land  
To William Swynden 2 acres if he hath  
had noe howfelott.  
To Robert Castell 8 acres, if it be duely  
demaunded w<sup>th</sup>in one yeare

—*Ipswich town records.*

#### WILL OF EDMUND INGALLS.

The will of Edmund Ingalls of Lynn was proved 14 : 9 : 1648. The following is copied from the original on file in the office of the clerk of courts at Salem, volume I, leaf 103.

August 28. Anno Dom : 1648.

I Edmund Ingalls of Linne being of perfect memory comit my soule to God, my body to the graue, and dispose of my Earthly goods in this wise. ffirstly I make my wife Ann Ingalls sole Exectrix: leauing my house & houslot together with ye Stock of Cattle & Corne w<sup>th</sup> her. Likewise I leaue Kathrine Skipper w<sup>th</sup> my wife.

Item. I bequeath to Robert my sonne & heire, foure pound to be payd in two yeeres time by my wife either in Cattle, or Corne; likewise I bequeath' to him || or his heires || my house & houslot after the decease of my wife.

Likewise I bequeath to Elizabeth my daughter twenty shillings to be paid by my wife in a heifer Calf in two yeers time after my decease.

Likewise to my daughter faith wife to Andrew Allin I bequeath two yeerling calves, and injoyne my wife to pay to him forty shillings debt in a yeers time after my decease.

Likewise to my Sonne John I bequeath the house & ground that was Jeremy fitts lying by the Meeting house only out of it the sd John is to pay w<sup>th</sup>in foure yeers foure pound to my sonne Samuel and the ground to be his security: further I leaue w<sup>th</sup> the sd John. that three Acres land he hath in England fully to possesse & Enjoy.

Likewise I giue to Sarah my daughter, wife to William Bitnar my two Ewes.

Likewise to Henry my sonne I giue the house that I bought of Goodman west, & Six acres of ground lying to it, & three acres of marsh || ground || lying at Rumly Marsh, and this the sd Henry shall possesse in two yeers after my decease, Only out of this the 1<sup>d</sup> Henry Shall pay to Samuel my Sonne foure pound w<sup>th</sup>in two yeers after he Enters upon it.

Likewise I bequeath to Samuel my Sonne Eight pound w<sup>ch</sup> is to be discharged as above in the promisses.

Lastly I leaue w<sup>th</sup> Mary the heifer Calf that formerly she enjoyed and leaue her to my wife for future dowry.

Finally I appoint Francis Ingalls my brother, & Francis Dane my sonne in Law overseers of my will, and order that those things that haue no particular Exemption in the will mentioned be taken away presently after my decease: I intreat my overseers to be helpfull to my wife for ordering those matters.

wittneses to this will.

William Morton:	Edmund Ingalls
Francis Dane.	his X marke.
Francis Ingols	
his 6 mark	

#### ALLEN NOTES.

Mary Allen (No. 2, page 7) married Dr. Roger Toothaker of Billerica June 9, 1665; and was killed by the Indians Aug. 5, 1695.

Hannah Allen (3) died Sept. 30, 1698.

Sarah Allen (4) was born about 1646, married Samuel Holt probably about 1669, and died, his widow, April 3, 1716.

Martha Allen (6) married Thomas Carrier May 7, 1674.

Andrew Allen (No 10, page 8) was born Dec. 20, 1685.

The ancient Allen homestead in Andover, was, I think, on the hill near Sunset rock. The family was, perhaps, of Scotch descent.

—*Charlotte H. Abbott, Andover.*





## THE OLD HOME.

O little house lost in the heart of the cedars,  
What would I not give to behold you once  
more!

To inhale once again the sweet breath of your  
roses,

And the starry clematis that climbed round  
your door.

My sweet pink pea-clusters! My rare honey-  
suckle!

My prim polyanthus all of a row!

In a garden of dreams I still pass and caress you,

But your beautiful selves are forever laid low—  
For your walls, little house, long ago have been  
levelled;

Alien feet your smooth borders, O garden,  
have trod;

And those whom I loved are at rest from their  
labors,

Reposing in peace on the bosom of God.

## WELLMAN HOUSE, LYNNFIELD.

BY THOMAS B. WELLMAN.

Leaving the Lynnfield Centre railroad station by the way of Summer street, about a mile distant, near the junction of Summer and Walnut streets, stood the ancient Wellman house, which, with the farm of one hundred and eighty acres, was one of the old New England homes which have contributed so much toward making our country what it is.

The house that originally stood upon this spot was owned by John Smith. It was rude and small. About 1650, Mr. Smith conveyed the estate to Thomas Wellman. In 1653, another house had been built, although the pioneer served for generations afterward.

The second house stood on the western slope of the hill near the elms, and was the home of Thomas Wellman and his descendants of the name, for about one hundred and seventy-five years.

Traces of the foundations of the old house are still plainly seen, and the site is still visited by descendants of the early families that resided there, who carry away a brick or a stone, a stick or a plant.

The country around is beautiful, being wood, field and meadow, dotted with farm houses.

The site of the house, although near the street, is hidden by the towering pine, the arching elm, the spiral cedar, and the savin.

The bounds of the ancient structure can be plainly seen, and it appears as if additions to the house had been made at different times. The stairs leading to the cellars, which were separately constructed, were of stone; and at the front lies the doorstone on which feet stepped for two hundred years.

One night a little fellow was found upon the doorstep. He was taken in and reared to manhood. He married one of the relatives of the family, had a large number of children, and was at the battle of Lexington.

Not far from the house was the old well and the ancient flower garden. Still farther away is an excellent spring of water, which was named after Robert Bates, one of the early settlers, and a remarkably worthy man.

Thomas Wellman died Oct. 10, 1672, leaving three sons and four daughters. The mother's name was Elizabeth. Isaac, one of the sons, was a soldier in the war with the Indians, being impressed by the king into Captain Gardner's regiment Feb. 29, 1675-6. A grandson, Abraham Wellman, jr., died in the expedition which captured Louisburg in 1745. Several descendants served and suffered by wounds and privations in the Revolution, as well as in the Mexican war and the Rebellion. Drs. John and Jedediah Wellman were also among the descendants of the first Thomas, the latter being born here. Rev. James Wellman, D. D., was born in this house in 1744. His grandson, Rev. Joshua W. Wellman, resides in Malden, as does also the latter's son, Hon. Arthur H. Wellman.

One of the relics of this family is a cup which belonged to the first Thomas. There is, also, a razor hone of sea wood; a panelled chest brought over in 1640; and a child's chair, an elaborate piece of work made from the native hard wood.



## BEVERLY INSCRIPTIONS.

## ANCIENT NORTH BEVERLY CEMETERY.

This burial ground was laid out and first used in 1715, when the church was established in this parish. The earliest intelligible inscription there bears the date of 1717. The following are all the decipherable inscriptions, bearing dates prior to 1800, that are now to be found there.

IN Memory of  
Mr JOSIAH BATCHELDER  
who departed this Life  
Oct 1749 In the  
70<sup>th</sup> year of his age.

IN Memory of  
Mr JOSIAH BATCHELDER<sup>R</sup>  
who departed this  
Life March 14<sup>th</sup>  
1798 in the 89 year  
of his age.

IN Memory of  
Mrs. MARY BATCHELDER,  
wife of  
Mr. JOSIAH BATCHELDER,  
who departed this Life  
March. 1<sup>st</sup> 1792, In the  
78<sup>th</sup> year of her age.

Here Lyes the Body of  
Hannah the Wife of  
the Rev<sup>d</sup> Iohn Chipman  
who Died June 24<sup>th</sup>  
1769 Ætat 61

of Excellent knowledge Pious  
Prudence Worthy of most grateful  
Remembrance.

Here Lyes the Body of  
Rebekah the Wife of  
the Rev<sup>d</sup> Iohn Chipman  
who died July 4<sup>th</sup> 1751  
Ætat 50

Pictate Insignis, Sexus Ornamentum,  
familia Exemplar, Conjugis Corona.

Huic tumulo mandantur reliquæ  
Reverendi et admodum venerabilis  
JOHANNIS CHIPMAN A. M.  
Academiæ Harvardinæ alumni,  
Et secundæ Ecclesiæ Beverlacentis,  
Per annos quinquaginta novem et ultra;  
Pastoris fidelis;  
Vin mente solida et eruditione utili conspicui;  
Literarum sacrarum peritia præcipue insignis;  
Verbum prædicando gravis et pungentis;  
Jesu religionis amore penetrati,  
Et præcepta ejus exemplo suo alios docentis;  
Ecclesiæ præsidendo vigilantis et integri;  
Toti gregi benevolentis et æqui;  
Bonos omnium sectarum ex animo complexi.  
Officiis mutuis socialibq; fungendo eximii;  
Domui suæ omnis virtutis christiæ exemplari-;  
Prosperis minime inflati;  
In adversis patientissimi;  
Qui longævitate saturatus,  
Firmissima spe beatæ immortalitatis,  
Animam efflavit,  
XXIII die Martii,  
Anno salutis humanæ MDCCCLXXV,  
Ætatisq; suæ LXXXV.

IN Memory of  
CAP. CALEB DODGE,  
who departed this  
Life March 6<sup>th</sup> 1798,  
in the 84<sup>th</sup> year of  
his age.

Here lyes ye Body of  
M<sup>rs</sup> Elizabeth Dodge  
Wife to Cap<sup>t</sup> John  
Dodge who died  
January y<sup>e</sup> 7 17 5  
In y<sup>e</sup> 91<sup>th</sup> year of  
her Age

HERE lies  
The Body of  
M<sup>RS</sup> HANNAH DODGE,  
Relict of  
DEACON JOSHUA DODGE,  
who departed this Life  
May: 31<sup>st</sup> 1783;  
Aged 84 years.



IN Memory of  
Mrs. HANNAH DODGE,  
wife of  
Cap<sup>t</sup> CALEB DODGE,  
who departed this life  
Sept<sup>r</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> 1795. In  
the 80<sup>th</sup> year of her  
age

Here Lyes the Body of  
M<sup>r</sup> Isaac Dodge  
who died Octo<sup>r</sup> 19<sup>th</sup>  
1 7 6 9  
Aged 60

IN Memory of  
M<sup>rs</sup> JOANNA DODGE,  
Wife to M<sup>r</sup>  
ISRAEL DODGE,  
Who departed this  
Life Oct<sup>r</sup> 21<sup>st</sup> 1764, in y<sup>e</sup>  
20<sup>th</sup> Year of Her Age.

Cap. John  
Dodge\*

†  
MR. JONATHAN DODGE  
who Departed this Life  
16<sup>th</sup> 1756 in y<sup>e</sup>  
† ear of His Age

Here lies  
the Body of  
Deac<sup>n</sup> JOSHUA DODGE,  
who Departed this  
Life, Dec<sup>r</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> 1772  
in the 77 Year  
of his Age.

Here Lyes Buried the  
Body of  
LYDIA the wife of  
M<sup>r</sup> ROBERT DODGE  
who Died April y<sup>e</sup> 6<sup>th</sup> 1759  
In the 68<sup>th</sup> Year  
of her Age.

Here Lyeth y<sup>e</sup> body of  
Mary y<sup>e</sup> Wife of William  
Dodge Who died Novem  
The 31<sup>th</sup> 1736 In her  
22<sup>nd</sup> year

IN Memory of  
Miss Molly Dodge  
Daug<sup>r</sup> of M<sup>r</sup> Caleb  
& M<sup>rs</sup> Hannah Dodge,  
who died Oct<sup>r</sup> 25<sup>th</sup>  
1773 In the 13<sup>th</sup> year  
of her age.

\* dy of  
Peter son of M<sup>r</sup>  
& M<sup>rs</sup> Jerusah Dodge  
\* o died April Y<sup>e</sup> 12<sup>th</sup>  
1723 in y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup>  
year of his Age.

Here Lyes Buried the  
Body of  
M<sup>r</sup> ROBERT DODGE  
who Died Jan<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> 1764  
In the 78<sup>th</sup> Year  
of his Age

Here Lyeth the  
Body of Deacon  
John Grely who  
died July y<sup>e</sup> 22<sup>d</sup> 1735  
In y<sup>e</sup> 76<sup>th</sup> year of  
his Age.

Here Lyes y<sup>e</sup> Body  
of Sarah Grely wife  
to Joseph Grely who  
died Sept. y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> 1732  
Aged about 31 years

Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> body  
of John Herrick son  
of John & Mehitabel  
Herrick who died  
Janu<sup>ry</sup> ye 21 1725/6  
in ye 2<sup>d</sup> year of his  
Age

\*Footstone. The headstone is unintelligible.

†Broken.

\*Broken.





HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF M<sup>r</sup> IOSEPH HERRICK<sup>k</sup>  
WHO DIED FEB<sup>r</sup>  
y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> IN Y<sup>e</sup> 73 YEAR  
OF HIS AGE 1717

—  
Isaac Hull\*

—  
IN Memory of  
Mr. BENJAMIN JONES Jun  
who departed this life  
Jan. 4<sup>th</sup> 1776, in the  
37<sup>th</sup> year of his age.

—  
IN Memory of  
D<sup>r</sup> BENJAMIN JONES Esq<sup>r</sup>  
who departed this Life  
June 23<sup>d</sup> 1794, in the  
78<sup>th</sup> year of his age.

*The sleeping dead shall wake to sleep  
(no more,  
But live all glorious by their Judges  
power.*

—  
HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF MR<sup>s</sup>  
MARY IONES THE  
WIFE OF D<sup>r</sup> BENJ<sup>a</sup>  
IONES WHO DIED  
MARCH 2<sup>nd</sup> 1747<sup>s</sup> IN  
THE 31<sup>st</sup> YEAR  
OF HER AGE

—  
HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF ANNA  
THE DAUGHTER OF  
M<sup>r</sup> SAMUEL AND  
EUNICE KIMBALL  
OF BRADFORD DIED  
AUGUST 11<sup>th</sup> 1748  
AGED 19 YEARS

—  
Here lyeth the  
Body of Elifabeth  
Mechem wife to  
James Mechem  
Who died Nov<sup>r</sup>  
y<sup>e</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> 1735 in y<sup>e</sup>  
52 year of her  
Age

Here lyeth y<sup>e</sup>  
body of James  
Meachem who  
died Nov<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 9  
1727 in y<sup>e</sup> 19  
year of his Age

—  
Here Lyeth y<sup>e</sup>  
Body of William  
Prince died Jan<sup>y</sup>  
14<sup>th</sup> 1730/1 in 39<sup>th</sup> year  
of his Age  
Also William son to  
Wm & Sarah Prince  
who died \* 11  
173 $\frac{1}{2}$  in y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> year  
of his Age  
Also fix Infants  
they have buried

—  
Here Lyes y<sup>e</sup>  
Body of Barnabas  
Reyment Who  
died febr<sup>ry</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 14<sup>th</sup>  
173 $\frac{1}{2}$  in Y<sup>e</sup> 34<sup>th</sup>  
year of his Age

—  
Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> Body  
of M<sup>r</sup> BENARGES  
RAYMOND,  
Who Died Febr<sup>ry</sup>  
19<sup>th</sup> 1747. in Y<sup>e</sup> 51<sup>ft</sup>  
Year of his Age

—  
Here Lyeth y<sup>e</sup> Body of Cap<sup>t</sup>  
Ebenezer Raymen<sup>d</sup> who Dec<sup>d</sup>  
May y<sup>e</sup> 21<sup>st</sup> 1747 in  
The 58<sup>th</sup> year of  
his Age

—  
HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF M<sup>r</sup>  
EBENEZER  
RAYMOND  
WHO DEPARTED  
THE LIFE NOU<sup>r</sup>  
5<sup>th</sup> 1747 IN Y<sup>e</sup>  
16<sup>th</sup> YEAR OF HIS AGE

\*Footstone. The headstone is unintelligible.

\*Unintelligible.



CAPTAIN  
EDWARD  
RAYMOND DEPARTED  
THIS LIFE NOUEM<sup>r</sup> THE  
6<sup>th</sup> 1727 *ÆTATIS* 60

HERE LYES THE  
BODY OF DEACON  
JONATHAN RAYMOND  
WHO DIED JAN<sup>RY</sup> ye  
14<sup>th</sup> *Anno Dom* 1745  
IN THE 77<sup>th</sup>  
YEAR OF HIS  
AGE

HERE LYES YE BODY  
OF M<sup>RS</sup> SARAH  
RAYMOND WIFE OF  
DEACON JONATHAN  
RAYMOND WHO DIED  
FEB<sup>RY</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> 1747 IN  
THE 77<sup>th</sup> YEAR  
OF HER AGE

the 2 Children of Barnabas  
And Jane Raymond

Rachel died ye  
8<sup>th</sup> of June 1726  
in the 2<sup>nd</sup> year  
of her Age

Mary died ye  
28 of December  
1728 in ye 2 year  
of her Age

Here lyes Buried  
the Body of M<sup>r</sup>  
NATHANIEL RAYMOND<sup>D</sup>  
Who Departed this  
life *Janu<sup>ry</sup>* ye 8: 1749  
Aged 78 Years  
& 10 Months

Here lyes Buried  
the Body of M<sup>rs</sup>  
REBECKAH RAYMOND<sup>D</sup>  
Wife to M<sup>r</sup> NATHANIEL  
RAYMOND Who  
Departed this life  
*Decem<sup>ber</sup>* ye 2<sup>d</sup> 1760  
Aged 89 Years  
& 11 Months

In Memory of  
Mr. Nathaniel Raymond,  
who departed this Life  
June. 11<sup>th</sup>, 1789;  
Aged 79 years.

HERE LYES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
M<sup>r</sup> GIDEON REA  
AGED 50 YEARS &  
10 MONTHS WHO DIED  
*FEB<sup>ry</sup>* 19<sup>th</sup> 1749

Erected to the Memory of  
Mrs. Tabitha Toutain  
wife of Mr Andrew Toutain  
who died May 15<sup>th</sup>  
1792  
Aged 24 Years  
& 6 Months

ELISABETH TRASK  
DAUGHTER OF M<sup>r</sup>  
EBENEZER AND MARY  
TRASK WHO DIED  
APRIL 8 1753 IN  
THE 22 YEAR  
OF HER AGE

JSRAEL SON OF  
M<sup>r</sup> EBENEZER  
AND MARY  
TRASK WHO  
DIED JAN<sup>RY</sup> 13<sup>th</sup>  
1754 IN Ye 7<sup>th</sup>  
YEAR OF HIS AGE

Here Lyeth the body of  
John Trask who died may  
ye 13<sup>th</sup> 1720  
the 62\* year of  
his age

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
M<sup>RS</sup> MARY THE  
WIFE OF M<sup>r</sup> EBENEZER  
TRASK WHO DEPARTED  
THIS LIFE JUNE 19<sup>th</sup>  
1751 IN THE 48<sup>th</sup>  
YEAR OF HER AGE

In Memory of  
Mr Josiah  
Woodbury who  
departed this  
Life Dec<sup>r</sup> 12<sup>th</sup>  
1773. In the  
64<sup>th</sup> year of  
his age.

Mrs Hannah  
Woodbury *wife*  
*of Mr Josiah*  
Woodbury, who  
departed this  
Life June. 12<sup>th</sup> 1761.  
In the 47<sup>th</sup> year  
of her age.

In memory of  
Mrs. HULDAH WOODBERRY,  
wife of  
Mr. JOSEPH WOODBERRY,  
who died  
June 8, 1773; in her  
28 year.

\*Changed to 73 or *vice versa*.





In Memory of  
ISRAEL WOODBURY *Physician*,  
who died Feb<sup>y</sup>

14 1797  
in the 63 year  
of his age.

*Give joy or grief, give ease or pain,  
Take life and friends a way,  
But let me find them all again  
In the eternal day.*

Here Lyes Buried  
the Body of  
M<sup>rs</sup> MARY WOODBURY  
wife of Deacon Peter  
WOODBURY died Nov<sup>r</sup> 20 1763  
In y<sup>e</sup> 90<sup>th</sup> year of her Age

SALEM QUARTERLY COURT  
RECORDS AND FILES.\*

*Continued from page 86.*

Court, 31:10:1639.

Present: Colonel Endecott, Mr. Ema:  
Downinge, Mr. W<sup>n</sup> Hathorne and Mr.  
Edward Holliock.

Mr. Phillip Verrin v. Joseph Pope con-  
tinued.

Abram Whitheire and Jn<sup>o</sup> Legg bound  
for their wives' good behavior.

"y<sup>e</sup> wo<sup>r</sup>p<sup>l</sup> Jn<sup>o</sup> Humphreys Esq<sup>r</sup>" v.  
Thomas Chubb.

John Webster and Thomas Oddingsall,  
witnesses in case "de Micha Iver etc.,"  
fined for absence.

Roger Scott bound to good behavior.

Constable at Lynn ordered to arrest  
Joseph Garlick and Thomas Mercer and  
take them to Boston goal.

\*It appears by another record that the following  
actions were before the court for 7mo: 1638:—

Nathaneell Skinner de Lin v. Benjamin Parmen-  
ter.

Mr. Houlgraue v. Tho: House.

Jn<sup>o</sup> Pride, pott<sup>r</sup> v. Anthony Buxton.

John Harison v. Mr. Jn<sup>o</sup> Hawes and Mr.  
Hawks. Peter Johnson was a witness.

James Haines v. Mr. Howes and Mr. Hawks.  
Isaac Disberoe of Lynn v. Ann Burt.

In court for 25: 4: 1639, suit of George Roaps  
v. Elias Stilman, sr., is elsewhere mentioned.

In court for 24: 7: 1639, the suit of Jn<sup>o</sup>  
Woodbury, Peter Palfrey and John Balch v.  
Elizabeth Babson is elsewhere mentioned.

"The wo<sup>r</sup>p<sup>l</sup> m<sup>r</sup> Em: Downing" com-  
plained of Tho: Sams for speaking to his  
maid servant without her master's or  
mistress' consent, for coming unseason-  
ably on Lord's day and in nights, for being  
contracted without consent of his master  
or mistress by W<sup>m</sup> Allen with their lies,  
in presence of Jn<sup>o</sup> Balch and Mr. Jas:  
Downing. To sit in stocks.

Goodman Witter v. Jn<sup>o</sup> Pickering and  
Sam: Bennet

Jury: Lieft. Davenport, foreman, Ed-  
mund Batter, Lawrence Leech, John  
Sanders, Jeffery Massy, Richard Braken-  
bury, John Sibley, Edward Howell,  
Richard Sadler, Richard Walker, Joseph  
Floyd and Henry Collins [first seven be-  
ing of Salem and last five from Lynn].

Nich: Browne, constable, had charge  
of the jury.

Civil cases:—

Hugh Burt v. Isaack Disberoe. John  
ffarrington, surety.

Edmund Thompson v. "the w<sup>r</sup>p<sup>l</sup> Jn<sup>o</sup>  
Humphreys Esq<sup>r</sup>". Defendant's wit-  
nesses: Edward Richards, Jn<sup>o</sup> Abbie and  
Daniell and Jn<sup>o</sup> flute. Mr. Stephens' (of  
Marblehead) boy or Mr. Maverik drove  
cows out of Mr. Thompson's field.

James Molton v. ————. Henry  
Stephens testified that he had seen cows  
in Goodman Molton's and Mr. Thomp-  
son's corn, and had seen Mr. Felming-  
ham drive them often. Edward  
Richards testified that the year before  
he had seen cows owned by Marblehead  
men in Goodman Molton's corn.

James Vanderwood v. Mr. Humphreys.

Micha Iver v. Tho: Tuck. Slander.  
Wit: Jn<sup>o</sup> Coak, Mr. Clark's man,  
Charis Turner and Mr. Pester's man.  
John Webster and Thomas Iddingsall  
absent witnesses.

Micha Iver v. Georg Dill. Defamation.  
George Dill v. Micha Iver. Slander.

"calling him drunken slave, & y<sup>e</sup> he  
would marke him for an ould Roage."  
Abram Whitheir v. Jn<sup>o</sup> Legg. To be de-  
termined by Mr. Moses Maverik.

Abram Whitheir v. John Legg et ux<sup>r</sup>  
Slander.



Erasmus James v. John Legg et uxor. Defamation.

Phillip Kertland v. Geo : Keysar.

Georg Keyser v. Jn<sup>o</sup> Pickering. Wit :

Timothy Tomlins and Ensigne Walker.

William ffisk v. W<sup>n</sup> Pester.

William Ivory v. Roger Scott. Defamation.

Tho : Tuck v. Micha Iver. Slander, viz :  
"y<sup>t</sup> he war drunck, respited a while."

Adam Hauke v. Mr. Bridges.

1 and 2 of 11 mo. 1639.

Barbery, wife of ——— Clark, to be whipped for unchaste words, etc. ; and is "not to haue to doe w<sup>th</sup> this man Joans."

Joanes (who is a married man) to be set in stocks for drunkenness, and fined for his carriage with the said Mrs. Clark.

Charles Turner fined for false swearing. W<sup>n</sup> Pester, security.

Mr. William Pester admonished for excessive drinking.

Mr. James Downing admonished to take heed of such company. He "manifested great remorse which gladdened the hearts of his friends."

Mr. Jn<sup>o</sup> Holgrave presented by grand jury, but nothing proved ; "to draw a note hear of & send to Boston to clear his name."

Micha Iver bound to answer Tho : Tuck at Boston. "See Jn<sup>o</sup> Cooks deposition." Thomas Tuck bound to prosecute.

Geo : Dill fined for "drunkenes, & to stand att the meeting houf doar next Lecture day, w<sup>th</sup> a Clefte ftick upon his Tong, & a pap vpon his hatt subscribed for groff || p<sup>r</sup>meditated || Lyinge." Mr. Humphreys' security.

Jn<sup>o</sup> Cook, same as above. His master Clark to pay.

Tho : Tuck same as above, except the paper is to be marked simply "for Lyinge."

Micha Ivers same as Tho : Tuck. He places as security his lot in the cove near Mr. Holgraves, by Dixies, also one-half an acre of land upon the neck toward

Winter harbor that he bought of Geo : Dill.

*To be continued.*

## NOTES.

Francis Alcock of Newbury came in the *Bevis*, 1638, aged twenty-six, in the employment of Richard Dummer.—*Savage*.

Robert Alcock married Elizabeth Maron, daughter of Capt. Thomas Morong, both of Salem, Oct. 4, 1766 ; and had the following children baptized in St. Peter's church : Mansel, July 26, 1767 ; Robert, Nov. 27, 1768 ; Elizabeth, March 24, 1771 ; and Sally, May 16, 1773 ; and in North church, Ann, Dec 17, 1775 (when the father is called "jr."). He lived in Salem, and was a merchant, being a warden of St. Peter's church in 1768. They were living in Deering, N. H., in 1788 and 1789.—*Salem town records, St. Peter's and North (Salem) church records, and Registry of deeds*.

Martha Wright Alden, daughter of Timothy and Elizabeth S. Alden, born May 19, 1788.—*Marblehead town records*.

Henry Burchstead of Lynn was appointed, in Salem court, Nov. 17, 1735, guardian of Benjamin, John and Anna (all under fourteen years of age), children of Capt. John Alden, jr., late of Boston, deceased.—*Probate records*.

John Alderman was of Dorchester, 1634, and of Salem from 1636 until his decease in August, 1657. In June, 1636, Jane Alderman, probably his wife, was a member of the church in Salem. He had grants of land in Salem in 1636 and 1637 ; was made freeman May 22, 1639 ; and served on the grand jury in 1643 and 1648, and on the jury of trials in 1645 and 1646.—*Salem town records, Registry of deeds, Salem quarterly court records, and Savage*.

Elizabeth Aldrage published to Ebenezer Gray, both of Salem, Dec. 26, 1761.—*Salem town records*.

*SALEM, November 22.*

We hear that a Vessel is funk off Manchester, the Maft of which was seen Yef-





terday; and that a Chest and some other Articles have been taken up there.—*Essex Gazette*, Nov. 15-22, 1768.

### QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.  
Answers are solicited.

220. Wanted, the ancestry of Samuel Adams who married Mehitable Norton at Ipswich in 1664. F. N.  
*Springfield.*

221. Wanted, the ancestry of Sarah Martin who was published for marriage with Freegrace Norton April 30, 1713. Marriage recorded at Suffield, under date of June 18, 1713. F. N.

222. Wanted, military services of Eleazer Putnam, born, Salem Village, 1665. *Indianapolis, Ind.* F. R. W. W.

223. Wanted, ancestry of Ann Wood, married, first, Theodore Price of Salem, second, Col. Dudley Bradstreet. F. R. W. W.

224. Wanted, ancestry of Thomas and Ann (—?) Palmer of Rowley, married, 1643. F. R. W. W.

225. Wanted, ancestry of Ann Hunt, married, April 7, 1654, Thomas Wood of Rowley. F. R. W. W.

226. Who was Priscilla Bartlett that married, in Amesbury in 1761, Reuben Lowell? B. P. H.  
*Salem.*

227. Wanted, ancestry and family record of Benjamin and Hannah Buffington of Salem, whose daughter Esther married Stephen Chase Sept. 11, 1728. *Rochester, N. Y.* M. F. W. C.

228. Wanted, ancestry of Lydia Colver who married John Gay of Dedham in 1721. Also, record of their children. M. F. W. C.

### ANSWERS.

125. Hannah Corning who married Benjamin Edwards about 1785 was daughter of Peter and Mary (Preston?) Corning, and was baptized in Beverly Sept. 30, 1764. Peter Corning was born April

12, 1733, and died Aug. 5, 1814. His wife Mary survived him, and died May 25, 1824, at the age of eighty-six.—*Ed.*

164. Rachel Tuck, daughter of John and Sarah (Shaw) Tuck, was born in Beverly Dec. 31, 1715. Her parents were married Nov. 8, 1694. Her father died when she was quite young, and she was probably the Rachel Tuck who married in Portland, Me., in 1736.—*Ed.*

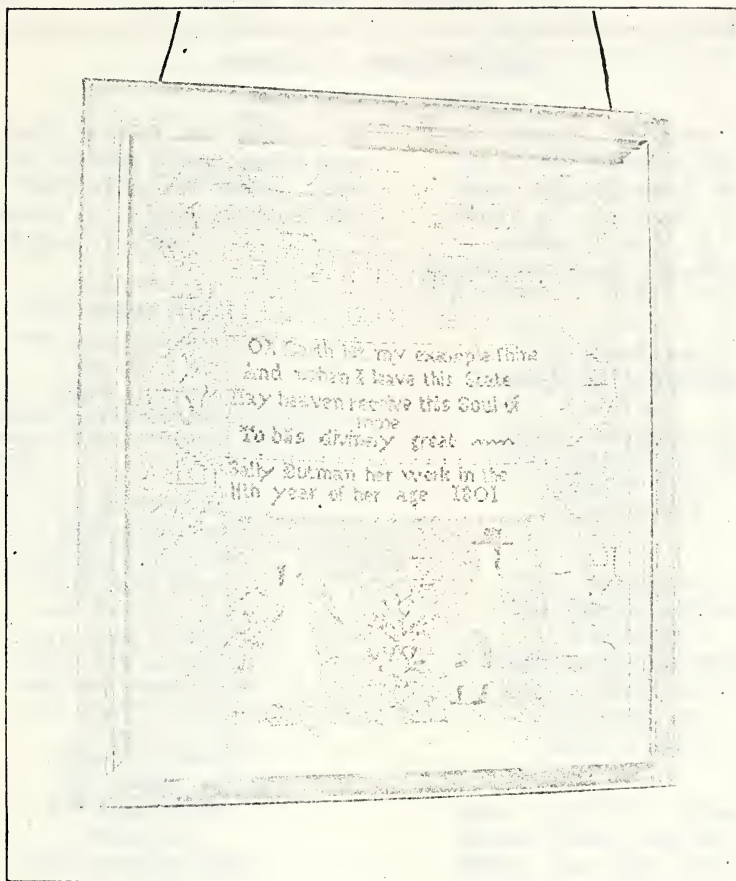
### NEW PUBLICATIONS.

THE PROVISIONAL GOVERNMENT OF NEBRASKA TERRITORY AND THE JOURNALS OF WILLIAM WALKER, PROVISIONAL GOVERNOR OF NEBRASKA TERRITORY. Lincoln, Neb., 1899. This valuable volume is issued by the Nebraska State Historical Society in commendable shape. It is edited by William E. Connelley; contains eleven portraits on plates and a Map of the Wabash and Purchase, 423 pages, and a good index. The journals of Governor Walker cover the period between 1845 and 1854, and those together with the remainder of the volume constitute one of the most important western historical works yet issued. Many notes, illustrative and explanatory, add greatly to its interest and value.

SARGENT RECORD: William Sargent of Ipswich, Newbury, Hampton, Salisbury and Amesbury, and his descendants, and other Branches of the Sargent Family. By Edwin E. Sargent. St. Johnsbury, Vt., 1899. This is a closely printed genealogy of the Sargent family of 331 pages; better indexed, and illustrated with two woodcuts and thirty-nine small half-tone cuts of portraits included in the text, and four portraits on plates. The work is apparently complete, and shows the immense amount of labor involved in its compilation. The volume is well printed, and substantially and neatly bound in cloth. But for the author's compact method of presenting the facts, the book would have contained five hundred pages. The volume will be sent postpaid, by the publishers, The Caledonian Co., St. Johnsbury, Vt., for \$2.20.







SAMPLER.



# THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. III.

SALEM, MASS., SEPTEMBER, 1899.

No. 9.

## BEVERLY INSCRIPTIONS.

DANE STREET CEMETERY.

THIS burial ground was laid out in 1788; and the first person buried here was Mrs. Mary Allen who died in 1790. The following are all the inscriptions that bear dates prior to 1800.

IN Memory of  
Mr. MOSES ADAMS,  
who departed this Life

Oct<sup>r</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> 1796,

Aged 37 years.

*Since by man came death, by man  
came also the resurrection of the  
dead.* 1 Cor. XV. 21

IN Memory of  
John Allen, son  
of Mr. John B. &  
Mrs. Ruth Allen,  
who died Oct<sup>r</sup> 14<sup>th</sup>  
1797, aged 13 month<sup>s</sup>  
*Suffer little children to  
come unto me, for of such  
is the kingdom of heaven.*

Here lies Buried  
the Body of  
M<sup>rs</sup> Mary Allen,  
Widow of  
Cap<sup>t</sup> Barnabus Allen,  
late of Boston,  
who died Jan<sup>y</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> 1790,  
Aged 71 Years.

IN Memory of  
M<sup>rs</sup> HEPHIZIBAH BAKER,  
the wife of  
M<sup>r</sup> JOSEPH BAKER,  
who died July 25<sup>th</sup> 1790  
aged 47 years.

*In death, the friend, the kind companion lies:  
And in one death what various comfort dies!*

IN Memory of John Baker  
son of M<sup>r</sup> Joseph & M<sup>rs</sup> Lucy  
Baker who departed this life  
March 9<sup>th</sup> 1792 Aged 3 year<sup>s</sup>  
1 month and 4 days.

*Mingling with Angels, they admire, a Guest  
As spotless pure, & lovely as the rest.*

IN Memory of  
Mrs. Hann<sup>ah</sup> Batchelder  
wife of  
Josiah Batchelder, Esq<sup>r</sup>  
who departed this Life  
April 7<sup>th</sup> 1797  
Aged 56 years.

IN Memory of  
Mrs. Mary Batchelder,  
wife of Mr.  
Caleb Dodge Batchelder,  
who departed this life  
July 27<sup>th</sup> 1795.  
Aged 31 years.

Here lyeth y<sup>e</sup> Body of  
Hannah Bifson wife to Joshua  
Bifson who died Sept<sup>m</sup> 16  
1726 in y<sup>e</sup> 65 year of her Age

IN Memory of 4 sons  
of Mr. Jonathan & Mrs.  
Lucy Bifson.  
Israel died Aug<sup>t</sup> 14<sup>th</sup> 1787,  
aged 9 weeks.  
Also 2 twins born & died.  
July 24<sup>th</sup> 1788.  
Israel 2<sup>d</sup> died June 4<sup>th</sup> 1794  
in the 2<sup>d</sup> year of his age.





IN Memory of  
Mr. JOSHUA BISSON,  
who departed this life  
Sep<sup>r</sup> 14<sup>th</sup> 1797. In  
the 69<sup>th</sup> year  
of his age.

IN Memory of  
Miss Martha Biffon,  
daugh<sup>r</sup> of Mr. Joshua  
& Mrs. Eunice Biffon,  
who died Novem. 11<sup>th</sup>  
1793, in the 27<sup>th</sup> year  
of her age.

*Weep not my friends, dry up your  
(tears,  
I must lie here till Christ appears.*

IN Memory of  
Miss Mary Spinney  
daugh<sup>r</sup> of Mr. Robert  
& Mrs. Alice Spinney  
who departed this  
Life Jan<sup>y</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> 1794  
Aged 27 years.

*Who was on earth by all her  
(friends approv'd  
And died lamented as I believ'd  
(belov'd.*

IN Memory of  
Miss Alice Bridges,  
daugh<sup>r</sup> of Capt. Thos.  
& Mrs. Alice Bridges,  
who departed this  
Life Sep<sup>r</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> 1795,  
Aged 18 years.

*Youth's beauty is a morning  
(flow'r  
Cut down & wither'd in an  
(hour.*

IN  
Memory of  
Abner Chapman  
son of Mr Abner &  
Mrs Lydia Chapman  
who died Jan<sup>y</sup> 4<sup>th</sup>  
1796,  
aged 10 months.

ERECTED  
IN Memory of  
CAP. ISAAC CHAPMAN,  
who departed this  
Life Jan<sup>y</sup> 23<sup>d</sup> 1798,  
aged 58 years.

*My Flesh  
shall rest in hope.*

Here lies the remains  
of ANDREW COLE,  
*Son of Asa & Sarah Cole,*  
who died Oct. 17<sup>th</sup>  
1796,  
Aged 8 Months  
& 11 Days

*Happy infant, early blest,  
Rest, in peaceful slumbers rest,  
No delights are worth thy stay  
Smiling as they are and gay.*

IN Memory of  
LEIUT SAMUEL COLE,  
who departed this Life  
Jan<sup>y</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> 1798, in  
the 72<sup>d</sup> year of his  
age.

*Altho I turn to native dust  
And lie for ages here;  
The grave my body will restore  
When Jesus shall appear.*

IN Memory of  
SARAH COLE,  
Comfort of  
ANDREW COLE,  
who departed this life  
Dec<sup>r</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> 1797, in the  
31<sup>st</sup> year of her age,  
A Loving Wife &  
A faithful Friend.

IN Memory of  
Mrs. Hannah Cook wife  
of Mr William Cook  
who died Feb<sup>r</sup> 11<sup>th</sup>  
1796, in the 58<sup>th</sup> year  
of her age.

*My heart dissolves with pangs unknown  
In groans I waste my breath;  
Thy heavy hand hath brought me down  
Low as the dust of death.*

IN Memory of  
Mr. William Cook,  
who died Dec<sup>r</sup> 7<sup>th</sup>  
1792, in the 50<sup>th</sup> year  
of his age.

*Come here all mortals, cast an eye,  
And go your way prepare to die.*



IN Memory of  
Mrs. Hannah Corning  
*confort of*  
Mr. Joseph Corning  
who died May 5, 1798,  
in the 93 year of  
her age.

*Father I give my spirit up  
And trust it in thy hand,  
My dying flesh shall rest in  
And rise at thy command. (hope*

IN Memory of  
JOSEPH CORNING,  
who departed this  
Life July 21<sup>st</sup> 1788:  
In the 82<sup>d</sup> year of  
his age.

IN Memory of  
Hannah Daland, Daug<sup>r</sup>  
of Mr. Benj<sup>a</sup> Daland &  
Mrs. Hannah his wife  
who died Sep<sup>t</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> 1796,  
Aged 17 months & 7D<sup>s</sup>

*Early in life, my God has call'd me home  
To found his praise and bow before  
his throne.*

IN Memory of  
Mrs. Joanna Danels,  
Relict of  
Mr. William Danels  
who departed this life  
Dec<sup>r</sup>. 25<sup>th</sup> 1797; in the  
63<sup>d</sup> year of her age  
*high,*  
*'Tis God that lifts our comforts  
Or sinks them in the grave;  
He gave & blessed be his name,  
He takes but what he gave.*

IN Memory of  
ABIGAIL DIKE,  
Confort of JOHN DIKE,  
who departed this life  
June 19<sup>th</sup> 1797; In the  
40<sup>th</sup> year of her age.  
Also her Infant child buried  
with her.

A loving wife, a tender Mother,  
& a Friend to all, who stood in  
need. *She liv'd below'd &  
died lamented.*

THIS STONE is Erected to the Memory of  
Elifha Doggett,  
son of Mr. Elifha  
& Mrs. Catharine  
Doggett, who died  
Aug<sup>t</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> 1795,  
aged 1 year  
& 2 days

Mrs. Catherine Doggett,  
wife of Mr. Elifha Doggett,  
who departed this Life  
Feby 23<sup>d</sup> 1795  
Ætatis 30.

IN Memory of  
James Dowling, son of  
Cap<sup>t</sup> James & Mrs.  
Lydia Dowling, who  
died Aug<sup>t</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> 1796, aged  
22 months & 5 days.

*So it is not the will of your  
Father which is in heaven  
that one of these little ones should  
perish.*

IN Memory of

Mrs. Love Ellingwood wife of Mr. Benja Ellingwood who died Aug <sup>t</sup> 28 <sup>th</sup> 1791, aged 34 years.	Love Ellingwood, daug <sup>r</sup> of Mr. Benja & Mrs. Love Ellingwood died June 17 <sup>th</sup> 1792 aged 5 years 10 M
----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------

IN Memory of  
Mrs. Sarah Ellinwood,  
Confort of  
Cap<sup>t</sup> Joshua Ellinwood,  
who departed this life  
Nov<sup>r</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> 1795, in the  
39<sup>th</sup> year of her age.

IN Memory of  
Mrs. Sarah Elliott,  
wife of  
Mr. Andrew Elliott,  
who died Nov<sup>r</sup> 12<sup>th</sup> 1789,  
in the 36<sup>th</sup> year of her  
age.

IN Memory of  
MR. WILLIAM  
ELLIOTT,  
who died  
April 10, 1798;  
Æt. 80.



IN Memory of  
Mrs. Anna Fellows,  
wife of  
Mr. Benjamin Fellows,  
who departed the Life  
Dec<sup>r</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1794  
Aged 311 years.

IN Memory of  
Sally Fellows, daug<sup>r</sup>  
of Mr. Benjamin &  
Mrs. Anna Fellows,  
who died Oct<sup>r</sup> 9<sup>th</sup>  
1796, aged 9 years  
& 110 months.

IN Memory of  
LYDIA FISK,  
Obt Jan. 4, 1798.  
Aged 6 Years.

IN Memory of  
AZOR FISK,  
Obt April 23, 1803  
Aged 6 Years.

*Children of John & Huldah Fisk.*  
*Why should we mourn, what can we say,*  
*Why should our hearts repine;*  
*Since God has pleased to take away*  
*Two lovely babes of ours.*  
*'Tis God that forms our limbs of clay,*  
*From him our spirits came,*  
*'Tis he that gives and takes away,*  
*And blest be his name.*

IN Memory of  
MR. JAMES FORD,  
who departed this life  
April 23<sup>d</sup> 1798.  
Aged 29 years

*Friends nor physicians could <sup>save</sup>*  
*My mortal body from the grave,*  
*Nor can the grave confine me here,*  
*When Christ my saviour shall appear*

IN Memory of  
Mr. Benjamin Foster,  
son of Mr. Jeremiah &  
Mrs. Anna Foster,  
who departed this Life  
June 10<sup>th</sup> 1799, in the 21<sup>st</sup>  
year of his age.

*Weep not my friends, dry up your tears,*  
*I must lie here till Christ appears.*

Betsey Foster Daug<sup>r</sup>  
of Mr. Joseph &  
Mrs. Elifabeth Foster  
died June. 7<sup>th</sup> 1793  
Aged 2 years & 8 M<sup>s</sup>

*(high,*  
*'Tis God that lifts our comforts*  
*Or sinks them in the grave:*  
*He gives, & (blest be his name)*  
*He takes but what he gave*

IN Memory of  
Betsey Foster, daug<sup>r</sup>  
of Cap<sup>t</sup> Joseph & Mrs.  
Elifabeth Foster who  
died Aug<sup>t</sup> 6<sup>th</sup> 1796  
Aged 2 years.

*My dear child how have I*  
*Looked upon you with delight*  
*And hope that we may meet again*  
*In realms of eternal light.*

Erected in memory of  
Israel Foster, son of Mr  
Daniel & Mrs Judith Foster,  
who died suddenly by the  
discharge of a gun April 16.  
1801, in the 21 year of his age.  
Also in memory of three of his  
brothers, Daniel died at *Havanna* June  
15<sup>th</sup> 1799, in the 24 year of his age.  
Ezra died Jan. 7. 1779, age 1 year & 3  
months & Augustus died Aug. 4<sup>th</sup>  
1796, aged 9 months.

*Reader survey with piteous eye*  
*The merclifs hand of destiny*  
*Which from a tender parent breast*  
*With sorry tone this welcom gulf.*

IN Memory of  
Mrs. Elifabeth Foster,  
Confort of  
Mr. Joshua Foster,  
who departed this life  
Nov. 1<sup>st</sup> 1795, in the 29  
year of her age.





IN Memory of  
Mrs. Hannah Foster, wife  
of Mr. Josiah Foster,  
who departed this Life  
June 27<sup>th</sup> 1799, in the  
25<sup>th</sup> year of her age.

*Behold & see as you pass by,  
As you are now, so once was I,  
As I am now so you must be,  
Prepare for death & follow me.*

---

MR. THOMAS GENTLEE  
*Was lost at Sea* 1798,  
*Æt. 27. & his four brothers*  
THOMAS son of Thomas  
& Betsy Gentlee,  
*Æt. 19 years.*  
Obt. Oct. 11, 1815.

*God with his dart has pas'd my heart  
When I was in my prime,  
When this you see dont weep for me  
Twas Gods appointed time.*

---

IN Memory of  
Mrs. Elizabeth Glover,  
wife of  
Mr. Peter Glover Jun<sup>r</sup>  
who died March 22<sup>d</sup>  
1794, in the 29<sup>th</sup> year  
of her age.

*Father I give my spirit up,  
And trust it in thy hand;  
My dying flesh shall rest in hope  
And rise at thy command.*

---

IN Memory of  
Mrs. Ruthy Glover, wife  
of Mr. William Glover,  
who died Nov<sup>r</sup> 22<sup>d</sup> 1798,  
in the 23<sup>d</sup> year of  
her age.

*My knowledge of that Life is small,  
The eye of faith is dim;  
'Tis enough that Christ knows all,  
I hope to be with Him.*

IN Memory of  
MR. JOSEPH GREEN,  
who departed this life  
Nov<sup>r</sup> 16<sup>th</sup> 1799.  
Aged 33 years.

*So vanishes our state so pass our days:  
So life but opens now & now decays:  
This life with care & toil we spend,  
So leave our dearest friends behind.*

---

IN Memory of  
MRS. ANNA GROVES,  
Relict of  
CAP<sup>T</sup> PETER GROVES,  
who departed this life  
July 26<sup>th</sup> 1798, aged 88  
years & 10 months.

---

IN  
Memory of  
Mrs. Elisabeth Haskell,  
who departed this Life  
Nov<sup>r</sup> 28<sup>th</sup> 1798, in the  
89<sup>th</sup> year of  
her age.

---

IN Memory of  
Mrs. Elisabeth Haskell,  
wife of  
Mr. William Haskell,  
who died March 1<sup>st</sup>  
1799, in the 52<sup>d</sup> year  
of her age.

---

IN memory of two children of  
*Mr. John & Mrs. Nancy Hatch.*  
Nancy died Sept. 11, 1799; Aged  
1 year & 8 months  
Lucy died Feb. 1, 1804;  
Aged 8 months.

*Farewell happy children to  
where joy forever dwells.*



IN Memory of Mrs  
Sally Healy, widow  
of *Mr. Hammond Healy*,  
who died April 19.  
1804, aged 30 years.  
dau. of *Mr Benj Peirce*,  
who fell at  
*Lexington battle*  
1775.

*Weep not for me dry up your tears  
I must ly here till Christ appears*

IN Memory of  
HENRY HERRICK ESQ.  
who died Dec. 16, 1780,  
Æt. 63.  
Also ANNA Relict of  
*Henry Herrick Esq.*  
who died May 28, 1815;  
Æt. 98.

*How bless'd are our parents bereft  
Of all that could burden their minds,  
How easy the souls that has left  
these wearisome bodyes behind.*

MRS. PEGGY HILL  
*Relict of*  
MR. THOMAS HILL.  
Died July 28, 1794.  
Aged 52 years.  
*There is rest in Heaven.*

#### ERECTED

By her affectionate Husband  
ELIZABETH HILTON wife of  
HALE HILTON departed this life  
April 9<sup>th</sup> 1799 aged 32 years.  
*The best the dearest friend the tenderest  
From so much worth how Dreadful tis to bear  
But shall we not in heaven unite again  
O God Permit me not to implore in vain*

HALE HILTON  
Died Aug. 20 1841  
Aged 81.

IN Memory of  
MRS. JUDITH HILTON,  
wife of  
MR. JOHN HILTON,  
who died May 6<sup>th</sup>  
1796, aged 72 years.

SACRED  
To the Memory of  
William Homans Jun<sup>r</sup>  
*A Son, a Brother & a friend*  
*belov'd died Feb. 17<sup>th</sup>*  
1798,  
Æt. 24 years.

*Think of his fate.—Revere the Heavenly han<sup>d</sup>  
That led him home; tho soon by steps so slow,  
Long at his couch Death took his patient stan<sup>d</sup>!  
And menac'd oft & oft with held the blow!!!*

IN Memory of  
ANNA LEACH  
*wife of WILLIAM LEACH*  
*Daughter of Thomas & Anna Stephens,*  
who departed this Life May 24<sup>th</sup> 1792.  
in the 33<sup>d</sup> Year  
of her Age.

*Unblam'd through life, lamented in her end  
A tender Daughter, Sister Wife and Friend*

IN Memory of  
Miss SALLY LEACH,  
daughter of Cap<sup>t</sup> NATHAN  
& M<sup>rs</sup> ANNA LEACH, who  
departed this Life March  
25<sup>th</sup> 1790: Aged 20 years.

*(to die)*  
*How happy they, who are prepar'd  
Death puts an end to all their misery;  
And gives them entrance to eternal bliss:  
How wretched they who are deny'd of  
this.*

IN Memory of  
THOMAS LONG,  
a native of Broadstairs  
in England,  
son of GEORGE &  
ELISABETH LONG,  
who died Jan<sup>y</sup> 25<sup>th</sup>  
1796, aged 23 years &  
11 months.

*To be continued.*

#### ALLEN NOTE.

Widow Anna Allen married Samuel  
Bickford, both of Salem, Nov. 16, 1752.  
—Salem town records.





## THE COOPER.

Down from ancient Pipestave hill  
 Came the oak logs straight and tough,  
 Just the very best of stuff,  
 For the cooper's needs to fill.

And for hoops both strong and fair  
 White birches small and tender  
 And young oaks tall and slender  
 He procured from everywhere.

And he sat astride his horse,  
 With his drawshave in his hands,  
 Fashioning the staves and bands  
 For each barrel in its course.

And each one, as in a mould,  
 To perfection slowly grew  
 As he wrought, a cooper true,  
 In the faithful days of old.

## COOPERS IN SALEM.

BY HENRY C. GAUSS.

The most important class of artisans during the period of Salem's foreign commerce was that of the coopers. Besides making the packages in which many kinds of commodities were shipped abroad, they conducted the packing of the more perishable, as well as the liquids, and divided the imports of wines and liquors received from abroad for shipment to domestic points.

The cooper of a mercantile establishment occupied a position of much dignity, and was an individual to be considered. Certain well understood perquisites, in the way of a contribution from each lot of goods shipped, were awarded to him; and the ability of shipments to endure long voyages and rough handling depended upon his care.

Of the cooperage of Salem there is not a remnant left, except the abandoned shops and the few surviving craftsmen. Yet at one time a very considerable portion of the men of "down-town" were employed in the cooper shops and along the wharves in the pursuit of hand coopering, which was no slight mystery.

Previous to the civil war the principal products of the cooper shops of "down-town" were hogsheads for rum, molasses and fish. The rum hogsheads were de-

livered at the distilleries which stood in the vicinity of Charter street, and the molasses hogsheads were "shook down" and shipped in their component sections to the West Indian islands. Numbers of Salem coopers went to Cienfuegos and Trinidad to reset the molasses hogsheads and to complete their coopering.

The fish hogsheads were filled in the warehouses on the wharves, the fish being packed with the aid of a primitive screw and lever, the last one of which was still in use in the Fabens warehouse at the head of Derby street within twenty years.

Making hogsheads was heavy, laborious work. The material was oak of the most obdurate kind and a hard day's work at hogshead making was a more exhausting task than is set any artisan of today.

The pleasanter part of the cooper's duties was in work on the wharf packing fish, or in the bake house packing ship bread, or in drawing from the pipes of wine or brandy smaller quantities for the supply of interior points. Of the former he carried home the cooper's portion at the close of his day's work, and disposed of his portion of the latter from time to time as he went along through the day.

Many of the Salem coopers went to sea as coopers of whaling barks on two, three or more years' cruises. The cooper afloat was not less important a personage than ashore, and his "lay" was next in order to that of the officers.

As the foreign commerce of Salem decreased, kegs for lead became the principal output, and Rowell's shop on Webb's wharf, Getchell's at the head of Phillips wharf, and Florence's on Cedar street in South Salem, practically supplied the lead kegs and buckets of the country for some years.

The last remaining of the hogshead shops were those of John Battis on Derby street opposite Charter, Phippen & Felt's on White's wharf, and the shop on Derby wharf last occupied by "Tom" Brady. The work in these shops was all hand labor with the adze, the shaver and the



jointer, and the principal feature of the shop was the immense fireplace whose chimney looked out on perpetual starlight, and in which the great hogshead was set over a fire of shavings and chips to char the inner side of the staves to prevent absorption.

The use of machinery in preparing staves and setting up barrels together with the migration of the seat of demand from Salem utterly extinguished cooperage here and with it the thriving trade in "cooper's chips," one of the main sources of spending money of the boys of "down-town."

#### DESCENDANTS OF DANIEL ANDREW OF SALEM.

DANIEL ANDREW<sup>1</sup>, son of Thomas and Rebecca Andrew, was born in Watertown in 1643; and lived in Salem, first on Essex street, in the house shown opposite page 171, volume II, of the *Antiquarian*. He sold the estate in 1677, and removed to Salem Village, living on the road to Wenham, near what is now Putnamville. He married Sarah Porter of Salem; and was a bricklayer by trade. He was made a freeman March 22, 1689-90; and died of small pox Dec. 3, 1702. His wife Sarah survived him, and administration was granted on her estate May 19, 1731.

Children, born in Salem:—

- 2—I. DANIEL<sup>2</sup>, bapt. Sept. 2, 1677; d. young.
- 3—II. THOMAS<sup>2</sup>, b. in 1678; d. in Salem Village, of small pox, unmarried, Jan. 6, 1702-3, aged twenty-four.
- 4—III. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup>, b. in 1683; d. of small pox, in Salem Village, Jan. 12, 1702-3, aged nineteen.
- 5—IV. DANIEL<sup>2</sup> bapt. Sept. —, 1686. *See below* (5).
- 6—V. ISRAEL<sup>2</sup>, bapt. Oct. —, 1689. *See below* (6).
- 7—VI. SARAH<sup>2</sup>, m. Francis Dodge, yeoman, before 1731; lived in Brookfield, 1752.
- 8—VII. MEHITABLE<sup>2</sup>, under eighteen years old in 1702; m. William Andrews of Marblehead Dec. 19, 1721; and he was of Salem, fisherman, 1731. She was a widow, of Danvers, 1758, 1759, and 1771.

#### 5

DANIEL ANDREW<sup>2</sup>, baptized in Salem Village Sept. —, 1686. He was a bricklayer, and lived in Salem Village. He married, first, Hannah Peabody, who died before 1698, childless. He married, second, Elizabeth Peabody of Boxford Feb. 12, 1701-2. He died Feb. 6, 1717-8; and his wife Elizabeth survived him, dying, his widow, March —, 1740-1.

Children, born in Salem:—

- 9—I. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 19, 1702; m. Samuel Gott of Wenham, tanner, Dec. 16, 1723; and was living in 1752.
- 10—II. DANIEL<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 28, 1704. *See below* (10).
- 11—III. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 14, 1706; m. Bartholomew Rea of Salem Feb. 9, 1727-8. She was living in 1732; and he was a tailor, of Danvers, 1758.
- 12—IV. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>, b. Dec. 23, 1708. *See below* (12).
- 13—V. ISRAEL(?)<sup>3</sup>, of Salem, yeoman, 1740.
- 14—VI. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. July 26, 1712. *See below* (14).
- 15—VII. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup>, b. July 12, 1715; was a tanner, and lived in Salem, Wenham and Worcester, respectively; m. Anna Rankins of Wenham Sept. 1, 1739 (published in Wenham Nov. 1, 1739); and she was his wife in 1752. He died in Worcester in or before 1771.

#### 6

ISRAEL ANDREW<sup>2</sup>, baptized in Salem Village Oct. —, 1689. He was a brick-mason and yeoman; and lived in Salem Village, which was incorporated as Danvers in 1755. He married Anna Porter Dec. 22, 1720. His will, dated March 29, 1769, was proved Aug. 5, 1771. His wife Anna survived him.

Children, born in Salem Village:—

- 16—I. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, b. April 18, 1724; perhaps m. Humphrey Peirce, jr., of Wenham Dec. 15, 1748; and probably d. before 1768.
- 17—II. ANNA<sup>3</sup>, b. Dec. 26, 1727; m. Edmund Putnam of Danvers, yeoman (pub. June 22, 1745). They were living in Danvers in 1775.
- 18—III. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. March 30, 1729. *See below* (18).
- 19—IV. EUNICE<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 7, 1732; m. Elias Endicott of Danvers, gentleman, Nov. 26, 1754; and they were living in Danvers in 1775.





- 20—V. HULDAH<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Dec. 1, 1734; probably d. before 1769.

## 10

DANIEL ANDREW<sup>3</sup>, born in Salem Sept. 28, 1704. He was a yeoman; and lived in Salem Village, which was incorporated as Danvers in 1755. He married Ginger (Porter), widow of Elisha Hutchinson of Salem, Sept. 20, 1730; and died March 31, 1743. She married, thirdly, Josiah Herrick of Wenham Dec. 15, 1756. She was his wife in 1767, and was deceased in 1791.

Children, born in Salem Village:—

- 21—I. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 5, 1731; m. Col. Jeremiah Page of Medford June 28, 1750; he was a brickmaker, and lived in Danvers; and she d. March 1, 1776.  
 22—II. DANIEL<sup>4</sup>, b. July 13, 1734. *See below* (22).  
 23—III. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 28, 1736-7; d. Oct. 12, 1756.  
 24—IV. NATHAN<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 30, 1739; cordwainer; lived in Danvers; d., unmarried, Jan. 23, 1768.  
 25—V. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>, b. April 11, 1741. *See below* (25).

## 12

THOMAS ANDREW<sup>3</sup>, born in Salem Dec. 23, 1708. He was a cooper and husbandman; and lived in Salem Village. He married Sarah Jacobs of Salem May 15, 1735; and died in Danvers Nov. 30, 1759, having devised his homestead to his son Thomas. His wife survived him, and perhaps married ——— Goodridge before 1787.

Children, born in Salem Village:—

- 26—I. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 20, 1736. *See below* (26).  
 27—II. ISRAEL<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 20, 1738; housewright; served in the French war in 1758 for the reduction of Canada; settled in Windsor, Halifax county, Nova Scotia; and probably d. before 1791.  
 28—III. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 20, 1741; d. March 10, 1751.  
 29—IV. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 31, 1743; d. Jan. 5, 1745.  
 30—V. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, b. July 22, 1746; m. Edmund Heard of Worcester June 1, 1772.  
 31—VI. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. June 21, 1749; m. John Jenks of Salem Nov. 3, 1776.

- 32—VII. EBENEZER<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 24, 1751; lived in Danvers; d. apparently unmarried; and administration was granted on his estate Sept. 5, 1791.

- 33—VIII. AARON<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 29, 1754; lived in Campbells, Charlotte county, New Brunswick, in 1791.

- 34—IX. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, bapt. June 12, 1757; living in 1761; and was probably dead in 1791.

## 14

JOHN ANDREW<sup>3</sup>, born in Salem Village July 26, 1712. He was a tailor, and lived in his native village. He married Elizabeth Porter of Salem March 17, 1736-7. He was living in 1769; and Oct. 5, 1772, her estate was divided among her sisters, indicating the decease of her children before that date.

Children, baptized in Salem Village:—

- 35—I. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, bapt. May 28, 1738.  
 36—II. JOHN PORTER<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Sept. 29, 1745.

## 18

MARY ANDREW<sup>3</sup>, born in Salem Village March 30, 1729; married, first, Thomas Price of Boston Dec. 21, 1752; and, second, John Andrews Nov. 29, 1763. She was the latter's widow in 1798, living in Danvers. Mr. Andrew was a husbandman, and lived in Danvers, administration being granted on his estate Aug. 5, 1771.

Children (by John Andrews), born in Danvers:—

- 37—I. ISRAEL<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 17, 1764; living in Danvers, gentleman, 1794.  
 38—II. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 23, 1765; lived in Danvers; administration was granted on his estate Feb. 3, 1794; yeoman.

## 22

DANIEL ANDREW<sup>4</sup>, born in Salem Village July 13, 1734. He lived in Danvers, and married Sarah Putnam July 7, 1755. He died Aug. 3, 1755; and she married, secondly, Capt. Henry Ingals of Andover May 18, 1757.

Child, born in Danvers:—

- 39—I. SARAH<sup>5</sup>, b. and d. before 1757.

## 25

SAMUEL ANDREW<sup>4</sup>, born in Salem Village April 11, 1741. He was first a tailor and subsequently a yeoman. He lived in Dan-





vers until 1779, having sold his farm there the year before, and was of Sutton, N. H., in 1791. He married Mary Dodge of Beverly March 3, 1763; and she was his wife in 1779.

Children, born in Danvers:—

- 40—I. DANIEL<sup>3</sup>, b. May 13, 1764.
- 41—II. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. March 14, 1766.
- 42—III. NATHAN<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 15, 1767.
- 43—IV. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 16, 1770.
- 44—V. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. Dec. 18, 1772.
- 45—VI. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, bapt. April 25, 1779, in Beverly.

## 26

THOMAS ANDREW<sup>4</sup>, born in Salem Village Oct. 20, 1736. He lived in Danvers, on the paternal homestead, and was a husbandman. He married Anna (or Nanny) Endicott Dec. 1, 1761. They were both living in Danvers in 1785.

Children, born in Danvers:—

- 46—I. ANNA<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 11, 1762.
- 47—II. HANNAH<sup>5</sup>, b. (d.?) Oct. 9, 1764.

## SAMPLERS.

A century ago every little girl in well regulated families wrought a sampler, that is, a particular specimen of her skill in ornamental needle-work known by that name, the word coming from the Latin *exemplar*, meaning a specimen.

Samplers were generally about fifteen inches square, though of different shapes and sizes, being worked with many colors of silk on loose coarse canvas. They nearly always contained the alphabet, either capitals or lower-case letters, sometimes both, and in print or script styles. A precept or verse of poetry was frequently added, together with the name and age of the maker, and the date of its being wrought. It was ornamented with various artistic borders and fancy designs, and sometimes pictures, generally more or less crude, were worked, showing in some instances much artistic taste, and always patience and perseverance worthy of emulation.

The frontispiece of this number of the *Antiquarian* is one of the best representative specimens of a sampler. It is shown

in its frame as it is suspended from a wall. It was wrought by Sally Buttrick of Marblehead in 1801, when she was 10 years of age. Following the custom, the alphabet is the verse,

“On Earth let my example shine,  
And when I leave this State  
May heaven receive this Soul of mine  
To bliss divinely great.”

With her name the maker states her age and the date, and fills the remaining space with a garden scene. In the foreground four sheep stand in a row. The lady has a fan in her hand, and the gentleman is offering her a sunshade. A dog is reaching up its fore-paws to the lady; and on the central shrub is a cock, while on the bush at the left is a smaller bird. The border is elaborate and artistic. The whole of the sampler is nicely wrought; and the figures of the persons show the styles of dress prevailing at the beginning of the century. It is the property of the maker's grand-niece, Miss Martha O. Howes of Salem.

## WILL OF ALLEN KENISTON.

The will of Allen Keniston of Salem was proved 27: 10: 1648. The following is copied from the original on file in the office of the clerk of courts at Salem volume 1, leaf 105.

The 10<sup>th</sup> 9. 1648

I Alin Kenifton of Salem, being well in body, but of sound mind, doe make and ordaine this my laft will & Testament in manner and forme following that is to saye, ffirst I bequeath my soule into the hands of Almighty God trusting for redemption alone thought Jefus Christ. And my body to Christian Buriall. Item I giue vnto Cap<sup>t</sup> Hathorn five pound. Item I giue vnto Cap<sup>t</sup> Dauenport three pounds, Item I giue vnto John Bay either, a heifer or a Cow, Item I giue vnto m<sup>r</sup> Curwin, & m<sup>r</sup> Price, twenty Shillings apeece in money, Item all the rest of my estate not here bequeathed I giue vnto Dorathy my wife whome I have and ordayne sole Executrix of this



last will and Testament Witnes my hand  
the day & yeare above Written

Witnes herevnto

W<sup>m</sup> Hathorne

Anna Hathorne

\*Item I giue vnto m<sup>r</sup> Norris fifty shillings to m<sup>r</sup> Sharpe forty shillings, & to m<sup>r</sup> Bartholmew forty Shilling these three guilts were exprest before the signing hereof.

Witnes herevnto

W<sup>m</sup> Hathorne the A mke of

Anna Hathorne Alin Keniston

### OLD NORFOLK COUNTY RECORDS.

*Continued from page 110.*

Mr. William Worcester and wife Rebecca of Salisbury, for £30, conveyed to Mr. Henry Sewall of Nuberie 20 acres of meadow and marsh in Salisbury, bounded by Robert Ring, John Eaton, Edward French, Mr. Tho: Bradbury, Jn<sup>o</sup> Stevens and Richard Goodale, May 1, 1662. Wit: Tho: Bradbury, Willi: Titcomb, John Hale and Sarah Bradbury. Ack. by both May 26, 1662, before Tho: Wiggin.

John Gill (his □ mark) of Salisbury, planter, conveyed to Samuel Buswell of Salisbury, planter, 10 acres of upland, bounded by Sam: felloes, boggie meadow, highway from Salisbury old town to the mill, etc., wife Phebe Gill (her ∞ mark) releasing her interest, Dec. 26, 1659. Wit: Sam: Winsle, John Severans and Sam: ffellos (his f mark). Ack. in court at Salisbury 8: 2 mo: 1662.

Vallentine Rowell (his Γ mark) of Salisbury, carpenter, conveyed to Henry Blesdale of Salisbury, tailor, one-half of ye upper end of my lot of upland on west side of Pawwaus river in Salisbury, bounded by Edward Goe, Phillip Challis, etc., April 4, 1662. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and Samuel Hall. Ack., and wife Joanna released dower, in court at Salisbury 8: 2 mo: 1662.

Willi: Allin (his A mark) of Salisbury, house carpenter, for £8, conveyed to Edward Woodman, jr., of Nuberie, planter,

4 acres of marsh in Salisbury at Rocky island, etc., March 7, 1660. Wit: Morris Tucker and Mary Allin (her M mark). Ack., and wife released dower, in court at Salisbury 8: 2 mo: 1662.

William Huntington (his 2 mark) of Salisbury, planter, for 55s., conveyed to Willia Osgood of Salisbury, millwrite, my division of sweepage at ye beach, bounded by Willi: Allin and Sam: ffelloes, containing one acre and 92 rods: also, 2 acres of marsh at Mr. Hall's farm, so-called, formerly marsh of Jarrett Haddon, bounded by Richard Wells and Steven fflanders; also ye fourteenth lot of upland at the Indian field on west side of Pawwaus river, bounded by John Weed, Tho: Macy, ye Mayne river and Indian swamp, all in Salisbury, 24: 1: 1662. Joanna Huntington (her — mark) also signs. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and John Hoyt (his H mark).

Rich: Goodale, sr. (his Λ mark). of Salisbury, planter, conveyed to Georg Martyn of Salisbury, planter, 20 acres of upland in Salisbury, west side of Pawwaus river, bounded by Henry Blasdale (sometimes Jn<sup>o</sup> Harison's), Robert Codnam, Merrimack river and common land, 5: 2 mo: 1662. Wit: Sam: Hall and Richard Currier. Ack. in court at Salisbury 8: 2 mo: 1662.

The accommodations of Richard Singletary of Haverhill: 6 acres to his house lot, bounded by Tho: Whitcher and Edward Clarke; 4 acres in Thomas Whitcher's house lot, bounded by Daniell Hendrick and Tho: Whitcher; 11 acres of upland on ye brick kiln plain, bounded by Mr. Ward and Tho: Whitcher; 1  $\frac{3}{4}$  acres in west meadow, bounded by Georg Brown and Jn<sup>o</sup> Woodin;  $\frac{3}{4}$  acre in Hauke's meadow, bounded by Edward Clark and Jn<sup>o</sup> Evers; 4 acres in sawmill meadow on north side of ye river, bounded by Richard Singletary; 1  $\frac{1}{4}$  acres in ye farthest piece of sower meadow, bounded by Mr. Ward and ye pond; 2 acres in ye hither piece of the sower meadow, bounded by the pond and James Davis, jr.; 70 acres of upland, bounded by ye river,







Theophilus Satchwell and Tho: Lilford; 3  $\frac{1}{4}$  acres of meadow on west side of Spickett river a little above the falls, bounded by ye great river and John Hazeltine; and 4 ox pastures lying in Haverhill; copied from the town book, of general Richard Littlehale, clerk.

Mr. William Worcester and wife Rebecca of Salisbury, for £40, conveyed to Edward Goe (also Goue) of Salisbury, planter, and Willi: Allin (also Allinn), house carpenter, 120 acres of upland in Salisbury, at Mr. Batt's hill, bounded by Daniell Peirce, sr., John Clough and common land, May 1, 1662. Wit: Tho: Bradbury, Sarah Bradbury and Judeth Bradbury. Ack. May 26, 1662, before Tho: Wiggin.

Feb. 19, 1661, Elizabeth Blefdale (her N mark) of Salisbury, widow, for £9 10s., conveyed to Abraham Morrill of Salisbury, blacksmith, 4 acres of marsh in higledee pigledee lots in Salisbury towards Hampton, bounded by Joseph Moys, Willi: Osgood and Georg: Goldwyer. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and John Colby. Ack. in court at Salisbury 8: 2 mo: 1662.

John Bayly of Nuberie, husbandman, for the deed that follows, conveyed to Vallentine Rowell of Salisbury, planter, 3 acres of meadow in Salisbury, bounded by Rich: Currier, town creek and a little creek running up by Vinson's rocks, 5: 2 mo: 1661. Ack. in court at Salisbury 9: 2 mo: 1661.

Vallentine Rowell of Salisbury, planter, for the above deed, conveyed to John Bayly of Nuberie, husbandman, 6 acres of meadow in Salisbury, bounded by Tho: Dumer (now of said Bayly) and Anthony Colby towards ye ferry, April 5, 1661. Ack. in court at Salisbury 9: 2 mo: 1661.

Richard Currier of Salisbury, planter, conveyed to Vallentine Rowell of Salisbury, planter, 2 acres of upland in Salisbury, on west side of Pawwaus river, bounded by John Weed, John Bayly, deceased, and highway, April 5, 1661. Ack. in court at Salisbury 9: 2 mo: 1661.

Whereas John Pike in his will gave £20 to the wife and children of his son in law

Daniell Hendrick of Haverhill, said I el now conveys to my brother John of Nuberie and Robert Pike of Salisbury ex'rs of said will, land granted to Haverhill in the 4th division, for the of my children, viz: sons Daniel, Jotham and Jabez, and daughters Hannah and Dorathie, March 27, 1662. Wit: John Cheney, sr., and Nathanell Cheney. Ack. in court at Ipswich March 25, 1662.

Daniell Hendrick of Haverhill, husbandman, for £200, conveyed to my brother John Pike of Nuberie, my house and 6 acres of land in Haverhill, bounded by Richard Singletary and highway; also 6 acres in ye plain, bounded by Mr. W. and Robert Clements; also, 6 acres in east meadow; also, my third division of land in Haverhill; also, some cattle and a commonage in Haverhill, March 25, 1662. Wit: Robert Pike and John Cheney, sr. Ack. in court at Ipswich March 25, 1662.

Thomas Moulton of York, planter, conveyed to Robert Smith of Hampton, land in ye east field, bounded by his cove, etc., under agreement made in before I made any sale to Mr. Thos. Dalton, July 11, 1662. Wit: Samuelley and Humphrey Willfon. Ack. July 11, 1662, before Tho: Wiggin.

Robert Tuck of Hampton, vintner, for £10, conveyed to Sam: Tilton of Hampton 20 acres of upland in Hampton bounded by Anthony *Salian*, William Sw or his heirs, highway, etc., Oct. 5, 1662.

George Walton of Portsmouth, planter, conveyed to Henry Robie of Hampton the dwelling house where I now live and one new dwelling house, barn, and farm, all on ye great island in the aqua river, and certain live stock household goods, Aug. 1, 1662. Wit: Andrew Wiggin and Mary Wiggin. Ack. 12: 7: 1662 before Tho: Wiggin.

Henry Green of Hampton, millwright, conveyed to Jn<sup>o</sup> Marian of Hampton share in Hampton cow common April 14, 1660. Wit: Sam: Dalton and John Lilford. Ack. in court at Hampton April 14, 1662.



Thomas Ward of Hampton conveyed to J<sup>n</sup> Marian of Hampton swamp in Hampton twice granted, one piece (with 30 rods of upland) at the north end of my house lot, and is now in the hands of Jasper Blake, bounded by Giles fuller, John Godfrey and grantee (sometime in the hands of Henry Ambrose); the other lot (which was granted to me) lies below Jefferie Mingay's seller, 10 rods wide and same length as the other Wigwam lots, bounded by Jefferie Mingay and Henry Ambros (now in the hands of Phillip Fowle), May 16, 1661. Wit: Abraham Pirkins, sr., and Abrahama Pirkins, jr. Ack. in court at Hampton Oct. 14, 1662.

Nathanell Batcheller of Hampton conveyed to Samuel Tilton of Hampton 3 acres of salt marsh in Hampton, bounded by Henry Moulton (now in the hands of William Swayn or his heirs), fals river, Mr. Hussey and river, July 4, 1662. Wit: J<sup>n</sup> Barsham and Willi: Moulton. Ack. in court at Hampton 14:8:1662.

Robert Tuck of Hampton, vintner, for £10, conveyed to Samuel Tilton of Hampton 20 acres of upland in Hampton, bounded by Anthony Stanian, William Swain or his heirs, common and common way, Oct. 5, 1661. Wit: Sam: Dalton and Willi: fifeild. Ack., and Joanna Tuck released dower, before Tho: Wiggin 12:8 mo: 1662.

William Pile of Dover upon Pascottoqua, for £40 in neat cattle, conveyed to Richard Swain (also Swaine) of Nantuckett 1-10 of the patent of the Island of Nantuckett purchased by the English upon the island, with power to call Mr. Coffyn or any other agents to account, July 2, 1663. Wit: Walter Barefoote, Robert Cutt and Nathanell Starbuck. Ack. in court at Dover July 2, 1663, p. Elies Stileman, clr.

Henry Ambros (also Ambross) of Hampton, for £50, conveyed to John Wheelwright, pastor of the church of Hampton, my now dwelling house, barn, etc., and houselot, Oct. 20, 1647. Wit: Jefferie Mingay. Ack. 28:7:1648 before Richard Saltingstall.

Richard Swaine (his R mark) of ye Island of Nantucket, husbandman, for £20, conveyed to Nathanell Boulter of Hampton, planter,  $\frac{1}{2}$  of "the within purchased premises," the grantee to "allow his pportion of land vnto the accomodating of tenn tradesmen according to y<sup>e</sup> Agreement of y<sup>e</sup> Company belonging to Nantuckett," July 6, 1663. Wit: Tho: Bradbury, sr., and Judeth Bradbury. Ack. July 17, 1663, before Robert Pike, assotiate.

Richard Swaine (his R mark) of Hampton, husbandman, appoints his son-in-law Nathanell Boulter of Hampton his attorney Sept. 4, 1660. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and Nath: Wiere. Ack. Sept. 11, 1662, before Brian Pendleton, commissioner.

Thomas King (his  $\sqcap$  mark), J<sup>n</sup> Warrin (his I W: mark), J<sup>n</sup> Gillman and Nicolas Lisson engage to set up a dam to secure Umphrey Wilson from any annoyance of water by reason of ye new mill dam that is set up, the dam to be made by the owners of ye mills, viz: Mr. J<sup>n</sup> Cutts, Edward Hilton, jr., John Warrin, Thomas King and others, owners of one-half, John Gilman of one-quarter, and Nicolas Leeson of one-quarter, 16:8:1659. Wit: Edward Hilton and John Robinson.

Edmond Littlefeild and Griffyn Mountigu deposed that the inhabitants of Exeter granted to Thomas Wilson liberty to draw water from the higher falls, either by digging through the rocks or by damming, and also granted to him the island that his house stands on, reserving liberty for landing their canoes and laying of fish. Taken before Henry Boade 7:9 mo: 1651.

John Compton and Robert Reade (also, Read) deposed as above (the island is near the falls). Sworn to 2:10 mo: 1651, before Increase Nowell. Edward Rawson, recorder, certifies that this is a true copy of the original.

Will of Abraham Morrill (his A M mark). To my wife one-half of my estate. To my eldest son Isaac Morrill





a double portion, to be paid when he is of age or married. Residue to my other five children, Abraham, Jacob, Sarah, Moses and Lidia Morrill (all under age and unmarried). My wife and son Isaac, executors. My loving friend Mr. Tho: Bradbury and my loving brother Job Clement, overseers. Wit: Jn<sup>o</sup> Stebins, Tobias Davis, Roda Remington and Mary Wise. Proved in court at Hampton, by Tobias Davis and M<sup>s</sup>. Rhoda Remington, Oct. 14, 1662. The widow accepted executorship at same time.

Inventory of estate of Abraham Morrill, deceased, appraised by Tho: Barnard, John Weed and William Barnes (his  $\triangleright$  mark), and sworn to by Sarah Morrill, executrix. Had dwelling house, land on the neck at old town, in Mr. Hall's farm, in new meadows, in great meadows, two higlede piglede lots, land in bare berie meadows, two sweepages, house and lot at ye town,  $\frac{1}{3}$  of corn mill at Haverhill, part of a vessel, debts due from Henry Sawyer and Richard Currier. Amount, real estate, £491; personal, £16; total, £507.

Thomas Coleman of Hampton, for £16, conveyed to John Jonson of Hampton six acres of upland, bounded by highway to beach, John Huggin and Peter Jonson, and a share in ox common, Aug. 29, 1662. Wit: Christopher Hussey, John Barsham and Mary Colman. Ack. by Sam: Dalton, attorney of grantor, June 22, 1662, before Tho: Wiggim.

2: 8 mo: 1661, Nathanel Starbuck of Dover conveyed to Peter Coffyn of Dover one dwelling house at Cochequa in Dover and two acres of land belonging to it; also, 100 acres of land and one-half of the fresh marsh that was lately my father Edward Starbuck's on Nechawacke river; also, 30 acres of land and 6 acres of salt marsh that was my father's lying on south-east side of ye great bay in Pascattoquoch river. Wit: John Mayo and Alexander Adames. Ack. Oct. 8, 1662, before R. Bellingham, Dep. Gov.

Richard Currier of Salisbury, planter, for love, to my son and daughter Samuel

ffoot and wife Hannah the dwelling house and land I bought of Georg Martyn Salisbury new town, bounded by ye street and John Hoyt, jr.; also, ye landing place by Pawwau river, formerly said Martyn May 5, 1661. Wit: Sam: Winsley, and Phillip Challis. Ack. in court at Hampton Oct. 14, 1662.

*To be continued.*

## NOTES.

Polly and Eliza, children of John and Polly AllGreen, born Sept. 5, 1798.

Thomas Allgreen, married Polly Parsons, Aug. 17, 1796.

Betsy, daughter of Mr. Allgreen, died Sept. 28, 1798.

Rachel, daughter of Mr. Allgreen, died Oct. 18, 1798.

Mary, daughter of Mr. Allgreen, died April 24, 1799.

—*Newburyport town records*  
Boston, Nov. 28.

Laft Friday in the Afternoon, a Man named Andrews, belonging to Marblehead, by some Accident fell into the Water at Gray's Wharf, and tho' taken up alive, he expired soon after.—*Essex Gazette*, Nov. 22-29, 1768.

In the article on Essex County in 1641, on page 103, it should have been stated that Hamilton was set off from Ipswich in 1793 and Saugus from Lynn in 1815.

Thomas Alexander left goods in Salem when he was impressed into the country's service with Captain Lathrop. An inventory of his estate was taken 30: 4: 1676 and Samuel Eborne was appointed administrator.

Francis Alexander lived in Andover as early as 1741, being a yeoman. He died in 1746. Ch: 1. John, living in 1742; William, living in 1742; Francis, received his father's lands in Lunenburg by will 1742-6;—(dau.), m. John Dinsmore of Andover before 1742.

—*Probate records*

William Alexander of Londonderry, N. H., m. Eunice Plumer of Newburyport 3, 1771; and settled in Newburyport.





head of Federal street. He died there Jan. 5, 1805. He was a housewright, and also called wheelmaker in 1795.—*Newbury town records and Registry of deeds.*

Sally Alexander died Aug. 3, 1799.—*Newburyport town records.*

Elizabeth, daughter of ——— Alexander, baptized April 16, 1797.—*North church (Salem) records.*

Surtal Alexander m. Abigail Blaner, and had the following children: Lydia\*, b. April 10, 1773, in Township No. 1; Sally†, b. April 6, 1775, in Township No. 1; John, b. Aug. 12, 1777, in Township No. 1; and Abigail, b. Aug. 26, 1788, in Haverhill. She died Dec. 22, 1805; and he died May 18, 1806.—*Haverhill town records.*

May Alexander married Samuel Sandin of Marblehead Dec. 31, 1706.

Edward Alexander married Honora Huxstable, both of Marblehead, Nov. 21, 1709.

Richard Alexander married Sarah Clarke, both of Marblehead, June 15, 1783.

—*Marblehead town records.*

James Alexander married Hannah Downing, both of Haverhill, April 12, 1796.—*Haverhill town records.*

Widow Lydia Alexander of Salem, 1775 and 1779, was daughter of John Woodwell of Lynn.—*Registry of deeds.*

Francis Alexander was taxed in Boxford for poll in 1731.—*Boxford tax lists.*

James Alexander of Londonderry married Margaret Wiley of Andover Oct. 3, 1749.

Abraham Alexander published to Mary Andrews March 3, 1785.

—*Andover town records.*

Feb. 3, 1796 a son of Thomas and Rebecca Alexander died, aged six months. They were strangers in Salem, and in the

charity house, he having come from Ireland.—*Bentley's record of deaths (Salem).*

Joseph Alexander published to widow Lydia Lander, both of Salem, Oct. 10, 1761.

Widow Lydia Alexander published to Will<sup>m</sup> Armstrong, both of Salem, Dec. 4, 1773.

Polly Alexander married John Deadman, both of Salem, Feb. 11, 1787.

—*Salem town records.*

William Alford was of Salem, 1635, having come from London the preceding year, as one of the Skinners' company there. He was a merchant here. He married, first, Mary ———, who was admitted to the church in Salem in 1636. Children: Nathaniel, baptized March 21, 1637; Samuel, baptized Feb. 17, 1638–9; Bethiah, baptized June 26, 1642; Elisha; Mary; and Elizabeth. He married, secondly, Ann ———, and had a son John, born Nov. 29, 1658, died when two months old. Mr. Alford died in January, 1677, being buried the thirteenth. It was not then known if his son Nathaniel was alive. His son Elisha was then deceased, leaving a widow. His daughter Mary married, first, Peter Butler, second, Hezekiah Usher, and, third, Samuel Nowell, and survived them all, dying Aug. 14, 1693.

John Alford was of Salem, 1668.

—*First church (Salem) records and Savage.*

Joseph Allen of Salem, mariner, 1757; wife Sarah, 1767 and 1768.

Abraham Allen of Marblehead, blacksmith, mortgaged his new house, shop and land in Marblehead in 1761.

Timothy Allen, of Lynn, and wife Elizabeth sell land and house in Marblehead, 1660.

Timothy Allen of Marblehead, now dwelling in Groton, buys land in Marblehead, 1683.

—*Registry of deeds.*

Robert Allen of Marblehead, fisherman, married Deliverance Hooper of Marblehead Dec. 22, 1767; and had sons Robert and Moses Hooper baptized in Marblehead Aug. 13, 1769. He died, and

\* "Jeremiah Farmer, son of Lydia Alexander, born April 6, 1794." "Elijah Whittier, son to Lydia Alexander, born Dec. 28, 1798." "John and Jonathan Doak, sons to Lydia Alexander, born Jan. 14, 1804."—*Haverhill town records.*

† Rebeckah, daughter of Sarah Alexander, born July 28, 1797.—*Haverhill town records.*



administration on his estate was granted to his widow, Deliverance Allen, Feb. 7, 1774. The son Moses Hooper Allen married Abigail Snelling of Marblehead Sept. 4, 1791, and had baptized in Marblehead, Nabby, Jan. 18, 1795; Robert, Dec. 18, 1796; and Abigail, Dec. 30, 1798.—*Marblehead town and church records, Probate records, etc.*

### QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.  
Answers are solicited.

229. How, if at all, was Elizabeth Baker, wife of John<sup>1</sup>, of Ipswich, related to the Knowltons of Ipswich?

*North Cambridge.*

M. S. P. G.

230. Who were the parents of Sarah ———, who married Zachariah Goodale of Salem Village about 1690?

*Salem.*

A. N.

### ANSWERS.

125. Jonathan Cole, who married Miriam Haskins, was son of Solomon and Mary Cole, and was born in Beverly Sept. 2, 1699. A record says that Solomon's natural mother was Mary Cook. He died about 1713. Lt. Samuel Cole was son of Jonathan and Miriam, and was born in Beverly Nov. 17, 1726. Samuel's second wife was Abigail, widow of Zachariah Morgan, and daughter of Zachariah and Abigail Herrick. She was born in Beverly Jan. 8, 1730-1; and married, first, Zachariah Morgan (when she was living in Gloucester) (published in Beverly Nov. 26, 1752); and, second, Lt. Samuel Cole Aug. 11, 1774. The latter died Jan. 29, 1798; and his wife Abigail survived him, dying Oct. 13, 1823, at the age of eighty-nine, says the record. She was apparently ninety-two.—*Ed.*

220. Samuel Adams, who married Mesthable Norton at Ipswich Dec. 20, 1664, was son of William Adams, a commoner of Ipswich. William was of Cambridge in 1636, and afterwards removed to Ipswich. He owned a house lot in Cambridge, on the south side of Brattle street,

in 1638.—*Miss E. Mabel Adams, Kenley.*

### NEW PUBLICATIONS.

HISTORY OF THE TOPSFIELD ACADEMY, 1828-1860. Topsfield, 1899. This book of 119 octavo pages contains the history of the academy, written by M. V. B. Pease, and the literary exercises at the reunion of the teachers and students of the academy held Aug. 12, 1897. Pictures of the academy building and several of the principals are given. See advertisement.

NOTES ON THE FAMILIES OF TEEB, WHITE AND WOODBURY. By *Justin P. Kellogg*. Geneva, Switzerland, 1899. This is a pamphlet of forty-five octavo pages that the author has published, for private circulation only, as a supplement to his Notes on Joseph Kellogg of Hadley, which he issued last year. He gives some of the early generations of the families of which he treats on both sides of the water.

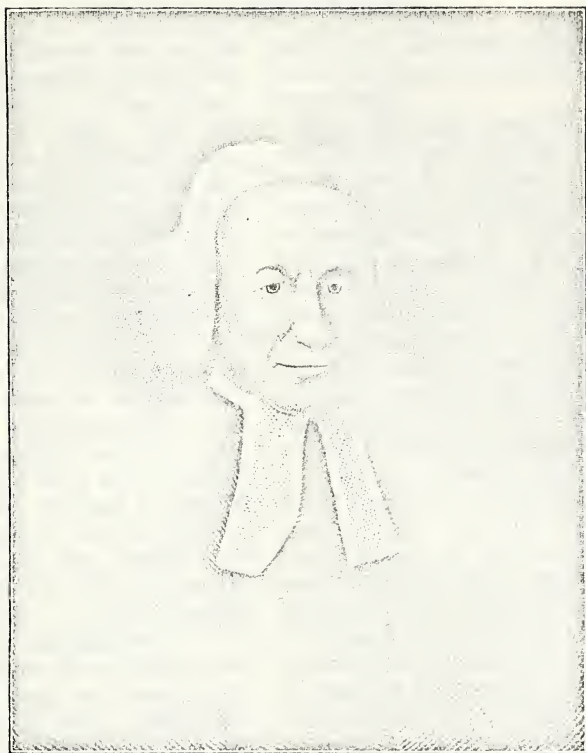
THE PEASLEES AND OTHERS OF HAVERHILL AND VICINITY. By *E. A. Kimball*. Haverhill, 1899. In a little book of seventy-two octavo pages Mrs. Kimball has given much genealogical material and family history relative to the old families of the eastern part of Haverhill. It is well indexed, and contains five beautiful plates, showing ancient homesteads and the old Rocks bridge. It may be obtained of the author, Mrs. E. A. Kimball, East Haverhill, Mass., in paper at \$1.00, in cloth at \$1.50.

THE MAYFLOWER DESCENDANT: A QUARTERLY MAGAZINE OF PILGRIM GENEALOGY AND HISTORY. Boston, 1899. The Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants have begun a quarterly magazine with the above title. The first number was issued in January of the current year, and contains sixty-four octavo pages, being well printed. The price is two dollars per year. The design of the magazine is to collect and preserve all records pertaining to the Pilgrims, their ancestors and descendants. The initial number is attractive, the matter being illustrated and varied.





# THE EVANGELICAL



REV. JONATHAN PARSONS.



# THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. III.

SALEM, MASS., OCTOBER, 1899.

NO. 10.

## REV. JONATHAN PARSONS.

REV. JONATHAN PARSONS was son of Dea. Ebenezer and Margaret (Marshfield) Parsons, and was born in West Springfield, Mass., Nov. 30, 1705. He was early apprenticed to a mechanical trade, but his great desire for an education being promoted by encouragement given to him by Rev. Jonathan Edwards of Northampton, he began preparation for college by himself while working at his trade. He entered Yale college at the age of twenty, graduating in 1729.

Apparently he had no design as to his future occupation when he entered college. He was not religious until he was half through his college course, when, while prostrated by a fever at his father's house, his mind was directed to eternal things by the danger he was in, and he became, as he said, very serious, concluding that it was his duty to join the church, which he did. At this juncture he decided to enter the ministry.

Before his departure from college Mr. Parsons began the study of theology under the direction of Rev. Elisha Williams, the college president, and also with Rev. Mr. Edwards, who had encouraged him in his studies at the beginning.

Although his ideas savored of Arminianism, he was licensed to preach and ordained over the Congregational church at Lyme, Conn., in March, 1731.

Some years passed successfully before Mr. Parsons became convinced that he was not a believer in Christ as the Saviour in grace, but rather had faith in his own righteousness. After a terrible mental struggle he was ready to receive the truth,

which ever afterward gave him perfect peace and great success in all his subsequent efforts.

Soon after this time the New Light movement began, and Mr. Parsons drank deeply from the spiritual spring, having been so lately a recipient of the fulness of blessing which the new movement so strongly emphasized. The great English evangelist, Rev. George Whitfield, and Rev. Gilbert Tennent, who were at that time arousing the entire country to a new and lively sense of eternal things, were often at Lyme, and always stayed with Mr. Parsons when they could. With them he labored in all the surrounding region.

In his early ministry Mr. Parsons paid much attention to his manner of writing and delivery. He was possessed of a logical mind, and was noted for his correct, clear, and even elegant style. But after he better understood the truths of the gospel, and salvation of human souls became the principal object of his efforts, his manner and diction were less polished and his style less flowery. But his sermons were enhanced in feeling and force, and his eloquence increased, as, under his new light, he discoursed upon the momentous subjects that filled his mind, being solicitous only that he be clearly understood. His rich and lively imagination made him remarkable as an extemporaneous speaker. One who often heard him preach wrote:—

“Oh! with what astonishing terror have I heard him represent the torments of hell, and the imminent, amazing danger of the impenitent sinner! With what



glowing colors and sweetly surprising language would he paint the glories of heaven and describe the holy and elevated joys of immortality! In what melting strains would he represent the sufferings of Christ and his dying love to sinners! So lively were his descriptions of the great Redeemer's excruciating sufferings, that the solemn scenes of Gethsemane and Calvary would seem to open afresh to the view, and revive anew to the imagination of his auditors, so that Christ might be said to be set forth crucified before their eyes, in his animated descriptions. With what alluring persuasions would he pray and entreat sinners, in Christ's stead, to be reconciled to God. Such was the apparent fervor of his spirit, and the tender emotions of his compassionate heart, that he would sometimes appear as a flame of fire, and then all dissolved in tears."

After the change in his religious convictions and faith had occurred, it is said that he actually burned the sermons he had previously written, as unworthy of preservation.

Mr. Parsons was of medium height, and had light complexion, blue eyes, and a prominent chin. His voice was clear and commanding, and his countenance indicated strength of character. His manners were easy and polished, though sometimes marred by his hasty temper, which will, education and divine influence had done much to soften, but had not wholly controlled.

He was well versed in Latin and Greek, and a well-read historian. Early in his ministry he became proficient in medicine, and practised it in connection with his ministerial labors for some time.

Difficulties between himself and his church necessarily arose after his religious belief had changed. He was probably settled as one having Arminian proclivities at least, and for several years preached the doctrine of works rather than of grace; and when he frankly confessed his error and came out boldly and strongly for salvation in Christ alone, several of his people became his enemies, giving

erroneous reports of the doctrines he preached, and making his position there so uncomfortable that he asked to be dismissed, in October, 1745, which request was duly granted.

As a result of Mr. Whitfield's preaching in Newbury, in 1740, a number of the members of the Third church organized a new society, erecting a meeting-house on High street in 1742. They were called the New Lights. Joseph Adams of Byfield, a Harvard graduate, preached to them, and the society gained in numbers.

At the time of Mr. Parsons' dismissal from the church in Lyme, this new society in Newbury had become considerable in size, and, at the desire of Mr. Whitfield, Mr. Parsons was invited to visit Newbury. He accordingly left Lyme Oct. 28, 1745, and arrived in Newbury a few days later. "I found," he said, "a number of serious Christians in the congregation which I came to visit, who appeared to be understanding, solid, and in some measure established in the main points of Christian doctrine. But many others appeared of an Antinomian turn, full of vain confidence, self-conceit, false affections, etc., and some that were the greatest Christians in their esteem appeared to be worldly and covetous."

In January, 1746, the society invited Mr. Parsons to become their pastor. After much importunity he consented. Attempts were made by the enemies of the new society to prevent the formal establishment of a church and the settlement of a regular pastor. The installation therefore did not occur until March 19, 1746, when Mr. Parsons preached from 1 Peter, v. 9, "Steadfast in the faith." Without calling a council the church proceeded to install the new pastor. The exercises were very simple. The pastor-elect stood with uplifted hand and said, "In the presence of God and these witnesses I take this people to be my people;" and the clerk of the society, in behalf of the church and congregation, then arose and said, "In the presence of God and these witnesses we





take this man to be our minister." They deemed it expedient to take the Presbyterian form of church government; and it is the same to-day, being known as the First Presbyterian church of Newburyport.

Mr. Parsons resided on High street until 1765, when he built a house on School street. In 1756 a new meeting-house was built on the corner of Federal and School streets,\* and it is still standing, having been the place of worship of this flourishing society ever since that early date.

In 1770 Mr. Whitfield made his last visit to New England, and Mr. Parsons' house was his home here, as it had been at Lyme. At this time the famous evangelist, having been in Maine, came to Newburyport on a Saturday night to preach for his friend on the following day. But at six o'clock on that morning, in Mr. Parsons' chamber, he died from exhaustion caused by over-exertion. A few hours later, at the service when Whitfield was expected to preach, Mr. Parsons delivered to an immense audience a sermon from Phil. i. 21, "To die is gain." The remains of the evangelist were placed in a vault beneath the pulpit of Mr. Parsons' meeting-house, such having been the wish of the deceased.

Mr. Parsons survived his friend but a few years. His constitution broke down, and at the conclusion of a long and painful illness he joyously died, July 19, 1776, at the age of seventy. His remains were placed by the side of those of the evangelist. Fifteen years later those of Rev. Joseph Prince, the blind preacher, were also deposited there. And there to-day may be seen the actual remains of these distinguished divines, who in those early days were the subjects of the deepest hate as well as the sincerest love and reverence.

Mr. Parsons was a faithful and vigilant pastor, ever setting up the Bible as the

only and infallible standard of divine truth and unerring rule of practice. He had great success in the ministry, both at Lyme and Newbury.

Many of his efforts were printed: Letters in the Christian History, 1741; Sermon at the Boston Lecture, 1742; Letters on Justification, 1748; Good News from a Far Country, seven discourses, 1756; Rejoinder to R. Abercrombie's remarks on a fair narrative of the proceedings of the Presbytery of Boston against himself, 1758; Sermon on connection between true godliness, etc., 1759; Manna gathered in morning, 1761; Infant Baptism from Heaven; two sermons, 1770; Sermon on the death of Mr. Whitfield, 1770; Controversial Letters to Smith on Baptism; Freedom from Civil and Ecclesiastical Tyranny, 1774; and Sixty Sermons, two octavo volumes, 1780, the last being posthumous.

Mr. Parsons married, first, Phebe, daughter of John Griswold, esq., of Lyme, Dec. —, 1731. She died Dec. 26, 1770; and the next year he married Lydia, widow of Andrew Clarkson, esq., of Portsmouth, N. H. She survived him. He had seven children: Marshfield lived in Lyme; Jonathan lived in Newburyport, being a sea-captain; Samuel Holden graduated at Harvard college in 1756, studied law, became a major-general in the revolution and an Aid to Washington, who subsequently appointed him governor of the North-West Territory; Thomas lived at Newburyport and was a sea-captain; Phebe married Capt. Ebenezer Lane of Boston; Lucia married Capt. Joseph Toppan of Newburyport; and Lydia married Capt. Moses Greenleaf.

The frontispiece is a copy of Pelton's steel engraving of 1841.

#### ALLEN NOTES.

Ruth Allen published to John Somes, 3d, Sept. 15, 1792.

Sally Allen published to Moses Plummer Nov. 1, 1790.

\*See Historical Sketches of Old Newbury, by Hon. John J. Currier, pages 508-525.



Sally Allen married Capt. William Card  
May 3, 1791.

—*Gloucester town records.*

#### WILL OF JOHN WHITTINGHAM.

The will of John Whittingham of Ipswich was proved in the Ipswich court 27: 1: 1649. The following copy was taken from the record contained in the Ipswich Deeds, volume 1, leaf 48, the original being missing.

Anno 48.

In the Name of God Amen. I John Whittingham of Ipswich in New England Sick in body but of perfect understanding & memory, haveing Comended my Spirit unto God & my body to decent buriall in hope of Resurrection unto eternall Life. I say I doe in Cafe of death dispose of y<sup>t</sup> outward Estate which y<sup>e</sup> Lord hath Graciously giuen me as followeth.

I Giue vnto Martha my dearly beloued wife, the House wherein I now dwell, w<sup>th</sup> the Land belonging unto it, & the moueables: After her Death my sone John to haue the house & Land, the moueables to be equally diuided amongst all my Children. Also I giue unto her forty pouds by the yeare dureing her Life out of my Lands in England.

I giue to my twoe youngest Sonnes Richard, and William, to them & to their heyres for euer, all y<sup>t</sup> Land together with the howses, messages, tenements, and other Appertinences now in the occupation of George Beckwell and John Randall, their heires Executors or Assignes Lieing in the parish of Southerton neere Boston in Lynkolnshire to be equally diuided betweene them, if eyther of them die before the Age of one & Twentie. the furuiuer shalbe heire vnto the deceased. My minde & will is that my twoe sonnes Richard & william shal enioy their feuerall portions of howses & Lands at the Age of one & twentie.

I giue all the rest of my Lands Lyinge in the Parish of Southerton with the howses, messages, Tenements, & other Appertinances thereunto belonging, vnto

John my eldest Sonne. to him & to his heires for euer, to enter upon the same at the Age of one & Twentie.

I giue unto my Three Daughters Martha, Elizabeth & Judith y<sup>t</sup> hundred & fifty pounds dewe unto me from M<sup>r</sup> Pendleton for my sarme Lately sould unto him as also all y<sup>t</sup> I haue in the tradinge stock of the Company of Ipswich the arrearages of all my rents in England & all the reuenues of my Lands their untill my Sonnes shalbe of Age that is accomplish their Seuerall Ages of one & Twenty yeares. all necessary Charges for the Conuenient education of my Children being deducted out of the same. my Daughters shal haue their portions payed unto them at twenty yeares of Age or the time of their Lawfull marriage. my minde & will is that the portions of my daughters shalbe equall & if any of them die before the time whereat they are to enioy their portions the furuiuers to be heires to the deceased.

In Cafe of my Wifes marriage my will is y<sup>t</sup> her husband shal put in sufficient Securyty to keepe the house in repayre & to make good the moueables accordinge as they are bequeathed to my Children.

I ordaine & make my ffather in Law M<sup>r</sup> William Hubbard & my brother M<sup>r</sup> Samuell Haugh & Martha my wife Executors, and Executrix of this my Last will & Testament.

I Appoynt the present Elders of Ipswich, M<sup>r</sup> Nathaniell Rogers and m<sup>r</sup> John Norton ouerseers of this my will.

M<sup>r</sup> whittingham also at the same time gaue in Legacies vnto the executors twenty pounds apiece unto the ouerseers ten pounds apiece. to M<sup>rs</sup> Smith twenty Shillings. to Hanniell Bosworth Twenty Shillings. testified by

William Hubbard

John Norton

Subscribed by me the day and yeare aboue written

In the prefence of

John Norton John Whittingham.

William Hubbard Junior

James How

Haniell Bosworth.





## SNOW BOUND.

All night long the storm roared on;  
 The morning broke without a sun;  
 In tiny spherule traced with lines  
 Of Nature's geometric signs,  
 In starry flake and pellicle,  
 All day the hoary meteor fell;  
 And, when the second morning shone,  
 We looked upon a world unknown,  
 On nothing we could call our own.  
 Around the glistening wonder bent  
 The blue walls of the firmament,  
 No cloud above, no earth below,—  
 A universe of sky and snow!

*John G. Whittier.*

## THE WINTER OF 1716-17.

This was a mild winter so far as temperature went, but since that time probably an equal amount of snow has not fallen in any other season. Cotton Mather said that the country was overwhelmed with it.

Snow began to fall early in the winter months, and it was five feet deep in December. Travelling was almost impossible except on snowshoes.

By February snow lay in great drifts, in some places twenty five feet in depth. In the woods it was more than a yard deep.

The greatest storm of the season began on February 18th and continued till the 23d, beginning again on the 24th so violently that all communication between neighbors ceased. The storm left the snow from ten to fifteen feet deep on the level, and in places for long distances twenty feet. The oldest Indians had never heard of a storm that was its equal.

On the day the second storm began, Sunday, the 24th, no religious meetings were held throughout New England.

The winter was very disastrous to animal life. Many cattle were buried in the snow and starved or smothered to death, some being found dead after the snow had melted standing and apparently still living.

Others near the sea, being blinded by the snow wandered into the water and were drowned. Many sheep and some swine and even poultry were lost by being buried under the drifts.

The wild animals of the forest became desperate with hunger. Succulent shrubs were buried beneath the snow, and deer found sustenance scarce; the bears and wolves, both being then numerous in our forests, also became ravenous and killed, it is said, ninety-five out of every hundred deer. This caused such a scarcity of deer that the general court passed an act compelling towns to choose deer-reeves, whose duty it was, as far as possible, to protect the deer. These officers were annually elected until the country had become so populated that the animals had entirely disappeared.

Fierce with hunger, bears, wolves and foxes nightly visited the very sheep pens of the farmers.

Multitudes of sparrows came into the settlements for food. Marine animal life was also effected.

Apple trees were greatly injured by the snow becoming encrusted about the boughs, breaking them down. Also, the crust was so strong that cattle walked upon it, browsing the twigs.

The "post boys," the carriers of the mail from town to town, were delayed for weeks after the storm was over. As late as March 25, they were travelling on snow shoes, the carrier between Salem, Mass., and Portsmouth, N. H., being nine days in going to Portsmouth and eight days in returning, a distance of forty miles. In the woods, he said that he found snow five feet deep and in places from six to fourteen feet.

Some small houses were completely buried in the snow; and everywhere paths were shovelled under the snow between house and barn, and also from house to house among near neighbors.

Snow shoes were in common use throughout the winter.

Coffin, in his history of Newbury, tells of Abraham Adams leaving through a chamber window of his house and going on snow shoes over the snow-packed valley and among the hills three miles away to visit his lady-love. He entered her house also by a chamber window, and he



was the first person the family had seen for a week. The young lady was Abigail Pierce. This must have been the first severe storm of the season as the couple were married on December 6th.

# BEVERLY INSCRIPTIONS.

DANE STREET CEMETERY.

*Continued from page 134.*

In Memory of  
Mr. JOHN LOVETT,  
who died Dec<sup>r</sup> 13<sup>th</sup>  
1792, In the 58<sup>th</sup> year  
of his age.  
Also Betcey his grand daught<sup>r</sup>  
who died of the small-pox  
9<sup>th</sup> instant aged 10 years.

*Weep not my friends, dry up your tears  
I must lie here till Christ appears.*

In Memory of  
*Jonathan Lovett 2<sup>d</sup>*  
Ob<sup>t</sup> May 9<sup>th</sup> 1796  
Æt. 30 Years.

*God my redeemer lives,  
And often from the skies,  
Looks down, and watches all my dust  
Till he shall bid it rise.*

In Memory of  
Israel Johnson Mann  
son of Mr. Perez &  
Mrs. Abigail Mann,  
who died Sep<sup>r</sup> 12<sup>th</sup>  
1793,  
Aged 15 months.

Margaret M<sup>c</sup>Keen  
daughter of  
*Joseph and Alice M<sup>c</sup>Keen*  
died May 28<sup>th</sup> 1795.  
aged 11 months.  
*Of such is the Kingdom of  
heaven.*

Mary M<sup>c</sup>Keen aged 4  
years, and

Alice M<sup>c</sup>Keen aged 2½  
years, daughter of

*Joseph and Alice M<sup>c</sup>Keen,*  
died May 16<sup>th</sup> 1795.

*Suffer little children to come unto me.  
Jesus Christ.*

In Memory of  
M<sup>rs</sup> Mary Moltson,  
wife of  
Capt John Moltson,  
who died Sep. 29<sup>th</sup>  
1791:

Aged 41 years.

*My days are spent, my race is run  
Remember me though dead & gone:  
Cease my beloved to complain,  
My sleeping dust shall rise again.*

In Memory of  
Capt EZRA OVER  
who died Feb<sup>r</sup> 28<sup>th</sup>

1794

Aged 47 years

*Beneath this stone, a prisoner lies,  
The stone shall move, the prisoner rise,  
When God by his almighty word  
Calls his dead fairs to meet the  
(Lord.*

JOSEPH OBEAR <sup>jun</sup>  
Son of Mr. Joseph &  
Mrs. Catharine Obear,  
who died Aug<sup>st</sup> 3<sup>d</sup>

1794

Aged 9 M<sup>o</sup> & 11 Days.

*Hush lovely Babe  
lie still and rest,  
For God hath call'd  
who thought it best.*

In Memory of  
LYDIA OBER,  
wife of Richard Ober, 1<sup>st</sup>  
who died Nov. 7<sup>th</sup> 1796,  
in the 72<sup>d</sup> Year  
of her Age.

*Friends nor Physicians could not save,  
My mortal body from the grave,  
Nor can the grave confine me here,  
When Christ the son of God appears.*



IN Memory of  
Miss. RUTH OBER,  
*Daughter of*  
*Mr. Richard &*  
*Mrs. Ruth Ober,*  
who died Aug. 11, 1796,  
in the 23 year of  
her Age.

---

IN Memory of  
Mrs. Sarah Obea,  
Relict of  
Capt. Benjamin Obea,  
who died Sep<sup>t</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1795 :  
In the 71<sup>st</sup> year of her age

---

IN Memory of  
Samuel Odlin, son  
of Mr. Samuel & Mrs  
Mary Odlin, who  
died Oct<sup>r</sup> 19. 1798,  
aged 4 months  
& 25 days.

---

IN Memory of  
Hannah Pedrick,  
daug<sup>r</sup> of Mr. Joseph  
& Mrs. Abigail Pedrick  
who died June 18,  
1797, in the 5 years  
of her age.

---

IN Memory of  
Miss Hannah Peirce,  
daug<sup>t</sup> of Mr. Benj<sup>a</sup> &  
Mrs. Mary Peirce,  
who died Sep<sup>t</sup>  
6. 1799,  
aged 31 years.  
*Lamented by all her friends.*

---

IN Memory  
of Mr.  
JOSEPH PICKET,  
who departed this  
Life Dec<sup>r</sup> 21<sup>st</sup> 1797  
Aged 81  
years.

IN Memory of  
Andrew Prince,  
son of Mr. John &  
Mrs. Eliz<sup>a</sup> Prince,  
who died March 16  
1798, aged 5 month<sup>s</sup>

---

IN Memory of  
Mrs. Hannah Prince,  
Relict of  
Mr. John Prince,  
who died July 9<sup>th</sup>  
1797, in the 58 year  
of her age.

---

IN Memory of  
Mrs. Hannah Raymond,  
wife of  
Mr. William Raymond,  
who departed this Life  
July. 6<sup>th</sup> 1795  
Aged 38 years.

---

IN Memory of  
Ebenezer Rea Jun<sup>r</sup>,  
son of Mr. Ebenezer &  
Mrs. Betsey Rea, who  
died Nov<sup>r</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1791,  
Aged 15 months & 3 day<sup>s</sup>  
*But fast a while, see there he lies*  
*Inbaln'd in infant sleep, (eyes,*  
*Then cease these tears & dry your*  
*What cause is here to weep.*

---

IN Memory of  
CAP<sup>t</sup> JOSEPH REA,  
who departed this Life  
June 13<sup>th</sup> 1798, In  
the 63<sup>d</sup> year  
of his age.

---

IN Memory of  
Lucy Rea, daug<sup>r</sup> of  
Cap<sup>t</sup> Gedeon & Mrs.  
Nabby Rea, who  
died Aug<sup>t</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> 1796  
Aged 2 years.  
*high*  
*'Tis God that lifts our comforts*  
*Or sinks them in the grave,*  
*He gave, & blessed be his name*  
*He takes but what he gave.*





IN Memory of 3  
*children of Mr. Jacob &  
 Mrs. Hannah Selmon,  
 Jacob Ob. Nov. 29, 1796,  
 Æt. 13 months Mary  
 Ob. Nov. 2, 1802, Æt.  
 3 years & 7 months  
 Hannah Ob. May 24  
 1803 Æt. 6 years & 5  
 Months.*

*Sweet babes they are gone not here  
 to be, unto a vast eternity.*

IN Memory of Mrs. MARY,  
*(wife of Mr. Will<sup>m</sup> Spencer)*  
 Ob. Nov. 25<sup>th</sup> 1793.  
 in the 26<sup>th</sup> Year  
 of her Age.  
 Mary, (*Daught. of the above*)  
 Ob. March 25<sup>th</sup> 1793.  
 Aged 4 M<sup>o</sup> & 19 Days.

*My soul in thy sweet hands I trust,  
 Now can I sweetly sleep,  
 My body falling to the dust  
 I leave with thee to keep.*

IN Memory of  
*Two children of Mr. Eben<sup>r</sup>  
 & Mrs. Lydia Smith,  
 Joseph died Nov. 20, 1797,  
 Aged 29 days.  
 Eben<sup>r</sup> died Aug: 12, 1802  
 Aged 13 mon's & 12 days.*

IN Memory of  
 Mr. WELLS STANDLEY,  
 who died Feb<sup>y</sup> 6<sup>th</sup>  
 1797 in the 65<sup>th</sup> year  
 of his age.

*Weep not my friends, dry up your tears  
 I must lie here till Christ appears.*

#### ERECTED

IN Memory of  
 Charles Stephens, son  
 of Mr. John & Mrs. Sally  
 Stephens, who departed  
 this Life April 29<sup>th</sup> 1796,  
 in the 5<sup>th</sup> year of his age.  
*Short was his race, yet he must be  
 (confess'd,  
 A God allwise disposeth for the best.*

IN Memory of  
 THOMAS STEPHENS  
 who departed this Life June 21<sup>st</sup>  
 1795.  
 in the 58<sup>th</sup> Year  
 of his Age.

*Farewell my friends dry up your tears,  
 I must lie here till Christ appears.*

IN Memory of  
 WILLIAM, son of  
 JOHN & SALLY  
 STEPHENS, who died  
 Aug<sup>t</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> 1796, aged  
 2 years & 2 months.

*While here the Body it doth rest  
 We trust the Soul in heav'n is  
 (blest.*

IN Memory of  
 Samuel Stickney,  
 son of Mr. Samuel  
 & Mrs. Edeth Stickney  
 who died Oct<sup>r</sup> 3<sup>d</sup>  
 1796. aged 15 Mon<sup>s</sup>  
 & 18 days.

IN Memory of  
 Mrs. Mary Symonds,  
 wife of  
 Mr. Thomas Symonds,  
 who died March  
 29. 1796.  
 aged 52 years.

IN Memory of  
 Abigail Thiffel, daugh<sup>r</sup>  
 of Cap<sup>t</sup> Issachar & Mrs.  
 Hannah Thiffel, who  
 died Nov<sup>r</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> 1794,  
 aged 6 years & 20 days.  
*Suffer faith Christ your little ones  
 to come forth unto me,  
 Nea blessed Lord let us believe  
 accepted that she be.*



IN Memory of  
Mr. Jefery Thiffell,  
who died Aug<sup>t</sup> 29<sup>th</sup>  
1794, in the 78<sup>th</sup> year  
of his age.

*My soul come, meditate the day  
And think how near it stands  
When thou must quit this house of clay  
And fly to unknown lands.*

ERECTED  
IN Memory of  
MR. ISAAC THORNDIKE,  
who departed this life  
March 3<sup>d</sup> 1798,  
Aged 26 years.

*He came forth like a flower  
and is cut down.*

IN memory of  
Joanna Thorndike  
Daug<sup>r</sup> of Mr. Henry  
& Mrs. Eliz. Thorndik<sup>e</sup>  
who died Sep<sup>t</sup> 28<sup>th</sup>  
1796, Aged 11 month<sup>s</sup>  
& 19 days.

IN Memory of  
COL<sup>O</sup> LARKIN THORNDIK<sup>E</sup>  
who departed this life  
Dec<sup>r</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1796,  
in the 67<sup>th</sup> year  
of his age.

IN Memory of  
William Thorndike,  
son of Cap<sup>t</sup> Jeremiah &  
Mrs. Haphz<sup>h</sup> Thorndike  
who died Jan<sup>y</sup> 4<sup>th</sup>  
1799, aged 9 days.

*Suffer little children  
to come unto me.*

IN Memory of  
MRS. ABIGAIL TUCK  
Relict of  
MR. WILLIAM TUCK,  
who departed this  
life Sep<sup>t</sup> 30<sup>th</sup> 1798,  
aged 44 years & 6  
months.

*Weep not my friends dry up  
(your tears)  
I must lie here till Christ  
(appears).*

IN Memory of  
Mrs. Sufannah Wales,  
wife of  
Mr. David Wales,  
who departed this life  
May 27<sup>th</sup> 1799, in the  
27<sup>th</sup> year of her age.  
*My times are in thy hand I cried  
Tho' I draw near the grave  
Thou art the refuge where I hide  
The God that doeth me save.*

THIS stone is Erected in memory of

Mrs. ANNA WALLACE,  
Consoit of  
CAP. JOHN WALLACE,  
who departed this life  
May 22<sup>d</sup> 1798, in the  
35<sup>th</sup> year of her age.  
A loving wife, a tender  
mother, a friend of all who  
stood in need; she liv'd  
beloved & died lamented.

Anna Wallace  
daug<sup>r</sup> of Capt Jno  
& Mrs. Anna Wallace  
who died Oct. 24  
1791 aged 4 years  
& 2 months

IN Memory of  
MR. EBENEZER WALLIS,  
who departed this life  
Feb<sup>y</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> 1797, in the  
55<sup>th</sup> year of his age.

IN Memory of  
Luther Wallis, son  
of Mr. Bartholome<sup>w</sup>  
& Mrs. Edeth Wallis,  
who died Sep<sup>t</sup> 29<sup>th</sup>  
1796, aged 2 years  
& 2 months.

Israel Whitney  
aged one year  
and 10 months,  
son of Elifha &  
Eunice Whitney,  
who died Oct<sup>r</sup> 8<sup>th</sup>  
1795.





In memory of  
GEORGE WOODBERRY,  
who died Oct. 27, 1838,  
Aged 59.

Also  
CHARLES WOODBERRY,  
who died  
at St. Domingo one  
of the West India  
Islands 1799,  
Aged 16.

*Lord we commit our souls to thee,  
Accept the sacred trust,  
Receive this nobler part of ours  
And watch our sleeping dust.*

—  
In Memory of M<sup>r</sup>  
HENRY FRANCIS WOODBERRY<sup>x</sup>  
son of M<sup>r</sup> CURTIS and M<sup>rs</sup>

BETHIAH WOODBERRY,  
who departed this Life  
April 4<sup>th</sup> 1790: In the  
19<sup>th</sup> year of his age.  
*Come hether mortals cast an eye,  
And go your way prepare to die;  
Here read your doom for die you must  
Like me one day return to dust.*

—  
In Memory of three sons of  
Cap. Herbert & Mrs. Hephzi-  
bah Woodbury Jacob died  
Aug. 10, 1807: Aged 23  
years & 6 months.

*Adieu, my friends, forever ever gone,  
His Soul we trust has put full Glory on;  
The tenderest ties, could never him detain  
Our loss we trust is his most happy gain*

Herbert died at Pas<sup>sa</sup>maquod<sup>dy</sup>  
June 4, 1807; Aged 28  
years & 4 months.

*This to survivors is a solemn sound,  
Me thinks it says, see that you'r ready found  
Oh fly to Christ and in him put your trust  
He is a Saviour merciful and just.*

Henery died at Havanna  
May 27, 1799;  
Aged 19 years.

*A solemn scene presents itself to view,  
To earthly things the soul has bid adieu,  
No more those active limbs shall ever move,  
He's done forever now with mortal love.*

In Memory of  
Mr. Josiah Woodberry 2<sup>d</sup>  
who departed this life  
Novem. 19<sup>th</sup>  
1793,  
Aged 27 years.

*Friends nor physicians could not save;  
My mortal body from the grave;  
Nor can the grave confine me here,  
When Christ shall call me to appear.*

—  
Nabby Woodberry  
dau. of Mr. Samuel &  
Mrs. Mary Woodbury,  
died Oct.

7. 1794,  
aged 13  
years.

—  
In Memory of  
Mr. Samuel T. Woodbury  
who died April 15<sup>th</sup>  
1797, In the 48<sup>th</sup> year  
of his age.

*Weep not my friends, dry up your tears,  
I must lie here till Christ appears.*

—  
In Memory of  
Mr. Samuel Woodbury  
Who died  
Jan. 2. 1799,  
in the 59  
year of  
his age.

—  
In Memory of  
Mr Warren Woodberry  
who died Nov. 20  
1794, aged  
23 years.

*When will that glorious morning ri<sup>se</sup>  
When the last trumpet sound  
And call the nations to the skies  
From underneath the ground.*



## In Memory of

CAPT. JOSEPH WYER,

Obt. Jan. 15, 1818;

Æt. 75,

CAPT. JOHN WYER,

Obt. Oct. 20, 1796;

Æt. 26,

&amp; WILLIAM WYER,

Obt. Sept. 11, 1815;

Æt. 17,

*Sons of*Joseph & Sarah Wyer  
*who died in a distant land.*

## In Memory of

MRS. LYDIA WYER

Confort of

MR. WILLIAM WYER,

who departed this Life

April 22<sup>d</sup> 1797 Aged 26

years &amp; 6 months

*From infancy to riper years I grew,  
Perhaps as certain of my life as you;  
But now in silent accents hear my cry,  
You soon like me within the tomb must lie.*

## DESCENDANTS OF NICHOLAS ANDREWS OF MARBLEHEAD.

NICHOLAS ANDREWS<sup>1</sup> bought house and land in Marblehead in 1676-7, and afterward lived there, being a fisherman. He was made freeman May 16, 1683. His will, dated March 15, 1696-7, was proved Sept. 5, 1698. He married Elizabeth Nicholson before 1672. She survived him, and died before 1728.

## Children—:

- 2—1. NICHOLAS<sup>2</sup>. *See below* (2).
- 3—II. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup>. *See below* (3).
- 4—III. THOMAS<sup>2</sup>, in England, if living, in 1697.
- 5—IV. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup>, bapt. April 14, 1695; d. young (?).
- 6—V. SUSANNA<sup>2</sup>, bapt. April 14, 1695; m. John Sausor of Marblehead, fisherman, before 1730.
- 7—VI. HANNAH<sup>2</sup>, bapt. April 14, 1695; d. young (?).
- 8—VII. MARY<sup>2</sup>, bapt. April 14, 1695; m. William Bartlett, jr., of Marblehead May 9, 1709; coaster; living in 1730; and she died, leaving children, before 1748.

## 2

CAPT. NICHOLAS ANDREWS<sup>2</sup> lived in Marblehead, and was a master mariner. In 1704 he was captain of the ketch *Repair*, which the French privateers chased on shore in Barbadoes. From the wreck he saved the goods, shipping them to Salem, to Philip English, the merchant, by the ship *Pleasure*, Capt. Francis Ellis; himself returning in the ketch *Susanna*, of Salem, belonging to English. In 1706 he commanded a brigantine called *The Beginning*. After 1722 Captain Andrews was an innholder in Marblehead, and continued in that employment as long as he lived. He married Mary Fairfield of Wenham, in Lynn, June 27, 1695. Administration on his estate was granted June 2, 1730. His wife survived him, being his widow in 1733 ("Mary Andrews died, æ 66, 27 Jan., 1740."—*Marblehead town records*).

## Children:—

- 9—I. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Oct. 30, 1698; m., first, — Short, before 1726; and, second, George (?) Finch, before 1741.
- 10—II. TABITHA<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Oct. 20, 1700; living in 1727.
- 11—III. EDMOND<sup>3</sup>, bapt. May 30, 1703; living in 1727.
- 12—IV. PAUL<sup>3</sup>, b. about 1712. *See below* (12).

## 3

JOSEPH ANDREWS<sup>2</sup> was a shoreman and fisherman, and lived in Marblehead. He married Mary Girdler Nov. 15, 1694. He was deceased in 1744, and she was his widow in 1746.

## Children, born in Marblehead:—

- 13—I. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, bapt. March 8, 1695-6; m. John Vickery Feb. 25, 1713; and d. before 1746.
- 14—II. NICHOLAS<sup>3</sup>, bapt. June 12, 1698. *See below* (14).
- 15—III. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>, bapt. July 28, 1700; lived in Marblehead, fisherman, 1730; will of Joseph Nicholson devised land to him; living in 1746.
- 16—IV. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Dec. 13, 1702; of Marblehead, shoreman, 1746.
- 17—V. DEBORAH<sup>3</sup>, bapt. March 18, 1704-5; m. — Goss before 1746.
- 18—VI. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 27, 1707. *See below* (18).



- 19—VII. MARY<sup>2</sup>, b. Nov. 24, 1709; m. —  
Severy before 1746.  
20—VIII. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Jan. 27, 1711-2.  
*See below (20).*  
21—IX. GEORGE<sup>3</sup>, lived in Marblehead, fisherman; probably d., unmarried; administration being granted on his estate March 24, 1745-6.  
22—X. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, m. — Foster before 1746.

## 12

PAUL ANDREWS<sup>3</sup>, born about 1712. He lived in Marblehead; and married Mary ——. Administration was granted on his estate March 6, 1738-9. She survived him; and married, secondly, Henry Paine of Marblehead, shipwright, April 19, 1739. Mr. Paine was living in 1761.

Only child:—

- 23—I. PAUL<sup>4</sup>, b. about 1737, posthumous; mariner; administration granted on his estate July 15, 1761.

## 14

NICHOLAS ANDREWS<sup>3</sup>, baptized in Marblehead June 12, 1698. He lived in Marblehead; and married Deborah (Allen?). Administration was granted on his estate Feb. 28, 1736-7. She survived him; and married, secondly, Joshua Kimball of Marblehead April 7, 1737. She was living in 1751.

Children:—

- 24—I. NICHOLAS<sup>4</sup>, m. Susanna —; wig-maker; and lived in Marblehead, 1765.  
25—II. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, m. Ann Cross Jan. 23, 1752; wigmaker; and lived in Marblehead, 1768.

## 18

JOSEPH ANDREWS<sup>3</sup>, born in Marblehead Nov. 27, 1707. He was a fisherman, and lived in Marblehead. He married Mary ——. Administration was granted on his estate Aug. 11, 1740. She survived him; and married, secondly, — Absley (or Yabsley) in 1741. She was "widow Mary Absley" of Marblehead in 1753.

Child (perhaps a son, also):—

- 26—I. MARY<sup>4</sup>, upward of fourteen years of age, and a minor, Feb. 19, 1753.

## 20

WILLIAM ANDREWS<sup>3</sup>, baptized in Marblehead Jan. 27, 1711-2. He was a fisherman, and lived in Marblehead, where he owned a pew in St. Michael's church. He married — Bowden; and died in 1746.

Children:—

- 27—I. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, m. Benjamin Bowden, jr., of Marblehead, cordwainer, before 1764; under fourteen years old Jan. 1, 1746-7, when she went to school to William Crofts.  
28—II. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, eldest son; captain; fisherman, mariner, shoremán, merchant; lived in Marblehead; married Elizabeth —, who survived him; his will, dated Feb. 3, 1795, was proved June 4, 1798. Went to school in 1746 to William Crofts.  
29—III. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup>, fisherman, of Marblehead, 1778; went to school in 1746 to William Crofts.  
30—IV. JOHN<sup>4</sup>. *See below (30).*

## 30

JOHN ANDREWS<sup>4</sup>, lived in Marblehead, and was a shoremán. He married Lois Nicholson of Marblehead. His will, dated Sept. 7, 1757, was proved Oct. 10, 1757. She survived him, and married, secondly, Samuel Hooper of Marblehead, mariner, before 1759. She was his wife in 1765.

Child:—

- 31—I. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, under age, 1757, and probably d. before 1765.

### SALEM QUARTERLY COURT RECORDS AND FILES.

*Continued from page 127.*

Court, 31 : 1 : 1640.

Present: Col. Endecott, Jn<sup>o</sup> Humphreys, esq., Mr. Ema<sup>1</sup> Downinge, Mr. Will: Hathorne and Mr. Edward Holliock.

Arthur Sandin appointed to keep an ordinary at Marblehead until ye general court.

Thomas Gray of Marblehead convicted of drunkenness on testimony of Mr. W<sup>m</sup> Walton and Phillip Choppin. Recognized to answer in court at Boston.





Tho: Mercer and Joseph Garlike to answer at next court for misdemeanors.

Constables of Salem and Marblehead ordered to arrest and commit to gaol in Boston W<sup>n</sup> Maid and Tho: Ashley to answer at next court in Salem to Jn<sup>o</sup> Bible in debt and for absence from court.

Mr. Clarke refers himself to next court about fine of his servant Jn<sup>o</sup> Cooke.

Mr. Humpfreys, Mr. Thompson and Marblehead men also to produce witnesses about trespass in corn by cattle of Marblehead.

"frances Nurse a youth fo<sup>r</sup> stealing of victualls & for suspition of breaking a house."\*

W<sup>n</sup> Smith, James Smith, sr., and his son James Smith, jr., to answer, etc., next day. James, sr., recognized for appearance of James, jr., at next court for contempt of court, departing without leave; and James sr., and his wife Mary recognize for his appearance at next court for theft. Georg Harys testified that young James Smith "ftole poud<sup>r</sup> w<sup>th</sup> was found in his pocket." "Collonel Endecot Doth revoke any good testimony that he hath given of him for he now finds him not worthy any good report." Thomas Skilling accused James Smith sr., of saying that this court was partial, and he must go to Boston court to get justice. James Smith, jr., "Confessed y<sup>t</sup> he had taken a little p<sup>o</sup> of baco in the<sup>r</sup> old house when Goodman White lived there," etc. Some things were given him by his mother, and others by Sam: Eaborne, Jn<sup>o</sup> Bickett deposed against him. Young James Smith confessed "he spent a pint of wine att wind mill." Sam Eaborne produced a witness named Thomas Bays. Both fined for theft.

Abram Whitheire et ux<sup>or</sup> and Jn<sup>o</sup> Legg et ux<sup>or</sup> discharged.

The worship<sup>l</sup> Jn<sup>o</sup> Humphreys Esq<sup>ir</sup> v. Tobias Hill et ux.

John Stone v. Jn<sup>o</sup> Luff. v. Mr. Jervas Garford and Jeffery Massy to end it.

Tobias Hill recognized for his wife's appearance. Benjamin Parmiter and

Ric<sup>r</sup> Vzald testified that it was an ordinary thing for Tobias Hill to profane the name of God. Jn<sup>o</sup> Bratley was another witness. "Jn<sup>o</sup> Woodburys man said that Edward B<sup>r</sup> M<sup>r</sup> Connants man & W<sup>n</sup> Wellman a boy did hear Tobias Hill say y<sup>t</sup> he had ynough of his wyf now, y<sup>t</sup> he could spare his wyf to any in the Towne now for 3 or 4 days. And m<sup>r</sup> waltham & m<sup>r</sup> Maverik report y<sup>t</sup> one philip Beare doth usually frequent the house of this Tobias Hill, & lives diffolutely." Phillip Beare, being "vehementlie suspected fo<sup>r</sup> vnclanes & inordinat Liveing by making difention & discord in the house of y<sup>e</sup> f<sup>u</sup> Tob: Hill," is ordered to keep away from Hill's house and wife.

Charls Turner to answer next court.

Jury: Lieft Davenport, foreman, John Woodbury, Will: Lord, Tho: Venner, Edm: Batter, Jeffery Masly, Edw: Tomlins, W<sup>n</sup> Knighte, Nicholas Potter, Edward Burcham, W<sup>n</sup> Longley and Jenkin Davis.

Civil cases:—

Sam<sup>l</sup> Eaborne v. Ja: Smith, jr. Burglary.

Sam Eaborne v. Mary Smith, sr. Defamation.

Sam Eaborne v. James Smith, sr. Slander.

Samuell Smith v. James Smith, sr. Theft.

Sm<sup>l</sup> Smith v. Mary Smith. Suspicion of felony.

John Bible v. W<sup>n</sup> Maide and Thomas Ashley. Nathaneell Pitman testified that defendants had warrants for their appearance under Mr. Winthrop's hand.

Henry Addis v. Joseph Roots.

Court, June 30, 1640.

Present: Colonel Endecott, Mr. Jn<sup>o</sup> Humpfreys, Mr. Em: Downing, Mr. Wm. Hathorne and Mr. Tho: Willis.

Richard Gell, an apprentice boy unto Mr. Jn<sup>o</sup> Yonge, sentenced, for burglary on Lord's day and stealing, to be "severli whipped" tomorrow being Lecture day And to sett an hower before the Lecture w<sup>th</sup> a pap writt and fett vpon his head for breking a hous<sup>e</sup> stealing, etc on the Lords day."

\*This is crossed out slightly.



Mr. Pester became surety for Charls Turner's fine.

Will of Bethia Cartwright, deceased, proved. No executor being named, John Jackson is appointed administrator. Georg Norton had expended about £5 under the deacons' hands in her life time. Norton's man attended her.

[The will of Bethiah Cartwright is printed in full in the *Antiquarian*, volume I, page 30. The following are the signatures of Elizabeth Nickson and Thomas Warren, the witnesses to the will.—*Files*.]

*Elizabeth Nickson*

Elizabeth Nickson and Thomas Warren

*Thomas Warren*

ren, the witnesses to the will.—*Files*.]

On behalf of Thomas Tuck attached 25s. of William Hilton's in Mr. Pester's hands.

Tobias Hill cleared out, being in debt, and Mr. Moses Maverick and Mr. Wm. Pester, two creditors, were appointed receivers. Tho: Venner is to have an attachment of Hill's goods in Mr. Pester's and Mr. Maverick's hands.

Mr. Stilman propounded a case of some meadow.

Mr. Willia Brown's goats came near Mr. Batter's farm, and Mr. Verrin's maid set a little dog on them. Mr. Batter's great dog fell upon the goats, and killed one. Mr. Batter was ordered to pay for the goat.

William James was fined 40s. for "proud peremptory carriage against the court." He had some money in Mr. Ruck's hands, 1642.

James Smith, jr., to be severely whipped for filching and stealing and disobedience and stubbornness to his parents.

James Smith, sr., fined £10 for charging the court with partiality.

Joseph Garlick fined 40s. for drunkenness, and, being indebted to Mr. Moses Maverick and Mr. Holgrave, he is ordered to serve them.

"John Webster the Bake admonished for brewing and tipleinge."

George Dill commanded to pay his fine of 40s. in weekly payments of 6s. to "mee R: flogg."

Mr. William Pester and Georg Wathan dispute about one acre of ground and a garden,—two indifferent men to be appointed to say what Pester shall give Wathan, and if Pester "can prove agt Thomas Chubb he may recover of him."

Mr. Jn<sup>o</sup> Holgrave acquitted of his presentment for drawing wine.

William Lord, constable, ordered to keep weights and measures.

Jury: Lt. Davenport, foreman, Henry Bartholomew, Jacob Barney, John Gidney, Edmund Batter, Peter Palfrey, Georg Norton, Richard Brakenbury, Georg Taylor, Robt Driver, Christopher ffoster and Thomas Layton.

Civil cases:—

John Holgrave v. Jn<sup>o</sup> Pride. Cutting down trees on highway.

Robt Codnam v. Rich<sup>r</sup> Cook of Marblehead.

Daniell Salmon v. "y<sup>e</sup> wo<sup>r</sup>p<sup>l</sup> Jn<sup>o</sup> Humphrey Esq<sup>r</sup>."

John Luff v. Jn<sup>o</sup> Bullfinch.

Augustin Calom, goat keep v. Mr. Connant et alii.

Georg Wright v. Edward Barton.

William Lord, ffrances ffelmingham and Jn<sup>o</sup> Pickeringe, attorneys for Thomas Burwood and Xptor Berry v. Thomas Oliver. About entry of house, land and fruit.

William Towne v. Jn<sup>o</sup> Cook (also, Cock). About five acres of land.

Henry Aldis v. ffrances Perry.

*To be continued.*

## NOTES.

Hannah Allen,\* married William Webb of Salem Dec. 12, 1790.

Sarah Allen married James Perrot, both of Salem, April 30, 1749.

\*She belonged to a Marblehead family, and was brought up in the family of Colonel Pickman. She was a worthy woman, and died Nov. 16, 1813, aged forty-eight. Her husband survived her.





Benjamin Allen married Anne Gale, both of Salem, Sept. 7, 1749.

Abigail Allen married Joseph Gilford of Salem Oct. 17, 1753.

Joseph Allen married Sara Moses Feb. 1, 1767.

Sara Allen married Stephen Webb Oct. 3, 1779.

Edward Allen married Elizabeth Pierce Oct. 10, 1779.

Mary Allen married Richard Maber 21 : 9 : 1670.

Mary Allen married Jonas Clay 22 : 8 : 1678.

Sarah, daughter of Widow Allen, died 16 : 11 : 1664.

Rachel Allen married Jabez Baker June 15, 1703.

—*Salem town records.*

"SALEM, November 29.

"On Monday Evening, last Week, FRANCIS BERNARD, Esq; Son to his Excellency the Governor, gave an elegant Ball at the Assembly Room, to a very considerable Number of the Ladies and Gentlemen of this Town; at which the former made, as usual, a brilliant Appearance.

"Yesterday fe'nnight a Sloop was found cast away off Manchester, about 4 Miles from this Harbour. By the Articles drove ashore, and by the Pieces of the Wreck, it appears to be a Sloop from Pemaquid, bound to Boston,----Nichols, Master, loaded chiefly with Wood: She was in at Portsmouth last Saturday fe'n-night, in Company with Capt. Grafton of this Place, and failed from thence the next Morning: We are informed by Capt. Grafton, that there were four Passengers, two Men, and two Women, on board, belonging to the Eastward, besides the Master and two Men belonging to the Vessel, all of whom lost their Lives. Two Firkins of Butter, several Chests, Trunks, &c. with some Women's wearing Apparel, have been drove ashore from the Wreck, and taken up; but we don't hear that any of the Bodies of these unfortunate People have yet been discovered."

"Last Tuesday JOHN FISHER, Esq; late Collector of his Majesty's Customs for this Port, failed with Capt. Holland, from Portsmouth, for England."

—*Essex Gazette, Nov. 22-29, 1768.*

Polly Allen married Wilson Henry Comerford May 2, 1782.

Patrick Allen married Dill Perkins, free negroes, Dec. 4, 1792.

Rachel Allen published to Capt. Michael Parsons Aug. 28, 1796.

Rebecca Allen published to Nathaniel Row July 28, 1798.

—*Gloucester town records.*

## QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.  
Answers are solicited.

231. Wanted, ancestry of Ephraim Brown of Ipswich, who married Elizabeth Boardman.

M. G. B.

*Lynn.*

232. Wanted, ancestry, with authority, of Ruth Symonds, of Boxford (?), who married Andrew<sup>3</sup> Eliot (Andrew<sup>2</sup>, Andrew<sup>1</sup>) of Beverly and Boston. Their son was Rev. Andrew<sup>4</sup> Eliot of the New North Church, Boston. Their stones are in the Granary burying-ground. She died Sept. 26, 1760. Could she have been the daughter of Samuel Symonds and Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Andrews mentioned in the August *Antiquarian*? If so, who were Samuel's ancestors?

E. E.

*Nonquitt.*

233. Thomas Newhall of Malden married about 1700, Mary——. Can any one give me her parentage?

*Croton on Hudson, N. Y. C. T. R. M.*

234. Joseph Buxton (son of Anthony) of Salem married, about 1683, Esther——. Wanted her parentage. Was she of Rhode Island?

C. T. R. M.

235. Who was Benoni Cilley (or Silley) of Salisbury, about 1700? C. M. A.

*Grand Rapids, Mich.*

236. Who has and will sell a copy of volume 1, number 1, of *The Antiquarian*?

C. M. A.



237. John Bryan of Boston, mariner, born about 1718, married Lois, daughter of Jonathan and Mary (Lincoln) Brown of Boston Aug. 13, 1741. John Bryan called Dea. Jonathan Brown, "uncle." Who was this John Bryan? Where did he come from? Who were his parents? Did he belong to the Brian or Bryant family?

*Boston.*

H. B.

238. Where did Timothy Dustin, youngest son of Hannah Dustin, settle?

*Dryden, N. Y.*

E. A. M.

### ANSWERS.

140. Hannah Haseltine, wife of Benjamin Cushing, was daughter of Nathaniel and Abigail (Tenney) Haseltine, and was born in Haverhill Dec. 12, 1732. Her father was son of Nathaniel and Deliverance (Robie) Haseltine, and was born in Haverhill April 15, 1683; and his grandfather was John Haseltine (freeman, 1640) of Bradford and Haverhill, who died Dec. 23, 1690. John Haseltine's wife Joan Anter, died July 17, 1698. Nathaniel Haseltine sr., was born 20: 7: 1656; and married, Dec. 28, 1680, to Deliverance Robie, who died Dec. 20, 1686. Nathaniel Haseltine, sr., died Jan. 14, 1723-4. Hannah (Haseltine) Cushing's mother was a daughter of Elder Samuel and Abigail (Bailey) Tenney, who lived in Bradford (in that part now Groveland), where their daughter Abigail was born Nov. 22, 1689.—*Ed.*

226. The descent of Priscilla<sup>6</sup> Bartlett, on the Bartlett side, is as follows: Richard<sup>1</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, and Joshua<sup>5</sup>. Samuel<sup>4</sup>, son of Richard, married Abigail Wells,—not Samuel<sup>4</sup>, son of Samuel<sup>3</sup>, as D. W. Hoyt gives it in his "Early Settlers of Salisbury and Amesbury;" see wills of Samuel, sr., and jr., which prove this. Joshua<sup>5</sup> married Priscilla ———. He was a joiner of Amesbury in 1757, and of Kingston, N. H., in 1771 and 1791. The Moulton family

genealogy is incorrect in saying William Moulton's daughter Abigail married Samuel Bartlett. His will, Essex probate, volume 319, page 495, says plainly she is wife of Daniel Bartlett.—*Benjamin P. Holbrook, Boston.*

### EDITORIAL.

The nuncupative will of George Abbott of Rowley, proved in the Salem quarterly court 28:10:1647 (having been sent to the general court), has not been found. The court ordered that after paying the legacies to the children the remainder should remain in the hands of Mark Simons of Ipswich, according to the will, to be disposed of to the children.

The will of Mrs. Isabel Redberne of Ipswich, proved in the Salem court 27: 4: 1650, has not been found. So, of a similar writing of Miles Ward proved in Salem court 17: 7: 1650.

The wills of Frances Lambert of Rowley, proved in Ipswich court 28: 1: 1648, of John Jarrett of Rowley, proved in Ipswich court 26: 7: 1648, of Robert Johnson of Rowley, proved in Ipswich court 26: 1: 1650, and of Mr. William Bellingham of Rowley, proved in Ipswich court 24: 7: 1650, have not been found.

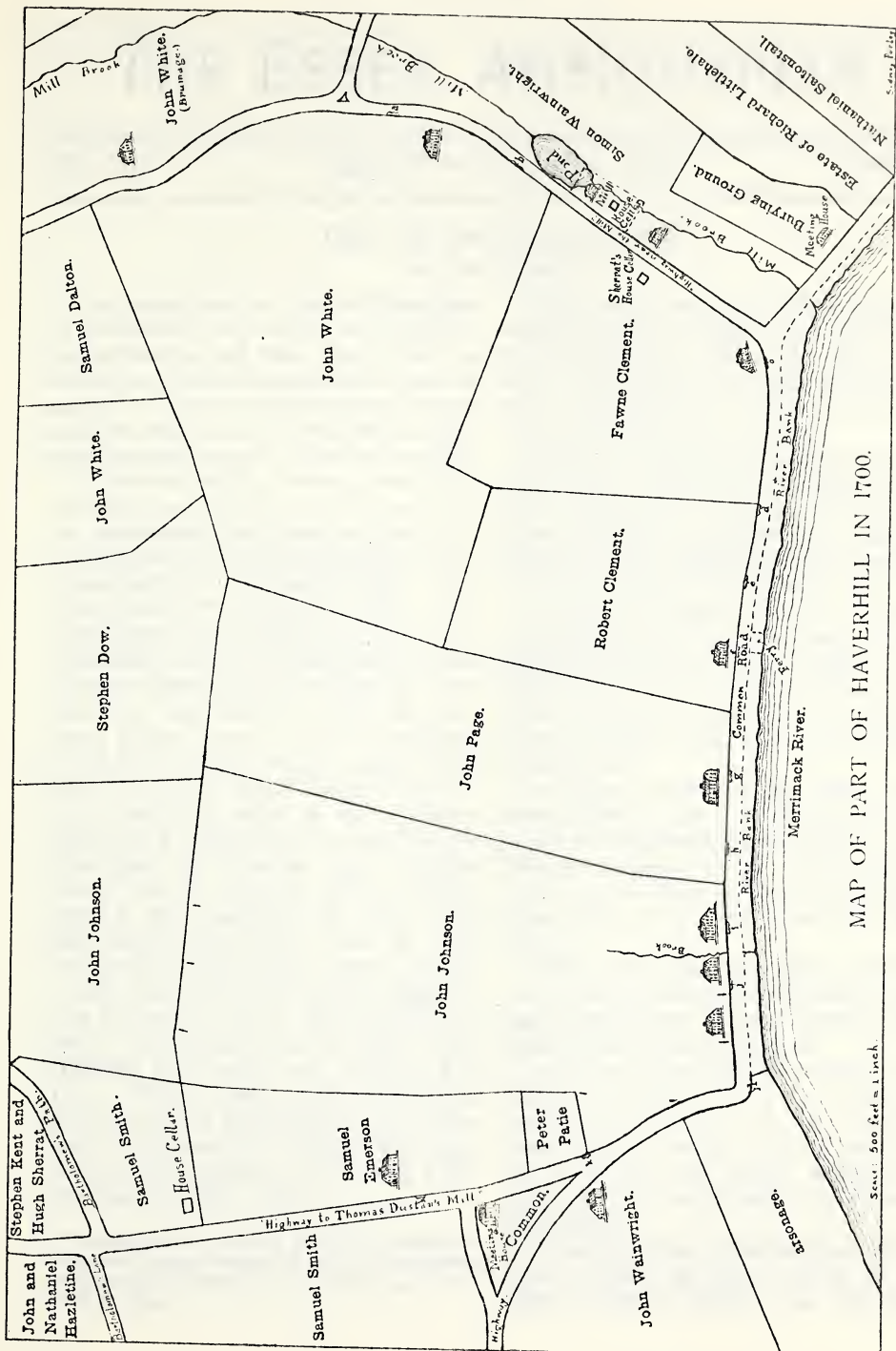
The editor wishes copies of the above instruments for publication.

### NEW PUBLICATIONS.

DIARY OF JOHN FROST, JR. Eliot, Me., 1899. This pamphlet contains nine octavo pages; and is the journal kept by John Frost, jr., of Eliot, while on the Expedition to Canada in 1760.

THE OLD FAMILIES OF SALISBURY AND AMESBURY. Part V. By David W. Hoyt. Providence, R. I., 1899. This is the concluding part of Mr. Hoyt's invaluable work on the families on the northern bank of the Merrimac river. This part contains 91 pages, including the indices of places and persons, and the five parts make a volume of 411 pages. In this portion is included the family names from Somes to Younglove.









# THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. III.

SALEM, MASS., NOVEMBER, 1899.

NO. 11.

## PART OF HAVERHILL IN 1700.

BY SIDNEY PERLEY.

THE frontispiece is a map of the village of Haverhill in 1700. It is based on actual surveys and title deeds, and is drawn on a scale of five hundred feet to an inch. It shows all the boundary lines and the location of all the houses that were standing in 1700. The brace marked "a" shows where Mt. Vernon street runs; the braces marked "b" show where Summer street runs; the brace marked "c," Come avenue; "d," Chestnut street; "e," School street; "f," Lindel street; "g," Kent street; "h," Moore street; "i," Green street; "j," Stage street; "k," Vestry street; and "l," Merrimack street. Summer street was laid out by the town in 1819; and was so called the next year; School street is first mentioned in 1840; Lindel street in 1854; Kent street was first called Kent's lane in 1813, and Kent street in 1824; Moore street was a private way laid out by the Hutchinses in or before 1751, and first called Moore street in 1851; Green street is first mentioned in 1832; and Stage street was called a lane in 1813, and was first called Stage street in 1825.\*

Mill street was first called Highway near the mill in 1693; Way leading towards late Captain White's mill, 1730; Highway that leads over Sherid's hill, 1733; White's lane, 1742; Road that leads to Samuel White's mill, 1748; Way reserved by proprietors of Haverhill, 1759; Road by White's mills, 1819; and Road to William White's, 1822.

\*Summit avenue was first called Union street in 1857, and Summit avenue in 1872. Park street was first called Liberty street in 1859, and Park street in 1864.

Water street was first called Highway next Merrimack (or ye) river, 1665; Country highway to ye ferry over Merrimack river, 1713; Road from Judge Sultonstall's to ye meeting-house, 1748; Main road, 1775; and Water street, 1809.

Main street was first called Ye saw mill way in 1690; Highway to Thomas Dastan's mill, 1701; Highway that leadeth from Haverhill meeting-house to Thomas Daston's, 1706; Highway to the meeting-house, 1717; and Main street, 1732.

Winter street was first called Highway leading toward ye meeting-house in 1719; Highway leading to West bridge, 1726; Highway from old meeting-house to ye West bridge, 1732; Road from meeting-house to Hale's mill, 1815; and Winter street, 1845.

Arlington street was first called Way from Smith's corner to Stephen Dow's house in 1689; Bartholomew's path, 1700; Way from Samuel Dow's to the meeting-house, 1732; Dow, or Dow's lane, 1795; Dow street, 1852; and Arlington street, 1874.

White street was first called Bartle's way in 1690; Bartholomew's lane, 1700; and Bartholomew Heath's highway that leads to the West bridge, 1701.

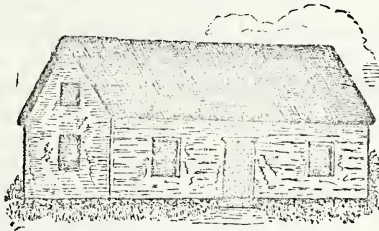
In the sketches that follow, after 1700, titles and deeds referred to pertain to houses and the land under and immediately adjacent thereto, and not always to the whole lot, the design being, after 1700, to give the history of the houses principally.

*Estate of Richard Littlehale Lot.* Richard Littlehale, the first "clerk of the writs to make records" in Haverhill,



owned and lived in the house that early stood on this lot. He died Feb. 18, 1663-4, and the estate passed to his son Richard. The house was probably gone before Mr. Littlehale's decease in 1692. The lot belonged to his estate in 1702, and in 1730 to Ebenezer Eastman.

*Burying Ground, etc.* At the lower end of this lot religious services were held originally, according to tradition, under a large tree in pleasant weather, and the rear part of the lot was used as a burying ground. In 1648, the town voted to build a meeting-house "on the lower knoll at the lower end of the mill lot." It was erected midway of the burial lot the same year, and was 26 x 20 feet, facing the river. In 1660, the town ordered



that the land "behind the meeting-house should be reserved for a burial ground." The first school house, built in 1670, stood near the meeting-house; and in the eastern corner of the lot was the pound built in 1664, and removed in 1676. The meeting-house was abandoned as a place of worship in 1700, and the building was gone two years later.

*Simon Wainwright House and Lot and Mill.* The southeastern corner of this lot lying between Mill brook and the burying ground was early laid out to William Simons. Feb. 25, 1660, the town "voted & granted y<sup>t</sup> William Simons should have liberty to improve y<sup>t</sup> spot of ground w<sup>ch</sup> was formerly laid out to him on ye east side of ye mill brooke, not taking in any of the graves, he is to enjoy it, During his life & his wives, & after to returne to ye towne." This was bought of the town by Daniel Ela before 1687.

A lot of forty rods off the southwestern portion of the lot, between the highway and the brook was granted by the town to Job Clements. Mr. Clements was a tanner, and had his tannery by the brook. He sold the lot and buildings to Daniel Ela, who was a tanner, Feb. 21, 1658.\* Mr. Ela continued the business.

The northern portion of the lot was early owned by Michael Emerson, who conveyed it to Mr. Ela before 1678.

The middle section of the lot was the mill lot granted to Robert Clement, a cooper. He erected the corn mill and house thereon, and conveyed the house and lot, but not the mill and land adjoining, to Mr. Ela Feb. 14, 1669.†

Thus, Mr. Ela became the owner of the entire lot. For a short time he conducted an ordinary here. He conveyed to Simon Wainwright of Haverhill, merchant, the entire lot with the buildings, except the mill, Aug. 10, 1687.§

Captain Wainwright conveyed the house and lot to Richard Saltonstall of Haverhill, gentleman ("who is to marry my daughter Mehitable"), Nov. 21, 1702.¶

Mr. Saltonstall conveyed the house and lot to his brother Nathaniel Saltonstall of Boston, gentleman, Jan. 20, 1730.‡

Mr. Nathaniel Saltonstall, jr., of Boston, conveyed the house and lot to James Pearson of Lynn, gentleman, May 10, 1732.¶¶

Captain Pearson lived in Haverhill, and died in 1744, and his children conveyed the house and lot to John Pearson of Andover, currier, March 7, 1744-5.\*\*

Mr. Pearson, still of Andover, conveyed the house to Jonathan Buck of Haverhill, laborer, April 5, 1748.†† There was a house on the site of the old one in 1846, but whether or not it was the old one is not known to the writer.

\*Norfolk Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 80.

†Norfolk Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 204.

§Ipswich Registry of Deeds, book 5, page 360.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 21, leaf 3.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 54, leaf 236.

¶¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 59, leaf 165.

\*\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 92, leaf 145.

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 98, leaf 99.





The grist mill and land adjoining passed into the hands of Andrew Greely of Haverhill, miller, before 1690; and near the mill was a house in which Mr. Greely lived in 1691, and which had been occupied by his son Benjamin until the latter's decease, probably having been erected by the father. Mr. Greely, the father, conveyed the mill, house and land to Simon Wainwright Feb. 2, 1690-1.\*

Captain Wainwright conveyed the mill and land (the house having been burned down) to Lt. John White of Haverhill March 16, 1704-5.†

Mr. White conveyed the mill and land to Samuel White July 19, 1727;§ and the mill remained in the White family for a century longer.

*John White (Brumage) House.* This lot was probably granted to Stephen Kent, who undoubtedly erected the house upon it and sold the house and lot to Abraham Tyler. Here Mr. Tyler lived until his decease May 6, 1673. In his will, he devised the house and lot to his wife Hannah,|| who survived him, and married, secondly, Edward Brumage (or Brumidge, or Bromage) of Haverhill, husbandman. She, with Mr. Brumage, conveyed the house and lot to Ens. John White, esq., of Haverhill Sept. 28, 1695.‡ Mr. White gave the house (then occupied by David Whiting) to his son Samuel White of Haverhill, husbandman, July 19, 1727.¶ The house was probably gone soon after.

*John Johnson Lot.* Bartholomew Heath was the owner of this lot of eleven acres in 1661. He conveyed it to John Johnson of Haverhill Oct. 7, 1665;\*\* and Mr. Johnson was possessed of it when he was massacred in 1708.

*Stephen Dow Lot.* Bartholomew Heath owned this lot in 1665; and before 1670 it came into the possession of John

Todd of Rowley. Mr. Todd conveyed it to Stephen Dow of Haverhill March 7, 1670.\* Mr. Dow died possessed of the lot July 3, 1717.

*John White Lot.* This lot was owned by Lt. John White in 1702, and probably before 1700. In 1727, it was owned by John Dow who, March 15, 1736, conveyed it to Joseph Badger of Haverhill, trader.†

*Samuel Dalton Lot.* This lot belonged to Samuel Dalton May 1, 1702, when he conveyed it to Lt. John White.§

*John White House.* The larger part of this lot was owned by John White in 1670, and by William White in 1695. Lt. John White owned it in 1700 and 1709. The section of the lot on which the old house stood was early owned by Samuel Dalton, and sold by him, with the house, to John White, esq. Mr. White conveyed the estate to his son John Oct. 4, 1727.|| From him it descended to Samuel White who died in or before 1801 possessed of the old house, which, in the division of his estate was assigned to his son Samuel. The old house was gone soon after.

*Fawne Clement House.* Four acres of the northeastern portion of this lot, with a house and barn thereon, belonged to Hugh Sherrat, who lived and kept tavern in this house. April 27, 1665, he conveyed the house and lot to Elizabeth Sherrat of Haverhill.‡ Mr. Sherrat conveyed the same house and lot to Robert Clement of Haverhill Oct. 9, 1670.¶ The Sherrat house was probably gone before 1692.

In or before 1692, Mr. Clement conveyed to his son Jonathan Clement an acre in the northeastern corner of the lot he had bought of Sherrat; and Jonathan, "sometime of Haverhill," cooper, conveyed it to his brothers Abraham and Fawne Clement Aug. 15, 1693.\*\*

\*Ipswich Registry of Deeds, book 5, page 391.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 21, leaf 3.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 57, leaf 68.

§Norfolk Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 321.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 23, leaf 56.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 57, leaf 68.

\*\*Norfolk Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 11.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 73, leaf 106.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 73, leaf 140.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 20, leaf 2.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 53, leaf 109.

||Norfolk Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 52.

¶Norfolk Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 15.

\*\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 10, leaf 46.



The remainder of this lot, with the Robert Clement lot and other land, was in the possession of Joseph Jewett of Newbury in 1659, and he died owning this the next year. His son-in-law John Carleton lived in the house that stood on the lot until Nov. 14, 1665, when the executors of Mr. Jewett conveyed the estate to George Heathcock (or Heathcoke) of Barbadoes, merchant.\*

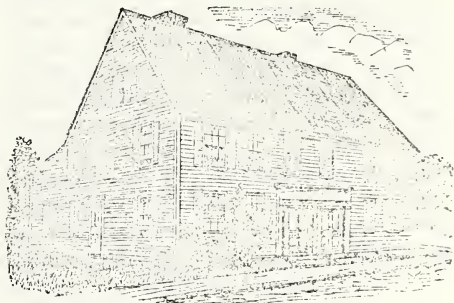
In 1692, Robert Clement, sr., of Haverhill, cooper, was the owner of this house, barn and lot; and March 24, of the same year, he conveyed the estate to his sons Abraham and Fawne Clement of Salisbury.†

Abraham Clement does not appear as owner of this and the adjoining lots after the next year, and he probably released the estate to his brother Fawne soon after.

The remainder of the premises, twelve acres and the house, was conveyed by Fawne Clement, who lived in Newbury, being a ship-carpenter, to Job Clement of Haverhill, cooper, April 12, 1701.§ Job Clement conveyed the house and lot and the shop I built to James Ford of Haverhill May 25, 1703.¶ James Ford conveyed the same estate, for £207, to Samuel Swaine of Haverhill April 1, 1706;‡ and Mr. Swaine conveyed the house and land to Joshua Purington Sept. 5, 1706.¶ Joshua Purington of Hampton, N. H., conveyed the house and lot to Elisha Davis of Haverhill Oct. 31, 1709;\*\* and the house was probably gone before 1732, when the land continued to belong to Mr. Davis.

*Robert Clement House.* This lot and parts of the lots of John Page and Fawne Clement were the property of Joseph Jewett of Newbury in 1659; and this lot was owned by him at the time of his death the next year. His executors conveyed

this section to George Heathcock of Barbadoes Nov. 14, 1665.\* The lot came into the ownership of Robert Clement of Haverhill, cooper, before April 8, 1678, when, for good will, he conveyed to Mr. Thomas Wasse, "my country man." "late school master in Haverhill," the southeastern corner of the lot.† A short time afterward Mr. Clement gave the same corner to his son Nathaniel Clement, who built a house upon it. Nathaniel died in Saco in 1689, unmarried, having, in his will, devised the house and lot to his brother Robert. Nov. 21, 1690, their father conveyed to Robert sufficient land in the rear of the house to make his lot measure one acre.§



ROBERT CLEMENT HOUSE.

Robert Clement, the father, conveyed the remainder of the lot to his sons Abraham and Fawne Clement of Salisbury March 24, 1692.¶ Abraham does not appear as owner of the lot after 1693, and he probably released his interest in it to his brother soon afterward.

Robert Clement, jr., was a cooper, and lived in the house his brother Nathaniel had built until Feb. 24, 1713-14, when he sold the house, shop and lot to his brother Fawne Clement.‡

The house and lot were in the possession of John Hutchins Oct. 15, 1725, when he conveyed them to his brother Richard

\*Norfolk Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 54.

†Ipswich Registry of Deeds, book 5, page 564.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 14, leaf 291.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 10, leaf 22.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 18, leaf 168.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 19, leaf 95.

\*\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 24, leaf 238.

\*Norfolk Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 54.

†Norfolk Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 77.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 10, leaf 49.

¶Ipswich Registry of Deeds, book 5, page 564.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 30, leaf 61.





Hutchins,\* who, March 6, 1730, sold the same to John Cogswell.†

Mr. Cogswell added to the house on the eastern end before Oct. 3, 1755, when he conveyed the old end of the house and land adjoining to his son, John Cogswell, jr., of Haverhill, trader.§ John Cogswell, jr., died in the winter of 1801-2, having devised his half of the house and lot to his sons James B. and Robert; and the first released his interest in the estate Aug. 3, 1830.¶ Robert Cogswell conveyed his part of the house and lot to Samuel Chase Oct. 1, 1830.‡ Mr. Chase conveyed the land and buildings to Benjamin F. Leighton of Haverhill in 1868;§ and Mr. Leighton conveyed the same to Jackson B. Sweet of Haverhill Dec. 1, 1869,\*\* in whose estate it remains.

*John Page House.* The western portion of this lot, called, in 1659, five acres, then belonged to Thomas Davis who conveyed it, with the house and barn thereon, to John Williams, jr., of Haverhill April 8, 1659.†† Mr. Williams conveyed the five acres, with the house and hovel thereon, to Stephen Webster of Haverhill March 2, 1665.§§ Mr. Webster was a tailor, and he conveyed to John Light of the Isles of Shoals, Dover county, and Portsmouth, woolen draper, the house, barn and thirteen acres of land Oct. 20, 1673.¶¶ Mr. Webster owned in 1665 the eastern part of this lot which he had probably bought of Joseph Jewett's estate. Mr. Light died in or before 1690, and his widow and executrix, Dorothy Light of Portsmouth, by order of court, conveyed the house and land he purchased of Mr. Webster to John Page of Haverhill Sept. 18, 1695.‡‡ Her son John Light of Ex-

eter confirmed this sale by deed June 18, 1707.\* Mr. Page died June 7, 1714, leaving one child, Sarah, wife of John Hutchins. She died before 1739, and this lot, found on measurement to contain sixteen acres, was divided among her eight children in the latter year. The lots ran from the street back being very long and narrow, and the lot containing the house was assigned to James McHard in right of the son James Hutchins.† Nathaniel Cogswell owned it from 1741 to 1748. How much longer the old house stood the writer does not know; but it was probably gone soon after.

*John Johnson Houses.* The small triangular lot on the south side of the Peter Patie lot and west of the two dashes was a part of the "six-acre" lot owned before 1659 by Matthias Button, who in or before that year sold it to Robert Swan of Haverhill. Mr. Swan conveyed it to John Johnson April 21, 1659;§ and Mr. Johnson died possessed of it in 1708. The remainder of the homestead of John Johnson was purchased in four lots, running from the highway by the river back, and their dividing lines being shown on the map by dashes and the brook.

The western lot of "three" acres belonged to Theophilus Satchwell before 1659, when he sold it to William Simons of Haverhill. Mr. Simons conveyed it to John Johnson April 21, 1659;§ and Mr. Johnson was possessed of it when he died in 1708.

The next lot of "four" acres, with the house thereon, was the estate of John Robinson, the town blacksmith, who had his shop on the river bank a little below his house. He removed to Exeter, N. H., in 1657, and the next year Haverhill engaged John Johnson of Charlestown, also a blacksmith, to settle here and carry on his trade, which he did. Daniel Ladd, sr., of Haverhill had become possessed of this place; and, of him, Mr. Johnson

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 50, leaf 39.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 55, leaf 211.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 120, leaf 219.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 257, leaf 169.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 257, leaf 107.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 739, leaf 151.

\*\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 788, leaf 29.

††Norfolk Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 153.

§§Norfolk Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 134.

¶¶Norfolk Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 306.

‡‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 11, leaf 229.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 22, leaf 259.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 89, leaf 58.

§Norfolk Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 134.





bought it July 17, 1669.\* Here Lt. Johnson lived until Aug. 29, 1708, when he and his wife were massacred and the house burned.

The next lot, containing "three and one-half" acres, with the house thereon, belonged, before 1661, to Thomas Perrie, who sold the estate to Robert Clement of Haverhill, cooper. Mr. Clement conveyed it to John Johnson March 12, 1661-2; † and in the deed John Carleton joins to warrant the title against Jeremie Jewett and Philip Nelson. The estate remained in the possession of Lt. Johnson until his massacre in 1708, when it was probably burned.

The next lot of "eight" acres, with the house thereon, belonged to John Williams in 1659. In his will, § dated Dec. 9, 1670, he devised to his son Joseph "my now dwelling house and lot," and, in 1673, he deeded the estate to the same son. || John Williams died Feb. 10, 1673. His widow, Jane Williams, and Joseph and Mary Williams, all of Haverhill, conveyed the house and lot to John Page, jr., of Haverhill July 3, 1678. ‡ They subsequently came into the possession of Lt. Johnson, who owned them at the time of his death in 1708, when the house was probably burned by the Indians.

*Samuel Emerson House and Peter Patie Lot.* These two lots and the triangular lot on the south side mentioned above was a part of the "six-acre" lot owned before 1659 by Matthias Button, who in or before that year sold it to Robert Swan of Haverhill; and Mr. Swan conveyed it to John Johnson April 21, 1659. ¶

Joseph Johnson owned this house and lots of Emerson and Patie, containing "seven" acres before Sept. 24, 1678, when he sold the premises to Thomas Hartshorn, who conveyed the estate to Samuel Emerson of Haverhill Feb. 9,

1686.\* Mr. Emerson sold the southern end of his lot to Peter Patie (being the Patie lot shown on the map) Nov. 5, 1689; † and subsequently removed to Oyster River, N. H. Mr. Patie conveyed his lot to Jonathan Hartshorn. The deed was "providentially by ye firing of ye enemy lost;" and, April 20, 1711, when Mr. Hartshorn, who then lived in Norwich, conveyed the lot to Mrs. Mary Wainwright, Mr. Patie (there spelled *Patre*) joined in the deed because the deed he had given to Mr. Hartshorn was destroyed, being unrecorded. §

For fifty pounds in silver, Mr. Emerson conveyed his house, barn and land to Rev. Benjamin Rolfe, the minister of the town, Oct. 18, 1700. || Here, Mr. Rolfe lived until Aug. 29, 1708, when he and his wife and youngest child, Mehitable, were massacred by the Indians. Mr. Rolfe's administrator conveyed the house, barn and lot to the town Dec. 21, 1709. ‡ Thenceforward the house was the parsonage, and the home of the minister of the town and First parish. In 1711, the house was voted to be "fortified," and in 1731 the parish gave to Rev. John Brown, who then occupied the house, "ye timber of the forte yt is about his house, to dispose of it as he pleaseth." This construction had been made as a defence against the Indians. After Rev. Mr. Rolfe's death the house was occupied by Rev. Joshua Gardner from 1711 to 1715, when he died at the age of twenty-eight; by Rev. John Brown from 1719 to 1742, and by Rev. Edward Barnard from 1743 until it was taken down in 1773. A new parsonage house was then built on nearly the same site as the old, some of the material of the old being used in the new house. It is said that some boards on the attic floor still contain blood stains of 1708. In 1831, the house and lot were conveyed by the

\*Norfolk Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 249.

†Norfolk Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 135.

§Norfolk Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 323.

||Norfolk Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 301.

‡Norfolk Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 379.

¶Norfolk Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 134.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 15, leaf 301.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 10, leaf 70.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 23, leaf 235.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 15, leaf 300.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 24, leaf 122.



parish to Dr. Moses Nichols, in whose family they have since remained.

*Samuel Smith Cellar Lot.* John Johnson owned this lot in 1665. Nathaniel Smith, a wheelwright, was, in 1686, owning and living upon it, in the house which he had built about twenty years before, being then on common land. He conveyed the house and lot, containing three acres, to Simon Wainwright, the merchant, Aug. 23, 1690.\* The house was subsequently destroyed by fire, and Mr. Wainwright conveyed the lot to Samuel Smith (son of Nathaniel), who had hired the place for some time, March 27, 1700.† Mr. Smith, then twenty-nine years old, built a house and subsequently lived here.

*Kent and Sherrat Lot.* This lot was originally laid out to the rights of Stephen Kent and Hugh Sherrat. Six acres of it eventually came into the hands of Daniel Little, a yeoman, who, with his wife Abiah, conveyed it to James Mackhard of Haverhill, a trader, July 18, 1732.§

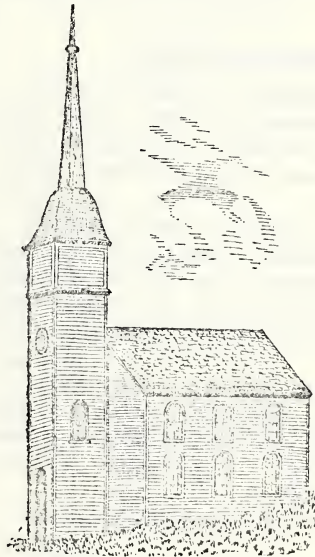
*John and Nathaniel Hazletine Lot.* This corner was early the estate of John Wolcott, and from him the title passed to Lt. John and Serg. Nathaniel Hazletine, both of Haverhill. They conveyed it to Rev. Benjamin Rolfe Jan. 13, 1700-1.|| After Mr. Rolfe's massacre, Aug. 29, 1708, his administrator conveyed it to the town Dec. 21, 1709.‡ It remained the property of the town and First parish, being known as the Parsonage pasture, until the parish sold it to Daniel Appleton Aug. 18, 1827.¶

*Samuel Smith Lot.* The northern portion of this lot was probably granted to Nathaniel Smith, the wheelwright of Haverhill. He was its owner in 1673, and, Aug. 23, 1690, conveyed it to Simon Wainwright of Haverhill, the merchant.\* Mr. Smith died Nov. 1, 1692, and Mr.

Wainwright conveyed it to Samuel Smith, son of the deceased, March 27, 1700.\* Samuel erected his barn upon this portion of the lot, which he owned several years.

The southern portion of the lot was probably granted to John Williams, sr., of Haverhill, and he conveyed it to Nathaniel Smith March 24, 1673.† Mr. Smith conveyed it to Lt. Johnson and Robert Swan, sr., before 1690. It soon after came into the hands of Samuel Smith, who sold it to John Kezar, a cordwainer, of Haverhill, Nov. 5, 1700.§

*Common.* The common was always public land, belonging to the town and First parish respectively. The second meeting-house in the town (which was at first steepleless) was erected here by vote of the town in 1698 (see cut). Here also stood the third meeting-house. The next one was erected on the corner lot north of



the common, and the parish, having no further need of the common as a site for its meeting-house, conveyed it to the town for a common June 6, 1837.|| In the early days the militia trained here, and it was

called the training field as late as 1792.

*John Wainwright House.* The town conveyed to William Sterling, a ship-car-

\*Ipswich Registry of Deeds, book 5, page 391.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 26, leaf 54.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 61, leaf 245.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 25, leaf 11.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 24, leaf 122.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 273, leaf 292.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 26, leaf 54.

†Norfolk Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 303.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 19, leaf 5.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 299, leaf 121.





penter, this lot of about twelve acres before 1683. He sold to Francis Wainwright eleven acres of it (that part above the house) April 24, 1683,\* and it soon after came into the hands of Capt. John Wainwright. Mr. Sterling conveyed the rest of the lot and the house to Captain Wainwright, and removed to Lyme, Conn.

Cornet James Pecker of Haverhill was an innholder, and had kept a public house in town for several years. He bought this estate of Captain Wainwright May 16, 1717.† Mr. Pecker apparently erected a brick dwelling house just south of the old house soon after his purchase, and removed to it. Some years later he turned over to his son John the business of a public house, and resumed his original occupation of farming. He conveyed this estate, with the houses and barns, to John Feb. 14, 1729-30.§

John Pecker conveyed the old house and a small lot to Grant Webster of Haverhill, a trader, March 26, 1748,|| and just four years later to a day Mr. Webster sold them to Benjamin Harrod of Boston, brazier.‡ Mr. Harrod died about 1781, and his son Joseph came into possession of the property, and for many years conducted therein the inn known in its time as the "Mason's Arms," its sign board consisting of a painting representing the Freemason's arms. Here Washington stayed on his visit east in 1789. Mr. Harrod died, and his heirs conveyed the premises to Phineas Foster, a merchant, of Boston, Jan. 13, 1830.¶ Mr. Foster died soon after, and, Dec. 31, 1836, his heirs sold them to James H. Duncan.\*\* Mr. Duncan conveyed the house and middle of the lot to the town May 8, 1847.†† The house was demolished and the town house built upon the site the same year.

\*Norfolk Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 301.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 32, leaf 58.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 55, leaf 77.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 93, leaf 244.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 97, leaf 196.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 257, leaf 243.

\*\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 296, leaves 155 and 156.

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 391, leaf 39.

John Pecker lived in the brick house and died possessed of it in 1757. A part of the house was assigned to the widow as dower, and the rest was occupied by Matthew Soley as a tavern in 1763. This house was situated on Main street about a hundred feet southeast of the city hall. Subsequently passing through many vicissitudes,—of conveyances, inheritances, mortgages, and Sheriff's levies,—the title finally came into the hands of John White just before the great fire of Sunday, April 16, 1775, in which the house was destroyed.

*Parsonage Lot.* The parsonage lot of eight acres, probably purchased by the town, in 1684, of William Sterling, was devoted to the use of the ministry. In 1744, it was divided into lots, of about four rods in width, running from the river northward, and a road, now Merrimack street, laid out through the same two and a half rods wide.

#### ALLEN NOTES.

Ebenezer Allen of Marblehead, fisherman, 1748. He was appointed administrator of the estate of his son Thomas Allen of Marblehead, fisherman, Oct. 17, 1748.

Thomas Allen of Salem died before July 23, 1757, when a guardian was appointed for his son Thomas, who was born about 1744, being, July 23, 1757, under fourteen, and over fourteen July 14, 1759.

Thomas Allen of Salem, mariner, died before April 20, 1780, when a guardian was appointed for his son Thomas, who was born about 1764.

—*Probate records.*

Martha Allen married John Smith Jan. 17, 1790.

Molly Allen of Gloucester married Solomon Andrews of Ipswich April 5, 1795 (4—*Church records*).

Polly Allen married Abimelech Haskell Sargent Jan. 9 (12—*Church records*), 1792.

—*Gloucester town records.*



## THE BRIDE'S HOME-COMING.

"Oh my husband! I am too young, too young  
To dwell where such death-damp lingers."  
"Darling, all chambers of life are hung  
With tapestry wrought by dead fingers.  
"We tread in the path of by gone years,  
'Mid ghosts of the dead generations;  
Life is sweet with their songs and salt with their  
tears,  
And rich with their souls' libations.  
"But love, sweetest wife, is evermore new;  
A child to the Greeks, 'mid immortals,  
A child is he still and forever. With you  
He enters to-day through these portals.  
"He enters today, and he goes out no more  
Till we, through the gloom and the glory,  
Pass on to the realms of the 'gone before',  
And tell them our own sweet story."

## ANNABLE FAMILY.

In the Essex county records the name of ANNABLE is also spelt *Anabel, Anabell, Anable, Anibal, Aniball, Anibell, Anible, Annabel, Annabell, Anniball, Annibel, Annible, Annoble, Annyball, Annybell* and *Annyble*.

JOHN ANNABLE<sup>1</sup>, probably born about 1625, was a tailor; and resided in Ipswich, where he was living as early as 1647, when he bought house, barn and land there. (We believe that there was a John Annable in Ipswich six years earlier, and he may have been the father of Matthew, Robert, and the above John.) Mr. Annable died in Ipswich Oct. 8, 1664. His wife Anna survived him, was his widow in 1666, and married, secondly, Nicholas Clapp of Dorchester before April 15, 1667, afterward living in Dorchester.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 2—I. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, b. about 1648. *See below* (2).
- 3—II. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup>, b. Oct. 2, 1658.
- 4—III. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup>, b. April 17, 1661.

2

JOHN ANNABLE<sup>2</sup>, born in Ipswich about 1648. He was a tailor; and always lived in Ipswich in the Hamlet parish (now the town of Hamilton), his father's homestead and buildings having been released to him by his mother and step-father in 1672. He was a man of property, having at the time of his death three black

servants. He died Jan. 25, 1717-8, aged sixty. His wife survived him, and was his widow in 1724.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 5—I. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 5, 1678; probably pub. to Margaret Curtis, in Ipswich, 14: 8: 1711; and married Patience Sands (pub. Jan. 16, 1719-20). He lived in Ipswich, in the Hamlet parish; and was a yeoman. Both he and his wife died in January (between the fifth and twelfth), 1748.
- 6—II. JACOB<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 25, 1681. *See below* (6).
- 7—III. MATTHEW<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 25, 1682-3; and was deceased in 1718.
- 8—IV. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. Dec. 7, 1684; m. Thomas Baker (pub. Nov. 27, 1703); was his widow, and living in Shrewsbury, in 1762.
- 9—V. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 31, 1690-1.
- 10—VI. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, m. James Marshall (pub. Sept. 29, 1722); and was living in Ipswich, his widow, in 1762.
- 11—VII. JUDITH<sup>3</sup>, b. March 16, 1701; m. Benjamin Stone (pub. Oct. 14, 1721). He was a tailor; and both were living in Ipswich in 1730.
- 12—VIII. ROBERT<sup>3</sup>, b. June 18, 1703. *See below* (12).
- 13—IX. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, living, under age and unmarried, in 1718.
- 14—X. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, m. Nathaniel Jones Nov. 10, 1726; and was living in Ipswich, his widow, in 1762.

6

JACOB ANNABLE<sup>3</sup>, born in Ipswich Aug. 25, 1681. He was a husbandman; and resided in his native town. He married Jemima Thorn Nov. 28, 1717; and died, in Ipswich, Aug. 3, 1723.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 15—I. JEMIMA<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Jan. 8, 1720-1.
- 16—II. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Feb. 25, 1721-2; d. in Ipswich, probably unmarried (as his estate was divided among his uncles, aunts, and cousins), April 18, 1762. In 1761, he was called a gentleman.

12

ROBERT ANNABLE<sup>3</sup>, born in Ipswich June 18, 1703. When young he was a cordwainer, and upon his marriage became a yeoman. He married Bethiah Knowlton of Wenham Nov. 17, 1729. She died in Ipswich Dec. 25, 1772, aged sixty; and he died in the Hamlet parish Nov. 28, 1783, aged eighty.





## Children born in Ipswich:—

- 17—I. ——— (dau.)<sup>1</sup>, bapt. Aug. 30, 1730.  
 18—II. MATTHEW<sup>1</sup>, bapt. Oct. 24, 1731. *See below (18).*  
 19—III. MARY<sup>1</sup>, m. Francis Brown Feb. 17, 1761; and was living in 1775.  
 20—IV. JEMIMA<sup>1</sup>, m. Ebenezer Baker Feb. 20, 1765; and was living in 1775.  
 21—V. MARGARET<sup>1</sup>, m. John Orsment of Manchester Dec. 6, 1770; and was living in 1775.

## 18

MATTHEW ANNABLE<sup>1</sup>, baptized in Ipswich Oct. 24, 1731. He was a yeoman, and lived in Ipswich. He died between Aug. 9, 1772, and July 16, 1775. He married Sarah Danforth Dec. 24, 1754. His father gave the widow certain rooms in his (the father's) house; and she was living in 1784.

## Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 22—I. ROBERT<sup>1</sup>, b. about 1767; living in 1784.  
 23—II. SUSANNA<sup>1</sup>, b. in 1770; bapt. July 15, 1770; living in 1784.  
 24—III. BETTY<sup>1</sup>, bapt. Aug. 9, 1772; probably d. young.  
 25—IV. BENJAMIN<sup>1</sup>, b. in 1775; bapt. July 16, 1775; living in 1784.

## WILL OF JOHN SPENCER.

The will of John Spencer of Newbury, dated 1 : 6 mo : 1637, was proved in the Ipswich court March 27, 1649. The following copy is taken from the record contained in the Ipswich Deeds, volume I, leaf 55, the original being missing.

Know all men by these p<sup>r</sup>sents that If God be pleased to Call me out of this life in this fingle Condition It is my full purpose & will that John Spenser shall inherit all my Lands and Goods which God hath giuen unto me in this Country of Newengland, to pay out of the same within three years after my discease to his reuerent instructor in Chrif t m<sup>r</sup> Cotton, ten pounds to euery househould Seruant which is so at the time of my discease five pounds a peece, to the Children of my Cofen Ann Knight of Newbery five pounds a peece, and to her self five pound, And vnto euery Child of my brother Thomas Spenser Twenty pounds a peece, To Thomas Theacher five

pounds, And to mine honoured friend m<sup>r</sup> Vane. m<sup>r</sup> Richard Dumer, m<sup>r</sup> Nichol Efton. m<sup>r</sup> ffofter of Ipswich and Good man Motte, of Hingham, doe I comitt the ouersight & execution of this my will & Testament, and do Comend the said John Spenser my nephew together with his estate hereby giuen him, to be managed & ordered for his good, & him felicit for his education to be by their Care in the knowledge of the Lord Iesus Chrif t. and that if any be not in their hands to defraye the feuerall Legacies heere bequeathed that then they take as many Cowes or heyfors owt of the Stocke & Share them betweene them at Twenty pounds the Beast till euery portion be satisfied. And my will is y<sup>t</sup> mine honoured and loueing ffreinds should in their accompt unto myne heire make abatement for all their paines and Charges in the following any busynes therein Contayned, whome I desire the Lord to blesse, that the worke may prosper in thire hands. Dated this first of the sixt month 1637. and signed with mine own hand.

p<sup>r</sup> Jo : Spenser.

My will & intent is that if John Spenser my Nephew should die with out heires of his body Lawfully begotten that then my brother Thomas Spencer & his Children shall share the same, A Sonne to haue three times as a Daughter : & if they should faile by death That then the Children of my brother Nicholas Kidwell & the Children of my Sister Rachell Kidwell to them halfe theirow, & the next of my blood & whole Kindred that shall first come ouer to reside in this Country to haue thother halfe : more ouer I giue to my Cofen Gardnars Children twenty Shillings the peece

witnesse

p Jo : Spenser.

Robert Jeoffreys  
Thomas Thacher.

Left at Newbery 11 Cowes 3 Heyfors 4 oxen, 1 Steere, 4 Cowe Calues, 1 Bull 7 steer Calues 1 Mare, 3 Mare Calves besids Swine and Powltry Corne Cloathes Cloathes Apparell Howshould stufte.





BEVERLY INSCRIPTIONS.

GREEN FAMILY BURYING GROUND.

The burial place upon the farm of John Green at Rial Side was probably used as such for several years before 23 : 3 : 1684, when the following vote was passed by the town: "Att . . . Towne meeting Iohn Green of Ryall Side Did Desire of the inhabitants then mett that he might have a Liberty to bury thence forward his dead in Beverly buriall place and it was put unto the vote & Graunted provided he Did beare his proportion in any necessarie Charges about the said buriall place which said Green did engage to Doe." Mr. Green died six years later, and his remains were interred in this burial place, which has ever since continued to be used as such. The following are all the inscriptions remaining here that bear dates prior to 1800.

Here Lyes the Body of  
Mary Corning widow  
of Iofhua Corning  
who Died April 17<sup>th</sup>  
1774 in the 77<sup>th</sup> Year  
of her Age.

—  
HERE LYETH BURIED  
Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF  
JOHN GREEN AGED  
ABOUT 60 YEARS  
DECEASED Y<sup>e</sup> 11. DAY  
OF JANUARY  
169<sup>9</sup><sub>1</sub>

—  
Here Lyeth y<sup>e</sup> body  
of Jonathan Green  
Who died Novem<sup>br</sup>  
Y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup> 1731 in  
the 38<sup>th</sup> year of  
his Age

—  
*Sacred to the  
Memory of  
M<sup>r</sup> WILLIAM GREEN,  
who departed this life  
May the 23<sup>rd</sup> AD 1791,  
Ætat. 71.*

OLD NORFOLK COUNTY RECORDS.

*Continued from page 142.*

George Walton (also, Walten) of Portsmouth att Pascattoqua, vintner, and Henry Roby (also, Robie) of Hampton, yeoman, for £254 8s. 1d., mortgaged to Mr. John Payne (also, Payn) of Boston, merchant, dwelling-house, warehouse, wharves, and land formerly called Georg Walten's ordinary, on the great island in Pascattoqua, bounded by John Lewis, Brian Pendleton and great harbor; also, dwelling-house, barn and a great neck of land, near land of Alexander Jones, formerly called Walton's neck, on ye great island in Pascattoqua; and a commonage, Oct. 28, 1662. Wit: Edward Lillie, Edw: Hun: and Wm. Howard. Ack. by H. R. for himself and as attorney\* for G. W. 30 : 8 : 1662, before Elea: Lusher. William Howard was agent for Mr. John Payne.

William Deale (his O mark) of Haverhill, for £60, mortgaged to Mr. John Carlton (also, Carleton) and Bartholomew Heath, both of Haverhill, 43 acres of plough land in Haverhill, bounded by Thomas Eaton, Little river, and great river, at east end of the town, and accommodations, June 25, 1662. Wit: John Gedney and Robert Lord. Ack. June 25, 1662, before Samuel Symonds. The land was delivered to mortgagees by John Heath, sr. (his † mark), June 26, 1662. Wit: James Pecker and Joseph Davis. B. H. (his B. H. mark) assigned it to Capt. Pall White of Newbury Jan. 29, 1662. Wit: Daniell Ela, Elizabeth Ela and James Pecker.

James Davis, sr., aged about 60 years, deposed that William fifeild had 20 acres of land appointed to him about twenty years ago by Hampton on south side of Hampton ffals river. Sworn in court at Salisbury 14 : 2 : 1663.

Richard Swaine, aged about 67 years, deposed that William fifeild had 20 acres

\*The letter of attorney is recorded, being dated Oct. 22, 1662. Walton calls Roby his friend. This was to settle a dispute with Payne. Wit: Edward West and Tho: Bradbury. Ack. Oct. 22, 1662, before Brian Pendleton, commissioner.



of land appointed him on south side of the fals river, bounded by place where "ye ancient dry herd penn did stand." Sworn before Tho: Wiggin 19 : 7 : 1662.

Thomas Davis (his D mark) of Haverhill conveyed to his son Joseph Davis of Haverhill my third division lot in Haverhill (230 acres), bounded by little river, Peter Eyer, Theophilus Satchwell and Georg Corlis, Aug. 20, 1662. Wit: James Pecker and Robert Clements. Ack. before Elie: Lusher 15 : 2 : 1663.

Thomas Davis (his D mark) of Haverhill mortgaged to Mr. Nathanell ffryer of Portsmouth in Pascatoquock river my dwelling house and lot in Haverhill, for lumber to be delivered at Boston dock, Mr. Robert Gibb's warehouse, Oct. 2, 1662. Wit: Richard Littlehale, Lart: heath (his B. H. mark) and James Pecker. Ack. 14 : 2 : 1663 before Elea: Lusher.

Richard Currier of Salisbury, for £8, conveyed to Thomas ffowler of Salisbury, husbandman, 20 acres of upland, bounded by Merrimack river, country highway leading to Haverhill, George Carr and Edward Cottell, April 17, 1663. Wit: James Pecker and Bartholomew Heath (his B. H. mark). Ack., his wife releasing dower, in court at Salisbury 14 : 2 : 1663.

Richard Singletary (his I sign) of Salisbury, planter, conveyed to Rodger Eastman my housing and house-lot, lying between house lots of widow Willix and Sam: ffelloes; my planting lot lying between planting lots formerly of Mr. John Hodges and Richard North; a meadow lot of 2 acres, bounded by Jn<sup>o</sup> Bayly, sr., and William Barnes; and my rights of commonage, all being in Salisbury, Jan. 1, 1652. Wit: Jn<sup>o</sup> Severans and Tho: Battelle. Ack. in court at Salisbury 14 : 2 : 1663.

June 16, 1662, Tho: Dow (his T mark) of Haverhill, for £18, conveyed to Daniell Ela of Haverhill 15 acres of planting land and second division which I bought of Robert Swan, bounded by Tho: Davis, Jn<sup>o</sup> Hazeltine, George Corlis, highway and path that leads to Jn<sup>o</sup> Eyer; and

two commonages. Wit: Rich: Littlehale and Rodger Lanckton. Ack. in court at Salisbury 14 : 2 : 1663.

Aug. 14, 1662, James Davis, sr., Henry Palmer, George Brown and Theophilus Satchwell, appointed by Haverhill, for 20s., conveyed to Dan: Ela of Haverhill, tanner, 1 acre of upland by the great pond. Wit: John Carlton and James Pecker. Ack. by first three 20 : 1 : 1662 before Symond Bradstreet.

Nov. 29, 1662, Hugh Sharratt (also, Sharrat) of Haverhill, for £5, conveyed to Dan Ela of Haverhill my right in the addition to my 4th division of upland belonging to my 8 acres of accommodations, which I formerly gave 8 persons, 160 acres in all. Wit: Richard Littlehale and Mary Littlehale. Ack. 20 : 1 : 1662 before Symon Bradstreet.

Feb. —, 1661. Tho: Davis (his & mark), Jn<sup>o</sup> Hutchins (his I H mark) and Daniell Hendrick, all of Haverhill conveyed to James Pecker of Haverhill, carpenter, 2 acres of land purchased for the use of the saw-mill of Hugh Sharrat of Haverhill (being at first 3 acres, a part having been reserved for an intercourse to the saw-mill), bounded by the highway, Jn<sup>o</sup> Hazeltine, and land grantee bought of the committee chosen for the repairing of the meeting-house. Wit: Daniel Lad (his T mark) and Joseph Davis. Ack. by all three 14 : 2 : 1663 before Elea: Lusher.

June 15, 1658, Steven Kent of Haverhill and Annah his wife (her K mark), for £7, conveyed to Peter Eyer of Haverhill 4 acres in Hither west meadow, bounded by James ffiske and The: Satchwell; and 3 acres at Haux meadow, bounded by Edward Clarke and Matthias Button. Wit: Richard Littlehale and William White. Ack. in court at Salisbury 14 : 2 : 1663.

July 29, 1655, Daniell Hendrick of Haverhill, for £5, conveyed to Peter Eyer of Haverhill 5¼ acres in world's-end meadow, bounded by Tho: Davis and Sam: Gile. Wit: John Carlton and James Pecker. Ack. in court at Salisbury April 14, 1663.





May 22, 1653, Georg: Brown (also, Browne) of Haverhill, for £28, sold to Peter Eyer of Haverhill 4 acres of accommodations in 1st and 2d divisions of upland, 40 acres of my 2d division, 3 acres in hither-west meadow, and 1 acre in my 2d division. Wife Ann Brown signs and acknowledges. Wit: Rich: Littlehale and Mary Littlehale. Ack. by grantor and his wife Aug. 2, 1653, before Jn<sup>o</sup> Eaton, Joseph Peasly and Jn<sup>o</sup> Clement; and by grantor in court at Salisbury 14: 2: 1663.

April 8, 1659, Thomas Davis (his & mark) and wife Christian (her X mark) of Haverhill, for £40, conveyed to John Williams, jr., of Haverhill my house, barn and house lot of 5 acres in ye town, bounded by Mr. Jewett and Jn<sup>o</sup> Williams, sr.; five commonages (two for great cattle in ye ox common); and 4 acres in world's-end meadow, bounded by Peter Eyer. Wit: Richard Littlehale and Mary Littlehale. Ack. in court at Salisbury 14: 2: 1663.

March 21, 1661, Robert Swan of Haverhill and wife Elizabeth (signed by mark), for £13, conveyed to Jn<sup>o</sup> Williams, jr., of Haverhill 10 acres of 2d division of upland on west side of fishing river, and 1 acre in 1st division of meadow, formerly Bart: Heath's on north side of Tho: Eyer's Hauke's meadow, Wit: Richard Littlehale. Ack. in court at Salisbury 14: 2: 1663.

John Rolfe (his R mark) of Salisbury, husbandman, for £17, conveyed to Caleb Moody of Nuberie, tailor, 9 acres and 66 rods of salt marsh in Salisbury, towards mouth of Merrimack river by ye beach, June 18, 1662. Wit: Richard Dole and William Chandler. Ack. before Tho: Wiggin April 17, 1663.

Richard Singletary (his S mark) of Salisbury, planter, for £3, conveyed to Josiah Cobham of Salisbury, planter, the upper half of my 20-acre planting lot on west side of Pawwaus river in Salisbury, bounded by Anthony Sadler, Isaac Buswell, Mr. Samuel Winsley and country highway, 1: 1: 1645. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and Wymond Bradbury. Ack. 32:

3: 1654 before Tho: Bradbury and Josiah Cobham, commissioner of Salisbury.

William Huntington (his 2 mark) and wife Joana of Salisbury newtown, planter, for £5, conveyed to Robert Pike of Salisbury a 20 acre lot in Salisbury newtown, bounded by Jn<sup>o</sup> Weed, common land, Edward Elliott and Walter Tayler, July 20, 1662. Wit: Sarah Bradbury and Jn<sup>o</sup> Hendrick (his H mark). Ack. in court at Salisbury 14: 2: 1663.

Josiah Cobham assigns above deed to Rich: Currier of Salisbury, planter, April 17, 1663. Wit: John Weed and Edward Goe. Ack. in court at Salisbury 14: 2: 1663.

Henry Blasdal of Salisbury, tailor, conveyed to Isaac Colby of Salisbury, planter, my 30-acre lot of upland granted to me by Salisbury newtown, and lying therein, upon a place called ye Champian land, bounded by George Martyn, William Sargent and common ground, April 17, 1663. Wit: Eben: Severans and Abraha Cole. Ack. in court at Salisbury 14: 2: 1663.

Anthony Colby of Salisbury, planter, for land in Salisbury on west side of Pawwaus river, conveyed to Josiah Cobham 4 acres of upland on west side of Pawwaus river, bounded by highway and Willia Sargent, 25: 1: 1645. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and Rich: Courrier. Ack. before Sam: Winsley and Robert Pike, commissioners.

Jarrett Haddon (his h mark) of Salisbury conveyed to Isaac Colby of Salisbury, planter, my 40-acre lot of planting ground granted to me by Salisbury newtown in said town between the lots of William Huntington and Anthony Colby (late deceased), April 17, 1663. Wit: Eben: Severans and Abraha Cole. Ack. in court at Salisbury April 14, 1633 (1663?).

Josiah Cobham assigned a certain bill of sale to Willi: Barnes April 18, 1663, provided assignee takes no advantage thereunder against Jn<sup>o</sup> Hoyt, sr., and Rich: Currier of any land they bought of me. Ack. in court at Salisbury 14: 2: 1663.



William Huntington (his 2 mark) of Salisbury, laborer, conveyed to Walter Tayler of Salisbury, shipwright, 6 acres of upland in Salisbury newtown bounded by Phillip Challis, Edmond Elliott and Merrimack river, Dec. 13, 1662. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and Henry ffane. Ack., wife consenting—witnesses, Jarret Haddon and Isaac Colby, in court at Salisbury 14: 2: 1663.

M<sup>s</sup> Rebecka Worcester of Salisbury, widow, for £12, conveyed to Capt. Robert Pike of Salisbury, planter, 3 acres of fresh marsh, being part of a 6-acre lot given to my former husband Mr. Henry Bylie by Salisbury, bounded by Mr. Edward Woodman, Jn<sup>o</sup> Rolfe and Jn<sup>o</sup> Clough, April 1, 1663. Wit: Daniell Epps and Andrew Greely. Ack. May 19, 1663, before Samuel Symonds.

Walter Tayler of Salisbury, shipwright, conveyed to William Huntington of Salisbury, laborer, 20 acres of upland granted to me by the newtown of Salisbury in said newtown, bounded by Capt. Robert Pike, Sam: ffoot and Haverhill highway, Dec. 13, 1662. Alce Tayler (her 13 X mark) also signs. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and Henry ffane. Ack., and wife released dower, in court at Salisbury, 14: 2: 1662.

Rebecka Bylie, daughter of Mr. Henry Bylie, consents to sale of 3 acres of fresh marsh to Capt. Robert Pike, etc. Wit: Daniell Epps and Andrew Greely. Ack. May 19, 1663, before Samuel Symonds.

Thomas Coleman (also, Coulman and Couleman) of Hampton, yeoman, conveyed to John Redman of Hampton, blacksmith, 8 acres of marsh in Hampton, bounded by Edward Colcord and Thomas Moulton (now in hands of M<sup>s</sup> Dalton), July 15, 1663. Wit: Sam: Dalton and Peter Jonson. Ack. 26: 5: 1663 before W<sup>m</sup> Hawthorn.

Willia Huntington (his 2 mark) and wife Joannah (her X mark) assigns bill of sale from Walter Tayler to Capt. Robert Pike of Salisbury May 20, 1663. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and Christopher Bartlet.

Thomas Coleman of Hampton, planter, and wife Mary, conveyed to Jn<sup>o</sup> Marian of Hampton 8 acres of salt marsh granted to Edmund Jonson, sometimes of Hampton, deceased, on south of falls river in Hampton, bounded by Jn<sup>o</sup> Cram, Christopher Hussie and ye main river of Hampton town, Aug. 25, 1662. Wit: Samuel Dalton and Mehitabel Dalton. Ack. Nov. 22, 1662, by Sam: Dalton, attorney for grantor, before Tho: Wiggim.

Tho: Coleman of Hampton conveyed to Jn<sup>o</sup> Marian of Hampton, planter, 4 acres of fresh meadow in Hampton, bounded by Robert Page, Sam: Dalton, Robert Tuck, Moses Cox, etc., July 15, 1663. Wit: Sam: Dalton and Peter Jonson. Ack. 16: 4: 1663 before W<sup>m</sup> Hed—.

*To be continued.*

#### NOTES.

Barnabas Allen<sup>1</sup>, according to tradition, came from Scotland to Gloucester early in the eighteenth century; and married, at Boston, Mary, daughter of John and Huldah Baxter of Braintree May 13, 1740. She came to Beverly a widow, and died there Jan. 13, 1790, aged seventy-one, being the first person interred in the Dane street cemetery. Children: 1. *John Baxter*,<sup>2</sup> b. at Boston; and d. there Oct. 8, 1751. 2. *John Baxter*,<sup>2</sup> b. at Boston, 1751; m. Ruth Stephens of Beverly Nov. 8, 1784. He lived in Beverly, and was a merchant in 1787. She d. in Beverly, of cancer in the side, Feb. 18, 1831, aged seventy; and he d. Aug. —, 1836, aged eighty-five. Children, born in Beverly: 1. Henry,<sup>3</sup> b. Oct. 16, 1791; m. Hannah Ford April 3, 1814; had six children; and d. in 1844: his family removing to Greenville, N. Y.; 2. John,<sup>3</sup> b. Sept. 14, 1796; d. Oct. 14, 1797; 3. Mary Anna,<sup>3</sup> b. May 7, 1802; m. Cotton Bennett July 20, 1820; and d. March 10, 1849. He d. Feb. 15, 1859. They had ten children.—*Beverly town records, Registry of deeds, etc.*

John Allin of Marblehead, 1669.





Abram Allen of Marblehead, 1670.

—*Quarterly court records, Salem.*

Polly Allen married Grover Burnham, both of Ipswich, Nov. 27, 1768.

Mary Allen married Daniel Greenough, both of Ipswich, Feb. 12, 1727-8.

Sarah Allen married Noah Guilbert, both of Ipswich, Feb. 20, 1727-8.

Enoch, son of Jacob Allen, born July 28, 1765.

Widow Sarah Allen of Ipswich published to William Burrows May 16, 1719.

Martha Allen of Ipswich married Daniel Moulton March 2, 1729.

—*Ipswich town records.*

Ann, daughter of Benjamin Allen, baptized July 15, 1750.—*St. Peter's (Salem) church records.*

David Allen, of Beverly, 1739-1749, of Haverhill District, N. H., 1749, and of Salem, Mass., 1754. He was called a mariner in 1743, and a miller in 1746 and 1749. He married Susannah — before 1739. He died in 1754, and she survived him, living in Salem. Children, born in Beverly: John, born April 29, 1739; Susannah, born June 18, 1743; David, born Feb. 16, 1745-6; died Oct. 9, 1748; and Mary, born Jan. 16, 1748; baptized Jan. 22, 1749.—*Beverly town and church records, Registry of deeds, etc.*

John Allen of Marblehead, fisherman, married Hannah —; and both died in or before 1754. His will, dated March 15, 1753, was proved March 25, 1754. Children baptized in Marblehead: *Miriam*, baptized June 21, 1685; died young; *John*, baptized June 21, 1685; died young; *Nicholas*, baptized June 21, 1685; probably died young; *Thomas*, baptized June 21, 1685; probably died young; *Richard*, baptized Aug. 21, 1687; married Elizabeth Clifford of Marblehead Nov. 20, 1709; *Abraham*, baptized Dec. 15, 1689; probably died young; *Susannah*, of Marblehead, unmarried, 1764; *Ebenezer*, baptized Jan. 1, 1692-3; married Grace Oliver of Marblehead Dec. 25, 1712; *Sarah*, married — Smith before 1753; *John*, baptized Oct.

13, 1700; fisherman; lived in Marblehead; was supposed to be dead in 1753; had two children: Sarah, married Richard Shapley of Marblehead July 10, 1747; and Hannah, who was unmarried in 1753; *Mary*, baptized Dec. 13, 1702; married John Vickery of Marblehead, fisherman, before 1753; and was living in 1760; *Moses*, lived in Marblehead, fisherman; married Alice Neck of Marblehead Dec. 7, 1740; had a daughter Hannah, who was unmarried in 1753; administration was granted on his estate Nov. 11, 1746; his widow married, secondly, Jonathan Burros of Marblehead Nov. 20, 1746; *Miriam*, baptized April 13, 1707; married John Pickett, jr., of Marblehead Nov. 10, 1726; and was living in 1756; *Samuel*, baptized Feb. 26, 1709-10; probably died young; *Hannah*, baptized Aug. 15, 1714; married John Procter of Marblehead, fisherman, before 1753; and was living in 1756.

Jacob Allen of Marblehead, married Ann —; and had the following children born in Marblehead: *Jacob*, born Feb. 2, 1728; lived in Marblehead: fisherman; married Mary Oakes Dec. 28, 1749; and died in 1752, leaving widow Mary and one child; *Thomas*, born Feb. 16, 1732; married Rebecca Smith Dec. 25, 1755; and died in 1759; *William*, baptized Aug. 6, 1738; married Mary —; and died in 1774, leaving widow Mary, who married, secondly, John Trefry of Marblehead Dec. 18, 1774, and children, William, baptized Oct. 3, 1762, Elizabeth and Mary, all of whom were living in 1788; and *John*, baptized April 17, 1743; mariner; lived in Marblehead; and died, probably unmarried, in 1790.

Abraham Allen, fisherman, of Marblehead, 1713, 1719, 1724-5; and of Lynn, 1715 and 1744-5. He sold his house in Lynn in 1719, when he was living in Marblehead. He married Ruth, daughter of William Bassett, yeoman, of Lynn (published Nov. 21, 1713); and she was living in 1725.

—*Marblehead town records, Registry of deeds, etc.*





Ebenezer Allen married Tabitha Watts, both of Marblehead, Jan. 22, 1756 (probably second marriage). He lived in Marblehead, fisherman, 1752, 1764, and 1771. Tabitha was his wife in 1771.

Jeremiah Allen of Boston, merchant, married Elizabeth, daughter of John Oulton, esq., of Marblehead June 6, 1729; and had two children born in Marblehead: Mary, June 21, 1732; and Jeremiah, Aug. 24, 1734. He moved to Boston in 1739, when he is called "junior."  
—*Marblehead town records, and Registry of deeds.*

"To be LET,

A convenient Bake-House, near the New Mills at Danvers. Enquire of BENJAMIN PICKMAN, Esq; of *Salem*."—*Advertisement in Essex Gazette, Nov. 22-29, 1768.*

Elizabeth Allen married Benjamin Haskell of Gloucester, 1708; and she died Sept. 3, 1724, aged thirty-five.

David Allen's child died in Beverly, 1748.

Widow of Deacon Allen died in Beverly Sept. 25, 1749.

Jno. Allen's infant died of the distemper at Beverly Dec. 5, 1758.

### QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.  
Answers are solicited.

239. Who were the parents and grandparents of Daniel Wood, of Boxford, who married Sarah, daughter of Robert and Grace Andrews of Boxford? Sarah, born, 1658.

M. W. V.

*Valparaiso, Ind.*

240. Who was Samuel Ayer who married a Chamberlain about 1818, lived in Loudon, N. H., and had children, Perley, Charles, John, Samuel, Nancy and others?

*Grand Rapids, Mich.*

C. M. A.

241. Wanted, to know as near as possible the date of erection of "Old Adams Homestead," Hamilton. Also, where can I trace ancestry of Henry Adams, father of William Adams who lived in Cambridge in 1635.

J. A. G.

*Pontiac, Ill.*

242. Wanted, ancestry of Lucy Danforth who married Winthrop Lee of Manchester, Mass., and died about 1793.  
*Worcester.*

F. K. E.

### ANSWERS.

140. Hannah Haseltine, wife of Benjamin Cushing, was daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah (Kimball) Haseltine, and was born in April, 1749. Nathaniel was son of Samuel, son of Nathaniel, son of John, of Rowley, who was one of the first settlers of Bradford. Hannah (Kimball) Haseltine married, secondly, Samuel True of Salisbury April 11, 1754. Hannah (Cushing) and her sister Abigail are named in the will of their grandfather Samuel Haseltine, 1754 (Essex Probate records, book 33, leaf 106); also, in settlement of the estate of their father (Nathaniel), 1753-1760 (Probate records, book 31, leaves 91 and 177, and book 37, leaf 65).  
—*L. B. Cushing, Newburyport.*

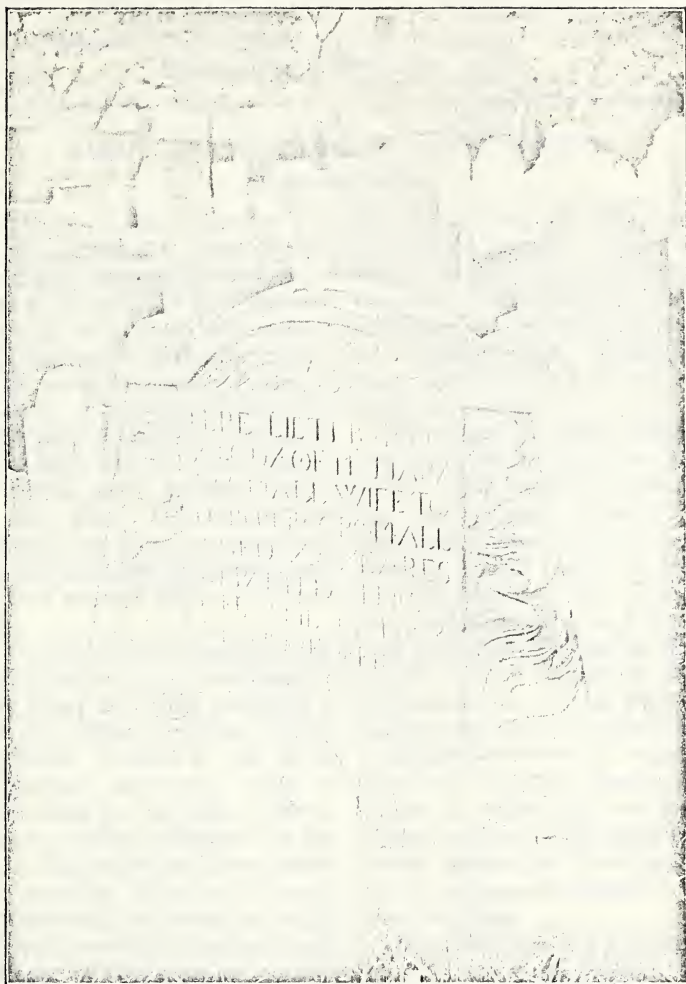
232. Ruth Symonds, who married Andrew Eliot of Beverly and Boston was daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Andrews) Symonds of Boxford. Samuel Symonds came to Boxford from Salem, but his parentage is not known to the writer.—*Ed.*

### NEW PUBLICATIONS.

MARRIAGES AND BAPTISMS AT SOUTH HAMPTON, N. H., 1743-1801. Boston, 1899. These records have been published by Mr. George A. Gordon from a manuscript copy of the church records of South Hampton; and form a pamphlet of twenty-six printed pages.

AN INQUIRY INTO THE AUTHENTICITY OF THE SO-CALLED FIRST MEETING HOUSE PRESERVED BY THE ESSEX INSTITUTE AT SALEM, MASS. By *Eben Putnam*. Danvers, 1899. This is an interesting pamphlet of seventeen pages, throwing new light upon the subject with which it deals. It will be read with interest by all, whether they accept or reject the building as containing the frame of the original meeting house in Salem.





CROMWELL GRAVESTONE, SALEM.





# THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. III.

SALEM, MASS., DECEMBER, 1899.

No. 12.

## EARLY GRAVESTONES IN ESSEX COUNTY.

BY SIDNEY PERLEY.

OUR forefathers in Essex county did not choose the pleasantest part of the land for the village burying ground, perhaps because of the intense plainness of everything sacred of the earliest settlers. Neither did they erect inscribed memorial stones to mark the resting place of their early dead. It is said that the earliest stone here still intelligible is at North Andover, and bears date of 1668. Doubtless a few stones were erected earlier, which are now gone. Gravestones are not as permanent as they are commonly considered, and probably but a small proportion of those erected before 1725, are in existence.

Most of the stones now standing, that were erected prior to 1705, were made of an unctuous slate, that was probably a product of the Welsh quarries. They were undoubtedly ordered of the stone cutters in England, the entire labor in preparing the stone for its office, even to the inscription, being performed in the mother-land. The engraving is very much superior to anything later until recent times, the ornamentation being in relief. The frontispiece shows the finest and only perfect example of this class of ancient gravestones known to exist in the county. It is that of Mrs. Mary Cromwell in Salem, and is dated 1683. The best type of the American production of the first half of the eighteenth century is shown in the plate opposite page 192. It is that of Mrs. Martha Hale, who died in 1723, and it is found in the Groveland cemetery.

Other and cheaper varieties of foreign slate were introduced into this country, subsequently to the importation of the

fine Wales slate, for many years in slabs, and cut as ordered. Early in the eighteenth century, American slate began to be used. Sandstone, freestone and sienite from our own hills were also employed to a limited extent. Marble began to be used about 1810, but was not common until after 1840.

Who made the many crude stones that are found in every ancient burial ground here? This question is often asked, but has never been answered. The first gravestone maker that the writer has discovered in this county is Robert Mullikin of Bradford, the Scotchman. He was producing them in 1723, being paid that year thirty shillings for the gravestone of Dr. Daniel Bradstreet of Amesbury. Records show that he subsequently, for many years, carried on the business, many specimens of his work being still seen in Bradford, Boxford, Newbury and other places on either side of the Merrimac. Large numbers of the small stones erected to the memory of children that died of the fatal throat distemper of 1735-7, were from his shop.

John Holliman was paid for gravestones by the estate of Samuel Robinson of Salem in 1724. Whether or not he was an Essex county stone cutter the writer has not learned.

Richard Lighton (probably of Rowley) was paid for gravestones by the estate of Moses Bradstreet in 1738.

James Ford was paid for gravestones from the estate of Elizabeth, daughter of Dr. John Aborn of Lynnfield, in 1771.

Paul Noyes, a stone cutter of Newburyport, made many gravestones after the



Revolution. The volume entitled *Sketches of Old Newbury*, at page 460, gives a fine specimen of his work in engraving early in his career. He died in 1810, and in his inventory are mentioned thirty-two gravestones appraised at \$172, pieces of marble \$2.50, rough stones \$6.50, 1770 feet of free stones \$480, and stone cutting tools and foils \$4.

Joseph Marble, probably successor of Mullikin near the old burying ground at Bradford, made gravestones as early as 1789 for Newbury people. The gravestone of Dr. William L. Abbot in the Greenwood cemetery at East Haverhill is the work of his hands. Its date is 1798.

John Homer (or, Horner) was paid for gravestones by the estate of widow Abigail Brown of Salem in 1791.

Thomas Park was paid for gravestones and setting of them by the estate of John Appleton of Ipswich in 1794.

William Park was paid for gravestones by the estate of Nathaniel Appleton in 1798.

William Brown engraved and sold gravestones in Rowley and Bradford in 1814.

The ordinary ancient gravestone is about twenty inches wide and about thirty high above the ground. The shape varies, the following being the principal forms, the first predominating. The second is



very old and comparatively rare. The others are much later. The rectangular shaped stone was sometimes used, but generally in case of children.

The thickness was ordinarily two inches, but frequently more.

Footstones, generally rectangular shaped, and sometimes peaked at the top, as in the cut, were erected, being much smaller than the headstones, and bearing the initials of the name of the deceased, frequently with the



year of death and a picture of a coffin or hourglass.

In the inscription capital letters were used almost exclusively until the middle of the eighteenth century, when lower-case letters were introduced, being mixed with the capitals without rule or reason.

JOHN

WHO

1750

The following cut shows the prevailing style of letters and figures during the first three-quarters of that century.

The inscriptions on the older stones generally began, "Here lies the body of," or, "Here lieth the body of." This form was discontinued in the Revolutionary period. "Here lies buried" was sometimes used in the early inscriptions, but was common only from about 1735 to 1755. About 1745, "Here lies interred" began to be used, but it is rarely found after 1767. "In Memory of" came into general use just prior to the Revolution, and remained popular until recent times.

Epitaphs were rare until the Revolution and the introduction of Watts hymns. Then stanzas from his pen were often added to the ordinary data. The only epitaphs, with rare exceptions, used prior to the Revolution were the couplets,

"As you are so were we,  
As we are you shall be;"

and,

"As I am now so you must be,  
Prepare for death and follow me."

From an early period, occasionally, but more frequently toward the close of the eighteenth century, at the head of the stone, generally on the curve above the head of the angel, and in very small italic letters, was inscribed the Latin phrase, *Memento mori*.

Perhaps the most interesting feature of ancient gravestones, and one that is generally little regarded, is the ornament which had in view not only the fancy but the mimic art.

On either side of the inscription were perpendicular borders, generally also three inches in width. The following

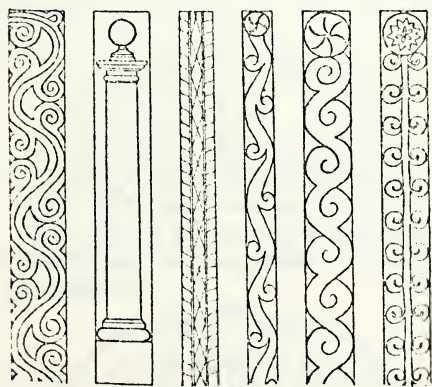




cuts show the more ordinary forms, and give an excellent idea of what may be found in old burial grounds in the way of art. The following are from the gravestones of the persons named, respectively, who died at the dates given. Numbering from the left hand: 1. Jonathan Harriman, Georgetown, 1741; 2. Mrs. Rebecca Picket, Newburyport, 1804; 3. Mrs. Lydia Holland, Marblehead, 1801; 4. Mrs. Margaret Townsend, Salem, 1792; 5. Capt. John Felt, Salem, 1796; 6. Mrs. Esther West, Salem, 1743.



Six more specimens of similar borders follow: 1. John Perley, Boxford, 1729; 2. Miss Mary Bridgeo, Marblehead, 1805;



3. Thomas F. Salkins, Marblehead, 1808; 4. Mrs. Elizabeth Pingrey, Georgetown, 1781; 5. Lt. Ebenezer Burpey, George-

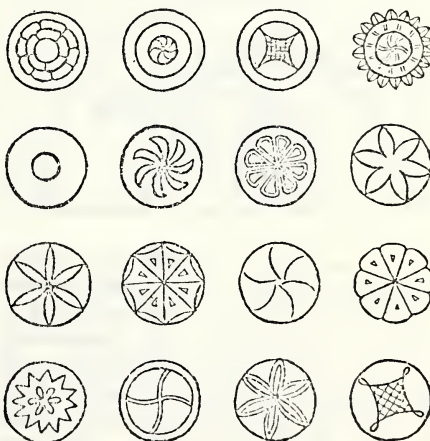
town, 1771; 6. Mrs. Elizabeth Mighill, Georgetown, 1781.

Six more specimens of similar borders follow: 1. Mrs. Lucy Spofford, Georgetown, 1766; 2. Thomas Merrill, George-



town, 1774; 3. Dea. Thomas Moody, Newburyport, 1784; 4. Hon. Nathaniel Ropes, Salem, 1774; 5. Mrs. Sarah Gould, Salem, 1814; 6. John Marston, sr., Salem, 1681.

On the upper corners were ornaments, circular in form, and about three inches in diameter. The following are sixteen



specimens, some of which are crude and simple and others pretty and artistic. Commencing at the left of each row successively, they were taken from the gravestones of the following named persons,





the dates being those of their death. 1. Joseph Saul, Salem, 1825; 2. Capt. John Brown, Marblehead, 1709; 3. Mrs. Elizabeth Holyoke, Marblehead, 1717; 4. Deliverance Parkman, Salem, 1715; 5. John McHard, Newburyport, 1747-8; 6. ———, Georgetown, 1735; 7. ———, Georgetown, 1732; 8. Mrs. Martha Harriman, Georgetown, 1733; 9. Benjamin George, Newburyport, 1754; 10. John Perley, Boxford, 1729; 11. Lt. Ebenezer Burpey, Georgetown, 1771; 12. Nathaniel Burnham, Boxford, 1746; 13. Mrs. Elizabeth Mighill, Georgetown, 1781; 14. Mrs. Elizabeth Pingrey, 1781; 15. Mrs. Faith Bootman, Boxford, 1717; 16. Abel Gardner, Salem, 1739.

Angels, represented by grotesque heads and wings, generally occupied the semi-circular part of the stone above the inscription. The following is that seen on the gravestone of Abel Gardner, in Salem, in 1739:—



That on the gravestone of Mrs. Lucy Spofford, in Georgetown, in 1766, is as follows:—



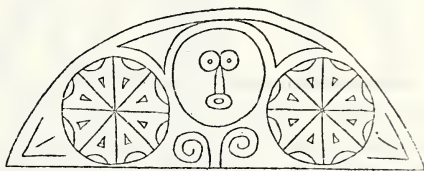
That on the gravestone of Mrs. Elizabeth Pingrey, in Georgetown, in 1781, is as follows:—



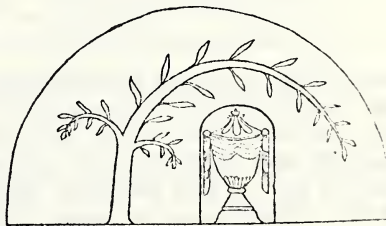
That on the gravestone of Dea. Thomas Moody, in Newburyport, in 1784, is as follows:—



A common form shows the head only, as on the gravestone of John Perley, at Boxford, in 1729, which is as follows:—



Angels lost their popularity before the Revolution. About 1750 the weeping willow, with an urn beneath its branches, began to be used, and soon became a favorite ornament, remaining popular for half a century. The following is an ex-



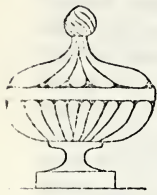
ample of the earlier form. It is found on the gravestone of Mrs. Lydia Holland, in Marblehead, who died in 1801. The later and more elaborate form is also given.

This is copied from the gravestone of Mrs. Sarah Noyes, in Newbury, in 1808.





The urn without the willow, and the willow without the urn, were soon used.



The following is such an urn found on the gravestone of Mrs. Margaret Townsend, in Salem, in 1792.

The following is one

copied from the gravestone of Mrs. Anna Rose, in Salem, in 1796.

The following can be seen on the gravestone

of Mrs. Sarah Williams, in Salem, in 1814.



The following lamp, delineated on the gravestone of Samuel Wil-



liams, in Salem, in 1801, is easily mistaken for an urn.

Before the close of the Revolution even other suggestive forms of ornaments came into use, and in the course of fifty years they became numerous.

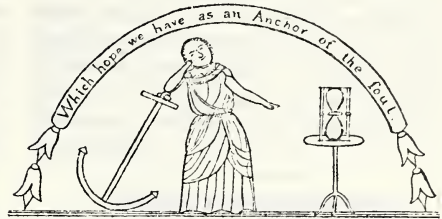
The following, representing a flower broken off its stem, is copied from the gravestone of Mrs. Elizabeth Perkins, in Newburyport, in 1781.



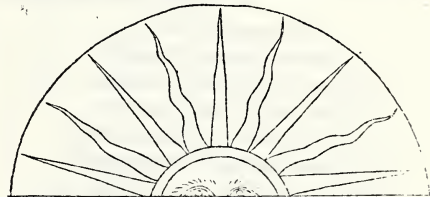
The following, showing the opening bud, is on the gravestone of Clarissa Perkins, in Newburyport, in 1793. She was aged one year.



The following is engraved on the gravestone of Mrs. Dolly Picket, in Newburyport, in 1795.



The rising sun is uncommon and used for both young and old. The gravestone of Mrs. Mary Pickering, in Salem, in 1784, shows it as follows:—



From this brief sketch it will be seen how interesting old burying places may become to the observing visitor. The engravings shown herewith were obtained casually, and give only a hint of what might be found on an exhaustive search.

#### LIBERTY TEA.

*"Extract of a letter from a Gentleman in Falmouth, to his Friend in Cambridge.*

... "Inclosed is some BOHEA TEA, which grew at Pearfontown, about 20 Miles from this.---The Shrub they say, very much resembles that which grows in the East Indies. How plenty it is, I can't at present inform you; but I believe in the Season of it, large Quantities may be gathered."---(The Specimen of the TEA abovementioned, was





received at Newbury-Port the Day the Rev. Mr. Marth was ordained. In the Afternoon a Dish of it was made and served round to a Circle of Gentlemen and Ladies, who pronounced it, under all the Disadvantages of want of Cultivation, imperfect Cure, and being wrapped a considerable Time in Paper, to have all the distinguishing Characteristics of genuine BOHEA TEA. So important a Discovery claims, especially at this Crisis, the Attention of every Friend to America. If we have the Plant, nothing is wanting but the Process of curing it, to have TEA of our own Manufacture. If a Receipt cannot be obtained, Gentlemen of Curiosity and Chymical Skill would render their Country eminent Service, if by Experiments they would investigate the best Method of preparing it for Use.)

PATRICOLA.

—*Essex Gazette*, Nov. 22-29, 1768.

#### ALLEN NOTES.

Edward Allen, supposed to have come from Scotland, married Sarah Kimball of Ipswich Nov. 24, 1658. Lived in Ipswich until about 1680, when he removed to Suffield, where he had two children born. She died June 12, 1696. Children, born in Ipswich: John, b. Aug. 29, 1659. Killed by Indians May 11, 1704, at Deerfield, where he had lived after 1685; Sarah, b. July 4, 1661; d. Feb. 10, 1661-2; Edward, b. May 1, 1662; lived at Deerfield, where he died in 1740; Sarah, b. March 1, 1664; m. Edward Smith Apr. 21, 1685; Elizabeth, b. Dec. 20, 1666; William, b. March 12, 1668; died in Suffield, 1702; Benjamin, b. Sept. 22 or 27, 1673; David, b. Feb. 1, 1675; Abigail, b. March 25, 1678; m. Timothy Palmer; Samuel, b. in 1683; ancestor of Hon. Samuel C. Allen; Caleb, b. March 31, 1685; Martha, m. Samuel Kent, jr.; and Mary.—*Ipswich town records*, *Savage*, etc.

Sarah Allen of Gloucester published to Francis Hilton of Ipswich Nov. 17, 1770.—*Ipswich town records*.

Rev. James Allen of Salisbury,\* married Elizabeth Cotton in Salisbury 1688; and died March 4, 1695-6, leaving real estate at New Haven, Conn. His wife survived him, and married, secondly, Rev. Caleb Cushing of Salisbury May 14, 1698-9. Children of Rev. James and Elizabeth (Cotton) Allen, born in Salisbury: Joanna, born March 5, 1691; married Elias Pike Jan. 19, 1715; Mary, born April 10, 1692; married John Appleton of Ipswich Feb. 28, 1716; Elizabeth, born Sept. 2, 1694; married (when of Hampton) Joshua Moody Newbury April 18, 1715.—*Salisbury town records*; etc.

#### BEVERLY INSCRIPTIONS.

##### NORTH BEVERLY MEETING HOUSE CEMETERY.

The following are the only inscriptions bearing dates before 1800 now to be found in the cemetery at the North Beverly meeting house:—

##### In Memory of

Mrs. JUDITH FRANCIS,  
who died June. 23<sup>d</sup> 1792 in  
the 43 year of her age.  
She was the confort of Col.  
EBENEZER FRANCIS, who fell  
in defence of American liberty  
In the action with the British  
army at *Hubbardstown* July 7<sup>th</sup>  
1777, in the 34 year of his age.  
*Discretion which mark'd her steps,  
and friendships to human nature,  
with every social virtue were  
the qualities of her mind.*

##### In Memory of

Mrs. RACHEL FRANCIS  
who died April 25<sup>th</sup> 1791,  
in the 81<sup>st</sup> year of her age.  
She was the confort of  
Mr. EBENEZER FRANCIS,  
of Medford.  
*Virtuous, generous & useful were  
The characteristics of this amiable  
Woman.*

\*Rev. James Allen was born in New Haven, Conn., June 24, 1657, and was son of Rev. Roger and Mary (Nash) Allen of New Haven.



## THE POOR ATTORNEY.

Morn and evening, in an easy chair  
 Sits an attorney sadly musing;  
 Morn, noon and evening, sitting there,  
 Blackstone, Coke, and Littleton perusing,  
 With an air  
 Of anxious waiting, in his easy chair.

Morn, and noon, and evening, "Well-a-day!"  
 It is strange that modest merit never  
 Did succeed, as all old people say  
 It never did; though so very clever,  
 He for aye  
 Must wait till every dog has had his day.  
*H. O. Wiley.*

## JOSEPH HOVEY, ESQ.

BY SAMUEL L. KNAPP.\*

Joseph Hovey was born in Boxford Oct. 31, 1776, being son of Joseph and Mary (Porter) Hovey. The father was a respectable yeoman, but not affluent; he had a large family to support, and he brought them up in competency and respectability. Several of the sons were instructed in good mechanical trades. Joseph was taught the trade of a clock and watch maker, but as he was from his boyish days very fond of reading, he acquired a taste for classical knowledge, and the first use that he made of his freedom from parental authority, at the age of twenty-one, was to set about devising some means to obtain a liberal education. His reputation for good habits and intelligence induced several who knew him to favor his plan of going to college. After pursuing his studies for some time with Rev. Peter Eaton, his pastor, he went to the Andover Phillips' Academy, of which Mark Newman, esq., was then principal. This instructor was friendly to this adult student, and treated him with great delicacy, neglecting nothing to make his situation as pleasant as possible. Though Mr. Hovey suffered on account of his age, he quietly persevered, and made fair progress. He entered

Harvard university in 1800, and while there won the respect and confidence of the few that really knew him, being retiring and modest, and easily confused by severity and impudence. He graduated in 1804.

After leaving college he taught a school for a year or more, and then entered the office of John Abbott, esq., a lawyer in Westford, but soon removed to Haverhill, pursuing his legal studies there with Hon. John Varnum until his admission to the Essex bar in 1808. He opened an office in Haverhill, and began his professional life. Mr. Varnum was his friend, furnishing him with means of subsistence in such a delicate and kindly manner that it could not be refused nor noticed. The society of the town was social, intelligent and refined, and in it Mr. Hovey was as happy as his nature, disposition and habits permitted.

He had a very good classical education, and excelled in mathematics and metaphysics, having a fondness for books that required mental exercise. His chief delight was in works of eloquence, poetry and able essays, quoting from them readily. But the more he read and the better he understood them the less he seemed qualified to speak himself. The sight of an audience withered all his faculties and dried his brain, being spellbound before a small number of hearers even.

Sometimes he produced verses of merit, always chaste and delicate, but wanting in force and passion. He played the flute with some skill, and found consolation in its music; when fretful and moody, his flute and a little harpsichord were successfully used "to charm away the fiends."

In his religious belief he became an Episcopalian. Although many of his views of society were wrong, yet his observations on characters were generally shrewd, learned and novel, frequently a little tinctured with the corrosive and sickly impressions incident to chafed spirits. If his remarks were sometimes bitter, he had no permanent malice in his

\*This sketch is abbreviated from, and parentage and dates of birth and death added to, the sketch given in Knapp's Sketches of Lawyers, Statesmen, and Men of Letters, published in 1821.





nature. His sarcasms were only the feverish breath of the moment, and passed away like the vapors of the morning.

He had read law with diligence, and was very well acquainted with first principles, but he had no readiness in practice, hesitating, reflecting and doubting, until his client lost all confidence in his knowledge; yet he was a safe counsellor. Had he acted as well as he reasoned he would have had much to do.

Morbidness conjured for him evils that in reality he did not have to bear; he was a friend and admirer of the gentler sex, but fear of rivalry caused him to withhold advances, and in every amusement or entertainment a death's head rose before him.

In person he was tall, thin and pale, and was singularly abstemious, fearing that he should be plethoric by indulgence, while he was wasting away in a settled consumption.

In the summer of 1815 he was scarcely able to walk; but he was not in the slightest degree disturbed by the approach of death, and his nature seemed to wholly change. All soreness left him, all wounds of pride were healed. The diseases of his disposition and fancy passed away. A pure serenity of soul—a high and holy feeling, full of philanthropy and devotion, beamed from his sunken eye, and spoke in every aspiration. All his enmities were forgotten, and injuries forgiven. His friendships glowed with new life. As the hand of death pressed harder upon his brow, hope and joy beamed brighter in his countenance, free from all doubt or fear. He died May 6, 1816, and lies buried in his native town.

#### NOTES.

Abigail, daughter of — and Abigail Allin, baptized Oct. 14, 1705.—*Salem Village church records.*

Abigail and Anna, daughters of Abigail Allen, baptized "at age" Nov. 12, 1710.—*First church, Salem, records.*

#### ANNIS GENEALOGY.

The name of ANNIS is also spelled in the Essex county records *Anes, Anes, Anies, Aniss, Annes, Annice, Annies, Annise and Anniss.*

The first of the name in the county was CURMAC *alias* CHARLES ANNIS<sup>1</sup>, whom Coffin says came from Enniskelen, Ireland, where he was born in 1638. He was a planter, and lived in Newbury, being there in 1666. He married Sarah Chase May 15, 1666; and died Dec. 10, 1717. She survived him, and died before 1726.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 2—I. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup>, b. about 1666. *See below* (2).
- 3—II. ABRAHAM<sup>2</sup>, b. Aug. 18, 1668. *See below* (3).
- 4—III. AQUILLA<sup>2</sup>, b. June 6, 1670; d. April 17, 1672.
- 5—IV. ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, b. April 12, 1672. *See below* (4).
- 6—V. SARAH<sup>2</sup>, m. Orlando Bagley of Amesbury (pub. March 25, 1704); and both were living in 1726.
- 7—VI. PRISCILLA<sup>2</sup>, b. Nov. 8, 1677; m. William Godfrey before 1706; and both were living in 1726.
- 8—VII. HANNAH<sup>2</sup>, b. Nov. 15, 1679; m. Ephraim Weed before 1706; and both were living in 1726.
- 9—VIII. ANNE<sup>2</sup>, b. Dec. 28, 1681; m. George Worthen before 1706; and they were living in 1726. "Hannah Annis of Newbury published to Thomas Worthen of Amesbury May 11, 1700."—*Town records.*

#### 2

JOSEPH ANNIS<sup>2</sup>, born about 1666. He was a weaver, and lived in his father's house in Newbury. He married Dorothy — before 1692; and she died in Newbury March 8, 1740. He died there Aug. 12, 1758, aged ninety-two.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 10—I. DOROTHY<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 1, 1692; lived in Newbury; and d., unmarried, in 1763.
- 11—II. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, b. March 14, 1694; m. — Keyes; and d. before 1759.
- 12—III. AQUILLA<sup>3</sup>, b. June 14, 1695.
- 13—IV. JONATHAN<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 1, 1696-7.
- 14—V. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 19, 1698; m. — Easmond before 1759.
- 15—VI. ABIGAIL<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 25, 1700; m. Robert Cochran (Coffin?) of Newbury Dec. 7, 1727; and d. before 1759.





- 16—VII. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 14, 1702-3; husbandman; lived in Newbury; and d. Dec. 5, 1750.  
 17—VIII. CHRISTOPHER<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. —, 1704. *See below* (17).  
 18—IX. CHARLES<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 15, 1705-6.  
 19—X. ESTIER<sup>3</sup>, d., unmarried, in Newbury, May 13, 1762.  
 20—XI. PRISCILLA<sup>3</sup>, m. Peter Merrill of Newbury before 1749; and they were both living in 1759.

## 3

ABRAHAM ANNIS<sup>2</sup>, born in Newbury Aug. 18, 1668. He was a weaver and husbandman; and lived in Newbury until 1736, when he bought one hundred acres of land in Haverhill, whither he removed the next year, selling his house and land in Newbury. When the State line was run, in 1741, his farm was brought into Salem, N. H., and he afterward lived there. Haverhill was thus divided into two parts, the northern being called for a few years subsequently "Haverhill in New Hampshire." Mr. Annis married Hannah — before 1693-4.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 21—I. CHARLES<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 10, 1693-4. *See below* (21).  
 22—II. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, b. in 1695.  
 23—III. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, b. March 20, 1698; m. Benjamin Rawlins of Newbury Nov. 20, 1716.  
 24—IV. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. May 1, 1700. *See below* (24).  
 25—V. STEPHEN<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 1, 1701-2.  
 26—VI. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 9, 1703.  
 27—VII. ABRAHAM<sup>3</sup>, b. March 4, 1708. *See below* (27).  
 28—VIII. DANIEL<sup>3</sup>, b. Dec. 1, 1711; m. Catherine Thomas of Newbury Aug. 1, 1732; and probably lived in Methuen, yeoman, in 1741.  
 29—IX. TABITHA<sup>3</sup>, b. March 5, 1713; m. Daniel Woodman of Newbury March 9, 1737-8.  
 30—X. ANNE<sup>3</sup>, b. June 21, 1715.

## 5

ISAAC ANNIS<sup>2</sup>, born in Newbury April 12, 1672. He lived in Newbury, on the north side of the Bradford road, east of the Artichoke river. He was living in 1706; and administration was granted on his estate Oct. 2, 1712. His wife Rebecca survived him; and married, secondly, Shmuel Griffin of Newbury Nov.

16, 1716. They were both living in 1749. Children, born in Newbury:—

- 31—I. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. March 22, 1700-1; m. George Stoning of Salem Jan. 1, 1723-4.  
 32—II. ELEANOR<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 24, 1701-2; m., first, Robert Long, a cooper, of Newbury, May 19, 1724; and, second, — Watson; and died in Newbury May 15, 1774.  
 33—III. JANE<sup>3</sup>, b. before 1704; upward of fourteen years old in 1717.  
 34—IV. ISAAC<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 3, 1703-4. *See below* (34).  
 35—V. PRISCILLA<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 1, 1706; lived in Newbury, unmarried, in 1727.  
 36—VI. KEZIA<sup>3</sup>, b. May 1, 1711; m. Nathaniel Cheney of Newbury Oct. 25, 1733; and both were living in Newbury in 1749.

## 17

CHRISTOPHER ANNIS<sup>3</sup>, born in Newbury Aug. —, 1704. He was a cordwainer; and lived in Newbury. He married Ruth —; and died before 1756. She married, secondly, Samuel Davis Oct. 28, 1756; and was living in 1761.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 37—I. RUTH<sup>4</sup>, b. July 12, 1733; d. Aug. 12, 1736.  
 38—II. MARY<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. —, 1735; adjudged *non compos mentis* in 1759; and was living in 1771, when she had the small pox. Probably never married.  
 39—III. RUTH<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 8, 1738; m. Samuel Emery, a yeoman, Nov. 25, 1760; and both were living in 1764.  
 40—IV. DOROTHY<sup>4</sup>, b. March 31, 1743; living, unmarried, in 1764; m. Nathan Ordway July 12, 1768.

## 21

CHARLES ANNIS<sup>3</sup>, born in Newbury Feb. 10, 1693-4. He married Mary Morrison of Newbury Oct. 18, 1716.

Child, born in Newbury:—

- 41—I. NEHEMIAH<sup>4</sup>, b. April 5, 1717.

## 24

JOHN ANNIS<sup>3</sup>, born in Newbury May 1, 1700. He was a cordwainer; and lived in Newbury until 1732, when he sold out and removed to Haverhill, where he was living in 1741. He was of Bradford, husbandman, in 1750 and 1754, and a cordwainer in 1760. He returned to Newbury in 1760, and was living there in



1770. He married Abigail Rolfe of Bradford Dec. 16, 1724; and she was his wife in 1770.

Children:—

- 42—I. EZRA<sup>4</sup>, b. March 25, 1726, in Newbury. *See below (42).*
- 43—II. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. June 12, 1729, in Newbury; probably d. young.
- 44—III. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. May 22, 1730-1, in Amesbury; probably m. Thomas Mitchel Jan. 18, 1756.
- 45—IV. ROLFE<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 21, 1734, in Haverhill. *See below (45).*
- 46—V. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 22, 1736-7, in Haverhill.
- 47—VI. CHARLES<sup>4</sup>, b. March 10, 1738-9, in Haverhill.
- 48—VII. JACOB<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 11, 1741, in Haverhill; yeoman; lived in Andover; and married Molly Haggitt of Andover before 1764.
- 49—VIII. JAMES<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 9, 1743, in Bradford. *See below (49).*
- 50—IX. JESSE<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 8, 1745, in Bradford. *See below (50).*
- 51—X. ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 9, 1747, in Bradford.

## 27

ABRAHAM ANNIS<sup>3</sup>, born in Newbury March 4, 1708. He was a potter; and lived on the north side of the Bradford road, east of the Artichoke river, in Newbury, until 1737, when he sold his house and pottery and removed to Haverhill. When the State line was run, four years later, he was set off to Salem, N. H. He married, first, Abigail Sawyer of Newbury Dec. 11, 1735. She died Sept. 26, 1741; and he married, second, Mary Hilton Dec. 28, 1742. She was living in 1750, and he in 1767.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 52—I. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, b. May 18, 1736; probably m. John Swaddock Corliss of Haverhill Jan. 28, 1762; and d. Oct. 8, 1805.
- 53—II. STEPHEN<sup>4</sup>, b. May 28, 1738; was probably a mariner and cooper, and lived in Middleton, where he died, probably unmarried. Administration was granted on his estate July 10, 1766. He had had the small pox.
- 54—III. ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup>, b. June 28, 1740.

## 34

ISAAC ANNIS<sup>3</sup>, born in Newbury Jan. 3, 1703-4. He was a joiner, and upon his marriage settled in Gloucester. He married Experience Haraden Jan. —, 1729-30.

Children, born in Gloucester:—

- 55—I. EXPERIENCE<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 29, 1730-1; m. ——— Herrin before 1764.
- 56—II. ISAAC<sup>4</sup>, b. March 28, 1733; probably d. young.
- 57—III. DELIVERANCE<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 7, 1735; m. ——— Jostling before 1764.
- 58—IV. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 23, 1737-8; m. ——— Robson before 1764.
- 59—V. DANIEL<sup>4</sup>, b. May 16, 1740; living in 1764.
- 60—VI. MARK<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. —, 1741-2; mariner; lived in Gloucester; d., without children, apparently unmarried; and administration was granted on his estate Nov. 19, 1764.
- 61—VII. ESTHER<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 15, 1743; probably m. Henry White June 7, 1774.
- 62—VIII. EBENEZER<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Aug. —, 1745; d. young.
- 63—IX. EBENEZER<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 18, 1747. *See below (63).*

## 42

EZRA ANNIS<sup>4</sup>, born in Newbury March 25, 1726. He was a yeoman; and lived in Bradford in 1754, and in Andover in 1757 and 1782. He married Sarah Long\* Dec. 20, 1752; and she was his wife in 1782.

Children:—

- 64—I. PHINEAS<sup>5</sup>, b. May 22, 1753, in Bradford; joiner; lived in Tewksbury in 1778 and 1781; married Hannah Griffin of Tewksbury (pub. April 6, 1774); and she was his wife in 1781.
- 65—II. EZRA<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 3, 1754, in Bradford; m. Edner Bailey of Tewksbury Nov. 26, 1778.
- 66—III. RUTH<sup>5</sup>, b. March 22, 1757, in Andover; pub. to Eliakim Walker of Tewksbury Sept. 26, 1778.
- 67—IV. SARAH<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 28, 1759, in Andover; pub. to Josiah Jones Feb. 23, 1779.
- 68—V. ELEANOR<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 12, 1760, in Andover.
- 69—VI. JACOB<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 26, 1763, in Andover; pub. to Abigail Fowler of Andover in 1787; and lived in ——— Bradford, Vt.
- 70—VII. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 20, 1764, in Andover; soldier in the Revolution.
- 71—VIII. JAMES<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 10, 1770, in Andover.

## 45

ROLFE ANNIS<sup>4</sup>, born in Haverhill Dec. 21, 1734. He married Sarah Rawlinson Sept. 1, 1757; and lived in Bradford.

Children, born in Bradford:—

\*Called daughter of Moses Haggitt of Andover.





- 72—I. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 20, 1758. <sup>1771</sup>  
 73—II. ISAAC<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. —, 1759; probably <sup>1771</sup>d.  
 in Revolution Oct. 16, 1780.

## 49

JAMES ANNIS<sup>4</sup>, born in Bradford Sept. 9, 1743. He married Beulah —, and lived in Andover.

Children, born in Andover:—

- 74—I. DIADAMA<sup>5</sup>, b. April 22, 1771.  
 75—II. JAMES<sup>5</sup>, b. Jan. 25, 1774.  
 76—III. BEULAH<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 22, 1775.

## 50

JESSE ANNIS<sup>4</sup>, born in Bradford Aug. 8, 1745. He lived in Methuen, and married Sarah —, who died June 11, 1766, aged eighteen.

Child, born in Methuen:—

- 77—I. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup>, b. May 15, 1766.

## 63

EBENEZER ANNIS<sup>4</sup>, born in Gloucester Feb. 18, 1747. He lived in Gloucester; and married Lois Lane Nov. 5, 1767.

Children, born in Gloucester:—

- 78—I. LOIS<sup>5</sup>, bapt. April 2, 1769.  
 79—II. MARK<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Nov. 26, 1769; d. young.  
 80—III. ESTHER<sup>5</sup>, bapt. June 13, 1773; m.  
 Richard Grover Pew Oct. —, 1791.  
 81—IV. LYDIA<sup>5</sup>, bapt. March 29, 1777.  
 82—V. EBENEZER<sup>5</sup>, b. April 24, 1779.  
 83—VI. MARK<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 7, 1780.

## WILL OF THOMAS NELSON.

The will of Thomas Nelson of Rowley was proved in the Ipswich court 26: 1: 1650. The witnesses to the schedule were probably sworn in England. The following copy is taken from the record in Ipswich Deeds, volume I, leaf 72.

I Thomas Nelson of Rowley in the Countie of Essex (in New England) beeing by providence Called now to make a uoyage into old England, not knowing what may befall me there in (vpon feuerall Considerations) dispose of & settle the estate which god hath giuen mee (by way of will) in manner and forme following. Inprimis I giue vnto my beloved wife Joane for her naturall life, my mill, mill house with the appurtenances scituate & being within the limits of Rowley: & all that ground (neere unto the said mill)

which was lately in the occupation of Joseph wormehill, & all that my vpland & meadow (or other ground) which lyeth betweene Rowley Oxe-Pasture on one pte, the Comon on another pte, & the mill river, & the brooke that goeth from the towne on the other pte thereof, all which land or ground Conteineth by estimation fiftie acres be it more or lesse. puided she make no other Claime to any other parte of my howses, lands, tenements, heriditaments and appurtinances. Item I giue her two acres of ground during her naturall life in the pond feild next m<sup>r</sup> Rogers laeuing out the pond to build her an house on. The remainder or reuerfion of which mill land and premisfes & all other my houses, lands, tenements, and heriditaments I giue amongst my Children & to their heires as well that Child which my wife is with all, as the rest. Item I giue & bequeath to my eldest sonne Phillip Nelson a double portion, & to my sonne Thomas Nelson, & my Daughter mercie Nelson & the Child or Children she is withall there equall pts. puided if any of them die before they Come to the age of twentie & one yeers, or marriage, then there pts to be equally deuided amongst the suruiueing Children. Item my will is that Richard Bellingham Esquire, & my honored Vncle Richard Dumer Gent. shall haue the education of my sonne Phillip Nelson & Thomas Nelson & the proportion of their estates both of lands & goods for their education & maintenance till they Come to Twenty one yeers, & then they to receiue their estates, & the ouerplus aboute their maintenance giueing a sufficient discharge. Item that my will is that my wife & my vncle Richard Dumer shall haue the education of my daughter mercie Nelson, & the other child my wife is withall, & the proportion of their estates both of lands & goods for their education & maintenance till they marry & then they to receiue their estates & the ouerpluss aboute their maintenance giueing a sufficient discharge. Item I giue & bequeathe to my wife (Joane) foure Choise Cowes, one Choise



mare, & ten pounds to build her a house. Item I giue to my sone Phillip Nelson ten pounes which was giuen him by my aunt Katherin Withars, & is in my hands, & his plate marked with his owne name P. N. & to my fecond sone Thomas Nelson a wine bowle, & one spoone, all the rest of my psonall estate my debts being paid I giue vnto my Children to be deuided as aboute onely my eldest sone Phillip to haue a double portion. Item I make m<sup>r</sup> Richard Bellingham & my vncle Richard Dumer my executors of this my last will & testament. & my desire is, & I wold intreate m<sup>r</sup> Ezekiell Rogers of Rowley, & m<sup>r</sup> John Norton of Ipswich to be my ouerseers, & my mind further is if any differances arise Concerning this my last will & testament my ouerseers shall haue the heareing & deciding of the same. Item I giue vnto my wife all her apparrell, her Chest, boxe, A Bed and ffurniture, & a Siluer Beaker. December 24 : 1645. Sealed Signed & deliuered

in the pefence of

Jeremy Howchin Tho : Nelson

Ezekiell Northene And a feale

A Schedule to be Annexed to the will of T. Nelson.

These are to Certify all whom it anyways may Concerne, that I Thomas Nelson, about to returne to Rowland in New England, being at present sick in body but enioying vnderstanding & memory, as formerly, doe by these presents testify my confiring of my last will & testament which I made & left in Newengland with my wiues vncle m<sup>r</sup> Richard Dumer : onely with addition of these purso's. first that my yougest child Samuell Nelson, being born since that will was made, & if my wife be now with Child, & shall bring forth a Child, that Samuell, & this then, (my will is,) may enioy A Child's portion pportionable to the rest of my Children. my eldest enioying a double portion as is mentioned in that will; or if there can be more done for her.

Also I earnestly desire of o<sup>r</sup> reuerend Pastor, & Elder m<sup>r</sup> Rogers, & of that whole Church of Rowley, that they may

not mistake themselues Concerning the eleven pounds, & the Seuentene pounes which I paid to Goodman Seatchwell, for his farme; & I did not giue these in with other monies that I laid out for the Plantation : Leaft this being a wrong to mee, be to their greefe at the Day of Iesus Christ. as also fiteene pounes paid to m<sup>r</sup> Carletons hundred pound which I ought not to pay. This I entreate them feriously to lay to hart, & righting me in all these pticulars. witnes my hand, the first Day of p<sup>r</sup>festilis here Caled August, 1645.

Testified as his act & deede,  
and subscribed by him in the  
pference of us witnesse

Henry Jacie alias Jese,

Daniell Elly

his D mark.

Sarah Appleyard

her N marke.

Tho : Nelson

#### SALEM QUARTERLY COURT RECORDS AND FILES.

*Continued from page 158.*

Court, 29 : 7 : 1640.

Present : Colonel Endecott, Jn<sup>o</sup> Humphrey, esq., Emanuel Downing, Mr. Tho : Willes, Mr. W<sup>m</sup> Hathorne and Mr. Edw : Holliock.

John Cooke, servant to Mr. W<sup>m</sup> Clark of Salem, to be severely whipped and have a shackle put upon his leg for resisting his master's authority, for most desperate speeches touching his appearance in court, pointing his hand at his side saying, "You shall see a hole here first," & if he were in hell he should have more company, for theft, etc. Mr. Clark and sister Clark testified that they were in danger of their lives, and fearful of their children in point of lust. John Pearce, Mr. Batter's man, counselled him not to take correction from his master. Pearce was sent for.

Marmeducke Barton, servant to John Horne, for running away and pilfering, to be severely whipped.

Mary Boutwell (also, Boudwell) of Lynn, for not working, and living idly and stealing, "taking away oth<sup>r</sup>s victuals





pretending Comunitie of all things," sentenced to be whipped, but through clemency only admonished. Her brother testified against her.

Captain Traske admonished to be more careful about grinding and toll-taking. Rich<sup>r</sup> Inkersell testified that he had grists weighed before Lawrence Leech, a grand-juryman, before they went to mill, and when they came back they were much short of weight, besides being badly ground. Others testified.

Allen Howe and William Reeves to answer at Boston for misdemeanors.

Robert Adames to be set by the heels in the stocks for being uncharitable to a poor man in distress, taking his canoe, for charging court with injustice, etc. Ric<sup>r</sup> Roots testified against him.

Jn<sup>o</sup> More, Joseph Garlick and—— Barton for slandering John Hardy, etc., continued.

Willia Bowdish, summoned as a witness by John Stone, to have his fees.

John White to be paid for goods stolen from him by James Smith, jr. Warrant delivered to Jn<sup>o</sup> Woodbury.

Jury: Lt. Davenport, foreman, John Alderman, Robt Molton, John Woodbury, Peter Palfrey, Henry Bartholomewe, Tho: Laythorpe, Tho: Smith, Boniface Burton, Joseph Floyd, ffrauncs Lighfoote (also, Lightfoote) and Henry Collins, the last four being of Lynn.

Civil cases:—

Jacob Barney v. Richard Inkersell. Feeding cattle in his marsh. Verdict: Two loads of hay at water side.

John Bradshawe v. "y<sup>e</sup> wo<sup>p</sup>l Tho: Willes."

John Checkley v. Josias Standborow, who promises to pay Mrs. ffitney.

Thomas Ruck, Willia Brown, Benjamin ffelton and Thomas Dixie v. Henry Skerry, Thomas Olliver, et ali., for not making a fence on Darbie fort side. Mr. Humphreys promised to find posts and rails and begin to place them this winter. Witnesses: Robt Goodell, Edw: Ingeram, Tho: Dixie, Peter Palfrey, Cp Traske, Jn<sup>o</sup> Woodbury, Geo: Inkersell and Edw:

Giles. Mr. Humphrey's sureties were Henry Stephens and W<sup>n</sup> Williams.

Michaell Spencer v. John Pickering. Defamation.

Robt Isbell v. Ens. Tho: Reade. Mr. Gardener to be paid by plaintiff for waiting at court.

Joshua Verrin v. Richard Inkersell.

Timothy Tomlins v. John Pickering. Defamation. Defendant is fined and "in some publik meeting att Lynn before next Court \* \* shall publiklie acknowledg the wronge done y<sup>e</sup> fd Tomlins," etc. W<sup>n</sup> Knight and wife testified that Tomlins was very affectionate, etc.

John Bartall v. Allen Yew (also, Yewe). Plaintiff said defendant was drunk and fought. Attachment of defendant's boat ordered, in custody of Jn<sup>o</sup> Goit.

Robt Adams v. John Skudder.

ffrauncs Laufe v. Robt Isbell and Willia Wake. "bro: Tho: Smith" said that Lynn men and Tho: Laythrop and Mr. Bartho: received money.

Tho: Ruck v. John Abbie.

George Norton v. Rich: Hollinworth.

W<sup>n</sup> Browne v. Rich: Hollinworth.

Tho: Odingfalls v. Jn<sup>o</sup> Webster.

John Stone v. Jn<sup>o</sup> Thorndike. Defamation.

W<sup>n</sup> Clarke v. Ens. Tho: Reade.

Jn<sup>o</sup> Thorndik v. John Stone.

W<sup>n</sup> Vinsent v. Jn<sup>o</sup> Holgrave.

Tho: Olliver v. Jn<sup>o</sup> Pride.

Robt Tike v. Samuuell Archer. Defamation. 2 cases.

Elin Codd v. W<sup>m</sup> Pester.

Sam: Archer vs. Robt Tike.

Jn<sup>o</sup> Sibley v. James Smith, jr.

William Lord for Thomas Burwood and Christopher Berry, who "went for Ould England," moves and court orders that John Woodbury and Peter Palfrey measure one-half acre of land at Thomas Olliver's new house.

"The Court sent a warrant to m<sup>r</sup> Stephens."

Depositions of Wm. Made about Mr. Read, of Mr. Corwin about Mr. Standborow, of Tho: Sislsbee and Tho: James referred to.





A committee to be chosen to consider about a field to be enclosed "about m<sup>r</sup> Peters etc."

Court, 29 : 10 : 1640.

Present : Colonel Endecott, Jn<sup>o</sup> Humphreys, esq., Emanuell Downing, esq., Mr. Willia Hathorne and Mr. Edw : Hollocke.

George Inkersell fined for making a mistake in a deposition.

Joseph Garlick slandered John Hardy by saying that he heard Benjamin Hammon, Hardy's servant, say that he heard Hardy swear and curse and beat his man. Garlick was discharged and Hammon was sentenced to serve Hardy twelve months longer.

Nicholas Pacie and wife Katherin made confession in writing about a marriage contract.

[Nicholas Pacy confessed that he knew of his wife's promise to marry Marke Virmass of Salem when he married her, and is sorry that he did not respect it. His wife Katharn confessed that she has been troubled in her conscience about it since her marriage, and has sinned in denying conjugal respects unto her husband because of her scruples.—*Files.*]

John Cock recognizes to appear in court.

Mr. flog is ordered to attach for fines.

Joseph Hermitage fined 5s. for absence as juror.

Jury : Lieft. Davenport, foreman, Jacob Barney, Jeffercy Massy, Henry Bartholomew, Lawrence Leech, Edm : Batter, Tho : Gardener, John Alderman, Peter Palfrey, Nicholas Browne, Richard Walker and George Keasar [the last three being of Lynn]. Mr. Garford was constable for the jury. Joseph Hermitage of Lynn is mentioned.

Civil cases :

Thomas Olliver v. Charls Turner. For rent of house and cellar.

"The worp<sup>l</sup> Jn<sup>o</sup> Humphreys" v. John Holgrave. About salt.

Review of cases of Josua Verrin, Richard Inkersell and Edw : Giles.

Walter Knight v. Ric<sup>r</sup> Cook.

William Bowdish v. John Norrington. About service of a warrant at Jeffrey Creek.

Daniell ffairefield v. Zacheus Gould.

John Bartall v. Jn<sup>o</sup> Legg and Th<sup>o</sup> Sams. Referred to Mr. fflowle, et.

Marmeduke Barton, Lydia Gouge and Mrs. Holget examined touching salt. Mr. Humphreys was satisfied.

John More testified against Benjamin Hamon, who lived, as he said, with Th<sup>o</sup> Howe, "for now he works night & day etc."

Lanclet West testified in the matter of hogs in the corn, etc. Also, Henry Stephens, Jn<sup>o</sup> fflute and W<sup>m</sup> Willia. They met "Daniell" with turnips, etc. Also John Hodshen.

W<sup>n</sup> Woodbury v. W<sup>n</sup> Jyyls.

Thomas Ashley. Mr. Adis.

Mathew Banck de Huberd. Lynn bounds.

Tho : Dexter, jr. v. W<sup>n</sup> Dex : & agt. W<sup>n</sup> Dutch v. Ashley.

Jn<sup>o</sup> fairfield.

Tho : Gray was sick. James Grover.

W<sup>n</sup> Harp.

James Hubberd.

An order de Dearman Mathew, Mr. Tho : Millard. See Ashley's ac<sup>o</sup>

Mr. Otley & Derma.

Walter Price de W & Invoye. Paine vide Roaps.

Geo : Roaps fro. Mr. Paine.

Singlman drunk, Nicho : Shapley d charge. Mr. Sam<sup>l</sup> Smith will.

Mr. Sadler de Ashly. de Swamp.

Mr. W<sup>n</sup> Ting vide Ashley's ac<sup>o</sup> p Mr. Thompson.

Edw. Tomlins hath James Grover prentis.

Mr. Heugwalter & Dearma. W<sup>n</sup> Woodbury order de will.

Court, 30 : 1 : 1641.

Present : Collonell Endecott, Jn<sup>o</sup> Humphreys, esq., Mr. Em : Downing, Mr. W<sup>n</sup> Hathorne, Mr. Edw : Holloock and Mr. Tho : Willes.

James Smith, jr., for stealing two fishing lines, to return twice as many lines and pay 20s. for loss of owners' time.



"Thomas South is in regard of his adge etc. exempted fro Trayning paying 5<sup>s</sup> p Ann to this Court and freed fro his former fines."

Ric<sup>r</sup> fflower fined for reproachful speeches concerning church discipline, on complaint of Obediah Holmes.

Ruben Guppi to be severely whipped "for running away to the Eftward fro his wyfe great w<sup>th</sup> Childe; for ftealing & Blaffemie Lying & fwearing etc.," on complaint of Wm. Vincent. Robt Pease complained that Guppi had stolen his axe. Sargeant Dixie had seen a hen in Guppi's breeches. Samuell fuller and Robt fuller testified that they went to Guppi's house, and Guppi said that the parings of his nails and a chip were as acceptable to God as the day of thanksgiving. He also swore.

W<sup>n</sup> Poole having stolen stockings from Tho: Rood and taken away a canoe of Mr. Emereye, is ordered to return the stockings and be whipped for lying.

Wilia Bowdish fined for misinforming the court and causing Jn<sup>o</sup> Stone to be unjustly fined.

Georg Williams' apprentice boy Matthew Jellet to serve him two years longer: but as Francis Perry deposed that the apprenticeship was only for seven years and to end in March the court "freed the youth" who agreed to serve his master six months longer, which the court agreed to.

Hugh Browne's wife, for breaking his head and threatening that she would kill him, so that he is even weary of his life, throwing stones at him, causing his face to bleed, calling him beast, and wishing he might never come home, to be severely whipped. She annoyed the neighbors, also. Wit: Goody Harwood and Goody Nixon, who saw them scuffling together.

William Wake "was fo vaine as to defame m<sup>r</sup> Peflor on fo sleight grounds."

Goodman Auger is ordered to call a general town meeting the second day of the week to see about a free school.

Accounts of Widow Baker and Nathaniel Pitman, and depositions relating to them, examined.

Mr. ffreind's damage in his corn through default of his fences. Fences to be repaired. "Meeting house" is mentioned.

Jury: Henry Bartholomew, foreman, John Woodbury, Thomas Lothrop, John Gedney, Peter Palfrey, Elias Stilman, William Knight, Nicholas Potter Thomas Townshend, John Ramsdall, Thomas Parker and Jenkin Davis.

Civil cases:—

John Bartall v. John Legg and Tho: Sams, which was referred to Mr. ffouls. Mr. Downing promised to see the matter ended.

Ric<sup>r</sup> Hollinworth v. Edmund Woodley.

William Pester v. Ann Pigdon and Willa Wake. Defamation. Wit: Goody James, W<sup>n</sup>. James, Mrs. Goose, Charls Turner and Robt Henfield.

Mathew Williams v. Susan Greene vidues. Jn<sup>o</sup> Woodbury to end the business.

William Fisk v. Mathew Waler. For house rent, "breaking of the axes to anfw<sup>r</sup> W<sup>n</sup> fiske fervant Loff of tyme." To finish house. ffrancis Nurce testified about the axe.

Joseph Harrington, servant to Cp Keane v. Thomas Keysar of Lynn.

Georg Williams v. Jn<sup>o</sup> Pickworth. Jn<sup>o</sup> Horne testified as to agreement between the parties.

ffrancis Perry v. Jn<sup>o</sup> Stone.

Robt Nash v. Walter Knight.

Wn. Pester v. John Stone.

Wn. Pester v. Xptor Lynsey.

The wo<sup>r</sup>p<sup>l</sup> Emanuell Downing and Edmund Batter v. Wn. Langley de Lynn.

Dierman Mathew v. Nathaneell Tayler. Slander.

Ric<sup>r</sup> Graves testified that a certain bill was made a little before he was married.

*To be continued.*

## NOTES.

George Deblois advertises for sale at his shop in Salem, hardware, broad cloths, German serges, Devonshire kersies, drapery, and Colchester baize, Bath frize,







Yorkshire Plains, bed blankets, blue and striped Duffills, striped Camblets for cloaks and riding-hoods, worsted Grograms, Irish linens, wax threads, Shalloons, Tammies, Calamancoes, hosiery, salt petre, etc., wholesale and retail.—*Essex Gazette*, Nov. 29—Dec. 6, 1768.

Ebenezer Allen of Marblehead married Sarah Tittle (Tuttle?) of Beverly Jan. 3, 1779.

Elizabeth Allen published to William Groves, both of Beverly, December 4, 1763.

Tax of Andrew Allen was abated on account of his house he lived in being burned down, 1781.—Feb. 28, 1782.

—*Beverly town records*.

Robert Allen married Hannah McIntire April 20, 1794.—*Andover town records*.

John Allen married Tabitha Trefry, both of Marblehead, March 10, 1765; and had a daughter Tabitha baptized there June 30, 1766; and a son Robert, Aug. 19, 1770.

John Allen married Jane Gilbert, both of Marblehead, Sept. 16, 1765; and had a daughter Jane baptized there Dec. 17, 1769; and two daughters named Elizabeth, one baptized March 1, 1772, and the other Jan. 30, 1774. John Allen married Elizabeth Card, both of Marblehead, Dec. 18, 1740; and had the following children baptized there: Mary, Sept. 20, 1741; John, Sept. 4, 1743; James, Oct. 27, 1745; Elizabeth, May 10, 1747; James, Sept. 10, 1749; Susanna, Aug. 30, 1752; Susanna, May 18, 1755; Thomas, Sept. 11, 1757; William, Nov. 25, 1759; and Benjamin, Nov. 21, 1762.

Ebenezer Allen born Nov. 29, 1776.

Miriam Allen married John Bird, both of Marblehead, Feb. 24, 1708.

William Allen married Mrs. Mary Stennis, both of Marblehead, Dec. 7, 1788.

Ambrose Allen married Mary Christie, both of Marblehead, Feb. 28, 1792.

Mary Allen married Joseph Bruce, both of Marblehead, Nov. 10, 1793.

—*Marblehead town and church records*.

George Allen of Lynn, 1636; removed next year to Sandwich: was representa-

tive; 1641 and 1642 at Plymouth. He was buried May 2, 1648; and his will mentions sons Matthew, Henry, Samuel and William, and "5 least" children unnamed; and wife Catherine, executrix.

John Allen of Marblehead, 1668, may have been of Salem twenty years later.

Timothy Allen of Marblehead, 1648, may have lived at Norwich, 1670.

—*Savage*.

Samuel Allen of Manchester, 1659, and juryman in Salem court, 1666.

Timothy Allen of Marblehead, 1645; and was in Salem court, 1654.

—*Salem quarterly court records*.

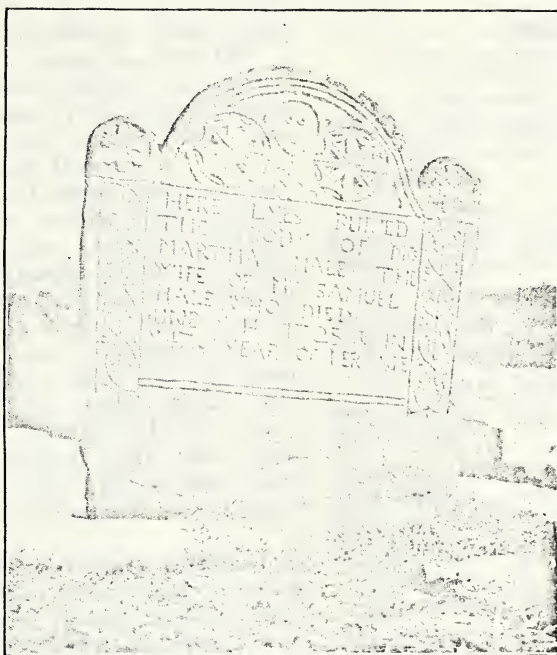
Jonathan, son of Jonathan, 3d, and Sarah Allen, born Oct. 23, 1766.

Anna Allen, daughter of John Allen, jr., and Anna Leach, born Dec. 31, 1758.

—*Manchester town records*.

Capt. Edward Allen, born about 1735, came from Berwick-upon-Tweed, England, and settled in Salem, Mass., in 1757. He was a mariner, and subsequently a merchant. He married first, Ruth (Hodges), widow of Israel Gardner, of Salem, Jan. 18, 1759. She died in October, 1774, being buried the tenth. He married, second, Margaret Lockhart of North Carolina in 1778; and died July 27, 1803, aged sixty-eight. She survived him, and died Aug. 13, 1808, of intermittent fever, aged fifty-four. Children: 1. Mary. 2. Edward, married Anna Fisk Oct. 2, 1798; and died at St. Michael, Azores, Dec. 5, 1845, aged eighty-two. She died March 4, 1826. 3. Ruth, married Thomas Porter of Topsfield Dec. 29, 1785. 4. Alice, married Capt. Josiah Orne of Salem June 18, 1786; and he died Sept. 23, 1825. 5. Alexander (twin with John); drowned at sea, 1804, aged twenty-six. 6. John (twin with Alexander), died Jan. 16, 1814, aged thirty-five. 7. Sally, died of throat distemper Nov. 1, 1787, aged seven. 8. Jordan Lockhart, drowned near Cape of Good Hope Oct. 19, 1797, aged sixteen. 9. Nancy, died April 18, 1806, aged twenty-two. 10. Betsey, baptized Oct. 14, 1787; died, unmarried, July —, 1827.





HALE GRAVESTONE, GROVELAND.



THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

11. Henry, baptized July 25, 1790; was a mariner. 12. Sally, baptized April 5, 1792; living in Salem in 1825.—*Salem town and church records, Probate records.*

John Allen married Sarah Buttolph, both of Salem, Nov. 18, 1713.

—*Salem town records.*

Lewis Allin (born July 26, 1794) married Nabby Kent Hooper (born Oct. 27, 1794) June 9, 1817.

Jonathan Allen, by his wife, Debby, had the following children: Nancy, born July 20, 1797; George B., born Oct. 7, 1798, in Taunton; Charles L., born Nov. 1, 1800, in Danvers; Eliza, born June 5, 1802, in Danvers; and William, born Sept. 20, 1804, in Danvers.

—*Danvers town records.*

William Allen, cooper, lived in Salem Village, 1695-1701; married Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Small of Salem, March -, 1695; and had the following children born in Salem Village: Joseph, born Dec. 14, 1696; Elizabeth, Feb. 18, 1697-8; William, born Nov. 4, 1700, baptized Aug. 25, 1700; Sarah, born Dec. 14, 1702, baptized June 28, 1702; Lydia, born April 6, 1705; and Amos, baptized May 18, 1707.—*Salem town and Village church records, and Registry of deeds.*

Davis Allen of Beverly published to Mary Tredwell of Ipswich Aug. 21, 1768.

Davis Allen of Beverly married Betsey Porter of Wenham Nov. 27, 1798.

Abigail Allen, published to Nehemiah Presson of Beverly Aug. 19, 1744.

Sarah Allen married James Richardson, both of Beverly, May 9, 1782.

Joanna Allen published to Titus Standley, both of Beverly, May 30, 1748.

Hannah Allen published to James Batchelder, both of Beverly, Aug. 6, 1748.

Saul Allen published to Job Smith, both of Beverly, Sept. 23, 1750.

Abigail Allen published to Edward Woodbury, both of Beverly, Dec. 2, 1753.

Abigail Allen published to Andrew Bowen, both of Beverly, Oct. 28, 1758.

—*Beverly town records.*

Administration granted on estate of John Allen of Newbury, 1709-10. He died Dec. -, 1709.—*Probate records.*

Mary Allen of Lynn published to James Cheever, jr., of Salem Dec. 20, 1746.—*Lynn town records.*

George Riggs of Gloucester appointed guardian of Andrew Allen, overfourteen years old, son of Benjamin Allen of Gloucester, deceased, Feb. 25, 1755.—*Probate records.*

### QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.  
Answers are solicited.

243. Requested, the ancestry of Sarah Mitchell (both parents), wife of Peter Ayer. She died in 1776. A.

*Norfolk, Va.*

244. Wanted, ancestry of Dorcas Emmerson, wife of Amos Wheeler. Amos Wheeler was born in 1767. A.

245. Was Samuel Ayer, who married Elizabeth Tuttle Nov. 21, 1693, the son of Robert or Peter Ayer? A.

246. Whose son was Samuel Ayer who was killed in the French and Indian war in 1708? A.

247. "Anthony Potter married Elizabeth Whipple, born about 1629 to Dea. John and Sarah." On what authority is Elizabeth's mother called Sarah?

*Portsmouth, N. H.*

A. B. P.

248. Wanted, ancestry of Rachel (Foster) of Cape Ann, born about 1717, married Enoch Boynton<sup>1</sup> in 1747. A. B. B.

*West Newbury.*

249. Wanted, ancestry of Abigail (Tarring) of Manchester, Mass., who married Enoch Boynton<sup>5</sup>, March, 1771. She was connected with Lees and Allens.

A. B. B.

250. Wanted, ancestry of Mary, wife of Samuel Colcord<sup>2</sup> of Hampton, N. H.

A. B. B.

251. Wanted, ancestry of wife of Jonathan Colcord<sup>3</sup>, son of Samuel, and born, 1684.

A. B. B.

252. Wanted, ancestry of Susanna, wife of Dea. John Collins of Salisbury N. H., who married, secondly, Jacob





Gale, sr. They settled in Kingston, N. H. Susannah was born Aug. 5, 1719. Jacob, jr., born, 1736. What was the date of marriage of Jacob and Susanna (Collins) Gale? A. B. B.

#### ANSWERS.

141. James Robbins lived in Boston, and was a mariner. He married Deborah, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Osgood) Balch, July 4, 1740. She was born in Boston Sept. 8, 1719. He died about 1749, his widow Deborah being appointed administratrix of his estate Dec. 30, 1749. Mrs. Robbins' parents were married by Cotton Mather Oct. 23, 1712, and were both deceased in 1753, having resided on Prince street, in the northerly part of Boston. After 1801 Mrs. Robbins removed to Bradford, probably living with her daughter, Mrs. Deborah Day, and died there Dec. 23, 1810, aged ninety-one, having been a widow sixty-one years.—*Ed.*

238. Timothy Dustin, youngest son of Hannah Dustin, settled in his native town of Haverhill, Mass.—*Ed.*

#### EDITORIAL.

This number completes volume three of *The Essex Antiquarian*. There have been published during the year the wills proved in Essex county from 1647 to 1650; the gravestone inscriptions in the city of Beverly before 1800; the genealogies of families from Allen to Annis; the record of the Essex county Revolutionary soldiers and sailors from Averell to Babb; abstracts of the old Norfolk county records from 1659 to 1663; and the Salem quarterly court records and files from 1636 to 1641.

#### NEW PUBLICATIONS.

DANVERS, MASSACHUSETTS. A RESUME of Her Past History and Progress together with a condensed Summary of Her Industrial Advantages and Development. Biographies of Prominent Danvers Men and a Series of Comprehensive Sketches of Her

Representative Manufacturing and Commercial Enterprises. Danvers, 1899. This is a souvenir book. It contains 202 pages, and is illustrated by nearly as many beautiful engravings. An historical sketch of the town by Dr. A. P. Putnam occupies a considerable portion, and the remainder of the book is devoted to the churches and schools, notices of industries, sketches of prominent men of the town, etc. Published by Frank E. Moynahan, Danvers, in paper covers at 50 cts. and 10 cts. postage, in cloth at \$1.00 and 15 cts. postage.

GOLDTHWAITE GENEALOGY: DESCENDANTS OF THOMAS GOLDTHWAITE, AN EARLY SETTLER OF SALEM, MASS. By *Charlotte Goldthwaite*. Hartford, 1899. This volume treats of Thomas Goldthwaite, the ancestor of all of this family name in America; and also contains an account of the Goldthwaite family in England.

The work bears evidence of careful and thorough compilation, and is arranged with taste and under a desirable system. It is also well indexed.

The book contains four hundred and eleven octavo pages, in substantial binding. It is printed in clear type, and on good paper. About 2,600 named descendants are given. The illustrations consist of places in England connected with the family, and of reproductions of portraits of some of its early members, among them those of Ezekiel Goldthwaite, town clerk of Boston and register of deeds for Suffolk county, 1740 to 1776, Col. Thomas Goldthwaite, commandant of Fort Pownall, Me., 1763-1765, Maj. Joseph Goldthwaite, lieutenant-colonel in the French and Indian War, and commissary of the British troops in Boston, 1768-1776; and Elizabeth Goldthwaite, wife of Rev. Alexander Cummings and Rev. John Bacon, respectively, ministers of the Old South church, Boston, between 1763 and 1776.

Only 250 (numbered) copies have been printed. Price, \$5.20, by mail; \$5, by express. Address Miss Charlotte Goldthwaite, Hartford, Conn.



## INDEX TO SURNAMES.

- Abbe, 26.  
 Abbee, 112.  
 Abbie, 86, 126, 189.  
 Abbot, 8, 13, 15, 26, 31, 32, 178.  
 Abbott, 13, 15, 26, 32, 120, 160, 183.  
 Abercrombie, 147.  
 Aberdeen, 26.  
 Aborn, 6, 26, 36, 47, 177.  
 Abraham, 14.  
*Abraham*, 26.  
 Abrahams, 14.  
 Abrams, 14.  
 Absley, 156.  
 Actkins, 13.  
 Adames, 142, 189.  
 Adams, 13-16, 26-28, 46, 47, 62, 63, 79, 82, 89, 94, 95, 100, 110, 111, 128, 129, 144, 146, 149, 176, 189.  
 Adden, 71.  
 Addes, 111.  
 Addey, 111.  
 Addis, 111, 157.  
 Addle, 111.  
 Adece, 111.  
 Adeo, 111.  
 Adis, 190.  
 Adley, 15.  
 Admire, 71.  
 Agan, 111.  
 Agar, 71.  
 Aggett, 111.  
 Agur, 72.  
 Ahern, 111.  
 Ailes, 111.  
 Aimedowne, 111.  
 Aimes, 88.  
 Ainane, 111.  
 Ainon, 111.  
 Akerman, 111, 112.  
 Akin, 111.  
 Akins, 111.  
 Albee, 112.  
 Alborn, 26.  
 Albree, 112.  
 Alcock, 127.  
 Alden, 127.  
 Alderman, 81, 86, 127, 189, 190.  
 Aldis, 158.  
 Aldrage, 127.  
 Alee, 49.  
 Alexander, 142, 143.  
 Alfoat, 112.  
 Alford, 84, 104, 112, 143.  
 Alger, 73.  
 Aliver, 112.  
 Allee, 49.  
 Allen, 1, 7, 8, 17-25, 37, 38, 83, 84, 110, 120, 126, 129, 134, 143, 144, 147, 148, 156, 158, 159, 168, 174, 176, 182, 184, 192-194.  
 Allerton, 83, 84.  
 Alley, 49-52, 95.  
 Allger, 73.  
 Allgreen, 142.  
 Allin, 44, 45, 109, 120, 139, 140, 174, 184, 193.  
 Allinn, 140.  
 Ally, 49.  
 Allyn, 95.  
 Allyne, 27.  
 Ambros, 74, 141.  
 Ambrose, 44, 74, 141.  
 Ambross, 44, 74, 141.  
 Ames, 88-90.  
 Anabel, 169.  
 Anabell, 169.  
 Anable, 169.  
 Anan, 111.  
 Andduse, 97.  
 Andreas, 97.  
 Andres, 97.  
 Andrew, 97.  
 Andrew, 97, 118, 119, 136-138.  
 Andrewes, 97, 119, 120.  
 Andrews, 63, 83, 95, 97, 103, 112-119, 136, 137, 142, 143, 155, 156, 159, 168, 176.  
 Androes, 97.  
 Andros, 97.  
 Andross, 17, 97.  
 Androws, 97.  
 Andru, 113.  
 Andrus, 97.  
 Anes, 184.  
 Aness, 184.  
 Angier, 86.  
 Anibal, 169.  
 Aniball, 169.  
 Anibell, 169.  
 Anible, 169.  
 Anies, 184.  
 Aniss, 184.  
 Annabel, 169.  
 Annabell, 169.  
 Annable, 169, 170.  
 Annes, 184.  
 Anniball, 169.  
 Annibel, 169.  
 Annible, 169.  
 Annice, 184.  
 Annies, 184.  
 Annis, 184-187, 194.  
 Annise, 184.  
 Anness, 184.  
 Annoble, 169.  
 Annyball, 169.  
 Annybell, 169.  
 Annyble, 169.  
 Anter, 160.  
 Antram, 84.  
 Antrum, 113.  
 Appleton, 82.  
 Appleton, 75, 167, 178, 182.  
 Appleyard, 188.  
 Archer, 37, 71, 82, 84, 119, 189.  
 Armelage, 83-86.  
 Armstrong, 143.  
 Ash, 109, 111.  
 Ashley, 157, 190.  
 Ashly, 190.  
 Atkinson, 48, 51.  
 Audley, 84-86.  
 Auger, 191.  
 Averell, 28, 194.  
 Averil, 28.  
 Averill, 28, 100, 114.  
 Avernill, 28.  
 Avery, 28, 29, 32.  
 Avrell, 29.  
 Axe, 81.  
 Ayer, 29, 48, 96, 176, 193.  
 Ayers, 17, 29, 30, 67, 96.  
 Ayres, 30.  
 Ayrs, 30.  
 Ayston, 30.  
 Bab, 30.  
 Babb, 30, 82, 194.  
 Babson, 126.  
 Bacheler, 44.  
 Bachler, 81.  
 Bacon, 26, 79, 194.  
 Badger, 61, 163.  
 Bagley, 184.  
 Bailey, 1, 30, 90, 160, 186.  
 Bailly, 110.  
 Baker, 19, 23, 38, 48, 55, 113, 129, 144, 159, 169, 170, 191.  
 Balch, 1, 83, 85, 88, 104, 126, 194.  
 Baldwin, 29, 30.  
 Ballard, 83, 84, 86, 99-100.  
 Ballou, 64.  
 Baly, 90.  
 Banck, 190.  
 Bancroft, 67.  
 Bangs, 37.  
 Barber, 29.  
 Barefoote, 141.  
 Barker, 89, 99.  
 Barley, 42.





- Barlow, 16.  
 Barnston, 83.  
 Barnard, 42, 76, 109, 110, 117, 142, 166.  
 Barnerd, 76.  
 Barnes, 12, 42, 44, 45, 142, 172, 173.  
 Barnett, 76.  
 Barnett, 11, 42.  
 Barney, 84-86, 158, 189.  
 Barrett, 1, 42.  
 Barrows, 48.  
 Barsham, 44, 76, 141, 142.  
 Bartall, 189-191.  
 Bartho., 189.  
 Bartholmew, 81, 139.  
 Bartholomew, 158, 190, 191.  
 Bartholomewe, 189.  
 Bartlet, 174.  
 Bartlett, 1, 2, 9, 45, 128, 155, 160.  
 Barton, 65, 84, 158, 188-190.  
 Basset, 50.  
 Bassett, 175.  
 Batchelder, 16, 74, 79, 122, 129, 193.  
 Batcheller, 44, 51, 103, 109, 141.  
 Batchler, 85.  
 Bates, 96, 121.  
 Batlet, 9.  
 Batt, 10, 11, 109, 110, 140.  
 Battelle, 172.  
 Batter, 16, 83, 85, 126, 157, 158, 188, 190, 191.  
 Battis, 135.  
 Baxter, 174.  
 Bayley, 10, 138.  
 Baylie, 45.  
 Bayly, 45, 108-110, 140, 172.  
 Bays, 157.  
 Beal, 95.  
 Beare, 157.  
 Beckford, 2.  
 Beckly, 84.  
 Beckwell, 148.  
 Beebe, 111.  
 Beecher, 87.  
 Beefer, 83.  
 Belcher, 97.  
 Bellingham, 44, 142, 160, 187, 188.  
 Bennet, 85, 126.  
 Bennett, 21, 101, 174.  
 Bernard, 159.  
 Berry, 52, 79, 158, 189.  
 Bible, 157.  
 Bickett, 157.  
 Bickford, 134.  
 Bigelow, 30, 117.  
 Biggs, 44.  
 Biles, 2.  
 Bill, 17.  
 Bird, 192.  
 Birdsall, 85.  
 Birkby, 8.  
 Bishop, 81, 82.  
 Bishopp, 81, 82.  
 Bispham, 112.  
 Bisson, 129, 130.  
 Bitnar, 120.  
 Bixby, 113, 114.  
 Black, 2, 82.  
 Blackleech, 82.  
 Blackstone, 183.  
 Blake, 43, 88, 141.  
 Blanchard, 29, 79.  
 Blaner, 143.  
 Blancy, 32, 64, 66, 69.  
 Blasdal, 173.  
 Blasdale, 139.  
 Blay, 48.  
 Blesdale, 139, 140.  
 Blood, 64.  
 Blowers, 2, 3.  
 Blunt, 89.  
 Blyth, 71.  
 Boade, 141.  
 Boardman, 159.  
 Boden, 79.  
 Bokenson, 16.  
 Bond, 117.  
 Bootman, 180.  
 Bosson, 32.  
 Bosworth, 148.  
 Botfish, 82, 83.  
 Boudwell, 188.  
 Boulter, 12, 42, 140, 141.  
 Boutwell, 188.  
 Bowden, 156.  
 Bowdish, 189-191.  
 Bowditch, 71.  
 Bowen, 193.  
 Bowker, 66, 67.  
 Bowles, 2, 3.  
 Boynton, 62, 193.  
 "Br.," 157.  
 Bradbury, 10-12, 17, 21, 42-45, 76, 77, 108-110, 139-142, 171, 173, 174.  
 Brady, 61.  
 Bradstreet, 11, 55, 75, 108, 114, 117, 118, 128, 172, 177.  
 Bradstreete, 10.  
 Bradshawe, 189.  
 Brady, 135.  
 Brakenbury, 83, 126, 158.  
 Braunan, 81, 87.  
 Bratney, 157.  
 Breed, 50, 51.  
 Breuen, 81.  
 Brentuall, 112.  
 Brickett, 22.  
 Bridge, 28.  
 Bridgeo, 170.  
 Bridges, 130.  
 Briggs, 83, 127.  
 Brisco, 3.  
 Britton, 69.  
 Broadstreet, 15.  
 Broadway, 37.  
 Brocklebank, 14, 15, 63.  
 Bromage, 163.  
 Brook, 85.  
 Brooke, 82.  
 Brooks, 86.  
 Broughton, 45, 77.  
 Brown, 3, 11, 12, 19, 21, 43, 45, 62, 63, 75, 76, 96-98, 109-111, 130, 158-160, 166, 170, 172, 173, 178, 180, 189.  
 Browne, 43, 69, 80, 82, 84, 85, 118, 126, 173, 189-191.  
 Brownings, 82.  
 Bruce, 24, 192.  
 Brumage, 163.  
 Brumidge, 163.  
 Bryan, 160.  
 Bryant, 32, 116, 160.  
 Bubier, 95.  
 Bubiore, 64.  
 Buck, 89, 162.  
 Buffington, 128.  
 Bullard, 63.  
 Bullfinch, 158.  
 Barbank, 13.  
 Burbant, 8.  
 Burcham, 81, 157.  
 Burchstead, 34, 127.  
 Burgoyne, 14.  
 Burnam, 98, 99, 119.  
 Burnham, 25, 98, 100-103, 175, 180.  
 Burpey, 89, 179, 180.  
 Burrell, 83, 84.  
 Burrett, 84.  
 Burros, 175.  
 Burrows, 175.  
 Bursha, 108.  
 Burt, 51, 85, 86, 126.  
 Barton, 80, 82, 86, 189.  
 Burwood, 158, 180.  
 Buscott, 84.  
 Busgutt, 85.  
 Busgutt, 85.  
 Bushrode, 82.  
 Buswell, 11, 42, 44, 45, 74, 139, 173.  
 Butler, 36, 43, 48, 97, 99, 143.  
 Butman, 112, 115, 138.  
 Butten, 81.  
 Battolph, 193.  
 Button, 75, 165, 166, 172.  
 Buxton, 84, 85, 126, 159.  
 Bylie, 174.  
 Cabot, 71.  
 Calf, 25.  
 Calom, 158.  
 Card, 148, 192.  
 Carier, 7.  
 Carleton, 75, 115, 164, 166, 171, 188.  
 Carlton, 75, 171, 172.  
 Carnan, 82, 83.  
 Carnes, 95.  
 Carr, 19, 172.  
 Carrier, 120.  
 Carrill, 115.  
 Carter, 43, 45, 76, 68.  
 Cartwright, 158.  
 Cary, 83, 84.  
 Cass, 76.  
 Castell, 120.  
 Caswell, 95.  
 Cavis, 90.  
 Chadwell, 83-85.  
 Chadwick, 16.  
 Challis, 11, 12, 42, 44, 45, 76, 109, 110, 130, 142, 174.  
 Chamberlain, 176.  
 Champney, 3.  
 Chandeler, 10.  
 Chandler, 10, 173.  
 Chapuan, 3, 13, 84, 13.  
 Charles II., 69.  
 Charnock, 3.  
 Chase, 15, 96, 128, 165, 184.  
 Checkley, 189.  
 Cheever, 29, 48, 51, 71, 193.  
 Chenere, 45.  
 Cheney, 21, 140, 185.  
 Ching, 85.  
 Chipman, 122.  
 Choppin, 156.  
 Christie, 192.  
 Chubb, 126, 158.  
 Cilley, 159.  
 Clapp, 169.  
 Clark, 48, 126, 127, 130, 188.  
 Clarke, 8, 11, 15, 47, 50, 75, 85, 139, 143, 155, 172, 189.  
 Clarkson, 147.  
 Clay, 159.  
 Cleaves, 3, 4.  
 Cleaves, 4.  
 Cleford, 45, 140.



- Clarent, 63, 64, 80, 89, Cotton, 10, 170, 182.  
 66, 108, 110, 142, 162-164, 166, 173.  
 Clements, 29, 62, 75, Couleman, 174.  
 108, 110, 140, 162, Coules, 42.  
 172.  
 Clives, 23.  
 Clifford, 108, 175.  
 Clough, 11, 44, 109, 110, 140, 174.  
 "Co—," 81.  
 Cook, 126.  
 Cobb, 63.  
 Cobbet, 55.  
 Cobham, 12, 173.  
 Cochran, 184.  
 Cock, 158, 190.  
 Cockle, 27.  
 Cod, 61.  
 Cold, 189.  
 Codman, 84.  
 Codham, 139, 158.  
 Coffin, 184.  
 Coffyn, 142.  
 Cogswell, 16, 29, 101, 165.  
 46, 76, 109, 139, 140, 142, 147, 172, 173.  
 Coit, 19, 20.  
 Coke, 183.  
 Colby, 19, 29, 42, 46, 76, 108, 140, 173, 174.  
 Colcord, 12, 44, 174, 193.  
 Coldham, 82.  
 Cole, 99, 112, 130, 144, 173.  
 Colebie, 83.  
 Coleman, 11, 142, 174.  
 Coles, 82.  
 Collyb, 11.  
 Colley, 62.  
 Collins, 33, 66, 83, 84, 126, 189, 193, 194.  
 Colman, 142.  
 Colver, 128.  
 Comerford, 159.  
 Comins, 83.  
 Compton, 75, 141.  
 Conant, 4, 82, 83, 118.  
 Connant, 81, 83-85, 157, 158.  
 Connelley, 128.  
 Cook, 16, 32, 127, 130, 144, 158, 190.  
 Cooke, 157, 188.  
 Coop, 83.  
 Cortis, 76, 172.  
 Cortiss, 186.  
 Corning, 128, 131, 171.  
 Corwin, 65, 68-70, 189.  
 Cosans, 44.  
 Cosens, 44.  
 Cotta, 82.  
 Cottell, 11, 43, 110, 172.  
 Cotten, 12.  
 Cottle, 110.  
 Denison, 10.  
 Dennison, 55, 56.  
 Dent, 83, 85.  
 Deverix, 111.  
 Dex-, 190.  
 Dexter, 34, 190.  
 Diamond, 33, 34.  
 Dickeson, 114.  
 Dickinson, 17, 114.  
 Dickison, 10, 45, 76, 109, 110.  
 Dickson, 13.  
 Dido, 26.  
 Dike, 4, 83, 104, 131.  
 Dill, 126, 127, 158.  
 Dillingham, 82, 83.  
 Dinsmore, 142.  
 Disheroe, 85, 86, 126.  
 Dixie, 82, 85, 127, 189, 191.  
 Doak, 143.  
 Doane, 37.  
 Dodd, 46.  
 Dodg, 82.  
 Dodge, 4, 29, 30, 64, 79, 101, 105-108, 122, 123, 136, 138.  
 Doggett, 112, 131.  
 Dole, 25, 173.  
 Dorman, 117.  
 Doue, 10, 144.  
 Dow, 32, 75, 108, 161, 163, 172.  
 Dowe, 43.  
 Dowling, 131.  
 Downer, 43.  
 Downing, 85, 86, 126, 127, 143, 157, 188, 190, 191.  
 Downinge, 126, 156.  
 Dowse, 61.  
 Drake, 12, 44, 108.  
 Dresser, 8.  
 Driver, 63, 82, 83, 85, 158.  
 Drummond, 32.  
 Dudley, 11, 32, 43, 44, 140.  
 Dumer, 11, 140, 170, 187, 188.  
 Dunmer, 127.  
 Duncan, 168.  
 Dustan, 161.  
 Dustin, 160, 194.  
 Duston, 161.  
 Dutch, 190.  
 Eaborne, 157.  
 Eady, 111.  
 Eames, 88.  
 Eams, 88.  
 Easmond, 184.  
 Eastman, 10, 45, 74, 162, 172.  
 Eaton, 29, 139, 171, 173, 183.  
 Elborne, 142.  
 Edee, 111.  
 Edmonds, 5, 84.  
 Edwards, 81, 108, 128, 145.  
 Ela, 108, 162, 171, 172.  
 Elethorp, 9.  
 Elford, 84.  
 Elforde, 95.  
 Elinwood, 5, 6.  
 Eliot, 5, 176.  
 Elliott, 5.  
 Ellery, 19.  
 Ellingham, 131.  
 Ellingwood, 131.  
 Ellinwood, 5, 6, 38, 85, 131.  
 Elliot, 109, 159.  
 Elliott, 5, 43, 109, 131, 173, 174.  
 Ellis, 30, 155.  
 Elliston, 68.  
 Ely, 188.  
 Ewell, 81.  
 Ely, 98.  
 Emercy, 191.  
 Emerie, 82.  
 Emerson, 11, 99, 108, 110, 162, 166.  
 Emery, 65, 66, 185.  
 Ennes, 88.  
 Emmerson, 193.  
 Emms, 88.  
 Ems, 88.  
 Endecott, 157.  
 Endecott, 85, 126, 156, 157, 188, 190.  
 Endicot, 82-85.  
 Endicott, 81-85, 136, 138.  
 England, 84.  
 English, 155.  
 Epes, 112.  
 Epps, 174.  
 Eson, 82, 83.  
 Estes, 32.  
 Estey, 116.  
 Estie, 86.  
 Eston, 170.  
 Estow, 44.  
 Ethredge, 75.  
 Eveleth, 79, 101.  
 Eyer, 11, 75, 76, 172, 173.  
 Eyers, 12, 75, 139.  
 Fabens, 135.  
 Fairfield, 155, 190.  
 Fane, 96.  
 Farley, 119.  
 Farnum, 15.  
 Farrington, 14.  
 Fawne, 96.





- Fay, 84.  
 Fellows, 112, 132.  
 Fehningham, 126.  
 Felt, 135, 179.  
 Felton, 69.  
 Fernald, 96.  
 ffairstfield, 86, 190.  
 ffane, 174.  
 ffarington, 85, 126.  
 ffeack, 84.  
 ffeake, 82.  
 ffelmingham, 158.  
 ffelloes, 139, 172.  
 ffellos, 139.  
 ffelton, 82, 189.  
 ffenner, 86.  
 ffiefield, 12, 141, 171.  
 ffilbrick, 43, 120.  
 ffisk, 81, 127.  
 ffiske, 11, 172.  
 ffitney, 189.  
 ffitts, 76, 109.  
 fflanders, 10, 11, 43, 46,  
     110, 139.  
 ffloyd, 189.  
 ffute, 126, 190.  
 ffog, 190.  
 ffogg, 82, 85, 158.  
 ffoot, 43, 174.  
 ffoster, 83, 158, 170.  
 ffouls, 191.  
 ffoulsham, 11.  
 ffowie, 190.  
 ffowler, 46, 76, 110, 172,  
     191.  
 ffireind, 84, 85, 191.  
 ffrench, 43, 139.  
 ffryer, 172.  
 ffuller, 141, 191.  
 ffulsham, 11.  
 Fifeild, 113.  
 Finch, 155.  
 Fisher, 80, 159.  
 Fisk, 13, 94, 106, 114,  
     132, 191, 192.  
 Fiske, 32, 55, 191.  
 Fitts, 11, 19, 120.  
 Flagg, 117.  
 Flint, 26, 36, 68, 71, 114.  
 Florence, 135.  
 Flowers, 25.  
 Floyd, 24, 126.  
 Flynt, 79, 103.  
 Fogg, 70.  
 Folsom, 52.  
 Foot, 16.  
 Foott, 43.  
 Ford, 102, 132, 164, 174,  
     177.  
 Forrester, 119.  
 Foster, 6, 13, 46, 48, 58,  
     59, 80, 88, 89, 98, 112,  
     113, 115-117, 132,  
     133, 156, 168, 193.
- Fowle, 141.  
 Fowler, 186.  
 Francis, 182.  
 Freeland, 79.  
 Freeman, 80.  
 French, 12, 15, 19, 115.  
 Frost, 160.  
 Frye, 29, 30, 66-68, 115.  
 Fuller, 67, 100.  
 Furnill, 49.  
 Gage, 29, 30.  
 Gaines, 16, 61.  
 Gale, 63, 112, 159, 192.  
 Gally, 83.  
 Gardener, 81-83, 86, 189,  
     190.  
 Gardnar, 170.  
 Gardner, 66-68, 111,  
     113, 118, 121, 166,  
     180, 192.  
 Garford, 81, 83, 85, 86,  
     157, 190.  
 Garlick, 126, 158, 189,  
     190.  
 Garlike, 157.  
 Gatchel, 88.  
 Gauss, 135.  
 Gavel, 69.  
 Gay, 82, 128.  
 Gearish, 16.  
 Gedney, 69, 171, 191.  
 Gee, 22, 43.  
 Gell, 157.  
 Gentlee, 133.  
 George, 76, 109, 180.  
 Gerrish, 15, 29, 30, 47,  
     72.  
 Getchell, 11.  
 Gibb, 172.  
 Giddings, 97-99, 111.  
 Gidney, 86, 158.  
 Gifford, 46.  
 Gilbert, 192.  
 Gile, 12, 172.  
 Giles, 21, 31, 108, 189,  
     190.  
 Gifford, 159.  
 Gill, 45, 110, 139.  
 Gillman, 141.  
 Gillo, 81, 83.  
 Gillow, 72.  
 Gilman, 31, 141.  
 Gilmore, 68.  
 Girdler, 155.  
 Glover, 81, 133.  
 Godfrey, 10, 12, 20, 141,  
     184.  
 Goe, 139, 140, 173.  
 Goit, 86, 189.  
 Gold, 43.  
 Goldthwait, 67.  
 Goldthwaite, 192.  
 Goldwyer, 140.
- Goodale, 17, 30, 43, 44,  
     139, 144.  
 Goodell, 189.  
 Goodenow, 117.  
 Goodhue, 16.  
 Goodrich, 20.  
 Goodridge, 137.  
 Goodwin, 63.  
 Goolsmith, 108.  
 Goose, 86, 191.  
 Gorden, 17.  
 Gordon, 176.  
 Goss, 155.  
 Gott, 68, 69, 82, 85, 97,  
     136.  
 Gouc, 140.  
 Gouge, 190.  
 Gould, 19, 36, 99, 117,  
     119, 179, 190.  
 Grace, 30.  
 Grafton, 114, 159.  
 Grant, 8, 83.  
 Graues, 85.  
 Graves, 52, 85, 86, 191.  
 Gray, 31, 82, 84, 111,  
     127, 142, 156, 190.  
 Greeley, 19, 64.  
 Greely, 10, 11, 45, 110,  
     163, 174.  
 Green, 32, 64, 76, 133,  
     140, 171.  
 Greene, 191.  
 Greenleaf, 16, 147.  
 Greenleff, 61.  
 Greenough, 112, 175.  
 Grely, 123.  
 Grenleife, 72.  
 Griffin, 185, 186.  
 Griffith, 79.  
 Griffiths, 7.  
 Griggs, 18.  
 Griswold, 147.  
 Groom, 45.  
 Groome, 10.  
 Groton, 25.  
 Grover, 22, 84, 190.  
 Groves, 133, 192.  
 Guilbert, 175.  
 Guild, 35.  
 Guppi, 191.
- Hackett, 14, 18, 19.  
 Haddon, 46, 76, 108-  
     110, 139, 173, 174.  
 Hadlock, 69.  
 Haggitt, 186.  
 Haines, 126.  
 Hains, 61.  
 Haise, 74.  
 Hale, 1, 31, 32, 38, 40,  
     85, 139, 161, 177.  
 Hall, 10, 12, 42-45, 50,  
     76, 77, 83, 84, 110,  
     139, 142.
- Hallowell, 49, 51.  
 Hammon, 190.  
 Hammond, 23.  
 Hamon, 190.  
 Hancock, 28.  
 Handforth, 61, 62, 81.  
 Haraden, 186.  
 Hardie, 38.  
 Hardy, 38, 82, 85, 89,  
     189, 190.  
 Harison, 126, 139.  
 Harp, 190.  
 Harriman, 179, 180.  
 Harrington, 191.  
 Harris, 8, 17, 81, 86.  
 Harrod, 168.  
 Harrys, 86.  
 Hart, 50.  
 Hartshorn, 166.  
 Hartt, 38.  
 Harvey, 20, 71, 79.  
 Harwood, 81, 85, 191.  
 Harys, 157.  
 Haseltine, 80, 160, 176.  
 Haskell, 20, 22, 25, 39,  
     48, 63, 133, 176.  
 Haskins, 112, 144.  
 Haich, 133.  
 Hathorn, 55, 138.  
 Hathorne, 70, 71, 83-86,  
     126, 139, 156, 157,  
     188, 190.  
 Haugh, 85, 148.  
 Hauke, 127, 139.  
 Hawks, 85.  
 Hauxworth, 76.  
 Hawes, 126.  
 Hawks, 126.  
 Hawthorne, 26.  
 Hayes, 74.  
 Haynes, 64, 96.  
 Hayward, 18, 52.  
 Hazeltine, 39, 140, 172.  
 Hazletine, 167.  
 Healy, 134.  
 Heard, 38, 119, 137.  
 Heath, 12, 75, 161, 163,  
     171-173.  
 Heathcock, 164.  
 Heathcoke, 164.  
 Hed—, 174.  
 Hedg, 83.  
 Hedges, 84.  
 Henderson, 63.  
 Hendrick, 139, 140, 172,  
     173.  
 Hendricks, 11.  
 Hendrix, 11.  
 Henfield, 191.  
 Herd, 38.  
 Hermitage, 85, 190.  
 Heron, 111.  
 Herrick, 39, 63, 123,  
     124, 134, 137, 141.





- Herrin, 186.  
 Heugwalter, 190.  
 Hewes, 17.  
 Hibberd, 98.  
 Hibbins, 43.  
 Higginson, 71, 116.  
 Hill, 29, 37-39, 131, 157, 158.  
 Hillier, 12.  
 Hilliard, 26.  
 Hills, 16.  
 Hilton, 63, 134, 141, 182, 186.  
 Hinds, 85.  
 Hoadley, 44.  
 Hobbs, 44.  
 Hobkinson, 90.  
 Hodges, 11, 64, 118, 172, 192.  
 Hodgkins, 23, 100.  
 Hodshen, 190.  
 Holbrook, 160.  
 Holget, 190.  
 Holgrave, 81, 82, 85, 127, 158, 189, 190.  
 Holland, 159, 178, 180.  
 Holliman, 177.  
 Hollinworth, 82, 84-86, 189, 191.  
 Holloock, 86, 126, 156, 188, 190.  
 Holliocke, 85, 86, 190.  
 Holman, 108.  
 Holmes, 191.  
 Holt, 7, 15, 116-118, 120.  
 Holyoke, 180.  
 Homan, 24, 39.  
 Homans, 134.  
 Homer, 178.  
 Hood, 40, 49, 51.  
 Hooke, 44, 77.  
 Hooper, 26, 143, 156, 193.  
*Hope*, 85.  
 Horne, 84, 188, 191.  
 Horner, 178.  
 Hoskins, 112.  
 Houlgrau, 85.  
 Houlgrave, 126.  
 House, 126.  
 Hovey, 183.  
 How, 84, 85, 114, 148.  
 Howard, 18, 44, 52, 67, 171.  
 Howchin, 188.  
 Howe, 82-84, 119, 189, 190.  
 Howell, 126.  
 Howes, 85, 126, 138.  
 Howlett, 16.  
 Hows, 85.  
 Hoyt, 10, 11, 16, 43, 45, 74, 76, 80, 96, 109, 139, 142, 160, 173.  
 Hubbard, 11, 17, 22, 25, 45, 55, 148.  
 Hubbert, 83, 190.  
 Huberd, 190.  
 Huggin, 142.  
 Hull, 124.  
 Humphrey, 158, 188.  
 Humphreys, 157, 189, 190.  
 Humphrey, 82, 85, 86, 189.  
 Humphreys, 82-86, 126, 127, 156, 157, 190.  
 Hun, 171.  
 Hunt, 18, 74, 128.  
 Hunter, 8, 9.  
 Huntington, 10, 108-110, 139, 173, 174.  
 Hussey, 44, 141, 142.  
 Hussie, 10, 12, 174.  
 Hutchen, 76.  
 Hutchens, 82.  
 Hutchins, 76, 161, 164, 165, 172.  
 Hutchinson, 61, 86, 137.  
 Huxtable, 143.  
 Hyrich, 95.  
 Iddingsall, 126.  
 Ilesley, 61.  
 Ilsley, 43.  
 Ingalls, 7, 50, 120.  
 Ingals, 98, 137.  
 Ingeram, 189.  
 Ingols, 110.  
 Inkersell, 83, 86, 189, 190.  
 Isbell, 189.  
 Iver, 126, 127.  
 Ivers, 127.  
 Ives, 40, 63.  
 Ivory, 127.  
 Jacie, 188.  
 Jackson, 8, 110, 158.  
 Jacobs, 137.  
 James, 47, 82, 85, 127, 158, 189, 190.  
 Jaques, 63.  
 Jarrett, 160.  
 Jawet, 9.  
 Jefferts, 79.  
 Jeggles, 82.  
 Jellet, 191.  
 Jenks, 137.  
 Jeffreys, 170.  
 Jesse, 188.  
 Jewett, 16, 64, 164-166, 173.  
 Jewitt, 76.  
 Joanes, 127.  
 Joans, 127.  
 Johnson, 28-30, 40, 49, 80-82, 84-86, 89, 90, 112, 126, 160, 163, 165-167.  
 Jones, 14, 30, 48, 124, 169, 171, 186.  
 Jonson, 11, 75, 142, 174.  
 Jordan, 97.  
 Jostling, 186.  
 Jowett, 75.  
 Juett, 75.  
 Jyyls, 190.  
 Keane, 191.  
 Keasar, 190.  
 Keene, 79.  
 Kellogg, 144.  
 Kelly, 96.  
 Keniston, 138, 139.  
 Kent, 26, 46, 161, 163, 167, 172, 182.  
 Kertland, 85, 127.  
 Kesar, 81.  
 Keser, 81.  
 Kcy, 84.  
 Keyes, 184.  
 Keysar, 127, 191.  
 Keyser, 127.  
 Kezar, 167.  
 Kidwel, 170.  
 Kidwell, 170.  
 Kimball, 30, 45, 61, 64, 88, 90, 115, 119, 124, 144, 156, 176, 182.  
 King, 43, 44, 64, 116, 141.  
 Kinge, 83.  
 Kinsman, 95, 101, 102, 111.  
 Kirby, 63, 99.  
 Kittridge, 15.  
 Knapp, 183.  
 Knight, 26, 61, 72, 85, 117, 170, 189-191.  
 Knighte, 157.  
 Knowlton, 16, 36, 100, 144, 169.  
 Lad, 42, 44, 172.  
 Ladd, 44, 75, 76, 165.  
 Lake, 111.  
 Lamb, 16.  
 Lambard, 96.  
 Lambert, 82-84, 86, 160.  
 Lamson, 16, 62.  
 Lanckton, 44, 172.  
 Lander, 62, 143.  
 Lane, 25, 62, 147, 187.  
 Lang, 80.  
 Langdon, 80.  
 Langley, 9, 191.  
 Larcom, 31.  
 Larrabee, 47.  
 Lathrop, 142.  
 Launce, 189.  
 Laythorpe, 189.  
 Laythrop, 189.  
 Layton, 86, 158.  
 Leach, 61, 86, 134, 192.  
 Le Ballister, 110.  
 Lee, 18, 99, 176, 193.  
 Leech, 82-86, 126, 189, 190.  
 Leeson, 141.  
 Lefavour, 119.  
 Legatt, 42.  
 Legg, 84, 126, 127, 157, 190, 191.  
 Leighton, 61, 165.  
 Leonard, 18.  
 Lerman, 96.  
 Lester, 81.  
 Lewis, 49, 51, 171.  
 Lighfoot, 86, 189.  
 Light, 165.  
 Lightfoot, 84.  
 Lightfoote, 85, 86, 189.  
 Lighton, 177.  
 Lillford, 11, 75, 103, 140.  
 Lillfurth, 42.  
 Lillford, 13.  
 Lillie, 171.  
 Lincoln, 160.  
 Lindall, 116.  
 Linford, 85.  
 Linsey, 49.  
 Lissen, 43.  
 Lisson, 141.  
 Little, 25, 28-30, 32, 48, 64, 167.  
 Littlefield, 141.  
 Littlehale, 11, 43-46, 75, 108, 110, 140, 161, 162, 172, 173.  
 Littleton, 183.  
 Lockhart, 192.  
 Long, 72, 134, 185, 186.  
 Longley, 157.  
 Lord, 9, 10, 26, 80, 81, 83, 100, 157, 158, 171, 189.  
 Lothrop, 49, 191.  
 Lovejoy, 15, 28, 32.  
 Lovell, 83.  
 Lovett, 1, 40, 41, 150.  
 Lovewell, 88.  
 Low, 19, 21, 41, 98, 101.  
 Lowell, 63, 72, 128.  
 Lowe, 72.  
 Lowther, 37.  
 Luff, 82, 157, 158.  
 Lufkin, 99, 100.  
 Lunt, 10, 20.  
 Lurvey, 25, 32.  
 Lusher, 171, 172.  
 Lynsey, 191.  
 Lyon, 85.



- Mabber, 159.  
 Mackhard, 167.  
 Macy, 10, 42, 43, 139.  
 Made, 189.  
 Magoon, 43.  
 Magoone, 43.  
 Maid, 157.  
 Maide, 157.  
 Malcolm, 95.  
 Mallon, 28.  
 Mann, 150.  
 Manning, 14, 96.  
 Mansfield, 30, 41, 66,  
     67, 81, 111.  
 Marble, 113, 178.  
 Marsh, 16, 20.  
 Marian, 12, 140, 141,  
     174.  
 Maron, 127.  
 Marsh, 29, 182.  
 Marshall, 19, 26, 48, 98,  
     101, 169.  
 Marshfield, 145.  
 Marsters, 30.  
 Marston, 12, 44, 70, 71,  
     86, 109, 179.  
 Martin, 94, 103, 109,  
     128.  
 Martyn, 10-12, 45, 109,  
     139, 142, 173.  
 Massey, 104.  
 Massie, 83, 83.  
 Massy, 81-86, 126, 157,  
     190.  
 Masury, 38, 103.  
 Mather, 149, 164.  
 Mathew, 190, 191.  
 Maverick, 158.  
 Maverik, 81, 83, 126,  
     157.  
 Maxell, 84.  
 Maxfeild, 42, 108.  
 May, 18.  
 Mayo, 142.  
 McIlard, 165, 180.  
 McIntire, 192.  
 McKeen, 150.  
 Meacham, 32.  
 Meachem, 124.  
 Meades, 81.  
 Mechem, 124.  
 Mercer, 126, 157.  
 Merrie, 12.  
 Merrill, 29, 96, 179, 185.  
 Merritt, 37.  
 Middleton, 110.  
 Mighill, 179, 180.  
 Milberry, 25.  
 Millard, 190.  
 Mills, 49.  
 Mingay, 141.  
 Mirick, 32.  
 Mitchel, 186.  
 Mitchell, 193.  
 Molton, 82, 83, 85, 86, Ober, 42, 56, 57, 102,  
     126, 189.  
 Moltson, 150.  
 Monday, 44.  
 Moneday, 26.  
 Mooar, 8.  
 Moody, 14, 21, 112, 173,  
     179, 180, 182.  
 Moore, 72.  
 More, 72, 82, 83, 86,  
     189, 190.  
 Morgain, 41, 42.  
 Morgan, 41, 42, 84, 144.  
 Morong, 127.  
 Morrill, 10, 11, 17, 19,  
     45, 140-142.  
 Morrison, 185.  
 Morse, 117, 118.  
 Morton, 120.  
 Moses, 159.  
 Motte, 170.  
 Moulton, 11, 35, 43, 45,  
     81, 83, 86, 140, 141,  
     160, 174, 175.  
 Mountigu, 141.  
 Moynahan, 194.  
 Moys, 140.  
 Mullikin, 177, 178.  
 Munday, 10.  
 Myers, 14.  
 Nash, 42, 108, 182, 191.  
 Neck, 175.  
 Needham, 32.  
 Nellson, 187.  
 Nelson, 75, 76, 112, 166,  
     187, 188.  
 Newell, 84, 85.  
 Newhall, 30, 49, 50, 63,  
     159.  
 Newman, 55, 183.  
 Nichols, 37, 47, 111,  
     159, 167.  
 Nicholson, 155, 156.  
 Nickson, 158.  
 Nixon, 118, 191.  
 Noice, 72.  
 Norman, 65, 83, 85, 190.  
 Norris, 15, 67, 139.  
 North, 44, 45, 172.  
 Northene, 188.  
 Norton, 36, 55, 84, 86,  
     128, 144, 148, 158,  
     188, 189.  
 Norwood, 97.  
 Nowell, 141, 143.  
 Noyes, 16, 47, 48, 90,  
     177, 180.  
 Nurce, 191.  
 Nurse, 157.  
 Nutting, 14.  
 Oakes, 175.  
 Obear, 56, 150, 151.  
 Oddie, 151.  
 Oddingsall, 126.  
 Odingsalls, 189.  
 Odlin, 151.  
 Offin, 10.  
 Oliver, 84, 158, 175.  
 Olliver, 86, 189, 190.  
 Olney, 83.  
 Ordway, 185.  
 Ormsbie, 10, 11.  
 Ormsby, 75, 108, 110.  
 Orne, 63, 112, 192.  
 Orsment, 170.  
 Osgood, 10, 11, 22, 28,  
     42, 45, 62, 74, 76,  
     109, 139, 140, 194.  
 Otis, 27, 28.  
 Otley, 190.  
 Otway, 35.  
 Oulton, 176.  
 Over, 150.  
 Pacie, 190.  
 Pacy, 190.  
 Page, 12, 43, 52, 110,  
     137, 164-166, 174.  
 Paine, 156, 190.  
 Palfrey, 81-84, 104, 126,  
     158, 189-191.  
 Pallmer, 44.  
 Palmer, 43, 44, 87, 90,  
     108, 128, 172, 182.  
 Pane, 83.  
 Parce, 57.  
 Park, 178.  
 Parker, 83-85, 117, 191.  
 Parkinson, 40, 64.  
 Parkman, 180.  
 Parmenter, 126.  
 Parmer, 143.  
 Parmiter, 157.  
 Parsons, 20, 21, 23, 24,  
     85, 142, 145-147,  
     159.  
 Partridge, 10, 43, 109.  
 Partridge, 109.  
 Patch, 16, 25, 57, 104.  
 Paterson, 28.  
 Patie, 165, 166.  
 Patre, 166.  
 Paul, 111.  
 Payn, 171.  
 Payne, 36, 171.  
 Peabody, 32, 113, 115,  
     136.  
 Peal, 72.  
 Pearce, 188.  
 Pearson, 30, 63, 116, 162.  
 Pease, 79, 86, 191.  
 Peaslee, 64, 144.  
 Peasley, 42, 52.  
 Peaslie, 42.  
 Peasley, 42, 173.  
 Pecker, 75, 76, 168, 171,  
     172.  
 Pedrick, 95, 151.  
 Peele, 116.  
 Peirce, 10, 11, 38, 134,  
     136, 140, 150.  
 Pelton, 147.  
 Pendleton, 141, 148, 171.  
 Perce, 61.  
 Perkins, 25, 28, 54-56,  
     98, 100, 119, 159,  
     181.  
 Perley, 16, 33, 65, 89,  
     112, 114, 115, 119,  
     144, 161, 177, 179,  
     180.  
 Perrie, 75, 110, 166.  
 Perrot, 158.  
 Perry, 82, 83, 86, 96,  
     158, 191.  
 Person, 26.  
 Pester, 83, 84, 126, 127,  
     158, 189, 191.  
 Peter, 68, 69, 85.  
 Peters, 8, 37, 82, 190.  
 Pew, 187.  
 Phelps, 57, 113, 114.  
 Phillbrick, 43, 44.  
*Phillip, King*, 17.  
 Phillips, 37, 38, 135.  
 Hippen, 135.  
 Pickering, 86, 126, 127,  
     181, 189.  
 Pickeringe, 86, 158.  
 Picket, 179, 181.  
 Pickett, 151, 175.  
 Pickman, 158, 176.  
 Pickworth, 191.  
 Picworth, 26.  
 Pierce, 118, 150, 159.  
 Pigdon, 191.  
 Pike, 17, 43, 44, 82, 83,  
     109, 111, 140, 141,  
     173, 174, 182.  
 Pikworth, 82.  
 Pile, 141.  
 Pillsbury, 30.  
 Pingrey, 178, 180.  
 Pirkins, 44, 141.  
 Pitcher, 33-35, 51.  
 Pitman, 37, 157.  
 Pitt, 86.  
 Pittman, 191.  
 Pitts, 86.  
 Plumer, 13, 142.  
 Plummer, 14, 63, 147.  
 Pool, 29, 106.  
 Poole, 83, 84, 191.  
 Poor, 8, 47.  
 Poore, 83.  
 Pope, 86, 126.  
 Porter, 16, 63, 115, 130,  
     137, 183, 192, 193.  
 Portor, 104.





- Potter, 61, 62, 72, 157, 191, 193.  
 Prence, 81.  
 Prescott, 74.  
 Presson, 57, 193.  
 Preston, 128.  
 Price, 57, 68, 81, 128, 137, 138, 190.  
 Prid, 86.  
 Pride, 57, 82, 84-86, 126, 158, 189.  
 Prince, 124, 147, 151.  
 Pritchard, 115.  
 Pritchett, 95.  
 Procter, 175.  
 Proctor, 37.  
 Provender, 50.  
 Pulcifer, 24, 100.  
 Purchase, 54.  
 Purchis, 55.  
 Purington, 164.  
 Putnam, 22, 30, 48, 67, 80, 128, 136, 137, 176, 194.  
 Quenby, 10, 76.  
 Quinby, 64, 101.  
 Quinby, 64.  
 Quodnani, 85.  
 Quymbye, 64.  
 Ramsdall, 191.  
 Ramsdell, 55.  
 Ramsden, 84.  
 Randall, 148.  
 Rankins, 136.  
 Rawlings, 185.  
 Rawlins, 185.  
 Rawson, 9, 141.  
 Ray, 82, 83.  
 Rayman, 82.  
 Raymend, 124.  
 Raymond, 58, 124, 125, 151.  
 Raymt, 82-84.  
 Rayner, 9.  
 Rea, 58, 125, 136, 151.  
 Read, 83, 85, 141, 189.  
 Reade, 84, 85, 141, 189.  
 Redberne, 160.  
 Redknap, 72, 84.  
 Redknapp, 84.  
 Redman, 43, 174.  
 Reed, 96, 110.  
 Reeves, 111, 189.  
 Remington, 142.  
 Reymont, 124.  
 Reyner, 90.  
 Rice, 96.  
 Richards, 50, 126.  
 Richardson, 7, 89, 193.  
 Rider, 101.  
 Riggs, 24, 47, 193.  
 Ring, 10, 11, 42, 97, 109, 139.  
 Ripley, 15.  
 Roaps, 83, 126, 190.  
 Robbins, 88, 194.  
 Roberts, 25, 112.  
 Robie, 12, 42, 44, 140, 160, 171.  
 Robius, 25.  
 Robinson, 11, 24, 42, 64, 83, 114, 141, 165, 177.  
 Robison, 42, 43.  
 Robson, 186.  
 Roby, 28, 171.  
 Rogers, 16, 19, 20, 32, 36, 55, 69, 90, 148, 187, 188.  
 Rolfe, 10, 44, 166, 167, 173, 174, 186.  
 Rollins, 89.  
 Rood, 191.  
 Roome, 80.  
 Rooten, 49.  
 Roots, 157, 189.  
 Roper, 17.  
 Ropes, 71, 179.  
 Rose, 181.  
 Ross, 26.  
 Roundey, 58.  
 Roundy, 58.  
 Row, 28, 159.  
 Rowe, 63.  
 Rowell, 11, 12, 42, 44, 76, 109, 110, 135, 139, 140.  
 Ruck, 66, 158, 189.  
 Russell, 44.  
 Rust, 66, 69, 97, 102.  
 Sachwell, 42.  
 Sadler, 11, 86, 126, 173, 190.  
 Saier, 42.  
 Salkins, 94, 179.  
 Sallowes, 84.  
 Sallows, 82.  
 Salmon, 86, 111, 158.  
 Saltingstall, 141.  
 Saltonstall, 161, 162.  
 Saltonston, 82.  
 Samborne, 44.  
 Sams, 126, 190, 191.  
 Sانبourne, 11.  
 Sanders, 11, 44, 72, 126.  
 Sandin, 143, 156.  
 Sands, 169.  
 Sargent, 10, 22, 23, 45, 76, 128, 168, 173.  
 Satchwell, 75, 108, 140, 165, 172.  
 Satell, 71.  
 Satian, 140.  
 Saul, 180.  
 Saunders, 110.  
 Sausor, 155.  
 Savage, 49, 75, 86, 96, 127, 192.  
 Sawyer, 142.  
 Sawier, 9.  
 Sawyer, 29, 64, 186.  
 Scott, 98, 126, 127.  
 Scrugge, 81.  
 Scruggs, 82, 84.  
 Scrugs, 82.  
 Scudder, 64.  
 Scullard, 26.  
 Searl, 64.  
 Searls, 111.  
 Seatchwell, 188.  
 Seire, 86.  
 Selman, 110.  
 Selmon, 152.  
 Severance, 74.  
 Severans, 10, 45, 139, 172, 173.  
 Severy, 156.  
 Sewall, 71, 139.  
 Shapley, 37, 175, 190.  
 Shappon, 101.  
 Sharpe, 86, 139.  
 Sharples, 47.  
 Sharrat, 172.  
 Sharratt, 172.  
 Shatswell, 110.  
 Shattuck, 88.  
 Shaw, 12, 45, 80, 108, 128.  
 Shelden, 36.  
 Sheldern, 47.  
 Sherid, 161.  
 Sherrat, 163, 167.  
 Short, 26, 61, 155.  
 Shove, 9.  
 Sibley, 81, 82, 126, 189.  
 Sigourney, 73.  
 Silley, 159.  
 Silsbee, 33.  
 Simmons, 75, 114.  
 Simon, 12.  
 Simons, 10, 75, 160, 162, 165.  
 Singletary, 10, 11, 45, 108, 139, 140, 172, 173.  
 Singhman, 190.  
 Sinklar, 44.  
 Sislsbee, 189.  
 Skerry, 81, 85, 189.  
 Skilling, 157.  
 Skinner, 126.  
 Skipper, 120.  
 Skudder, 189.  
 Sleeper, 12.  
 Sleper, 12.  
 Sluman, 67.  
 Small, 193.  
 Smethurst, 26.  
 Smith, 16, 19, 58, 59, 66-68, 82-86, 98-100, 121, 140, 148, 152, 157, 158, 161, 167, 168, 175, 182, 189, 190, 193.  
 Smithe, 11.  
 Snelling, 144.  
 Soley, 168.  
 Somerby, 22, 63, 109, 110.  
 Somersby, 9.  
 Some, 111, 147, 160.  
 South, 191.  
 Southmayd, 111.  
 Southwick, 52.  
 Spencer, 35, 85, 86, 152, 170, 189.  
 Spenser, 170.  
 Spiller, 100.  
 Spilberie, 45.  
 Spinney, 130.  
 Spofford, 58, 88, 179, 180.  
 Spooner, 81.  
 Sprout, 30.  
 Stacey, 79, 95.  
 Stanborough, 86.  
 Stanborow, 189.  
 Standborow, 189.  
 Standley, 81, 82, 152, 193.  
 Stanian, 10, 12, 43, 76, 77, 109, 141.  
 Staniell, 11.  
 Stanwood, 22, 23.  
 Starbuck, 141, 142.  
 Stearns, 26, 68, 98, 99.  
 Stennis, 192.  
 Stephens, 59, 126, 134, 152, 174, 189, 190.  
 Sterling, 167, 168.  
 Stevens, 19, 22, 101, 139.  
 Steward, 97.  
 Stickne, 9.  
 Stickney, 62, 111, 152.  
 Stileman, 141.  
 Stilman, 82, 84, 126, 158, 191.  
 Stockell, 96.  
 Stocker, 21.  
 Stogle, 96.  
 Stokell, 96.  
 Stokle, 96.  
 Stone, 20, 59, 60, 82, 84, 95, 112, 157, 169, 189, 191.  
 Stoning, 185.  
 Story, 97, 98, 101, 103.  
 Storey, 119.  
 Strange, 64.  
 Strickland, 14.  
 Stuard, 48.  
 Sugden, 79.



- Sumerbe, 61.  
 Sumerby, 45.  
 Summersbie, 43.  
 Summersby, 10.  
 Swain, 12, 45, 141.  
 Swaine, 10, 12, 108, 109, 140, 141, 164, 171.  
 Swam, 75.  
 Swan, 44, 45, 71, 75, 88, 108, 110, 165-167, 172, 173.  
 Swayn, 37, 141.  
 Sweet, 82.  
 Sweett, 26.  
 Sweney, 14.  
 Swetland, 16.  
 Swett, 17, 113, 165.  
 Swift, 82, 84.  
 Swynden, 120.  
 Sydney, 27.  
 Symonds, 76, 79, 82, 113, 115, 117, 152, 159, 171, 174, 176.  
 Talbie, 83, 84.  
 Talmadge, 83.  
 Talmadge, 82.  
 Tapp, 86.  
 Tarbx, 86.  
 Tarring, 193.  
 Tawley, 65-67.  
 Tayler, 42, 173, 174, 191.  
 Taylor, 28, 66, 81, 158.  
 Temple, 85.  
 Teney, 13.  
 Tennent, 145.  
 Tenney, 63, 89, 160.  
 Tenny, 9.  
 Terry, 144.  
 Thatcher, 68, 170.  
 Thatcher, 55, 86.  
 Thayer, 80.  
 Theacher, 170.  
 Thissel, 60, 152.  
 Thissell, 153.  
 Thistle, 60.  
 Thistle, 60.  
 Thomas, 25, 185.  
 Thomlins, 82.  
 Thompson, 64, 83, 86, 126, 157, 190.  
 Thomson, 26.  
 Thorn, 160.  
 Thorndick, 77.  
 Thorndik, 82, 189.  
 Thorndike, 46, 60, 61, 77, 153, 189.  
 Thurston, 62.  
 Tibott, 81.  
 Tike, 189.  
 Tiler, 12.  
 Tilton, 45, 168, 140, 141.  
 Ting, 190.  
 Tingley, 120.  
 Titcomb, 9, 29, 30, 139.  
 Titcombe, 9.  
 Tittle, 192.  
 Todd, 13, 112, 163, 157, 189, 190.  
 Tomlins, 81, 83, 127, 157, 189, 190.  
 Tompson, 38, 126.  
 Toothacer, 7.  
 Toothaker, 120.  
 Toppan, 19, 47, 147.  
 Toule, 44.  
 Toutain, 125.  
 Townshend, 191.  
 Towne, 55, 56, 116, 158.  
 Townsend, 96, 179, 181.  
 Trask, 32, 77, 78, 125.  
 Traske, 189.  
 Tredwell, 193.  
 Trefry, 175, 192.  
 Tresler, 81.  
 Trevett, 79.  
 True, 19, 176.  
 Trumbell, 9.  
 Trumbull, 112.  
 Tuck, 12, 45, 70, 76, 78, 85, 108, 126-128, 140, 141, 153, 158, 174.  
 Tucker, 95, 139.  
 Tufts, 112.  
 Tully, 27.  
 Turner, 11, 81, 82, 84, 85, 126, 127, 157, 158, 190, 191.  
 Tuttle, 192, 193.  
 Tuxbury, 26.  
 Twisden, 116.  
 Tyler, 96, 102, 115, 163.  
 Underhill, 74.  
 Underwood, 126.  
 Upton, 32.  
 Usher, 143.  
 Vale, 86.  
 Vane, 170.  
 Vans, 48.  
 Varum, 183.  
 Venner, 81, 84, 157, 158.  
 Veren, 70.  
 Verin, 81, 82.  
 Verrin, 85, 86, 126, 158, 189, 190.  
 Vial, 95.  
 Vicass, 85.  
 Vickery, 155, 175.  
 Vincent, 84, 85, 118, 191.  
 Vinsent, 86, 189.  
 Vinson, 82, 85, 140.  
 Virmass, 190.  
 Virrin, 81, 82, 84, 86.  
 Vnderwood, 86, 126.  
 Vzald, 157.  
 Wade, 29.  
 Wadleigh, 18.  
 Wadsworth, 23.  
 Wainwright, 120.  
 Wainwright, 162, 163, 166-168.  
 Wake, 189, 191.  
 Waler, 191.  
 Wales, 153.  
 Walker, 17, 82, 83, 114, 126-128, 186, 190.  
 Wall, 12, 42.  
 Wallace, 25, 78, 153.  
 Wallis, 78, 89, 99, 173.  
 Walten, 171.  
 Waltham, 157.  
 Walton, 86, 140, 156, 171.  
 Ward, 11, 12, 44, 45, 69, 71, 75, 108, 109, 139-141, 160.  
 Wardall, 12.  
 Warde, 12, 43.  
 Warner, 29, 30.  
 Warren, 11, 84, 86, 158.  
 Warrin, 44, 141.  
 Washington, 69, 119, 147, 168.  
 Wasse, 164.  
 Waterman, 81, 82.  
 Watham, 158.  
 Watkins, 14.  
 Watson, 118, 185.  
 Watts, 176, 178.  
 Weare, 19.  
 Webb, 135, 158, 159.  
 Webster, 51.  
 Webster, 12, 32, 45, 46, 76, 110, 114, 126, 158, 165, 168, 189.  
 Wedgwood, 12.  
 Weed, 10, 11, 45, 108, 109, 139, 140, 142, 173, 184.  
 Weld, 82.  
 Welde, 55.  
 Wellman, 14, 103, 121, 157.  
 Wells, 44, 80, 98, 110, 139, 160.  
 Welman, 79, 103.  
 Wentworth, 17, 80.  
 Wescott, 82.  
 Wesson, 29.  
 West, 48, 70, 71, 78, 79, 86, 90, 91, 120, 171, 179, 190.  
 Weston, 82-84.  
 Weymouth, 14.  
 Wheat, 83.  
 Wheeler, 14, 17, 18, 63, 88, 98, 111, 193.  
 Wheelwright, 141.  
 Whelwright, 45.  
 Whipple, 35, 36, 193.  
 Whitche, 11, 43, 108, 139.  
 White, 12, 23, 26, 30, 43, 76, 95, 108, 116, 135, 144, 157, 161, 163, 168, 171, 172, 186, 189.  
 Whitfield, 145-147.  
 Whitecare, 82, 83.  
 Whitheir, 126.  
 Whitheire, 83, 84, 126, 157.  
 Whiting, 163.  
 Whitney, 153.  
 Whited, 43, 119.  
 Whittaker, 54.  
 Whittcher, 11.  
 Whittier, 53, 61, 64, 105, 143, 149.  
 Whittingham, 148.  
 Whittredge, 91.  
 Whittredge, 91.  
 Wiere, 141.  
 Wigginn, 11, 12, 43-45, 75, 76, 96, 108, 139, 142, 172-174.  
 Wigglesworth, 30.  
 Wildes, 32, 118.  
 Wiley, 51, 143, 183.  
 Willes, 85, 86, 188-190.  
 Willey, 119.  
 Willia, 190.  
 Williams, 11, 49, 75, 85, 145, 165-167, 173, 181, 189, 191.  
 Williamson, 66.  
 Willias, 82.  
 Willis, 15, 83, 157.  
 Willix, 76, 172.  
 Willson, 140.  
 Wilson, 11, 36, 75, 113, 141.  
 Winle, 139.  
 Winsley, 11, 12, 44, 76, 109, 110, 142, 173.  
 Winthrop, 85, 86, 157.  
 Winthrope, 85.  
 Wise, 142.  
 Witham, 25, 48.  
 Withars, 188.  
 Withington, 14, 119.  
 Witt, 51.  
 Witter, 126.  
 Wolcott, 167.  
 Wood, 8, 81-84, 88, 89, 91, 92, 113, 115, 116, 128, 176.  
 Woodbury, 92.  
 Woodierrie, 104.



- |                        |                       |                           |                 |
|------------------------|-----------------------|---------------------------|-----------------|
| Woodberry, 63, 86, 92- | Woodin, 139.          | Woolfe, 85.               | Wyer, 12, 155.  |
| 94, 125, 154.          | Woodley, 191.         | Wootton, 55.              |                 |
| Woodbery, 92-94.       | Woodman, 10, 11, 45,  | Worcester, 74, 139, 140,  | Yabsley, 156.   |
| Woodbury, 126, 154.    | 48, 72, 76, 139, 174, | 174.                      | Yew, 189.       |
| Woodbury, 25, 82-85,   | 185.                  | Wormehill, 187.           | Yewe, 189.      |
| 02-94, 102, 125, 126,  | Woods, 81, 83.        | Worthen, 46, 63, 184.     | Yonge, 157.     |
| 144, 154, 157, 189-    | Woodward, 97.         | Wright, 83, 85, 111, 158. | Young, 32, 111. |
| 191, 193.              | Woodwell, 143.        | Wyatt, 38.                | Younglove, 160. |









# THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO  
THE BIOGRAPHY, GENEALOGY,  
HISTORY AND ANTIQUITIES  
OF ESSEX COUNTY,  
MASSACHUSETTS

VOLUME IV

1900

SIDNEY PERLEY, EDITOR.

---

ILLUSTRATED.

---

SALEM, MASS.:

*The Essex Antiquarian.*

1900.





## CONTENTS.

---

- ADAMS NOTE, 37.  
 ALLEN NOTES, 31, 38.  
 ALLEY NOTES, 68, 85.  
 AMES NOTES, 56, 102, 120, 182.  
 ANDERTON NOTE, 150.  
 ANDREWS NOTES, 118, 134, 170, 187.  
 ANSWERS, 143, 16; 150, 32; 153, 64; 154, 64;  
     161, 192; 168, 48; 171, 176; 177, 144;  
     210, 128; 226, 16, 64; 231, 144; 232, 96;  
     245, 32; 246, 32; 249, 192; 250, 80; 253,  
     48; 254, 112; 260, 80; 264, 160; 265, 96;  
     271, 96; 273, 112; 275, 96, 144; 276, 112;  
     277, 96, 112; 278, 176; 281, 128; 284, 128;  
     160; 286, 128; 307, 176.  
 ANGSTROPHE, 69.  
 APPLETON GENEALOGY, 1, 26.  
 ARCHER GENEALOGY, 33.  
 ARROW-HEAD, AD, 7.  
 ASHBY FAMILY, 56.  
 ATKINS FAMILY, 75.  
 ATKINSON GENEALOGY, 81.  
 ATWOOD FAMILY, 106.  
 AURORA BOREALIS, The, 85.  
 AUSTIN GENEALOGY, 120.  
 AYERILL GENEALOGY, 129.  
 AYER GENEALOGY, 145, 172, 182.  
 BABBIDGE GENEALOGY, 188.  
 BARKER, THOMAS, Will of, 88.  
 BARRETT, RICHARD, Will of, 117.  
 BAYLY, JOHN, Will of, 190.  
 BELLINGHAM, WILLIAM, Will of, 25.  
 BOWTWELL, JAMES, Will of, 182.  
 BOXFORD INSCRIPTIONS:  
     Ancient Burying Ground, 8.  
     Harmony Cemetery, 40.  
     The Perkins Gravestone, 24.  
     West Boxford Burying Ground, 49, 70, 86.  
 BURT, HUGH, Will of, 58.  
 CHANGES OF PERSONS' NAMES, 90.  
 CHIMNEY SWEEPING, 103.  
 CHURNS, 134.  
 CROSS, JOHN, Will of, 74.  
 CUSHING, REV. JOHN, Journal of, 155.  
 FAMILY RECORDS, 92.  
 GENEALOGICAL MAP, A, 9.  
 GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH, 63.  
 GREENLEAF, BENJAMIN, 55.  
 HOUSE, The Old, 135.  
 HOW, JOSEPH, Will of, 102.  
 HUSKING, A YANKEE, 25.  
 HUSKING PARTIES, 25.  
 INDIAN CONFLICTS, 183.  
 INDIAN RELICS, 7.  
 INDIAN RELICS OF MARBLEHEAD, 39.  
 INSCRIPTIONS. See *Boxford Inscriptions*.  
 JOHNSON, ROBERT, Will of, 7.  
 LEWIS, EDMUND, Will of, 63.  
 LOVEWELL'S FIGHT, 183.  
 LOWLE, ELIZABETH, Will of, 154.  
 LYNNFIELD CENTRE, THE OLD MEETING HOUSE  
     AT, 119.  
 MARBLEHEAD, INDIAN RELICS OF, 39.  
 MEETING HOUSE, The Old, 119.  
 NORFOLK COUNTY, OLD, RECORDS, 9, 43, 77,  
     108, 138, 175.  
 NORTHERN LIGHTS, 85.  
 NURSE, REBECCA, THE HOME OF, 135.  
 OSGOOD, CHRISTOPHER, Will of, 37.  
 OSGOOD, JOHN, Will of, 170.  
 PASSENGERS FOR NEW ENGLAND, 137.  
 PIKE, ROBERT, 113.  
 PRESCOTT, 151.  
 PRESCOTT, WILLIAM HICKLING, 151.  
 QUEKIES, 253, 254, 16; 255-260, 32; 261-264,  
     48; 265-269, 64; 270-280, 80; 281-290,  
     95; 291-296, 112; 297, 298, 128; 299-302,  
     144; 303-307, 159; 308-313, 176; 314, 315,  
     192.  
 ROLFE, HONOR, Will of, 137.  
 SALEM, PART OF, IN 1700, No. 3, 17.  
 SALEM, PART OF, IN 1700, No. 4, 97.  
 SALEM, PART OF, IN 1700, No. 5, 161.  
 SALEM QUARTERLY COURT RECORDS AND FILES,  
     23, 58, 88, 123, 152, 184.  
 SALISBURY, GRANTEES OF, 154.  
 SCHOOLMASTER, The, 55.  
 SHADOWY PAST, The, 39.  
 "SIMPLE COBLER OF AGAWAM," REV. NATHAN-  
     IEL WARD'S, 177.  
 SOLDIERS AND SAILORS OF THE REVOLUTION,  
     105.  
 SPINNING BEES, 38.  
 THANKSGIVING DAY, 171.  
 THANKSGIVING PROCLAMATION, 1768, 171.  
 TIBBOTT, WALTER, Will of, 117.  
 TIME, THE COMPUTATION OF, 65.  
 VARNAM, GEORGE, Will of, 9.  
 WARD, NATHANIEL, 69.  
 WARD'S, REV. NATHANIEL, "SIMPLE COBLER  
     OF AGAWAM," 177.  
 WHITE, LILLY, 103.

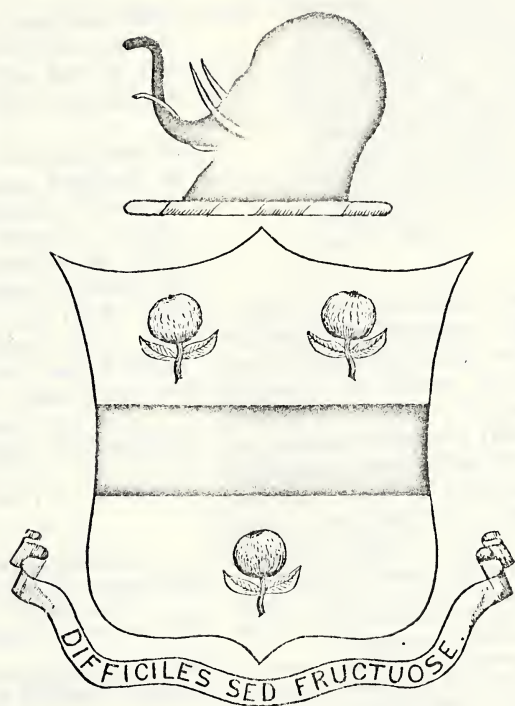


## ILLUSTRATIONS.

---

- APPLETON COAT-OF-ARMS, 1.  
APPLETON, SAMUEL, AUTOGRAPH OF, 2.  
ATKINS PORTRAITS:  
    Dudley, 65.  
    Joseph, 75.  
    Mary, 76.  
    Sarah, 76.  
ATKINSON COAT-OF-ARMS, 81.  
BLACKLEACH, JOHN, AUTOGRAPH OF, 89.  
BRIDGES, ROBERT, AUTOGRAPH OF, 126.  
CHURN, 134.  
CLOCK, 68.  
FOGG, RALPH, AUTOGRAPH OF, 126.  
GREENLEAF, BENJAMIN, 49.  
HOUR-GLASS, 67.  
LYNNFIELD CENTRE, THE OLD MEETING HOUSE  
    AT, 113.  
MARSTON, BENJAMIN, HOUSE, SALEM, 166.  
MAULE, THOMAS, HOUSE, SALEM, 167.  
NOWELL, INCREASE, AUTOGRAPH OF, 88.  
NURSE, REBECCA, THE HOME OF, 129.  
PALMER, RICHARD, HOUSE, SALEM, 101.  
PICKERING, JOHN, HOUSE, SALEM, 169.  
PRESCOTT, WILLIAM HICKLING, 145.  
PUDDING, HASTY, MAKING, 25.  
PUTNAM, THOMAS, AUTOGRAPH OF, 123.  
RUCK, JOHN, HOUSE, SALEM, 20.  
SALEM HOUSES:  
    Benjamin Marston House, 166.  
    Thomas Maule House, 167.  
    Richard Palmer House, 101.  
    John Pickering House, 169.  
    John Ruck House, 20.  
    Estate of Isaac Stearns House, 163.  
SALEM, PART OF, MAP OF, IN 1700, No. 3, 17.  
SALEM, PART OF, MAP OF, IN 1700, No. 4, 97.  
SALEM, PART OF, MAP OF, IN 1700, No. 5, 161.  
STEARNS, ESTATE OF ISAAC, HOUSE, SALEM,  
    163.  
SUN-DIALS, 67.  
TITLE PAGE, REPRODUCED, OF "THE SIMPLE  
    COBLER OF AGAWAM," 177.  
WINDOW MARKS, 67.  
WOOD, AARON, MONUMENT, BOXFORD, 33.





APPLETON COAT-OF-ARMS.





# THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. IV.

SALEM, MASS., JANUARY, 1900.

NO. I.

## APPLETON GENEALOGY.

THE name of APPLETON has also been spelled in Essex County records *Apelton*, *Apleton* and *Appleton*. The first of the name in the county and the ancestor of the American family is

SAMUEL APPLETON<sup>1</sup>.\* He was born at Little Waldingfield, Parva, England, in 1586; emigrated to Ipswich, Mass., in 1635; made freeman May 25, 1636; and was chosen representative in 1637. He married, first, Judith Everard, in Preston, England, Jan. 24, 1616; and, second, Martha — about 1633. He lived in Little Waldingfield and Reydon, England, and Rowley, Mass.; and was buried at Rowley in June, 1670.

Children, born in Little Waldingfield:

2—I. MARY<sup>2</sup>, b. in 1616.

3—II. JUDITH<sup>2</sup>, b. in 1618; d. at Reydon, Eng., in 1629.

\*His descent is stated to be as follows:—

*John Appulton*<sup>1</sup> of Waldingfilde magna, Suffolk, England, died 1414. His son was

*John Appulton*<sup>2</sup> of Waldingfeld magna, living in 1459. His son was

*John Appulton*<sup>3</sup> of Waldingfelde parva, died in 1481; married Margaret Welling. Their son was

*Thomas Appulton*<sup>4</sup>, married Margaret Crane, who died Nov. 4, 1504. He died in 1507. Their son was

*Robert Appulton*<sup>5</sup>, married Mary Mountney, and died in 1526. Their son was

*William Appulton*<sup>6</sup>, married Rose Sexton, and died in 1538. Their son was

*Thomas Appulton*<sup>7</sup>, married Mary Isaack, and died in 1603. They were the parents of Samuel Appleton of Ipswich, Mass., whose descendants are herewith given.

The frontispiece shows the coat of arms of this family: Argent, a fess sable between three apples gules, leaves and stalks vert. Crest, an elephant's head couped sable, tusked and eared or, with a serpent entering his mouth vert.

4—III. MARTHA<sup>2</sup>, b. in 1620; m. Richard Jacobs; and lived in Ipswich. She d. Sept. 8, 1659; and he d. in 1672.

5—IV. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, b. in 1622. *See below* (5).

6—V. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup>, b. in 1625. *See below* (6).

7—VI. SARAH<sup>2</sup>, m. Rev. Samuel Phillips of Rowley Oct. —, 1651; and d. April 22, 1696. He d. July 15, 1714.

8—VII. JUDITH<sup>2</sup>, b. in 1634, in Reydon; m. Samuel Rogers of Ipswich Dec. 24, 1657; and d. July —, 1659. He d. Dec. 21, 1693.

### 5

CAPT. JOHN APPLETON<sup>2</sup>, born in Little Waldingfield, England, in 1622. He lived in Ipswich, Mass., and was a strong supporter of liberty, being imprisoned therefor at Boston. He was a foffeee of the grammar school in 1680, being called a gentleman most of his life. He married Priscilla Glover in October, 1651; and died at Ipswich Nov. 4, 1699. She died Feb. 18, 1698.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

9—I. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 17, 1652. *See below* (9).

10—II. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, b. in 1654; m. Richard Dummer of Newbury Nov. 12, 1673.

11—III. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup>. *See below* (11).

12—IV. PRISCILLA<sup>3</sup>, b. Dec. 25, 1657; m. Rev. Joseph Capen of Topsfield; and was living in 1698.

13—V. JOSS<sup>3</sup>, b. March 27, 1660; d. April 11, 1660.

14—VI. JESSE<sup>3</sup>, merchant in Boston, and d. there, unmarried, Nov. 18, 1721.

15—VII. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 19, 1671; m. Hon. Daniel Rogers of Ipswich about 1694.

16—VIII. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. April 15, 1673; m. Nathaniel Thomas of Marshfield June 20, 1694; and was living in 1698.

### 6

HON. SAMUEL APPLETON<sup>2</sup>, born in Little Waldingfield, England, in 1625. He lived in Ipswich; and was interested in the



iron works in Lynn in 1663, having six hundred acres of land there in the occupation of his son Samuel in 1688. He also had a saw mill in Ipswich. He achieved distinction with his regiment in King Philip's war in 1676; was a member of the first provincial council; an assistant six years, and a judge of the Inferior Court of Common Pleas from 1692 until his decease. The following is

*Samuel Appleton*

his signature to his will in 1695. He married, first, Hannah Paine of Boston April 2, 1651; and, secondly, Mary Oliver of Newbury Dec. 2, 1656. He died in Ipswich May 15, 1696; and his widow Mary died Feb. 15, 1697.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 17—I. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 9, 1652; m. William Downes of Boston before 1676.
- 18—II. JUDITH<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 19, 1653; m. Samuel Wolcott March 6, 1678; lived in Windsor and Wethersfield, Conn.; and was alive in 1739.
- 19—III. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 3, 1654. *See below (19).*
- 20—IV. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. in 1660. *See below (20).*
- 21—V. ISAAC<sup>3</sup>, b. in 1664. *See below (21).*
- 22—VI. JOANNA<sup>3</sup>, m. Matthew Whipple before 1696.
- 23—VII. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup>, b. June 5, 1674; d. in 1689.
- 24—VIII. OLIVER<sup>3</sup>, d. June 30, 1676.
- 25—IX. MARY<sup>3</sup>, d. June 9, 1676.
- 26—X. OLIVER<sup>3</sup>, b. in 1677. *See below (26).*
- 27—XI. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 20, 1679; d. in 1689.

## 9

HON. JOHN APPLETON<sup>2</sup>, born in Ipswich Oct. 17, 1652, being made freeman in 1682. He lived in Ipswich, where he was a merchant, town clerk, representative to general court, member of governor's council, 1698-1722, judge of probate, 1702-1739, colonel in the militia, clerk of courts, 1683-1698, and chief justice of the Inferior Court of Common Pleas, 1702-1733. He married Elizabeth Rogers, Nov. 23, 1681. He died in Ipswich Sept. 11, 1739, aged eighty-seven; and she died, his widow, March 12, 1754, aged ninety-one. She was called "Madam Elizabeth Appleton."

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 28—I. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, b. April 23, 1682; m. Rev. Jabez Fitch of Portsmouth July 26, 1704; and d. Oct. 18, 1765.
- 29—II. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 23, 1683; d. at Cambridge Sept. 23, 1699.
- 30—III. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 15, 1686; d. July 10, 1689.
- 31—IV. DANIEL<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 17, 1688; d. Oct. 7, 1689.
- 32—V. DANIEL<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 8, 1692. *See below (32).*
- 33—VI. NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 9, 1693. *See below (33).*
- 34—VII. PRISCILLA<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 3, 1697; m. Rev. Robert Ward of Wenham June 28, 1722; and d. in Wenham July 22, 1724.
- 35—VIII. MARGARET<sup>4</sup>, b. March 19, 1701; m. Rev. Edward Holyoke of Marblehead Aug. 16, 1725; and d. June 25, 1740. Dr. Holyoke was president of Harvard college.
- 36—IX. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 18, 1704; d. Sept. 13, 1705.

## 11

CAPT. SAMUEL APPLETON<sup>3</sup>, born in Ipswich, where he lived. He married Mary Woodbridge of Newbury before 1684; and died in Ipswich Aug. 16, 1693. She survived him, and died, his widow, in Ipswich, June 9, 1712.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 37—I. JOSE<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 30, 1684; lived in Ipswich; and probably d. unmarried; his will, dated Dec. 13, 1706, was proved March 31, 1707.
- 38—II. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>, b. July 21, 1686; living in 1696; d. young.
- 39—III. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>, under age in 1706.
- 40—IV. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. about 1690. *See below (40).*

## 19

COL. SAMUEL APPLETON<sup>3</sup>, born in Ipswich Nov. 3, 1654. He lived for some years in Lynn, being interested in the iron works there. He returned to Ipswich in 1689, and became a shop-keeper and esquire. He married Elizabeth Whittingham of Boston June 19, 1682; and died in Ipswich Oct. 30, 1725. She was called "Madame Elizabeth Appleton," and married, secondly, Rev. Edward Payson of Rowley Sept. 10, 1726.

Children:—

- 41—I. MARY<sup>4</sup>, b. March 30, 1683, in Lynn; d. young.





- 42—II. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 1, 1684, in Lynn; m., first, William Clarke of Boston Oct. 11, 1705; and, second, Josiah Willard of Boston April 7, 1726; and d. July 28, 1766.
- 43—III. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, b. July 10, 1687, in Lynn; d. in Ipswich June 13, 1703.
- 44—IV. MARTHA<sup>4</sup>, b. in Ipswich; m. Joseph Wise Feb. 5, 1708.
- 45—V. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>, b. in Ipswich. *See below* (45).
- 46—VI. WHITTINGHAM<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 29, 1706, in Ipswich; was living in 1718.
- 47—VII. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 31, 1712, in Ipswich; m., first, David Payson of Rowley, sadler, March 5, 1728; and, second, Nathaniel Mighill of Rowley before 1754.
- 52—II. ISAAC<sup>4</sup>, b. March 21, 1699; d. July 30, 1700.
- 53—III. MARY<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 1, 1701; m. William Osgood of Andover Jan. 6, 1729-30; and was living in 1746.
- 54—IV. ISAAC<sup>4</sup>, b. May 30, 1704. *See below* (54).
- 55—V. REBECCA (twin)<sup>4</sup>, b. in 1706; m. William Dodge of Wenham Jan. 9, 1728-9; and was living in 1746.
- 56—VI. ELIZABETH (twin)<sup>4</sup>, b. in 1706; m. Josiah Fairfield Aug. 4, 1731; and was living in 1746.
- 57—VII. MARTHA<sup>4</sup>, b. July 30, 1708; m. John White of Haverhill Aug. 4, 1731; and was living in 1746.
- 58—VIII. JOANNA<sup>4</sup>, bapt. 17: 9: 1717; m. William Storey of Boston April 11, 1747; and d. July 16, 1775.

## 20

JOHN APPLETON<sup>3</sup>, born in Ipswich in 1660. He lived in Ipswich, probably in the Hamlet parish; and was a yeoman. He was obedient to his father in his youth, residing with him until his marriage, when his father gave him a house and some land. He married, first, Rebecca Ruck of Salem April 1, 1689; and, second, Elizabeth (Baker), widow of Benjamin Dutch of Ipswich (published Aug. 31, 1700). He died in Ipswich May 17, 1724; and his wife Elizabeth died, his widow, in Ipswich, March 24, 1749.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 48—I. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. May 28, 1695; d. before 1723.
- 49—II. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 14, 1702. *See below* (49).
- 50—III. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, bapt. June 24, 1705; m. Aaron Potter (published 13: 10: 1721); and was living in 1747.

## 21

MAJ. ISAAC APPLETON<sup>3</sup>, born in Ipswich in 1664; was dutiful to his father in his youth. He lived in Ipswich, being called a gentleman. He married Priscilla Baker of Topsfield. She died in Ipswich May 26, 1731, aged fifty-six; and he died there May 22, 1747, aged eighty-two.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 51—I. PRISCILLA<sup>4</sup>, b. March 16, 1697; m., first, Thomas Burnham (pub. 13: 10: 1718), who d. April 4, 1730; and, second, Arthur Abbot May 23, 1734; being the latter's widow in June, 1774.
- 52—II. ISAAC<sup>4</sup>, b. March 21, 1699; d. July 30, 1700.
- 53—III. MARY<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 1, 1701; m. William Osgood of Andover Jan. 6, 1729-30; and was living in 1746.
- 54—IV. ISAAC<sup>4</sup>, b. May 30, 1704. *See below* (54).
- 55—V. REBECCA (twin)<sup>4</sup>, b. in 1706; m. William Dodge of Wenham Jan. 9, 1728-9; and was living in 1746.
- 56—VI. ELIZABETH (twin)<sup>4</sup>, b. in 1706; m. Josiah Fairfield Aug. 4, 1731; and was living in 1746.
- 57—VII. MARTHA<sup>4</sup>, b. July 30, 1708; m. John White of Haverhill Aug. 4, 1731; and was living in 1746.
- 58—VIII. JOANNA<sup>4</sup>, bapt. 17: 9: 1717; m. William Storey of Boston April 11, 1747; and d. July 16, 1775.
- 59—I. OLIVER<sup>4</sup>, b. in 1702. *See below* (59).
- 60—II. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, b. in 1703; d. April 8, 1725.
- 61—III. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 24, 1705. *See below* (61).
- 62—IV. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. in 1707. *See below* (62).
- 63—V. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. in 1709; m., first, Benjamin Swaine of Reading Dec. 7, 1727; and, second, Benjamin Wyman Nov. 16, 1752; and d. April 14, 1798.
- 64—VI. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. March 22, 1711; m., first, Dr. Thomas Swaine of Reading (pub. Sept. 26, 1730); second, ——— Walton after 1761; and, third, ——— Dennis before 1770; and was deceased in 1818.
- 65—VII. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>, bapt. March 22, 1713. *See below* (65).
- 66—VIII. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>, bapt. 19: 10: 1714; d. Sept. 12, 1724.
- 67—IX. LUCY<sup>4</sup>, bapt. 20: 11: 1716; d. at Haverhill, unmarried, March 14, 1737, aged twenty.
- 68—X. MARY<sup>4</sup>, m. Dea. Nathaniel Whipple (pub. Nov. 10, 1744); and d. March 2, 1810.
- 69—XI. DANIEL<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 22, 1719-20; was a cabinet-maker and joiner; and lived in Haverhill until about 1768, when he removed to Chester, N. H., then to Salem, N. H., in 1788, and about 1800 to Ipswich, Mass., where he d.



April 7, 1807, probably having never married. He bequeathed about twelve hundred dollars to the poor of Ipswich and Newburyport; but the bequest was declared void for want of being explicit.

70—XII. NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup>, bapt. April 23, 1721. *See below* (70).

71—XIII. PRISCILLA<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Nov. 1, 1724; d. young.

## 32

HON. DANIEL APPLETON<sup>4</sup>, born in Ipswich Aug. 8, 1692. He lived in Ipswich; and was a merchant, a major in the militia, a feoffee of the grammar school, representative to the general court, register of the probate court, 1723-1762, and judge of the Court of Sessions. He married Elizabeth Berry of Cambridge June 8, 1715; and died in Ipswich Aug. 17, 1762, aged seventy. She died, his widow, at Cambridge, Nov. 28, 1773, being known as "Madame Elizabeth Appleton."

Children, born in Ipswich:—

72—I. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>, b. July 28, 1717; d. Aug. 26, 1717.

73—II. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 20, 1718; d. Oct. —, 1718.

74—III. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, b. Dec. 9, 1719; d. Sept. 22, 1720.

75—IV. MARGARET<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 28, 1722; d. Oct. 19, 1722.

76—V. DANIEL<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Feb. 16, 1723-4; d. March 13, 1723-4.

77—VI. MARGARET<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 28, 1725; d. July 27, 1747, in Ipswich.

78—VII. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 24, 1727; m. Rev. John Walley of Ipswich Oct. 20, 1748; and lived in Boston in 1768.

79—VIII. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, b. Jan. 19, 1730-1; d. April 23, 1731.

80—IX. MARY<sup>5</sup>, b. March 14, 1732-3; unmarried, and of Ipswich, spinster, 1777; d. in Salem Oct. —, 1801.

81—X. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, b. May 19, 1734; d. Aug. 29, 1740.

82—XI. DANIEL<sup>5</sup>, b. July 26, 1736; d. Aug. 16, 1736.

## 33

REV. NATHANIEL APPLETON<sup>4</sup>, born in Ipswich Dec. 9, 1693. He graduated at Harvard college in 1712; and became a Fellow of the college. He became a clergyman, and was ordained over a church in Cambridge Oct. 9, 1717. He married Margaret Gibbs of Watertown

June 25, 1719. She died Jan. 17, 1771; and he died in Cambridge Feb. 9, 1784.

Children, born in Cambridge:—

83—I. MARGARET<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 27, 1720; m. Rev. Joshua Prentiss of Holliston Jan. 9, 1755; and d. Nov. 15, 1768.

84—II. JOSE<sup>5</sup>, b. March 9, 1723; d. June 6, 1723.

85—III. NATHANIEL<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 22, 1725; d. Dec. 1, 1726.

86—IV. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>, b. Dec. 16, 1726; m. Isaac Rand of Cambridge Jan. 10, 1754; and d. Nov. 17, 1756.

87—V. MEHITABLE<sup>5</sup>, b. Dec. 6, 1728; m. Rev. Samuel Haven of Portsmouth Jan. 11, 1753; and d. Sept. 9, 1777.

88—VI. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, b. March 23, 1730; d. May 22, 1730.

89—VII. NATHANIEL<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 5, 1731; m., first, Mary Walker of Boston; and, second, Rachel Henderson of Boston May 11, 1756; and d. June 26, 1798.

90—VIII. MERCY<sup>5</sup>, b. Jan. —, 1733; d. July 3, 1733.

91—IX. MERCY<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 24, 1734; d. Sept. 12, 1734.

92—X. — (son)<sup>5</sup>, stillborn Nov. 8, 1735.

93—XI. HENRY<sup>5</sup>, b. May 24, 1737; lived in Portsmouth, N. H.; merchant; m. Sarah Odiorne of Portsmouth; and d. at Portsmouth Sept. 5, 1768. He had three children.

94—XII. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, b. March 29, 1739. *See below* (94).

95—XIII. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>, b. May 6, 1740; d. June 25, 1741.

## 40

JOHN APPLETON<sup>4</sup>, born in Ipswich about 1690. He was a sheriff, and lived in Ipswich, where he was engaged in the business of a clothier. He married Mary Allen of Salisbury Feb. 28, 1716-7. She died in Ipswich Oct. 26, 1749; and he died there July 25, 1750.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

96—I. MARY<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Sept. 28, 1718; d. young.

97—II. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Dec. 4, 1720; d. young.

98—III. SARAH<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Dec. 17, 1721; d. young.

99—IV. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Aug. 31, 1723; d. Sept. 16, 1723.

100—V. MARY<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 9, 1724; m. Samuel Rindge Nov. 23, 1739; and d. Dec. 26, 1746.

101—VI. ANNE<sup>5</sup>, bapt. March 6, 1725-6; d. in Ipswich Aug. 8, 1747.

102—VII. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Aug. 20, 1727; d. in 1755; lived in Ipswich; cooper.





- 103—VIII. LUCY<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Nov. 24, 1728; d. in Ipswich June 10, 1745.  
 104—IX. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Oct. 4, 1730; d. Nov. 8, 1730.  
 105—X. MARGARET<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Oct. 24, 1731; d. young.  
 106—XI. MARTHA<sup>5</sup>, d. Oct. 21, 1746, in Ipswich.  
 107—XII. PRISCILLA<sup>5</sup>, d. Sept. 17, 1748, in Ipswich; the seventh daughter dying of consumption within three years.

## 45

SAMUEL APPLETON<sup>4</sup>, born in Ipswich, where he was a merchant, removing to Boston in 1723. He married Anna Ger-rish March 19, 1718-9.

Children:—

- 108—I. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>, bapt. April 3, 1720, in Ipswich; d. April 5, 1720.  
 109—II. MARY<sup>5</sup>, b. Dec. 9, 1722, in Ipswich; d. Dec. 29, 1722.  
 110—III. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 15, 1726, in Boston; m. Mary Wentworth of Portsmouth Oct. 25, 1758; and d. in London Feb. —, 1769. He had four children.  
 111—IV. ANNE<sup>5</sup>, b. in 1728 in Boston.

## 49

BENJAMIN APPLETON<sup>4</sup>, born in Ipswich Nov. 14, 1702. He lived in Ipswich; and married Elizabeth Wade (published Feb. 23, 1722-3). He died Feb. 13, 1731-2, aged twenty-nine; and his widow married, secondly, William Cogswell of Ipswich, yeoman, March 13, 1734-5.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 112—I. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>, bapt. July 12, 1724; living in 1733.  
 113—II. SARAH<sup>5</sup>, bapt. July 31, 1726; d. Aug. 12, 1726.  
 114—III. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, bapt. March 10, 1727-8; d. June 9, 1728.  
 115—IV. MARY<sup>5</sup>, bapt. March 30, 1729; m. Jonathan Cogswell, jr., of Ipswich, yeoman, Dec. 28, 1748.  
 116—V. SARAH<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Nov. 22, 1730; m. Peter Smith March 29, 1753-4.  
 117—VI. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>, b. June 3, 1732 (posthumous); d. June 15, 1732.

## 54

ISAAC APPLETON<sup>4</sup>, born in Ipswich May 30, 1704. He was a yeoman; and lived in Ipswich. He married, first, Elizabeth Sawyer (published April 25, 1730); and she died April 29, 1785. He married,

second, Hephzibah, widow of Joseph Appleton (61), Dec. 11, 1785; and she died in Ipswich July 7, 1788. He died there Dec. 18, 1794, aged ninety.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 118—I. ISAAC<sup>5</sup>, bapt. May 30, 1731; lived in New Ipswich, N. H.; m. Mary Adams April 24, 1760; and d. Feb. 25, 1806. They had twelve children.  
 119—II. FRANCIS<sup>5</sup>, bapt. March 25, 1733. *See below (119)*.  
 120—III. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Oct. 24, 1736; m. Samuel Bartlett of Newton (pub. Sept. 5, 1760); and d. in 1817.  
 121—IV. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>, b. in 1739. *See below (121)*.  
 122—V. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Oct. 5, 1740. *See below (122)*.  
 123—VI. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Dec. 26, 1742; m. Mercy Bradbury Sept. 12, 1771; and d. in Buxton June 20, 1829.  
 124—VII. DANIEL<sup>5</sup>, bapt. April 7, 1745; m. Elizabeth Adams of Ipswich in 1776; and d. in Buxton March 14, 1836. They had four children.  
 125—VIII. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>, bapt. April 12, 1747; lived in Portsmouth; m. Sarah (Odi-orne), widow of Henry Appleton, in 1771; and d. May —, 1785. He had two children.  
 126—IX. MARY<sup>5</sup>, bapt. July 2, 1749; m. Mager Woodbury Nov. 25, 1784; and d. March —, 1828.  
 127—X. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup>, b. June 9, 1751; lived in Brookfield; clergyman; m. Mary Hook of Kingston, N. H.; and d. at North Brookfield July 25, 1795. They had six children.

## 59

OLIVER APPLETON<sup>4</sup>, born in Ipswich in 1702. He was a yeoman, and lived in Hamlet parish, Ipswich. He married, first, Bethiah Whipple Jan. 9, 1728-9; and she died in Ipswich July 10, 1736. He married, second, Sarah Whipple (Trail?) Dec. 5, 1739; and died in Ipswich Aug. 5, 1787. She died June 22, 1811.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 128—I. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Jan. 23, 1731-2; d. Aug. 1, 1736.  
 129—II. HANNAH<sup>5</sup>, bapt. July —, 1736; d. Oct. 19, 1736.  
 130—III. OLIVER<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 5, 1740; d. young.  
 131—IV. SARAH<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Oct. 19, 1741; m. George Norton, 3d, of Ipswich, boat builder (pub. Oct. 20, 1764); and d. in 181—.





- 132—V. HANNAH<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Sept. 11, 1743; d. in Ipswich July 25, 1764, unmarried.
- 133—VI. BETHIAH<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Oct. 27, 1745; m. Joshua Giddings of Ipswich, tanner, April 26, 1770; and d. Jan. 16, 1831.
- 134—VII. LUCY<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Jan. 31, 1747-8; and d. of small pox, unmarried, June 12, 1778.
- 135—VIII. MEHITABLE<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Jan. 21, 1753; d. at Hamilton, unmarried, Aug. 11, 1818.
- 136—IX. CATHERINE<sup>5</sup>, bapt. May 18, 1755; m. William Whipple, 3d, of Ipswich, yeoman, May 29, 1776; and d. Jan. 15, 1829.
- 137—X. MARY OLIVER<sup>5</sup>, b. July 25, 1757; d. before 1811, probably unmarried.
- 138—XI. OLIVER<sup>5</sup>, bapt. June 15, 1760. *See below (138)*.
- 139—XII. REBECCA<sup>5</sup>, bapt. March 13, 1763; m. Jacob Perkins of Malden Aug. 1, 1789; and was living in 1818.

## 61

JOSEPH APPLETON<sup>4</sup>, Esq., born in Ipswich Dec. 24, 1705. He lived in Ipswich; was a housewright, and deacon of the South church. He married Hephzibah Swaine of Reading (published Oct. 14, 1732). He died Nov. 20, 1782, aged seventy-six. His widow married, secondly, Isaac Appleton (54) Dec. 11, 1785; and died in Ipswich July 7, 1788.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 140—I. HEPHIZIBAH<sup>5</sup>, bapt. May 19, 1734; d. July 22, 1736.
- 141—II. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>, bapt. July —, 1736; d. July 30, 1736.
- 142—III. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup>, bapt. June 29, 1740. *See below (142)*.
- 143—IV. HEPHIZIBAH<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 17, 1741; m. Nathaniel Day March 8, 1763; and d. between 1807 and 1818.
- 144—V. AARON<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Sept. 25, 1743; d. May 23, 1744.
- 145—VI. AARON<sup>5</sup>, bapt. April 28, 1745; d. Sept. 27, 1745.
- 146—VII. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Jan. 18, 1746-7. *See below (146)*.
- 147—VIII. EBENEZER<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Feb. 18, 1749-50; d. young.

## 62

JOHN APPLETON<sup>4</sup>, born in Ipswich in 1707. He was a joiner and yeoman, and lived in Ipswich. He married Lucy Boardman Aug. 4, 1731; and she died Feb. 24, 1790, aged seventy-three. He died in Ipswich Jan. 4, 1794, aged eighty-nine.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 148—I. LUCY<sup>5</sup>, bapt. March 19, 1731-2; m. Abraham How, jr. (pub. Dec. 14, 1752); and d. at Hopkinton Oct. —, 1824.
- 149—II. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Oct. 24, 1734. *See below (149)*.
- 150—III. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Jan. 8, 1737-8. *See below (150)*.
- 151—IV. MARGARET<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Jan. 30, 1742-3; m. Daniel Thurston of Ipswich.
- 152—V. MARY<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Feb. 24, 1744-5; m. Daniel Rogers, esq., of Ipswich.
- 153—VI. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>, bapt. April 17, 1748; m. Aaron Treadwell (pub. April 18, 1767); and both were living in 1818.
- 154—VII. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Dec. 16, 1750; probably never married; d. in Ipswich, from a fall, April 12, 1798, aged forty-seven.

## 65

SAMUEL APPLETON<sup>4</sup>, baptized in Ipswich March 22, 1713. He settled in Haverhill in 1735, and was a hatter and felt-maker. He married, first, Mary Phillips of Andover October 12, 1736; and she died Nov. 24, 1737, aged twenty-five. He married, second, Mary Stevens of Andover May 8, 1739; and, third, Mary Russell of Andover June 15, 1743. He died in Haverhill Oct. 27, 1780; and she died there Sept. 9, 1803.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 155—I. —<sup>5</sup>, stillborn Nov. 18, 1737.
- 156—II. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 22, 1740; lived in Boston; m. Sarah Anson; and d. Sept. 11, 1784. They had six children.
- 157—III. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>, b. March 15, 1743-4. *See below (157)*.
- 158—IV. MARY<sup>5</sup>, b. June 5, 1746; m. Moses Gale of Haverhill Oct. 12, 1769; and she d. in Haverhill March 29, 1830.
- 159—V. HANNAH<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 13, 1748; d. July 22, 1750.
- 160—VI. DANIEL<sup>5</sup>, b. March 16, 1750-1. *See below (160)*.
- 161—VII. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>, b. April 6, 1754; lived in Boston; m. Hannah Clark of Newburyport Dec. 17, 1782.
- 162—VIII. HANNAH<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 19, 1756; m. Edward Woodbury of Haverhill Nov. 20, 1785; and d., his widow, Oct. 27, 1824.

*To be continued.*



## AN ARROW-HEAD.

I found it in a field late plowed,  
Between the furrows of the corn,—  
This relic of a race bronze-browed,  
Type of their skill and haughty scorn.

And once again I seemed to hear  
From yonder grove of ancient oaks  
Their lusty voices ringing clear,  
As, on the anvil, hammer strokes.

'Twas hunt or battle stirred their blood  
To leap impatient with desire!  
'Twas pleasure drowned them like a flood,  
Or passion burned them like a fire.

*Frank D. Sherman.*

## INDIAN RELICS.

Essex county has been prolific in finds of Indian remains and relics,—weapons, utensils and ornaments. The banks of the rivers, more especially of the Merrimac, and large ponds, as the Pentucket pond in Georgetown and Great pond in North Andover, have probably yielded most of the arrow and spear heads. Household utensils have been unearthed in various localities. Many remains of pottery, and a large number of hammers, drills, axes, mortars, pestles and totems have been found, some specimens being made in a manner showing genius on the part of the workman and their ornamentation an artistic taste. Thousands of specimens may be seen at the East India Marine Museum at Salem, and many more are in private collections about the county.

In the graves of the Indians that have been opened have been found some well-preserved relics. In some graves in Boxford, opened about the first of this century, were found large numbers of flint arrow heads with one of the common Indian corn mortars and pestles; the mortar being made of a flat stone, slightly concave, and the pestle being a stone rounded at the bottom, with a rude handle. Stones similarly shaped were early found in Ipswich, and on the line of the Salem and Chelsea turnpike, while that road was being constructed. With some Indian bones found in Beverly about

1827, a square rod of wrought iron, together with several jars of black earthen ware were discovered.

All the evidences and the traditions that have been handed down, show that a large number of Indians inhabited this county before the advent of the pale faces. The scourge of 1617 swept off all but a remnant of the race here, Masconomet and a few other chieftains being left with few tribesmen. They became weak in strength as well as in numbers. Their courage was gone, and they feared the approach of the eastern Tarrantines until they received succor from the white men. They were ever friendly with the English, who treated them kindly and with consideration.

They were indeed a saddened race, living quietly by themselves in various localities in wigwams, which we find mentioned in early deeds in the location of lands, until the last survivor of the race entered into the happy hunting ground of the Great Spirit.

## WILL OF ROBERT JOHNSON.

The will of Robert Johnson of Rowley was proved in the Ipswich court 26:1:1650. The following copy was taken from the record in the Ipswich Deeds, volume I, leaf 85, the original being missing.

The last will & Testament of Robert Johnson Sick & weake of Body But of perfect memory (prayed be God)

Inp my will and minde is that all my Debts be paide, & all my lawfull debts being paid my will is that out of the remaynder of my goods somthing be distributed vnto the pore of Rowley according vnto the Discreffion of my Cofen Thomas Barker & Humfrey Reyner. It that which ||may|| remayne of my Goods after the aforefaid things be done I doe Assigne it to be returned unto my flather Robert Johnson at the new hauen. Item I make Thomas Barker & Humfrey Reyner my Executors of this my last will & Testament In witnesse whereof I the said Robert Johnson Junior haue subscribed





my hande this 13. of the 7<sup>th</sup> mo : 1649.

In the prence of us

John Brocke Robert Johnson

Thomas Barker

Humfrey Reyner

### BOXFORD INSCRIPTIONS.

#### ANCIENT BURYING GROUND.

The ancient burial place at Boxford was probably first used about the time of the incorporation of the town in 1685. Before that time some, and perhaps all interments had taken place at Topsfield. This ancient cemetery has not been used for seventy years. The following are all the inscriptions that could be found there twenty years ago, bearing dates prior to 1800.

In Memory of  
M<sup>r</sup>. David Gould  
who *Deceas'd* Aug<sup>t</sup>,  
the 1<sup>st</sup> 1778  
in the 22<sup>d</sup> year  
of his age.

HERE LIES  
BURIED THE BODY  
OF M<sup>rs</sup> HANNAH  
THE WIFE OF M  
RICHARD KIMBALL  
WHO DIED  
MARCH A<sup>D</sup> 1748  
ABOUT 66 YEARS OLD.

HERE LIES  
BURIED THE  
BODY OF M<sup>r</sup>  
RICHARD KIMBALL  
WHO DIED  
APRIL THE 22  
A. D. 1753  
IN THE 80 YEAR  
OF HIS AGE

HERE LYES BURIED  
the BODY OF  
ENSIGN DAVID  
PEABODY DIED  
SEP<sup>r</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> 4 1726  
IN Y<sup>e</sup> 49 YEAR  
OF HIS AGE

MR<sup>s</sup> HANNAH PA  
BODY WIFE OF MR  
NATHAN P A B O D Y  
DIED DECEMBER Y<sup>r</sup>  
3 1718 IN Y<sup>e</sup>  
25 YEAR OF HER  
AGE & SHEE DIED  
A VARTEOUS WIFE  
LET OTHERS IMETAT  
HER GODLY LIFE

C A P<sup>t</sup> J O H N  
P A B O D Y DIED  
J U L Y Y<sup>e</sup>  
5<sup>t</sup> 1720  
& IN Y<sup>e</sup> 78 YEAR  
OF HIS AGE  
Y<sup>e</sup> ACTS & DEEDS  
WHICH HE HATH DON  
DESARVES TO BE  
INGRAVED IN STON  
AS Y O U A R E  
S O W A R E W E  
A S W E A R E  
Y O U S H A L L B E.

HERE LYES BURIED  
the BODY OF  
DEACON NATHAN  
P A B O D Y W H O  
DIED m a r c h Y<sup>e</sup>  
4<sup>t</sup> 1733 & In  
Y<sup>e</sup> 50 FIRSt YEAR  
O F H I S A G E.

### ERECTED

In Memory of  
M<sup>rs</sup> PEGGY STICKNEY  
the wife of  
Lieut. Jedidiah Stickney  
who died March  
the 25<sup>th</sup> 1786 in  
the 51<sup>st</sup> year  
of her age.



In Memory of  
Mr. Samuel  
Symonds Who  
Died July the  
29<sup>h</sup> 1775 in  
the 23<sup>d</sup> year  
of his age.

HERE LYES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
SARAH WOOD Y<sup>e</sup>  
WIFE OF DEACON  
DANIEL WOOD WHO  
DIED SEPTEMBER 27  
1714 & IN THE 57  
YEAR OF HER AGE

#### A GENEALOGICAL MAP.

BY F. N. CHASE.

I wonder if any of the readers of *The Antiquarian* have ever made a genealogical map. I have recently started one for myself in the following manner:

I traced on tracing muslin, such as draftsmen use for plans, a skeleton map of New England, giving only the boundaries and principal rivers. Then wherever I found a place connected with my ancestors I marked the name and location on my map, in black letters for the paternal line, and red for the maternal, adding whenever I obtained new information. The map, as can be readily seen, shows at a glance from what regions one's ancestors came. I have a map of England, too, made on same plan. These maps are bound in my Cushing Register and an index of places refers to pages where they are mentioned.

#### WILL OF GEORGE VARNAM.

The following will of George Varnam of Ipswich is copied from the original on file in the office of the clerk of courts at Salem, volume I, leaf 110.

The 21<sup>th</sup> of the 2<sup>th</sup> month 1649

I George Varnam of Ipswich being in pfect memorye, doe ordayne this my last will and testament as followeth. first I Give my house and barne & lands and

goods and chattells to my wife for hir life, And after hir decease Two pts of all my estate to my sonne Samuell Varnam and the third pt to my daughter Hannah to be equally devided. And my meaneing is if my sonn dye without Ifue, my whole estate is to returne to my daughter Hannah, and further foe long as she remayne vnmarrid is to enioye a chamber in my house; and I doe apoynte Thomas Scott and my sonn Samuell to be my Executors

#### OLD NORFOLK COUNTY RECORDS.

*Continued from Volume III, page 174.*

Robert Drake (his R mark) of Hampton, yeoman, conveyed to John Marian of Hampton 3 acres of a neck of upland in the meadows near mill brook in Hampton, bounded by meadow sometime William Swaine's and Robert Tuck, 12: 11 mo: 1657. Wit: Samuel Dalton and Mehetable Dalton. Ack. April 13, 1663, before Tho: Wiggin.

Thomas Biggs (his O mark) of Exeter, yeoman, for £110 and 3000 feet of boards, conveyed to Lt. Ralfe Hall of Dover my house and 30 acres of land where it stands in Exeter, being a neck of land, bounded by y<sup>e</sup> river of Exeter, Mr. Wheelwrit's creek, John Warrin and John Sinklar, which I bought of John Legett, "& y<sup>e</sup> rest of m<sup>r</sup> —am: Dudley the w<sup>ch</sup> was fometimes Edward Gillmans," except 10 acres of said neck which I sold to Robert Powell upon which he hath built, 2 acres sold to John Sinklar, and 5 acres sold to Cornelious Lave; also, 1 acre and odd meadow "adjoyning to y<sup>e</sup> first reache, below y<sup>e</sup> meadow of Ralfe Hall fometimes of Exiter;" also, meadow below Lamprill river, bounded by Robert Smart and the great bay, Oct. 20, 1663. Wit: Samuel Dalton and Mehetabell Dalton, Ack. grantor's wife, Hester (her O mark), releasing dower, Oct. 23, 1663, before Tho Wiggin.

Rodger Shaw, and last wife Susana, agreed that R. S. should give the children she had by her first husband as follows: to Samuel Tilton, her eldest son, £30 at age. S. T. acknowledges receipt





of the same from Joseph Shaw, executor of R. S., late of Hampton, deceased, June 12, 1661. Wit: Sam: Dalton and W<sup>m</sup> Moulton. Ack. April 16, 1663, before Tho: Wiggin.

Whereas Rodger Shaw of Hampton, deceased, agreed to pay to Daniell Tilton, son of William Tilton of Lynn, deceased, £10, Samuell Tilton, guardian of said Daniel, acknowledges receipt of the same from Joseph Shaw, executor of the will of R. S. Wit: Jn<sup>o</sup> Stanian and Jn<sup>o</sup> Clifford. Ack. April 13, 1663, before Tho: Wiggin.

Samuell flogg of Hampton releases Joseph Shaw from all demands April 13, 1663. Wit: Willi: ffifeild and Daniell Tilton. Ack. April 13, 1663, before Tho: Wiggin.

William Barns (also, Barnes) (his 7 mark) of Salisbury, house carpenter, for £3, conveyed to Jn<sup>o</sup> Eastman of Salisbury, laborer, my lot (4 acres and 116 rods) of sweepage marsh at ye beach in Salisbury, bounded by cp<sup>t</sup> Rob: Pike and Rodger Eastman, being lot No. 45, April 26, 1663. Wit: Tho: Bradbury, Georg Carr and Rich: Worth. Ack. in court at Salisbury 12: 2 mo. 1664.

Rev. John Wheelwright of Salisbury, for £100, conveyed to Phillip Towell, of Hampton, seaman, house and lot of 7½ acres (formerly house and land of Henry Ambross), bounded by highway to Exeter, John Marian and Jasper Blake; also, 44 acres of upland lying over Burshe's bridge, bounded by common ground and land sometimes William Howard's; also, 2 acres of swamp before the house; also, 12 acres of saltmarsh in the ox-common, bounded by John Garland, marsh sometimes Thomas Marston's, and river; also, 3 acres of marsh in great ox-common, bounded by common and the bores head; also, 7 acres of upland, bounded by a common highway and William Godfrey; also, 1 share in ox-common; all in Hampton, April 15, 1664. Wit: Tho: Bradbury, Andrew Greely and John Redman. Ack. in court at Salisbury 12: 2 mo: 1664.

John Hoyt, sr. (his H mark), of Salisbury, husbandman, for £6 in pipe staves,

conveyed to Isaac Colby of Salisbury, planter, 40 acres of upland in Salisbury newtown upon a place called the Champain land, bounded by Jn<sup>o</sup> Weed, Joseph Peasly, late deceased, and common land. Feb. 5, 1662. Wit: William Tilton and Benjamin Shaw. Ack., grantor's wife releasing dower, April 14, 1664, before Tho: Wiggin.

John Godfrey (his F G N mark) of Ipswich, for £88, conveyed to John Clough and John Gill, both of Salisbury, 90 acres of upland near Mr. Batt's hill; and 6 acres of meadow in ye cow common, all in Salisbury, which was delivered to me by Robert Lord ye marshall's deputy of Salem (viz. Sam: Archer) on execution upon a judgment against Richard Ormsby of Salisbury at Salem court June 24, 1662, June 5, 1663. Wit: Tho: Bradbury, for: and William Buswell. Ack. in court at Salisbury 12: 2 mo: 1664.

Richard Currier and wife Anne of Salisbury, for £55, conveyed to William Ilsley (also, Ilsly) of Newbury, husbandman, dwelling house with an ox house, 60 acres of upland, bounded by Edward Cottell, Widow Willix (formerly wife of Thomas Hauxworth), Merrimack river, country highway leading to Haverhill, Vallentine Rowell and land grantor bought of Mr. Sam: Winsley; 40 acres, bounded by Haverhill country highway, ye common, line between Haverhill and Salisbury and land granted to Thomas Macy now in ye possession of William Allin; and ¼ of burchin meadow; all in Salisbury, May 6, 1662. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and Sam: Hall. Possession given in presence of Tho: fowler, Edward Cottle (his H mark), and John Ilflee, May 28, 1662. Ack. in court in Salisbury 12: 2 mo: 1664.

Rev. John Wheelwright (also, Wheelwrite), pastor of the church of Christ at Salisbury, for £248 paid by John Cass and Thomas Philbrick, both of Hampton, to Anthony Checkley of Boston, merchant, conveyed to said John Cass upland and marsh in Hampton granted to Mr. Steven Batcheller, and since in the occupation of





Eliaim Wardall, containing 200 acres, and bounded by line of Salisbury, farms of Mr. Timothie Dalton, John Brown and Christofer Hussey, April 5, 1664. Wit: Peter Coffyn and Isaac Cols. Ack. in court at Salisbury 12 : 2 mo : 1664.

Sam : Hall of Salisbury, gent : for £180, conveyed to Edward ffrench of Salisbury, tailor, my dwelling house in Salisbury and 40 acres of land adjoining, great barn, etc., and commonage, the land being bounded by Richard North, John Eaton, Phillip Gryffin and Willi : Allin, lane leading to my house, the green and common ; a part of the great meadows, bounded by Richard Wells, Edward ffrench and little river ; salt marsh called Baylies meadow, bounded by John Clough, John Rolfe, Mr. Willi : Worcester, Phillip Wollidg and Wm. Barnes ; and 10 acres and 32 rods of meadow at the beach bars, i. e. the sweepage as granted, bounded by Henry Brown, a great creek, the beach, Mr. Doue, Mr. Winsley and the town ditch, March 2, 1656. Wit: Willia Worcester and Tho : Bradbury. Ack. in court at Salisbury April 14, 1657.

Edward Cottell (his II mark) of Salisbury, planter, conveyed to Isaac Colby of Salisbury, planter, 30 acres granted to me by ye new town of Salisbury, near burchin meadow, bounded by ye path leading to Haverhill, Tho : Macy and common, April 17, 1663. Wit: Rich : Currier and John Clough. Ack., grantor's wife Judith releasing dower, April 14, 1664, before Tho : Wigginn.

John Colby of Salisbury, planter, conveyed to Isaac Colby of Salisbury, planter, 30-acre lot of upland granted to me by the Salisbury new town lying upon Champian ground in said town, bounded by Lt. Phillip Challis, Thomas Barnard and common, June 11, 1663. Wit: Eben<sup>r</sup> Severans and Robert Ring. Ack., and wife released dower, in court at Salisbury, 12 : 2 mo : 1664.

George Martyn (signed by mark) of Salisbury, blacksmith, conveyed to Isaac Colby of Salisbury, planter, 30-acre lot of upland in Salisbury newtown at the

Champion ground, bounded by Valentine Rowell, late deceased, and Henry Blasdale, April 17, 1663. Wit: Jn<sup>o</sup> Colby. Ack., wife Su : releasing dower, April 14, 1664, before Tho : Wigginn.

John Eaton of Salisbury, cooper, conveyed to John Cram of Hampton, planter, upland and meadow purchased by Salisbury of Mr. Sam : Hall's farm, etc., April 12, 1664. Wit: John Colby and Robert Ring. Ack., wife Martha releasing dower, in court at Salisbury, 12 : 2 mo : 1664.

William Barnes (his > mark) of Salisbury, for £3 5s., conveyed to Ezekiel Wathen of Salisbury, planter, 3 acres of planting land in Salisbury newtown, on west side of Pawwaus river towards ye Lion's mouth, bounded by James George and highway leading to ye Lion's mouth, 12 : 2 mo : 1664. Wit: Tho : Bradbury and Robert Ring. Ack. in court at Salisbury 12 : 2 mo : 1664.

March 22, 1663-4, Ruth Dalton (her RuTh mark) of Hampton, widow and executrix of Mr. Timothie Dalton, for £200, conveyed to Nathanell Batcheller of Hampton all ye houses, barns and lands devised to me by my said husband,—the house lot containing 20 acres, and bounded by Widow Moulton, widow Wedgwood, highway and common, 10 acres of salt marsh, bounded by John Redman, Samuell Dalton, John Garland and river, 2 acres of fresh meadow, bounded by Peter Jonson, Moses Cox and widow Bristo, 4 acres of fresh meadow, formerly William Estow's, and 2 acres by the great pond, bounded by Thomas Nud, Henry Dou and Samuell Joy, Burch island of 6 acres, 3 acres of salt marsh near ye landing place, bounded by William Swaine, Thomas Dearebourn, highway and ye river, 3 acres of salt marsh on fals river, lot of upland rubbish meadow, granted to Thomas Moulton by Hampton, bounded by Robert Smith in ye east field, 3 shares of cow commonage and 2 shares of ox commonage, etc., except ye lower room of ye west end of ye new house and ye leanto which I and Deborah, wife of John Smith, are to have the use of as long as we live.



Grantee is to pay to said Deborah £50, to Elizabeth, wife of Joseph Merry £20, to Phebe, wife of Thomas Arnall £20, to Joseph Parker £20, to Georg Parker £20, to Mary, wife of Mr. Thomas Carter of Woburn £20, to Timothie Hilliard £10, to Benjamin Hilliard £10, to Elizabeth Hilliard (daughter of Elizabeth Merrie) £10, to Abigail Ambros (daughter of ye wife of John Severans of Salisbury) £5, to Mary, wife of William ffieild, £5, to Walter Roper of Ipswich £5, to Hanna Willix £5. Wit: Seaborn Cotten, Symon Bradstreet, jr., Henry Dow and Rob: Page (his  $\wedge$  mark). Ack. April 11, 1664, before Thomas Wiggin.

Nathanell Batcheller of Hampton, for £100, conveyed to my father Jn<sup>o</sup> Smith and my brother Jn<sup>o</sup> Smith my house lot of 6 acres, bounded by Peter Jonson, Sam: flogg, way to ye landing place and a common highway,  $\frac{1}{2}$  acre, and 6 acres of planting ground, bounded by Christofer Palmer, Thomas Nudd, common way to ye beach and John Redman, 5 acres of salt marsh I bought of John Redman, bounded by Sam: Joy, river, John Brown and Godfrey Deareborne, 3 acres of salt marsh near ye landing place, bounded by William Swain, 2 acres of fresh meadow, bounded by Peter Jonson and Moses Cox, and meadow bounded by Thomas Marston, Morris Hobbs, ditch, Jn<sup>o</sup> Garland and river (the last three lots having been bought by me of my aunt Dalton), 3 acres at ye hop ground in ye little ox common, bounded by ye creek and Moses Cox, 1 acre of salt marsh at little river northerly of Morris Hobbs', and 2 shares of ye cow commons and 1 share of ox commons, March 22, 1663-4. Signed by the grantees also. Wit: Seaborn Cotten and Henry Dow. Ack., grantor's wife releasing dower, April 11, 1664, before Tho: Wiggin.

Thomas Coleman (signature, Coullman) of Hampton, planter, conveyed to Nathanell Batcheller of Hampton, 3 acres of fresh meadow in Hampton, bounded by Giles ffullar, river and Henry Moulton, July 20, 1662. Wit: John Samborne and John Barsham. Ack. 21: 5: 1662 before Tho: Wiggin.

July 9 (also, 7), 1663, Thomas Eyer (his H mark) of Haverhill conveyed to John Harris of Rowley 108 acres of land, bounded by Robert Swan, Goodman Hutchins, Thomas Whitcher and James Davis, 5 acres of meadow. Elizabeth Eyer also signs. Wit: Robert Eyer, Peter Eyer, Joseph Davis and Steven Kent. Ack. Nov. 19, 1663, before Symon Bradstreet.

Hugh March of Newbury and wife Judith (her I mark), for £15, conveyed to Jn<sup>o</sup> Emery, jr., of Newbury part of 6 acres of meadow in Salisbury lately bought of Mr. Sam: Hall, late of Salisbury, bounded by Abraha Morrill, W<sup>m</sup> Sargent, and 2 acres of meadow, bounded by Abraha Morrill, creek and by land sold by Aquilla Chase to grantor, April 14, 1664. Wit: Richard Wells and Jn<sup>o</sup> Cheney, sr. Ack., and wife Judith released dower, in court at Salisbury 12: 2 mo: 1664.

#### SALISBURY MARRIAGES.

Mr. John Hall to M<sup>s</sup> Rebecka Bylie, by Mr. Symon Bradstreet, April 3, 1641.

Vallentine Rowell to Joanna Pinder 14: 9: 1643.

John Gill to Phabe Buswell May 2, 1645.

Abraham Morrill to Sarah Clement June 10, 1645.

George Browne to Ann Eaton June 25, 1645.

William Browne to Elizabeth Murford.

Georg Martyn to Susanna North Aug. 11, 1646.

Ma<sup>r</sup> William Worcester to M<sup>s</sup> Rebecka Hall 22: 5: 1650.

John Weed to Deborah Winsley Nov. 14, 1650.

Abraham ffitts to Sarah Tomson May 16, 1655.

Thomas Roleson to Dorothe Portland May 17, 1654.

Anthony Stanian to Ann Partridg Jan. 1, 1655.

Orlando Bagly to Sarah Coleby March 6, 1653.

John Coleby to ffrances Hoyt Jan. 14, 1655.

Sam: Buswell to Sarah Keies July 8, 1656.







L: Robert Pike to Sarah Sanders, by  
ye worshipful Mr. Symon Bradstreet,  
April 3, 1641.

Robert Quenby to Elizabeth Osgood.

Robert Jones to Jone Osgood —.

John French to Mary Noyce March 23,  
1659.

Sammuell foott to Hannah Currier June  
25, 1659.

John Hoyt, jr., to — Barnes June  
23, 16—.

Peter Eyer to — Allin Oct. 8, 16—.

Joseph fletcher to Ja — — June  
18, 1660.

Benjamin Kimball to Mercy Haselton  
April —, 1661.

Wymond Bradbury to Sarah Pike May  
—, 1661.

Nat: Winsley to Mary Jones 10: 8mo:  
1661.

Morris Tucker to Elizabeth Stevens —:  
8 mo: 1661.

Ezekiell Wathen to Hannah Martyn  
Dec. —, 166—.

Joseph Norton to Susanna Getchell  
—, 1662.

John Whit— to — Har— Nov.  
—, 16—.

Willi: — to Susa— —, 16—.

James Coffin to Mary Severans Dec. 3,  
1663.

John Pressie to Marrah Gouge Dec. 4,  
1663.

—hn Stanian to Mary Bradbury Dec.  
17, 1663.

—ell Davis to Debora Barnes Dec.  
19, 1663.

—topher Bartlett to Mary Hoyt Dec.  
19, 1663.

— french to —gall Brown June  
1, 1664.

Henry Dering to M<sup>s</sup> Anne Ben— June  
8, 1664.

—hirus Page to Mary Ha— Nov. 22,  
1664.

— Church to — Severans  
Nov. 29, 1664.

—Eastman to Hannah Hely Oct.  
—, 1665.

— to Sarah Morrill —.

— to — Brad—, 1665.

Jn<sup>o</sup> Huntington to Elizabeth Hunt 25:  
10: 1665.

Nathanaell Brown to Hannah ffelloes  
Nov. 16, 1666.

Onezephirus Page to Mary Hauxworth  
—, 1665.

Richard Smith to Sarah Chandler Oct.  
17, 1666.

Henry True to Jane Bradbury March  
15, 1668.

Ephraim Winsley to Mary Grele March  
26, 1668.

William Hackatt to Sarah Barnet last  
day of 11 mo: 1666.

Josuah Goldsmith to Mary Huntington  
14: 6: 1667.

Jn<sup>o</sup> Ash to Mary Bartlet Aug. 14, 1667.

Tho: Heines to Martha Barnett Dec.  
26, 1667.

Tho: Sargent to Rachell —nes 2:  
1 mo: 1668.

Jn<sup>o</sup> Osgood to Mary Stevens 5: 9 mo:  
166—.

Benjamin Collins to M— Eaton 5:  
9 mo: 1668.

Josuah Peirce to Dorethi — May  
7, 1668.

Phillip Brown to Mary Buswell June  
24, 1669.

Phillip Grele to Sarah Ilsly 17: 12:  
16—.

Jn<sup>o</sup> Stevens to Joannah Thorne 17: 12:  
16—.

Steven flanders to Abigall Carter Dec.  
28, 1670.

John Easman to Mary Biasone Nov. 5,  
1670.

John Dickison to — G—e May  
17, 1671.

John Stockman to Sarah Bradbury 10:  
3 mo: 1671.

Isaac Buswell to Mary Esto 12: — mo:  
1671.

Wymond Bradbury died April —, 1669,  
at ye Isle of Maris.

— Bradbury died March 12, 1669,  
at ye Isle of Barbadoas.

Phillip, son of Henry and Abi— Brown,  
born about ye 10th mo. 1646.

Wymond, son of Mr. Tho: and Mary  
Bradbury, born April 1, 1636(?).



Sammuell, son of John and Abigail Severans, born Sept. 19, 1637.

Judeth, dau. of Mr. Tho: and Mary Bradbury, born Oct. 2, 1638.

John, son of Willi: and Joannah H—ton, born(?) on ye Sabbath day in August, 1643.

Hepsibah, dau. of Nath— and Mary Winsly, born(?) Feb. 7, 16—.

*To be continued.*

### NOTES.

Thomas Allen married Sarah Stevens, both of Salem, Aug. 15, 1743.

Bethiah Allen married Jonathan Peele, both of Salem, Feb. 16, 1744.

Martha Allen of Salem married James Crookshanks, late of Airth, Scotland, now of Salem, Feb. 19, 1750.

—*Salem town records.*

Children of Joseph Allen, baptized: Mary, Oct. 18, 1767, and Joseph, Aug. 13, 1769.—*St. Peter's church, Salem, records.*

Will of Elizabeth Allen of Salem, spinster, dated June 29, 1798, proved Nov. 8, 1798. Daniel Abbot of Salem, baker, and his wife Rebecca, sole legatees.—*Probate records.*

Jacob Allen, mariner, was of Salem, 1677, when he buys house and land there; of Lynn, 1694, 1695, and 1698; and of South Carolina just before his death. He married Elizabeth, daughter of John and Elizabeth Clifford of Salem. She was living in 1700; and he died in or before 1712. Children: Mary, married Benjamin Boyce of Salem (published Sept. 30, 1699); and both were living in 1722. Rachel, born Feb. 4, 1675-6; married Joseph Hilliard of Salem Oct. 10, 1694. Elizabeth, married Thomas Pomfrett before 1712.—*Salem town records; Registry of deeds; etc.*

Mary Allen married John Merrill of Salisbury Sept. 23, 1702.

Martha Allen of Salisbury married Jonathan Easman Nov. 18, 1742.—*Salisbury town records.*

Joanna Allen married James Blye about 1730, and their first recorded child

was born at Amesbury, the next in Haverhill.—*Haverhill town records.*

Elizabeth Allen married Samuel Towne Dec. 21, 1722.—*Topsfield town records.*

Lemuel Allen of Lynn, gentleman, married Mary ———, who survived him. He died in 1806. He probably lived in that part of Lynn which is now Saugus. He was called a tanner in 1785. Children: Rachel, married ——— Hawkes; and Lemuel, who died Sept. 22, 1793, aged seventeen, and was buried in Saugus.—*Lynn town records; etc.*

Elizabeth Allen baptized July 13, 1712.

Richard, son of Richard and Elizabeth Allen, baptized Aug. 9, 1713.

Rebecca, daughter of Ebenezer Allen, baptized Aug. 23, 1713.

Mary, daughter of Richard Allen, baptized Sept. 11, 1715.

Mary Allen admitted to church May 19, 1723.

—*Marblehead church records.*

Abel, son of Thomas Alleyne, baptized May 27, 1757.—*St. Peter's (Salem) church records.*

Zebulun Babson of Gloucester, mariner, during coverture of his wife Mary, appointed administrator of estate of widow Mary Allen of Gloucester, deceased, Oct. 3, 1780.—*Probate records.*

William Allen of England, having served as apprentice in London to an upholsterer, not finding the employment here that he expected, bound himself to Thomas Knowlton of Ipswich, shoemaker, May 9, 1664.

Widow Sarah Allen of Salem, daughter of John Brown of Salem, ship carpenter, deceased, 1788.

Widow Mary Allen of Manchester conveys estate of Capt. Samuel Bear, deceased, 1784 and 1797.

Asa Allen of Andover, cordwainer, 1795 and 1798; wife Abigail, 1795.

Sarah Allen of Marblehead, widow, (daughter of Francis Grant, deceased), 1737.

Martha Allen of Ipswich bought house and land in Hamlet parish, near the meeting house, 1720.





Sarah Allen, daughter of widow Lydia Kitfield, of Manchester, 1792.

William Allen of Ipswich (Chebacco parish?), 1748.

Charles Allen of Ipswich, fisherman, and wife Joanna (daughter of Joseph Scott of Rowley, tailor, deceased), 1709.

John Allen jr., of Marblehead, sold land in Ipswich, 1708.

Daniel Allen, late of Casco Bay, York county, now resident in Salisbury, laborer, bought land in Salisbury, 1739.

Samuel Allen of Manchester, husbandman, and wife Hannah, 1732.

Margaret Allen *alias* Weston, administrator of estate of Jeffry Massey, late of Gloucester, deceased, conveyed land to Joseph Allen of Gloucester, 1719.

Charles Allen of Amesbury, turner, 1724-5, and joiner, 1729-30.

—*Registry of deeds.*

John Allen, son of Ann Chase, born in Newbury Dec. 23, 1669.—*Salem court records.*

Capt. Benjamin Allen, mariner, lived in Salem as early as 1694. He married Mary — before 1694. Administration on his estate was granted July 1, 1703. His wife survived him, and died March 10, 1703-4. Children: Mary, born about 1687; married Capt. John Richards of Boston, mariner, Oct. 25, 1705. He lived in Salem, 1709; in Lynn, 1732. Rachel, born about 1689; spinster, of Boston and Salem, unmarried, 1709.

Edward Allen, brother of Capt. Benjamin Allen above, lived in Dover, N. H., 1703-4, and had sons, Benjamin; died under age; living 1704; and administration granted upon his estate March 31, 1708; and Ebenezer.

—*Salem town records; Probate records; etc.*

Elizabeth Allen married John Tucker, both of Marblehead, Nov. 7, 1717.

Sarah Allen married William Burroughs, both of Marblehead, July 7, 1719.

William Allen married Mary Eliot, both of Marblehead, Dec. 6, 1719.

Hannah Allen ("probably maiden-name Tucker") married Thomas Tucker, both of Marblehead, Feb. 24, 1767.

James Allen married Elizabeth Hooper, both of Marblehead, Dec. 7, 1720.

John Allen married widow Sarah Ball, both of Marblehead, Feb. 6, 1727.

John Allen married Hannah Tucker, both of Marblehead, Dec. 26, 1765.

Elizabeth Allen married John Gray, both of Marblehead, Nov. 23, 1767.

—*Marblehead town records.*

"SALEM, December 13.

"We hear from Cape-Ann, that last Friday fe'night a Veffel was discovered on the Rocks called the Salvages, upon which some people went off, and found her to be a Schooner, but the Sea being so extreme high, could discover no more. Next day early in the Morning a Number went off, and found three dead Bodies of Men and one Boy, on the Rocks, which they took off; the Veffel's Bottom beat through, the Foremast and Bowspit standing, Mainmast alongside, had a sulphur Bottom, leaded Scuppers and Hawseholes, yellow painted Gunnel and Wales, shoal Waifts, her Deck about 8 Inches above the Wales, appeared about 50 or 60 Tons; one of the dead Persons had a blue Sur-tout and in his Pocket a green Silk Purse with two Papers, one a Note of Charles Askew for 47l. 19s. 5d. Sterling payable to Edward Bonquet; this Person is supposed to be drowned; there were some Moofskins on the Rocks, some torn Cloaths, Part of a Pair of Women's Stays, and a Child's Shirt. --- The Bodies were buried, and Care taken of what could be saved, the Anchors, some torn Sails and damaged Rigging.

"By the Description of the Veffel, it is said to be Captain Maxwell, from St. John's River in Nova Scotia, who was bound in to Boston, and was in company with several other Veffels from the Eastward the Day before: It is further said there were near 20 Passengers on board.

"We hear that Capt. Thomas Thomas, in a Brigantine from the West-Indies, bound into Newbury-Port, laden with Molasses was cast away last Sunday fe'night, near Cape-Ann; the Veffel and Cargo entirely lost, and the Mate drowned."





Salem voted, Dec. 8, 1768, that neither football, bat and ball, nor cricket shall be played, nor snowballs or stones be thrown in the public places.

—*Essex Gazette, Dec. 6-13, 1768.*

### QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.  
Answers are solicited.

253. Wanted, the ancestry of Joanna Heath, wife of Daniel Gile of Haverhill and Plaistow, N. H. Was she one of the daughters of Nehemiah Heath, names not given, born 1706 and 1709? F. N. C.

*Lowell.*

254. Wanted, the ancestry of Lydia Moulton, born, 1725, married, 1748, Nathan Chase, jr., of Newbury, afterwards of Haverhill. F. N. C.

### ANSWERS.

143. Dr. David Bucknam of Salem, 1746 and 1747, married Esther Sprague of Malden March 4, 1746. He could not very well have been grandson of William Bucknam, born in 1690. Perhaps the date of birth of William is not correctly given.—*Ed.*

226. In the last October number of the *Antiquarian* it was stated by Mr. B. P. Holbrook that Samuel<sup>1</sup> Bartlett (Richard<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) married Abigail Wells,—not Samuel<sup>1</sup> (Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>), as given in "The Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury." Mr. Holbrook has kindly furnished me the records on which he relied for the proofs of his statement. From these and other data I reach the conclusion that the record as given in the "Old Families" is correct, except that the expression of doubt should be removed. Mr. Holbrook furnishes proof that Josiah<sup>1</sup> Bartlett, whose will is mentioned on page 59 of the "Old Families," was a son of Richard<sup>3</sup> (Richard<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) whose birth is not found on the Newbury records. Samuel<sup>1</sup> (Samuel<sup>3</sup>), born in 1676, married Abigail Wells, was "jr.," 1697-1732, "sen.," 1732-1749, and died in 1753. Samuel<sup>1</sup> (Richard<sup>3</sup>), "weaver," born in 1689, married Judith Coffin, was "3d" in 1710-1732, and

"jr." from 1732 to his death in 1749.—*David W. Hoyt, Providence, R. I.*

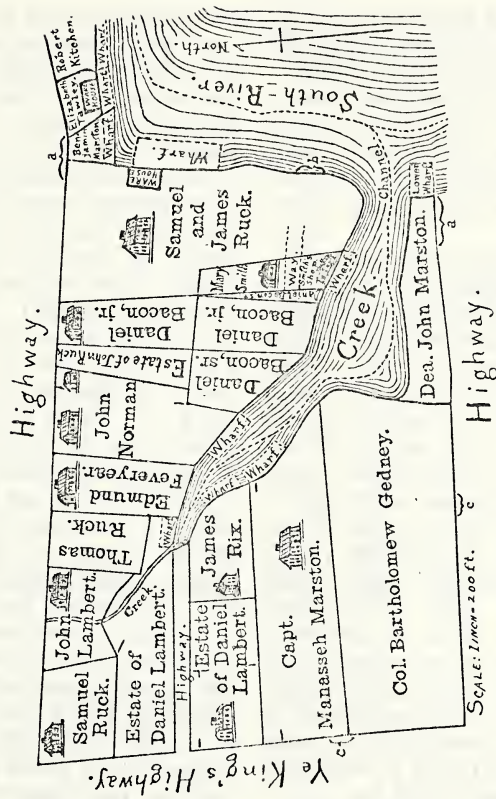
226. Reexamination of the wills of Samuel<sup>3</sup> Bartlett, his son Samuel and his nephew Samuel (Essex Probate cases 1953 to 1955), in connection with deeds in Essex Registry, volume 63, folio 68, and volume 70, folio 98, and other considerations too numerous to mention, lead to the conclusion that both Samuels of the fourth generation were weavers and that Samuel<sup>1</sup> (Samuel<sup>3</sup>, not Richard<sup>3</sup>) married Abigail Wells, as Mr. D. W. Hoyt states in his "Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury." Richard<sup>3</sup> Bartlett had a son Josiah, who died in 1746, mentioned as deceased in the wills of "Samuel, junior, weaver" (son of Richard<sup>3</sup>) and Joseph<sup>1</sup> (Richard<sup>3</sup>), the latter being of Newton, N. H., in 1752.—*B. P. Holbrook, Boston.*

### NEW PUBLICATIONS.

THE HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS OF THE TOPSFIELD HISTORICAL SOCIETY. Vol. IV. 1898. This is the fourth annual volume of the collections of the society, and contains 148 octavo pages, being illustrated by ten portraits in half-tone, and two line engravings. Among its contents is a sketch of Dr. Royal A. Merriam, history of the Topsfield Academy, facts about the meeting house on the common, an old vendue notice, and advertisement of Topsfield hotel for sale in 1835. Each member of the society is entitled to a copy of this volume.

A HANDBOOK OF GREEK AND ROMAN COINS. By G. F. Hill. London, 1899. This is one of a series of hand books of archæology and antiquities. It contains 295 pages, is bound in cloth, and well printed. It is illustrated with thirty-one cuts in the text, and fifteen collotype plates, beautifully reproducing 274 of the earlier coins. It contains a sketch of the history of coinage in Greece and Rome, the metals, coin-standards, coinage and the state, monetary officials, inscriptions, dating, mint-marks, etc. This volume will be sent by the MacMillan Company, 66 Fifth Avenue, New York City, for \$2.25.





PART OF SALEM IN 1700. NO. 3.





# THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. IV.

SALEM, MASS., FEBRUARY, 1900.

NO. 2.

## PART OF SALEM IN 1700. NO. 3.

BY SIDNEY PERLEY.

THE frontispiece is a map of that section of Salem which is bounded by Norman, Summer and High streets and South river. It is based on actual surveys and title deeds, and is drawn on a scale of two hundred feet to an inch. It shows the location of all houses that were standing in 1700. The braces marked "a" show where Mill street now runs, that marked "b" the east end of Creek street, and those marked "c" where Gedney court runs. Gedney court was a lane to the creek laid out about 1760 by the two owners. It was called King's lane (King owning adjoining) in 1790; and Gedney's court in 1796. The High street end was opened later, being called a cartway in 1792, and Gedney court in 1845. Mill street was called, in 1715, Highway laid out by Salem over ye creek to pass to ye mill; in 1753 it is first called Highway to Ruck's bridge; and in 1799 it was first called Mill street. The western end of Creek street was laid out as a public lane down to the landing at the upper end of the creek, fourteen feet wide, in 1692. Across the Mary Smith lot a way was left for Daniel Bacon to pass to his land (as shown on the map), and this was called Creek court in 1818, being extended from Mill street to Summer along by the creek, and called Creek street in 1829. The creek was called a cove in 1660; creek, river or cove in 1664; sea or river, 1710; creek that runneth up to the building place called Col<sup>o</sup>. Gedney's building place, 1714; Ruck's creek, 1799; and Mill creek, 1818. It was filled up in or about 1829. South river was called at this place the

sea in 1651; River that runneth to Castle hill, 1660; and South river, 1664.

Norman street was opened in 165— as a lane obstructed by bars. It was called a lane or highway in 1664; street, 1679; Ruck's lane, 1693; lane or highway that leads by John Norman's, 1698; Norman's lane, 1708; and Norman street, 1792.

Summer street was called The common in 1651; Ye King's highway, 1692; Highway to Marblehead, 1710; Highway leading from the Main street to the workhouse, 1763; Street leading from the town pump to the hay market, 1786; Street leading from the town pump to the hill burying place or old almshouse, 1794; and Summer street, 1798.

High street was called a lane or highway in 1664; Highway to Marblehead in 1713; Highway that leads to the south field, 1714; Highway leading to the South mills, 1765; Way leading from almshouse to south mills, 1767; Road from almshouse to Marblehead, 1784; Daniel's lane, 1790; Great road leading to Marblehead, 1788; Road from factory house to Marblehead, 1791; Road from almshouse or duck factory to Marblehead, 1793; and High street, 1845.

In the sketches that follow, after 1700, titles and deeds referred to pertain to the houses and land under and adjoining, but not always to the whole lot, the design being, after 1700, to give the history of the houses principally.

A writer\* has said that this creek was called Sweet's cove, from John Sweet, who was the original owner and occupant

\*Mr. William P. Upham of Newton.



of the lot on its north side, and that the south side was laid out to Rev. Samuel Skelton in 1630. Ship building grew up here after 1664, when the mills were built. This settlement was called Ruck's village and Knocker's hole, the latter because of the constant pounding of the mallets of the ship-carpenters.

Thomas Ruck of Boston, draper, owned this entire lot 9: 11 mo: 1651, when he conveyed it, with the house thereon, for £40, to John Ruck.\* This conveyance included nine acres, all the land between Norman street and the mill pond.

*Samuel Ruck House.* John Ruck died possessed of this house and lot in 1697. His will conveyed to his wife Elizabeth and son Samuel Ruck the house and land "at the end of the lane where Pru Carter now lives in for the bringing up of Josiah Burroughs." Samuel Ruck, shipwright, and his mother, conveyed the house and lot to Samuel King of Salem, block-maker, March 9, 1699-1700.† The house was gone before Feb. 19, 1712-3, when Mr. King conveyed the lot to Nathaniel Peas of Salem, husbandman,§ who built a house thereon soon after.

*John Lambert House.* John Ruck, then of Salem, vintner, conveyed this lot to John Lambert, jr., of Salem, fisherman, Oct. 7, 1664.‖ The new owner built a dwelling house on the east side of the creek, and conveyed the western end of the lot to Samuel Swasey May 27, 1710.‡ Mr. Lambert died possessed of the house and eastern part of the lot in 171-; and his administrator conveyed the house and that part of the lot to William Luscomb of Salem, joiner, June 27, 1715.¶ The house was standing some years later, but nothing is more definitely known of it.

*Thomas Ruck Lot.* The legal title to this lot was a little uncertain in the seventeenth century. John Alford of Salem,

seaman, agreed to purchase it of John Ruck; but though never having paid Mr. Ruck anything for it, nor obtained a deed of it, he erected a dwelling house thereon before April 20, 1679, when he gave a deed of the house and lot to Edmund Batter of Salem, merchant.\* Mr. Ruck claimed the estate, however, and gave a deed of the lot to his son, Thomas Ruck of Salem, Sept. 21, 1695.† Probably the house was removed by Mr. Batter before that date, and Mr. Ruck took possession of the lot. John Ruck (probably son of Thomas) of Salem, blacksmith, for £34, conveyed the lot, no house being mentioned, to Ebenezer Lambert of Salem, shipwright, Dec. 9, 1717,§ the grantee having been in the possession of the lot for seven or more years.

*Edmund Feveryear House.* John Ruck conveyed this lot to Edmund Feveryear of Salem, seaman, March 25, 1664.‖ In this deed Mr. Ruck also conveyed to Mr. Feveryear "all conveyance of the creeke y<sup>e</sup> runneth upon y<sup>e</sup> south side of my now dwelling house, for his & theire transportation of wood, hay, goods &c. by water, either in canoe, boat, shallop or lighter, to his y<sup>e</sup> sd Edmond Feveryear his land." Mr. Feveryear died in or just before 1707, leaving four children, Grafton Feveryear of Boston, barber, eldest son; Mary, wife of Henry Tew of Boston, mariner; widow Abigail Saxton of York county, "on Pokowoson river," and Benjamin Feveryear of Salem. Mrs. Saxton sold her interest to her sister Mary and her husband Oct. 3, 1707;‡ and the grantees conveyed their interest thus inherited and purchased to Ebenezer Glover of Salem, shipwright, June 26,¶ and July 19, 1711.‡ Grafton conveyed his interest to Mr. Glover June 13, 1710,\*\* and Benjamin sold his interest to Mr. Glover Feb.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 14.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 15, leaf 106.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 32, leaf 277.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 108.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 22, leaf 96.

‖Essex Registry of Deeds, book 29, leaf 201.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 5, leaf 40.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 78.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 32, leaf 212.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 81.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 24, leaf 108.

‖Essex Registry of Deeds, book 23, leaf 102.

\*\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 21, leaf 183.





10, 1714.\* Mr. Glover conveyed the house and lot to William Browne, esq., of Salem, April 14, 1746.† The house was probably gone before March 25, 1761, when William Browne conveyed the estate to William Luscomb of Salem, joiner. This deed was, by accident, much torn and defaced, and a large part of it entirely gone. The deed being unrecorded, William Burnet Browne, esq., of Beverly, as executor of the will of his father, William Browne, gave a deed confirming the estate to Mr. Luscomb April 23, 1764.§

*John Norman House.* John Ruck conveyed to John Norman of Salem, shipwright, so much of this lot as is shown on the map west of the dashes Feb. 7, 1670;|| and that part east of the dashes Dec. 19, 1693.‡ Here John Norman built his house and lived. He died in June, 1713; and in his will devised the house and that part of the homestead to his daughter, Abigail Green, and the barn and that portion of the homestead to his granddaughter, Mary Norman. Aug. 23, 1720. John Green and his wife Anne conveyed to said Mary and her husband, Theodore Atkinson, their interest in the house, land, building yard and wharf.¶ Mr. Atkinson died before 1767, and his wife died in 1779. Her administrator conveyed the place to Miles Ward, jr., of Salem, trader, Nov. 10, 1786,\*\* but no house is then mentioned, probably being gone.

*Estate of John Ruck Lot.* John Ruck died possessed of this lot, which was a part of his orchard, in 1697; and his executors conveyed it to Daniel Bacon, sr., of Salem, shipwright, April 17, 1708.††

*Daniel Bacon House.* John Ruck died possessed of this lot in 1697; and his executors conveyed it to Daniel Bacon, jr.,

Feb. 6, 1698-9.\* Mr. Bacon erected a house upon this lot, and died possessed of the estate in 1747 (?). The house was probably gone soon, the property having passed to Benjamin Bacon of Salem, a wig and peruke maker, and Joseph Ropes of Salem, mariner.

*Samuel and James Ruck House.* John Ruck died possessed of this house and lot Nov. —, 1697. The house had probably been built by Thomas Ruck before 1651, when he conveyed the house and lot of nine acres to John Ruck. This was the first house erected in this square, and the only one until 1664. In John Ruck's will, 1697, he devised the house and this lot to his sons Samuel and James Ruck. They carried on shipbuilding here, and owned the estate undivided until Feb. —, 1711-2, when they divided it,‡ Samuel taking the northern and James the southern half of the lot. The house stood entirely on Samuel's part, and he lived in it. This old house now constitutes the northwestern portion of the house upon the premises late of Ephraim Brown, a view of the house as it now appears being herewith given. James Ruck conveyed to his brother Samuel the land adjoining on the south side of the house Jan. 24, 1712-3;§ and upon this lot, and annexed to the old house, Samuel built, before 1742, the present southwestern portion of the house. He lived in the old part of the house; and Dec. 27, 1742, he conveyed the new part to Samuel Bacon of Salem, shipwright.|| Mr. Ruck was still living in the old part of the house when he sold it with the land to Joseph Mackintire of Salem, joiner, July 13, 1751.‡ Mr. Mackintire sold the old part of the house and land to Samuel Bacon, who owned the new part, Oct. 11, 1754.¶ While Mr. Bacon owned the estate a part

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 29, leaf 71.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 88, leaf 99.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 111, leaf 234.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 92.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 10, leaf 135.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 39, leaf 6.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 146, leaf 159.

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 26, leaf 159.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 76.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 24, leaves 151 and 152.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 26, leaf 89.

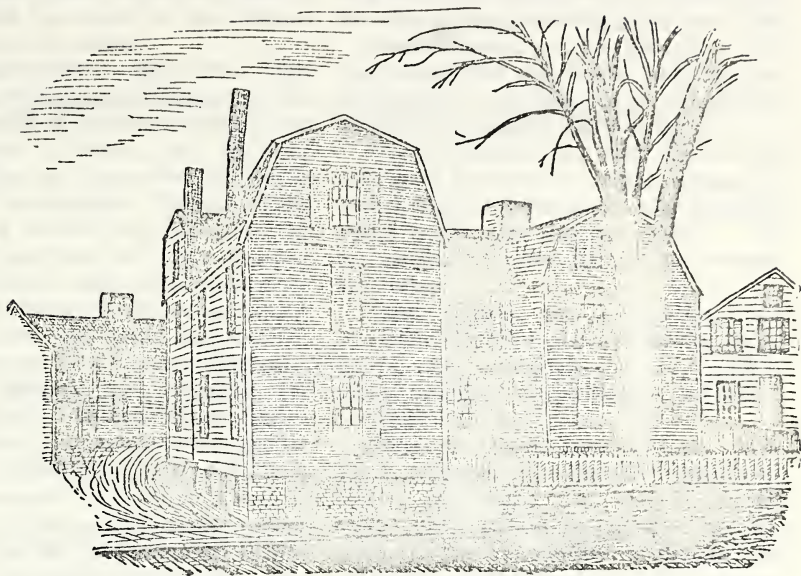
||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 82, leaf 243.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 98, leaf 69.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 123, leaf 55.







JOHN RUCK HOUSE.

of the house was occupied by Richard Cranch, a watchmaker. He was father of Justice Cranch of Washington, and brother-in-law of President John Adams, who used to frequently visit here in his younger years. Mr. Cranch moved to Boston in 1767. He was an Englishman, and soon after he was succeeded as a tenant in the house by Copley, the celebrated painter, who remained here for a time at the beginning of the Revolution, and painted portraits of some of the leading citizens. Copley's son, Lord Lyndhurst, subsequently Chancellor of England, was brought here as an infant and remained until his parents could sail for England, the father being a tory.

Samuel Bacon died before 1783; and his daughter Mehitable, and her husband John Lawless of Salem, conveyed, in trust, for themselves, and their children, to John Templeman of Salem, surgeon dentist, the whole estate March 28, 1783.\* Possibly Mr. Templeman became the second husband of Mehitable, as John Templeman

of Georgetown, Md., merchant, and wife Mehitable, conveyed the estate to William Deakins, jr., of Georgetown, Md., merchant, May 20, 1797.\* Mr. Deakins died in 1799, having devised the property to Francis Deakins, who, Oct. 16, 1799, conveyed it to Mr. Templeman.† Mr. and Mrs. Templeman conveyed it, the same day to Capt. John Ropes of Salem.§ Mr. Ropes conveyed it to William Dolliver of Salem, baker, May 27, 1805.|| Mr. Dolliver died in or before 1809, and the place was purchased of the estate by Rev. Samuel Worcester, pastor of the Tabernacle church, June 30, 1809.‡ Mr. Worcester lived here till his death, June 7, 1821, and his administrator conveyed it to Rev. Thomas Carlisle of Salem, minister at St. Peter's church, Jan. 21, 1822.¶ Mr. Carlisle became insolvent, and his assignees conveyed the estate to Ephraim

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 162, leaf 186.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 165, leaf 181.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 165, leaf 182.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 176, leaf 134.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 187, leaf 208.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 229, leaf 91.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 146, leaf 135.



Brown of Salem, baker, April 10, 1822;\* and the estate has been in Mr. Brown and his family ever since.

*Mary Smith House.* John Ruck built this house, probably about 1690, and let it to Jonathan Felt, an anchor smith, who had come from Falmouth. Mr. Felt was living in it May 10, 1697, when Mr. Ruck conveyed to his daughter Bethiah Ruck the house and smith's shop and such part of the lot as lay east of a line running northerly from the dash to the northwestern corner of the lot shown on the map.† Mr. Ruck, in his will, dated in October, 1697, and proved in November following, devised to Bethiah the triangular lot west of the dash. Bethiah Ruck died a few months later, and the estate evidently passed to her sister Mary, wife of William Smith of Newport, R. I., and Rebecca, wife of John Appleton of Ipswich. After having been in the possession of Benjamin Ganson, the house and lot were conveyed by Mrs. Smith to Capt. Manasseh Marston of Salem, merchant, May 1. 1700.§ Aug. 19, following, Captain Marston conveyed the interest in the premises he had purchased of Mrs. Smith to Jonathan Felt.‖ Mr. Felt died in 1702; and his widow married, secondly, John Taylor, and continued to live there. The place was subsequently occupied by Jonathan Felt, only son of the deceased. The youngest daughter of the deceased, Hannah, wife of Edward Britton of Salem, yeoman, conveyed her interest in the mansion house and land to George Trask of Salem, shipwright, the husband of her elder sister Elizabeth, March 25, 1748.‡ Their brother, Jonathan Felt, eventually obtained the title to the estate, and died possessed of it before 1753. By deeds from the other heirs, the estate came into the hands of son Nathaniel Felt of Salem, shipwright, in 1753 and 1761; and in

him the title remained for some years. the house being probably gone soon after.

*Daniel Bacon, sr., Lot (strip).* John Ruck conveyed this strip of land to Daniel Bacon, sr., in 1689; and it belonged to the Bacon family many years.

*Daniel Bacon, jr., Lot.* John Ruck conveyed this lot to Daniel Bacon, jr., with a right to drive across the grantor's wharf to the lot, Dec. 21, 1689.\* The lot remained in the family for seventy-five years.

*Daniel Bacon, sr., Lot.* John Ruck conveyed this lot to Daniel Bacon, sr., of Salem, ship-carpenter, Dec. 21, 1689;† and it belonged to the Bacons for half a century or more.

*Estate of Daniel Lambert Lot.* John Ruck conveyed to Daniel Lambert of Salem, shipwright, that part of this lot lying northeast of the dashes Jan. 29, 1686.§ The remainder of the lot was conveyed by Mr. Ruck to Mr. Lambert July 5, 1692.‖ Mr. Lambert died in 169—; and his two daughters, Mary and Elizabeth Lambert of Boston, conveyed their interest in the building yard, etc., to Samuel Swasey of Salem, shipwright, Feb. 23, 1709-10.‡ Mr. Lambert's eldest son, Daniel Lambert, conveyed his interest in the lot to Mr. Swasey July 3, 1710.¶

*Estate of Daniel Lambert House.* That section of this lot which lies west and south of the dashes was conveyed by John Ruck to his daughter Mary and her husband, William Smith, Nov. 18, 1687.\*\* Mr. Ruck conveyed to Mr. Smith, Feb. 9, 1691-2, the strip west and north of the dashes.†† Mr. Smith built a house upon the lot immediately after his purchase, and lived there. He conveyed the house and land to Mr. Daniel Lambert Nov.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 228, leaf 227.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 11, leaf 259.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 306.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 14, leaf 96.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 90, leaf 166.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 8, leaf 178.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 266.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 8, leaf 116.

‖Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 62.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 21, leaf 161.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 21, leaf 205.

\*\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 8, leaf 150.

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 31.







7, 1692.\* Mr. Ruck conveyed to Mr. Lambert the section east of the dashes April 14, 1693.† Mr. Lambert died in 169—; and his two daughters, Mary and Elizabeth Lambert of Boston, conveyed their interest in the house and lot to Samuel Swasey of Salem Feb. 23, 1709-10.§ Mr. Lambert's eldest son, Daniel, conveyed his interest to Mr. Swasey July —, 1710.|| Mr. Swasey died; and May 5, 1748, his sons, Nathaniel Swasey of Salem, cooper, and Samuel Swasey of Ipswich, shipwright, divided the house between them, Nathaniel having the western part, and Samuel the eastern.‡ How much longer the house stood is uncertain.

*James Rix House.* John Ruck conveyed this lot of land to James Rix (also Ricks and Reix) of Salem, carpenter, Aug. 20, 1685.¶ Mr. Rix erected a dwelling house and wharf thereon, became a shipwright, and removed to Preston, Conn., in or before 1703. He conveyed the estate to Ebenezer Lambert of Salem, shipwright, June 12, 1705.\*\* Mr. Lambert died possessed of the house and lot before July 24, 1729, when his administrator conveyed two-thirds of the estate to Samuel Swasey of Salem, shipwright.†† The other third was the widow's dower, which was also conveyed by one of the administrators to widow Ammie Swasey of Salem July 21, 1742,§§ the widow probably being dead. How much longer the house stood is not known.

*Capt. Manasseh Marston House.* John Ruck conveyed to Manasseh Marston of Salem, blacksmith, the part of this lot that lies south of the dashes Jan. 7, 1669,||| and the strip north of the dashes

Jan. 21, 1671.\* Captain Marston died in 1704, and the entire estate came into the hands of Charles King of Salem, shoreman, who sold it to James King of Salem, blockmaker, Oct. 10, 1761.† James King conveyed the house and land toward the creek to Samuel Luscomb, jr., Oct. 4, 1768.§ The house was standing in 1778, but how much longer is not known to the writer.

*Col. Bartholomew Gedney Lot.* On the northwestern corner of this lot it is said that an early custom house stood, about 1645. John Ruck conveyed this lot to John Gedney, sr., of Salem, vintner, June 20, 1662.|| The deed also conveyed to Mr. Gedney the free use of the cove or creek the whole breadth of the lot to the channel of the South river, "with full liberty of landing goods, wood or timber or launching of vessells, ships or boats, or also to digg & make convenient for his said use," etc. Mr. Gedney conveyed the lot to his son Bartholomew Gedney of Salem, shipwright, Nov. 20, 1664.‡ The lot belonged to William Browne, esq., in 1761, probably having descended to him from Col. Gedney, who is said to have lived here.

*Dea. John Marston Lot.* This was the northern part of the two acres conveyed by John Ruck to Matthew Woodwell of Salem, seaman, 3: 8 mo: 1660.¶ Eleazer Gedney died possessed of it April 29, 1683, and his widow and administratrix, Mary Gedney, conveyed it to his eldest son, Eleazer Gedney, Oct. 23, 1690.\*\* Mr. Gedney, sr., had built vessels here, launching them at the Lower wharf at the end of his lot. The son conveyed the lot and wharf to Dea. John Marston of Salem March 17, 1696-7;†† and they belonged to him after 1700.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 63.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 133.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 21, leaf 161.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 21, leaf 205.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 90, leaves 254 and 255.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 7, leaf 51.

\*\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 16, leaf 222.

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 54, leaf 87.

§§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 83, leaf 176.

|||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 76.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 5, leaf 18.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 114, leaf 18.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 146, leaf 8.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 84.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 9.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 65.

\*\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 8, leaf 171.

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 12, leaf 21.



*Benjamin Marston Wharf.* John Ruck conveyed to Benjamin Marston, sr., of Salem, merchant, this piece of land Jan. 17, 1686;\* and Mr. Marston built a wharf on it, being its owner in 1715.

*Elizabeth Tawley Wharf.* This was owned by Dr. George Emery, who owned this land as early as May 1, 1677, when he conveyed it to his kinswoman Elizabeth Tawley and her husband, John Tawley.† Mr. Tawley died in 1690; and his widow owned it until 1711. Upon this wharf Mr. Tawley agreed with Thomas Maule, Nov. 26, 1680,§ that the latter build upon the wharf a warehouse for the use of both, 42 x 20 feet and 10 feet stud, with a partition in the middle and two doors. A year later Mr. Tawley, who was a mariner, bought one-half of a new catch, called *The Content of Salem*, of the burden of thirty-eight tons, which had probably just been launched from the yard of Colonel Gedney.||

William Knight, constable of Lynn, complained against constables of Lynn for not accounting.

John Cock (on Mr. Clark's good report) discharged of his recognizance.

Ordered that ye creek leading up to Clay brook against Mr. Stilman's lot be mended against great cattle; all damage being paid by owners of common fence there.

John Kettle, a boy, apprenticed to Jn<sup>o</sup> Lovett of Mackerel cove, to be severely whipped, and to serve his master 40<sup>s</sup> longer to pay fine (which Lovett is to pay) "for breking open Jn<sup>o</sup> Wards house, & stealing milk (though he had eat milk that fame morning)" and "his willfull breach of y<sup>e</sup> faboth."

A boy, Willia Elliott, servant to Hugh Laskin, witness against Tho: Chubb, etc., for perjury.

Mr. Gervas Garford, constable for Salem.

Peter Petford of Marblehead, 30: 4: 1641, deposed that he killed a sow at Mr. Keans (also, Kayne) which had a black spot under one of its eyes before it was killed, showed it to Mr. Keans' servant, Henry Chapman, after he had killed it. It belonged to goody Sherman (or, Sheerman). Another servant was gone to Connecticut. He scrapped the spot off after the sow was killed, and acknowledged Goodman Jeggles oath to be true. He killed another for god<sup>a</sup> Chaffy which had a spot in the skin; and another for himself. Mr. Kayne would have his killed at midnight.

[Deposition on file.]

Cp. Trask ordered to make a way or passage for a shallop by his mill.

Mr. Batter, Jacob Barney and Jeffrey Massy to determine all matters about fence on Darby fort side.

Jury: Lt. Daven fort, foreman, Robert Moulton, John Woodberie, Henry Gaines, Godfrey Armetage, John Alderman, Jeffrey Massy, Georg Taylor, W<sup>m</sup> Thorne, James Hubbard, Henry Bartholomew and James Standish.

## SALEM QUARTERLY COURT RECORDS AND FILES.

*Continued from Volume III, page 191.*

Court, 29: 4: 1641.

Present: Jn<sup>o</sup> Endecott, dep.-gov., Mr. Jn<sup>o</sup> Humphreys, esq., and our Serg.-maj.-gen., Mr. Emanuell Downing, Mr. Wil: Hathorne, Mr. Edw: Holliocke and Mr. Tho: Willes.

Thomas Gardener fined for absence from jury of trials.

Joseph Armetage's fine partly remitted for absence from jury.

Mr. Walter Price brought in an invoice of clothing that was left by his servant John Watkins, who died within six or seven weeks after landing, appraised by James Cary and Abell Kelly. Mr. Price was ordered to keep the goods as he had been at charge for Watkins' passage, and had no service of him of value.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 7, leaf 98.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 156.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 5, leaf 97.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 7, leaf 55.





## Civil cases :—

Mr. Thos : Ruck, Thos Dixie, John Robinson and Miles Ward v. The wo<sup>r</sup>p<sup>l</sup> Jn<sup>o</sup> Humphreys, Serg.-maj.-gen., Thom<sup>s</sup> Olliver, John Marston et ali. For not making a fence on Darbie fort side. Peter Palfrey testified as to rye of Jn<sup>o</sup> Robinson.

Thomas Keysar v. Joseph Armétage of Lynn. Due from the pinnace upon Moses ——— account.

Robt Adams v. George Haries. Tho : Chub's wife said that defendant was not at home when the canoe was taken, and the kettle was broken when he had the canoe, and the little boy said (the rest is stenographic).

George Story v. Peter Pettford of Marblehead. Defamation. Defendant to give public satisfaction.

John Luff v. Willia Bennett and Georg Roaps. — Bullfinch, Sa : Colborne, Tho. Chubb and Elizabeth Elwood testified.

Nathaneell Pitman v. Osman Dutch. About a raft. W<sup>n</sup> Cotten, Thomas Ashley, Robert Dutch and Ric<sup>r</sup> Stakhurst deposed.

Rich<sup>d</sup> Inkersell v. Josua Verrin. Referred to Lieft. Davenport, Mr. Henry Bartholomew and John Woodbury to determine by six o'clock to-morrow.

William Harper v. Thomas Dexter, sr. Mr. Wells testified. Defendant is "to gett the fack and fuch things as was in it agene to y<sup>e</sup> pl<sup>r</sup>."

Same v. Same. Judgment for plaintiff for his servant cleven months and for his men's sickness, physic and attendance.

Same v. Same. For men's board when they did not work.

William Witter v. Christopher Linsey. Execution to Mr. Pester for him.

John Webster v. William Barber. Walter Knight and Thomas Chubb deposed that the warrant was served on Barber by Tho : Robins.

Thomas Weeks and Jn<sup>o</sup> Gidney v. W<sup>n</sup> Pester.

Thomas Smith v. xptor ffoster and Daniell King.

Isbell Babson v. Jn<sup>o</sup> White. Samuell Colborne testified.

Gervas Garford v. Richard Lambert. Defamation. Defendant acknowledged his fault.

Michael Sallows v. Jeffry Easty.  
*To be continued.*

## BOXFORD INSCRIPTIONS.

## THE PERKINS GRAVESTONE.

Jacob Perkins died of the small pox at his home in Boxford near the late residence of Francis Marden. The stone erected at his grave was lying on the ground in pieces twenty years ago, and is now entirely gone.\* It bore the following inscription :—

IN MEMORY OF  
MR. JACOB PERKINS  
WHO DIED JANUARY  
11, 1777, IN YE 47th  
YEAR OF HIS AGE.  
Mortal man cast an eye,  
Read your doom,  
Prepare to die.

## NOTES.

Mary Allen married Gregory Savory, both of Marblehead, Oct. 6, 1725.

James Allen married Betsy Main, both of Marblehead, Nov. 26, 1772.

—*Marblehead town records.*

"Mr. Allerton is to remove from Marble Harbor," March 4, 1634-5.

"Mr. Ollerton hath given to Moses Mavacke, his son-in-law, all his houses, buildings, & stages, that he hath at Marble Head," May 6, 1635.

—*Massachusetts Bay colony records.*

"Mr. Allerton desires accomodation neere his sonne in law at Marblehead." 15 : 2 : 1639.—*Salem town records.*

Mr. Isaac Allerton, formerly of Marblehead, was of New Haven in 1645.—*Quarterly court files, Salem.*

"SALEM, December 20.

"Laft Saturday a House in Bickford's Lane caught on Fire, by Means of a foul Chimney, but was soon extinguished.

—*Essex Gazette, Dec. 13-20, 1768.*

\*See *Dwellings of Boxford*, page 30.





## A YANKEE HUSKING.

And now, the cornhouse filled, the harvest home,  
The invited neighbors to the husking come;  
A frolic scene, where work and mirth and play  
Unite their charms to chase the hours away.  
Where the huge heap lies centered in the hall,  
The lamp suspended from the cheerful wall,  
Brown, corn-fed nymphs and strong, hard-handed  
beaux,

Alternate ranged, extend in circling rows,  
Assume their seats, the solid mass attack;  
The song, the laugh, alternate notes resound,  
And the sweet cider trips in silence round.

1793.

*Joel Barlow.*

## HUSKING PARTIES.

In spite of the separation of the farms in the country towns in the last century, there was a kind and degree of sociability that is lacking in these latter days. Nearly all had teams then, and the people were accustomed to long distances.

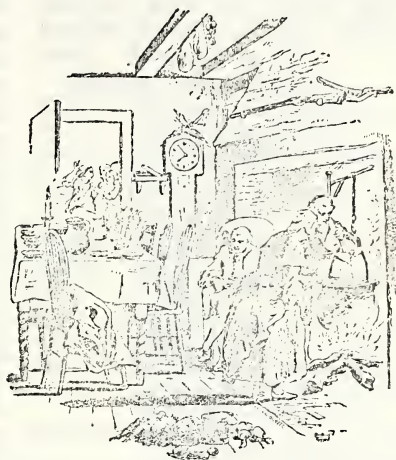
Indian corn was one of the standard New England products, and it formed a most essential part of the food of the inhabitants. Flour was little used in the old days; and corn bread, Indian pudding, hominy, hasty pudding, and hulled corn constituted a regular diet.

After the corn was harvested in the late autumn, instead of each farmer husking his own corn, many of them gave husking parties in the evenings. From miles around came the young men and girls, not simply to remove husks from the ears of golden corn, but to have a frolic. Work and play united to chase the hours away, and before midnight the huge pile of maize had vanished.

Of these parties and the rules that governed them a writer of the earlier period said:

"The laws of husking every wight can tell,  
And sure no laws he ever keeps so well:  
For each red ear a general kiss he gains.  
With each smut ear he smuts the luckless swains;  
But when to some sweet maid a prize is cast,  
Red as her lips and taper as her waist,  
She walks the round and culls one favored beau,  
Who leaps the luscious tribute to bestow.  
Various the sports, as are the wits and brains  
Of well pleased lasses and contending swains;  
Till the vast mound of corn is swept away,  
And he that gets the last ear wins the day."

Meanwhile, the farmer's wife had set within the spacious old kitchen a table long enough to accommodate all the guests, and begun the making of the customary hasty pudding in the huge iron pot that swung over the open fire on the hearth. The spluttering of the boiling meal is past and the simmering of the



seasoned mass in progress when the huskers are being seated around the table. Hasty pudding and milk! A supper fit for yeoman! Red cheeked apples and sweet cider, the dessert.

## WILL OF WILLIAM BELLINGHAM.

The will of William Bellingham of Rowley was proved in the Ipswich court 24: 7: 1650. The following copy was taken from the record in the Ipswich Deeds, volume I, leaf 83, the original being missing.

I william Bellingham being at this time very weake in body, but of perfect memory doe thus make my laft will & Testament. ffirst I doe Comitt my foule into the hands of God through the alone meritts of Jefus Chrift Item for my outward estate, I doe will that my Debts be paide, as I haue formerly ordered, that is to say that John Smith haue the little heifer at meimacke; & the reft in Corne; for John Aflet, if it appeare vpon reckoning that I



doe owe him any thing I will that it be paid in Corne according to o<sup>r</sup> agreement. ffor Hugh Smith that he be paid partly by the hire of his Cowe, & the rest in Corne accordinge as we agreed, Mychaell Hopkinson in beading & Corne. Richard Holmes for Merimacke fence, is to be paid in Corne & beading. M<sup>r</sup> Broughtons father in law Demandeth three pounds of me, but he must make it appeare to my Executor before it be paid, ffor M<sup>r</sup> Rogers he hath my filly & her sole for Seuen pounds which I ought him, & nine pounds more which I owe him, he is to be paid out of my Cattle. Item I will that whatfoeuer is due to me from the Towne shalbe remitted, & is giuen by me, Toward a Comon Stock for the Towne. Item I doe ffreely giue to my Seruant Jeremy Northende fowre pounds whatfoeuer other Small debts doe really appeare to be due from me to any man, I will to be paide out of the rest of my goods. Item whatfoeuer time my man Jerimy is to serue I will that he shal Serue that time wholly to m<sup>r</sup> Rogers, to whom I doe giue him ouer, & his Care. Item I doe giue to my loueing ffreinde m<sup>r</sup> Thomas Nelson my smallest bylle which was my wiues, Item I doe giue to m<sup>r</sup> Rogers my golde ringe which was my wiues, Item I doe giue to Jeremy my man two Cloth Suites, a white one & a browne, Item I giue to Marget Croffe my ould w<sup>t</sup> Cloth Coate. Item I giue Eliz: Jackson m<sup>r</sup> Rogers maide twenty Shillings. Item to william Hobson siue fhillings & as much to Hannah Grant. Item I will that after all my Debts be paide the whole remainder of my goods, Lands & whole estate be giuen, & I doe giue it to my loueing Nephew m<sup>r</sup> Samuell Bellingham, & this my last will & Testament I doe Confirme with my owne hand & Seale. in the prefence of  
Ez: Rogers (who writt this) William  
Tho: Nulson Bellingham

## NOTE.

John Allen married Mrs. Rebeckah Gilbert, both of Marblehead, Nov. 2, 1779.—*Marblehead town records.*

## APPLETON GENEALOGY.

*Continued from page 6.*

## 70

LT. NATHANIEL APPLETON<sup>t</sup>, baptized in Ipswich April 23, 1721. He lived in Ipswich, being called "gentleman" in deeds. He married Susanna Brown of Reading April 27, 1745; and died in Ipswich Feb. 16, 1798, aged seventy-seven. She died in 1807.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 163—I. NATHANIEL<sup>s</sup>, bapt. May 11, 1746; d. Aug. 22 (23?), 1747.
- 164—II. NATHANIEL<sup>s</sup>, bapt. March 6, 1747-8; d. before 1798.
- 165—III. BENJAMIN<sup>s</sup>, bapt. April 22, 1750. *See below (165).*
- 166—IV. SUSANNA<sup>s</sup>, bapt. — 21, 1752; d. July —, 1764.
- 167—V. SARAH<sup>s</sup>, bapt. March 16, 1755; d. young.
- 168—VI. OLIVER<sup>s</sup>, bapt. Nov. 27, 1757. *See below (168).*
- 169—VII. EUNICE<sup>s</sup>, bapt. May 4, 1760; m. Ephraim Fellows Nov. 24, 1778; and d., his widow, May 8, 1838.
- 170—VIII. SARAH<sup>s</sup>, bapt. Feb. 10, 1765; m. John Winn of Salem Nov. 2, 1793; and both were living in Salem in 1818.
- 171—IX. SUSANNA<sup>s</sup>, bapt. Aug. 16, 1767; m. Jeremiah Choate Underhill of Ipswich; and d. Jan. 30, 1840.
- 172—X. LUCY<sup>s</sup>, b. Dec. 31, 1771; d. in Ipswich Feb. 10, 1792.

## 94

JOHN APPLETON<sup>s</sup>, born in Cambridge March 29, 1739. He lived in Salem, except for the last three years of the Revolution, when he resided in Haverhill. He married, first, Jane Sparhawk Oct. 6, 1767; and she died June 30, 1790. He married, second, Priscilla Greenleaf of Boston March 18, 1794. He died March 4, 1817, at Salem, and she died at Quincy June 4, 1826.

Children:—

- 173—I. HENRY<sup>s</sup>, b. Nov. 20, 1768, in Salem; his father devised land to him in Lincoln, Me.; d. Nov. 20, 1823.
- 174—II. JANE<sup>s</sup>, b. Feb. 25, 1770, in Salem; d. Aug. 24, 1791.
- 175—III. MARGARET<sup>s</sup>, b. Jan. 19, 1772, in Salem; m. Willard Peele of Salem May 12, 1800; and d. May 4, 1838.





- 176—IV. JOHN<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 13, 1773, in Salem; d. Oct. 8, 1774.
- 177—V. JOHN<sup>6</sup>, b. March 13, 1775, in Salem; lived in Salem.
- 178—VI. NATHANIEL<sup>6</sup>, b. June 6, 1779, in Haverhill; lived in Salem; m. Elizabeth Ward of Salem Oct. 19, 1803; and d. Dec. 21, 1818. They had four children.
- 179—VII. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 25, 1781, in Salem; d. Nov. 24, 1802.
- 180—VIII. CATHARINE<sup>6</sup>, b. June 27, 1782, in Salem; d. Sept. 3, 1782.
- 181—IX. CHARLES<sup>6</sup>, b. June 6, 1784, in Salem; d. July 11, 1784.
- 182—X. DANIEL<sup>6</sup>, b. June 19, 1786, in Salem; d. July 7, 1786.
- 183—XI. ALFRED GREENLEAF<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 21, in Salem; d. at Cohasset July 6, 1865.

119

FRANCIS APPLETON<sup>5</sup>, baptized in Ipswich March 25, 1733. He lived in Ipswich until about 1770, when he removed to New Ipswich. He married Elizabeth Hubbard of Ipswich May 5, 1758. She died Nov. 7, 1815; and he died Jan. 29, 1816.

Children:—

- 184—I. FRANCIS<sup>6</sup>, b. May 28, 1759, in Ipswich; lived in Dublin, N. H.; m. Mary Ripley of Barre June 2, 1789; and d. July 16, 1849.
- 185—II. ISAAC<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Jan. 25, 1761, in Ipswich; m. Hephzibah Foster June 2, 1791; lived in New Ipswich; and d. Aug. 27, 1838. They had two children.
- 186—III. JOHN<sup>6</sup>, bapt. April 3, 1763, in Ipswich; lived in New Ipswich; m. Elizabeth Peabody; and d. Feb. 16, 1849. They had two children.
- 187—IV. MARY<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Sept. 9, 1764, in Ipswich; d. young.
- 188—V. MARY<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Dec. 29, 1765, in Ipswich; d. at New Ipswich in 1820.
- 189—VI. ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Oct. 11, 1767, in Ipswich; d. at New Ipswich Nov. 27, 1850.
- 190—VII. JESSE<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 17, 1772, in New Ipswich; clergyman; pres. of Bowdoin college; lived in Hampton, N. H., and Brunswick, Me.; m. Elizabeth Means of Amherst, N. H.; and d. at Brunswick Nov. 12, 1819. They had six children.

121

SAMUEL APPLETON<sup>5</sup>, born in Ipswich in 1739. He was a yeoman, and lived in

Ipswich. He married Mary White of Haverhill (published Nov. 26, 1768). He died May 15, 1819; and she died Dec. —, 1834.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 191—I. ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 6, 1769; d. Jan. 7, 1790, in Ipswich, aged twenty.
- 192—II. SAMUEL GILMAN<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 26, 1771; m. Mary Andrews of Ipswich Jan. —, 1836; and d. there July 2, 1852.
- 193—III. MARY<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 3, 1772; m. Amos Sawyer of Beverly June 7, 1798; and d. Aug. 24, 1829.
- 194—IV. SUSANNA<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 21, 1774; m. John Willett of Bridgton, Me.; and d. Dec. 16, 1851.
- 195—V. ISAAC<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 15, 1776; lived in Beverly; m. Sarah Dyson of Beverly Oct. 4, 1801. They had nine children.
- 196—VI. TIMOTHY<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 13, 1778; d. March 22, 1857.
- 197—VII. JOHN<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 29, 1780; lived in Beverly until 1816, when he removed to Richmond, Va.; m., first, Sarah P. Williams of Beverly Sept. 14, 1806; she d. at Beverly Jan. 16, 1809; m., second, Sophia Williams Jan. 29, 1810; and d. at Baltimore March 27, 1862.
- 198—VIII. REBECCA<sup>6</sup>, b. March 19, 1783; m. Joseph Brown of Ipswich; and was living in 1818.
- 199—IX. JAMES<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 14, 1785; lived in Gloucester and Marblehead; m. Sarah Fuller of Gloucester; and d. in Ipswich Aug. 25, 1862. They had ten children.
- 200—X. GARDNER<sup>6</sup>, b. March 2, 1787; m. Nancy Woodbury; and was living in 1818.
- 201—XI. JOANNA<sup>6</sup>, b. July 19, 1789; m., first, Samuel Safford of Ipswich; she d. in 1816; m., second, Eben Dodge of Salem; and was living in 1818.
- 202—XII. NATHAN DANE<sup>6</sup>, b. May 20, 1794; lived in Alfred, Me.; m. Julia Hall; and d. Nov. 12, 1861.

122

THOMAS APPLETON<sup>5</sup>, baptized in Ipswich Oct. 5, 1740. He was a yeoman, and lived in Beverly. He married, first, Susan Perkins of Ipswich July 13, 1767. She died, of fever, May 22, 1773, aged thirty-two. He married, second, Lydia Dane of Ipswich Oct. 19, 1773; and died Sept. 14, 1830, aged ninety. She died Aug. 23, 1845, aged one hundred and three years and eight months.



## Children, born in Beverly :—

- 203—I. ISAAC<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Aug. 28, 1768, in Ipswich; mariner; d. at sea in 1790.  
 204—II. ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup>, b. July 7, 1771 (bapt. July 1, 1770, in Ipswich); m., first, Luke Morgan Dec. 9, 1793; m., second, James Woodbury; and d. March 22, 1785.  
 205—III. DANIEL<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 5, 1775 (bapt. April 9, 1775, in Ipswich); lived in Beverly; m., first, Martha Woodbury of Beverly Nov. 26, 1801; she d. in 1814; he m., second, Mary Baker Allen of Manchester; and d. May 26, 1863. They had thirteen children.  
 206—IV. LYDIA<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 22, 1777; m. Jonathan Lamson of Hamilton April 30, 1809; and d. April 29, 1833.  
 207—V. SARAH<sup>6</sup>, b. April 9, 1782; d. in 1823.

## 137

CAPT. OLIVER APPLETON<sup>5</sup>, baptized in Ipswich June 15, 1760. He was a yeoman, and lived in Ipswich. He married Martha Patch March 12, 1789; and died in Hamilton Dec. 18, 1852. She died Aug. 31, 1861.

## Children, born in Ipswich :—

- 208—I. MARTHA<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 3, 1789.  
 209—II. OLIVER<sup>6</sup>, b. March 15, 1791; lived in Hamilton; m. Anstice Cogswell of Ipswich; and had five children.  
 210—III. LUCY<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 26, 1792.  
 211—IV. HANNAH<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 27, 1794.  
 212—V. GEORGE<sup>6</sup>, b. July 29, 1796; lived in Hamilton; m. Mehitable Lovering of Hamilton May 29, 1821; and d. Nov. 21, 1862. They had five children.  
 213—VI. TRISTRAM<sup>6</sup>, b. June 23, 1798; d. in Hamilton Dec. 13, 1869.  
 214—VII. NATHANIEL<sup>6</sup>, b. April 3, 1800; d. in Hamilton Oct. 10, 1854.  
 215—VIII. ABIGAIL<sup>6</sup>, b. May 2, 1802; d. Nov. —, 1818.  
 216 IX. SARAH<sup>6</sup>, b. April 21, 1804.  
 217 X. JOSHUA<sup>6</sup>, b. March 21, 1806; d. Dec. 9, 1806.  
 218—XI. MEHITABLE<sup>6</sup>, b. July 16, 1808; m. John Foster of Hamilton Oct. —, 1849.

## 141

JOSEPH APPLETON<sup>5</sup>, baptized in Ipswich June 29, 1740. He was a housewright, and lived in Ipswich. He married, first, Hannah Bachelier of Haverhill June 17, 1762; and, second, Eunice Perkins Jan. 19, 1776. She was his wife in 1791; and he died between 1794 and 1818.

## Children, born in Ipswich :—

- 219—I. JOSEPH<sup>6</sup>, d. in Ipswich Jan. 26, 1756, aged twenty.  
 220—II. HANNAH<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Oct. 8, 1769.  
 221—III. MEHIZIBAH<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Oct. 8, 1769.  
 222—IV. LOIS<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 8, 1774; m. John Williams Oct. 25, 1793.  
 223—V. EUNICE<sup>6</sup> (twin), bapt. June 1, 1777.  
 224—VI. SALOME<sup>6</sup> (twin), bapt. June 1, 1777.  
 225—VII. AARON<sup>6</sup>, b. May 10, 1779; d. in the West Indies Sept. —, 1802.

## 145

THOMAS APPLETON<sup>5</sup>, baptized in Ipswich Jan. 18, 1746-7. He was a cordwainer, and lived in Ipswich. He married Mehitable Crocker of Ipswich (published Nov. 26, 1768); and she was his wife in 1794. He died in 1810.

## Children, born in Ipswich :—

- 226—I. THOMAS<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 12, 1772. *See below* (226).  
 227—II. MEHITABLE<sup>6</sup>, b. March 21, 1775; m. — Merrifield; and d. Oct. 24, 1859.  
 228—III. DANIEL<sup>6</sup>, b. June 28, 1786; m. Abigail Lakeman of Ipswich in 1812; and d. in Dartmoor prison Jan. 4, 1815. They had a daughter Abigail.  
 229—IV. —<sup>6</sup>, d., "a child," July 1, 1791.

## 149

BENJAMIN APPLETON<sup>5</sup>, baptized in Ipswich Oct. 20, 1734. He was a cabinet-maker and lived in Gloucester. He married Rebecca Gillingham (published May 20, 1758); and died in 1798, administration being granted on his estate March 26, 1798. She survived him.

## Children, born in Gloucester :—

- 230—I. BENJAMIN<sup>6</sup>, b. April 11, 1759; probably d. young.  
 231—II. JOHN<sup>6</sup>, bapt. May 31, 1761; mariner; lived in Gloucester; m. Susanna —; and d. July 2, 1811.  
 232—III. REBECCA<sup>6</sup>, bapt. June 26, 1763; m. Samuel Somes of Gloucester Sept. 19, 1791; and was his widow in 1798.  
 233—IV. NATHANIEL<sup>6</sup>, bapt. March 24, 1795. *See below* (233).  
 234—V. LUCY<sup>6</sup>, bapt. May 3, 1767; m. James Richardson of Gloucester Aug. 20, 1788; and was his widow in 1798.  
 235—VI. OLIVER<sup>6</sup>, bapt. April 16, 1760; mariner; lived in Boston, 1798; m. Hannah —.  
 236—VII. MARGARET<sup>6</sup>, bapt. March 17, 1771; probably d. young.  
 237—VIII. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup>, bapt. May 30, 1773. *See below* (237).





- 238—IX. MARY<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Sept. 4, 1791; living in 1798.

## 150

WILLIAM APPLETON<sup>5</sup>, baptized in Ipswich Jan. 8, 1737-8. He was a cabinet-maker and joiner, and lived in Ipswich. He married Sarah Kinsman (published April 21, 1764), and died Aug. 9, 1807. She died Jan. 12, 1809.

Children born in Ipswich :—

- 239—I. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup>, bapt. June 30, 1765. *See below* (239).  
 240—II. SARAH<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Jan. 4, 1767; m. David Choate of Gloucester July 18, 1789; and was living in Ipswich, his widow, in 1818.  
 241—III. LUCY<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Nov. 13, 1768; m. John Baker of Ipswich; and was living in 1818.  
 242—IV. HANNAH<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Aug. 16, 1770; m. Daniel Wallis, jr., Oct. 13, 1791; and was living in Salem, his widow, in 1818.  
 243—V. MARY<sup>6</sup>, bapt. July 5, 1772; m. Ebenezer Bowditch of Salem July 25, 1797; and d. May 23, 1819.  
 244—VI. ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Aug. 21, 1774; was living in 1818.

## 157

THOMAS APPLETON<sup>5</sup>, born in Haverhill March 15, 1743-4. He lived in Boston; and married Martha Barnard of Boston Dec. 15, 1766. He died in Boston Dec. 1, 1803; and she died Jan. 30, 1829.

Children, born in Boston :—

- 245—I. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup>, b. May 8, 1768; d. in Boston Jan. 8, 1815.  
 246—II. MARTHA<sup>6</sup>, b. June 16, 1770; m. Richard F. Thayer of Braintree May 13, 1798; and d. in South Boston Oct. 7, 1847.  
 247—III. THOMAS RUSSELL<sup>6</sup>, b. June 12, 1772. *See below* (247).  
 248—IV. JOHN<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 2, 1774; lived in Boston; m. Mary T. Tuttle of Salem March 22, 1806; and d. in Newtonville Nov. 9, 1868. They had six children.  
 249—V. BENJAMIN<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 24, 1777; d. March 15, 1778.  
 250—VI. LYDIA<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 17, 1779; m. Benjamin T. Wells of Boston Oct. —, 1799; and d. March 22, 1872.  
 251—VII. BENJAMIN BARNARD<sup>6</sup>, b. May 8, 1781; lived in Boston; m. Catherine Hooton of Malden July 3, 1814; and d. April 23, 1844.  
 252—VIII. MARY<sup>6</sup>, b. April 24, 1783; d. Jan. 5, 1791.

- 253—IX. JOSEPH WARREN<sup>6</sup> (triplet), b. June 6, 1786; d. Jan. 19, 1787.

- 254—X. HENRY KNOX<sup>6</sup> (triplet), b. June 6, 1786; lived in Boston; m. Mary Owen of England March 29, 1810; and d. Aug. 18, 1829. They had five children.

- 255—XI. GEORGE WASHINGTON<sup>6</sup> (triplet), b. June 6, 1786; clergyman; m. Mary Guild of Franklin April 4, 1819; and d. at Delavan, Ill., March 28, 1851. They had three children.

## 160

DANIEL APPLETON<sup>5</sup>, born in Haverhill March 16, 1750-1. He was a hatter and feltmaker, and lived in Haverhill. He married Lydia Ela of Haverhill Oct. 26, 1775. She died May 17, 1826; and he died May 15, 1828.

Children, born in Haverhill :—

- 256—I. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 6, 1776; living in 1827.  
 257—II. ALICE<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 11, 1778; m. John Swett of Boston June —, 1806; and d. June 25, 1842.  
 258—III. ABIGAIL<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 7, 1780; d. April —, 1853.  
 259—IV. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 14, 1783; d. June 14, 1787.  
 260—V. DANIEL<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 10, 1785; lived in Haverhill, Boston and New York; m. Hannah Adams of Andover May 4, 1813; and d. in New York March 27, 1849. They had eight children.  
 261—VI. LYDIA<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 8, 1787; d. Nov. 14, 1863.

## 165

BENJAMIN APPLETON<sup>5</sup>, baptized in Ipswich April 22, 1750. He was a yeoman and shoemaker, and lived in Hamlet parish (incorporated as the town of Hamilton in 1793). He married Molly Tilton Nov. 25, 1773; and died at Hamilton Nov. 10, 1825. She died Oct. 3, 1845.

Children, born in Ipswich :—

- 262—I. MOLLY<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 11, 1774; d. Sept. 21, 1774.  
 263—II. MOLLY<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Jan. 28, 1776; m. Robert Annable jr., of Hamilton Feb. 14, 1799; and d. Dec. 16, 1815.  
 264—III. BENJAMIN<sup>6</sup>, bapt. May 31, 1778; lived in Newburyport; m., first, Lydia Whitney of Newburyport Sept. 26, 1803; she d. April 13, 1819; he m., second, Ann Sargent of Newburyport Dec. 1, 1831; and d. June 7, 1847. He had eight children.





- 265—IV. DANIEL<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Sept. 17, 1780; d. in Hamilton Jan. 1, 1853.  
 266—V. NATHANIEL<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 25, 1782; lived in Salem; and d. Jan. 18, 1859. He had three children.  
 267—VI. JOSHUA<sup>6</sup>, bapt. June 19, 1785; d. Dec. 8, 1794.  
 268—VII. SARAH<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Sept. 16, 1787; m. Joshua Herrick of Wenham Dec. 20, 1810; and d. June —, 1843.  
 269—VIII. EUNICE<sup>6</sup>, bapt. May 2, 1790; m. Samuel Beck of Salem Jan. 20, 1818; and d. March —, 1818.  
 270—IX. ABIGAIL<sup>6</sup>, b. in 1793; d. Nov. 4, 1803.

## 168

OLIVER APPLETON<sup>5</sup>, baptized in Ipswich Nov. 27, 1757. He was a cordwainer, and lived in Ipswich. He married Sarah Cogswell of Rowley Dec. 19, 1790; and died in Ipswich Dec. 11, 1797, aged forty. She died April 26, 1846.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 271—I. ——— (daughters)<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 21, 1791; d. Nov. 21, 1791.  
 272—II. HARRY<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 25, 1793; d. Aug. 18, 1793.  
 273—III. BETSEY<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 17, 1794; m. John H. Clark of Watertown June 23, 1823; and d. in Boston April 28, 1872.  
 274—IV. HARRIET<sup>6</sup>, b. July 9, 1796; d. Sept. 24, 1849.

## 226

THOMAS APPLETON<sup>6</sup>, born in Ipswich Oct. 12, 1772. He lived in Marblehead; and married, first, Mary Courtis of Marblehead Sept. 23, 1798. She died in 1799; and he married, second, Alice Bray of Marblehead in 1803. She died July 9, 1847; and he married, third, Mehitable Lancaster of Ipswich May —, 1851. He died in Marblehead April 25, 1855; and she died at Rowley June 13, 1863.

Children, born in Marblehead:—

- 275—I. MARY COURTIS<sup>7</sup>, b. in 1799; d. young.  
 276—II. MARY<sup>7</sup>, b. in 1803; m. John M. Whidden of Portsmouth Dec. 5, 1826; and d. at Mobile in 1837.  
 277—III. MEHITABLE<sup>7</sup>, b. March 2, 1811; m. William Courtis of Salem July 18, 1839; and d. in Rindge, N. H., Aug. 11, 1864.  
 278—IV. THOMAS<sup>7</sup>, b. May 8, 1817; m. Maria T. Gardner of Marblehead Sept. 19, 1844.

- 279—V. JOHN CROCKER<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 15, 1821; lived in Marblehead; m. Mary J. Freeto of Marblehead; Sept. 15, 1852; and had five children.  
 280—VI. DANIEL<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 29, 1825; lives in Marblehead; m. Alice S. Emmons of Boston July 20, 1858; and had four children.

## 233

NATHANIEL APPLETON<sup>6</sup>, baptized in Gloucester March 24, 1765. He lived in Gloucester; married Abigail Hodgkins Dec. 17, 1789; and died in Gloucester in 1806.

Children, born in Gloucester:—

- 281—I. NATHANIEL<sup>7</sup>, bapt. Sept. 4, 1791.  
 282—II. BENJAMIN<sup>7</sup>, bapt. Aug. 11, 1793.

## 237

WILLIAM APPLETON<sup>6</sup>, baptized in Gloucester May 30, 1773. He was a mariner, and removed from Gloucester to Boston in 1798. He married Mary Smith June 15, 1794.

Children:—

- 283—I. HANNAH HATHAWAY<sup>7</sup>, bapt. March 25, 1798, in Gloucester.  
 284—II. MARY ROGERS<sup>7</sup>, bapt. March 25, 1798, in Gloucester; d. in Newbury Oct. —, 1813.  
 285—III. EVELINE<sup>7</sup>, b. in 1804; d. in Boston Aug. 3, 1807.

## 247

THOMAS RUSSELL APPLETON<sup>6</sup>, born in Boston June 12, 1772. He lived in Haverhill; and married, first, Anna Swett of Haverhill Dec. 31, 1797. She died Aug. 9, 1826; and he married, second, Hannah Gale May 28, 1827. He died in Haverhill April 6, 1863; and she died April 6, 1868.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 286—I. HARRIET<sup>7</sup>, b. March 8, 1799; d. March 21, 1799.  
 287—II. ANNA<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 3, 1800; d. April 24, 1803.  
 288—III. THOMAS HENRY<sup>7</sup>, b. May 3, 1803; m. Fidelia Trow Aug. 31, 1825.  
 289—IV. JOHN ADAMS<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 11, 1805; m. Martha A. Wells of Boston Sept. 8, 1831; and had two children.  
 290—V. GEORGE<sup>7</sup>, b. March 12, 1808; lived in Haverhill; m. Tamison S. Kimball of Bradford June 8, 1841; and had two children.



## ALLEN NOTES.

Bozoan Allen of Boston married Ann ———, who married, secondly, Joseph Jewett of Rowley, in Boston, May 13, 1653. She died Feb. 3, 1660-1; and in her will mentioned the following children: John Allen, Ann Allen (who married Abraham Jewett, in Rowley, April 2, 1661; and died Feb. 9, 1721-2); Isaac Allen (buried in Rowley April 10, 1669); Bosson Allen; and Priscilla. Her daughter, Deborah Alling, was buried in Rowley Feb. 5, 1660.—*Rowley town records, etc.*

"Daniel Alin y<sup>e</sup> son of Daniel Alin\* (& Sarah his wife) y<sup>e</sup> reputed son of Silence Alin of Boston was born at Newbury y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> day of February: 1721."—*Newbury town records.*

Daniel Allen lived in Salisbury, 1721 and 1726, and in Newbury 1726, 1729 and 1736. He was called a turner in 1721, and yeoman and laborer in 1725-6 and 1729. His son Daniel was born in Newbury Sept. 22, 1726. Daniel Allen of Salisbury, published to Mary Moulton of Amesbury May 7, 1752, had a daughter Mary, born in Amesbury May 6, 1755.—*Amesbury town records, Registry of deeds, etc.*

Robert Allen and wife Sarah, both of Marblehead, 1642.

John Allen of Ipswich, 1657.

Capt. Thomas Allen of Salem, 1659, captain of ship *Thrifer*.

—*Salem quarterly court records.*

Rev. Jonathan Allen of Bradford, 1782.

Joseph Allen of Salem, mariner, and wife Abigail, 1768.

Ebenezer Allen of Marblehead, fisherman, married Deliverance James of Marblehead Feb. 18, 1739. They were living in Marblehead, 1754. He was of Marblehead, fisherman, 1754 and 1764.

Widow Abigail (Lake) Allen of Salem sold land to John Allen of Salem, mariner, 1710. In 1712, she sold land bounded by John Allen, who is supposed to have been lost at sea. She had a daugh-

ter Abigail Allen, spinster, and a son William Allen, joiner, both of Salem, 1730. William married Susanna Rider of Yarmouth Nov. 7, 1728. William Allen was of Plymouth, late of Salem, joiner, 1735. Abigail was living in Salem, spinster, 1754.

—*Registry of deeds, etc.*

John Allen, resident in Lynn, married Susannah Downing of Lynn Jan. 16, 1772.

Samuel (Lemuel?) Allen married Mary Roby Jan. 30, 1778.

Ezra Allen, resident of Lynn, married Mary Breed of Lynn March 9, 1789; and had children: Lucy, born July 6, 1789, died July 24, 1810; Ezra, born Dec. 5, 1791; Polly, born April 10, 1793, died March 29, 1804; James, born Nov. 11, 1795; Ruth, July 13, 1797; Amos, born May 8, 1800; Ezekiel, Feb. 13, 1802; an infant, born and died March 19, 1804.

Elizabeth Allen of Marblehead published to Robert Gray of Lynn April 2, 1732.

—*Lynn town records.*

Elisha Allen (No. 63, volume III, page 21) and wife Sarah, dismissed from Second church in Salisbury, were admitted to the church of Biddeford, Me., Nov. 26, 1758. They had previously had baptized at Biddeford the following named children: William, Jan. 5, 1745; Jeremiah; Dorothy, May 13, 1750; Jacob, May —, 1752.—*Frank A. Hutchinson, Chelsea.*

The maiden name of the wife of William Allen (No. 215, volume III, page 23) of New Gloucester, Me., was Peggy Chipman, and not Wadsworth. She was widow of Jacob Hammond of New Gloucester, and daughter of Benjamin and Hannah (Wadsworth) Chipman, having been born at Kingston, Mass., June 16, 1756. Benjamin Chipman was son of Seth Chipman and Priscilla Bradford of the Pilgrims.—*Henry N. Fairbanks, Bangor, Me.*

William Allen (No. 126, page 163, volume II) had two more children: Mary, born Sept. 21, 1777, married Nathaniel Dodge; and Sarah, born Nov. 14, 1781,

\*Daniel Allen of Boston married Sarah Coker of Newbury Dec. 8, 1720.—*Newbury town records.*





married Bartholomew Ring.—*Mary E. Stone, Boston.*

William Allen (No. 126, page 163, volume II.) died July —, 1814, and his widow died July —, 1829. His children were born as follows: Experience, born Oct. 7, 1768; Rachel, born Aug. 24, 1770; William, born Jan. 23, 1773; Robert, born April 1, 1775; Polly, born Sept. 21, 1777; ———, born June 11, 1780; Sally, born Nov. 14, 1781; and John, born Feb. 22, 1784.—Bible record.—*Mary P. Allen, Portland, Me.*

William Allen married Sarah Pitman, both of Marblehead, July 23, 1780. She was his widow, and of Salem, 1795.

Ambrose Allen married Grace Hooper, both of Marblehead, Feb. 20, 1785.

Tabitha Allen married Joseph Ireson, both of Marblehead, Sept. 25, 1787.

Rebecca Allen married Joseph Legrow, both of Marblehead, Sept. 30, 1734.

Sarah Allen married Dennis Trefry, both of Marblehead, April 19, 1744.

—*Marblehead town records.*

### QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.  
Answers are solicited.

255. I would like the date of birth of Benjamin Ingersoll who married Mary Dalton of Boston, November, 1768.

*Wilbraham.*

L. S. P. N.

256. Who was James Robins, mariner, who married Deborah Balch in 1740, in Boston?

H.

*Amesbury.*

257. Who were the parents of Mary Poore of Newbury, who married John Mulicken Nov. 15, 1717, and died at Bradford Jan. 18, 1728, aged thirty-three?

S. E. M.

*Newburyport.*

258. Wanted, parentage of John Tucker of Charlestown and Newbury, who died in 1732; also, of his wife Sannah.

S. E. M.

259. Who were the parents of Philip Butler, who married Mary Tucker, at Newbury, March 26, 1726.

S. E. M.

260. Who were the parents of Col. John Carnes, who died at Boston March 21, 1760? Who was his wife? S. E. M.

### ANSWERS.

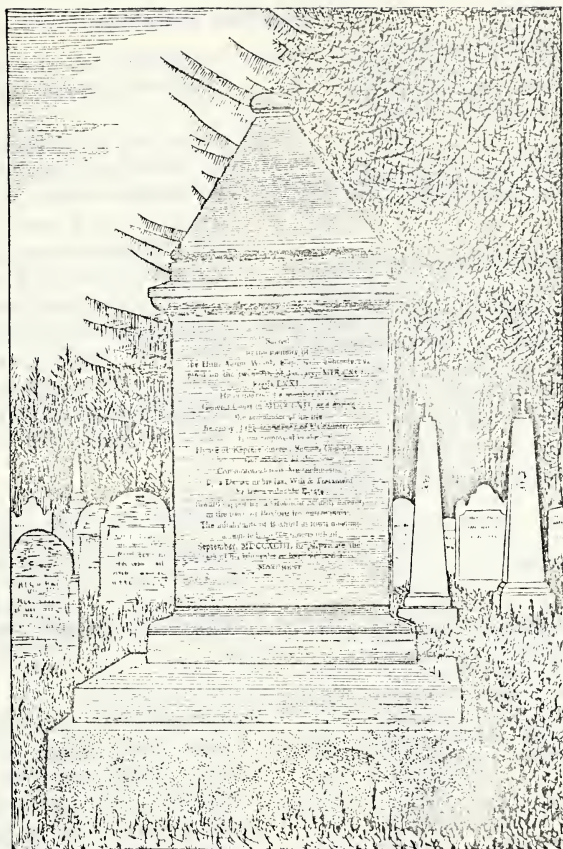
150. The will of Edmund Needham of Lynn, 26 : 4 : 1677, mentions my son-in-law Samuel Hart's children, his eldest son Samuel Hart, and daughter Rebecca Hart.—*Ed.*

245. Samuel Ayer<sup>3</sup> who married Elizabeth Tuttle Nov. 21, 1693, was son of Peter Ayer<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>).—*David W. Hoyt, Providence, R. I.; Charles M. Ayer, Grand Rapids, Mich.*

246. Capt. Samuel Ayer<sup>3</sup>, who was killed by the French and Indians in 1708, was son of Robert Ayer<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) of Haverhill. See "Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury."—*D. W. Hoyt, Providence, R. I.; C. M. Ayer, Grand Rapids, Mich.*

246. Capt. Samuel Ayer<sup>3</sup>, killed in 1708, was my ancestor, being son of Robert<sup>2</sup> and Elizabeth (Palmer) Ayer, son of John<sup>1</sup> (Salisbury, 1640, Haverhill, about 1647; died March 31, 1657; wife Hannah died Oct. 8, 1688). Robert<sup>2</sup> was born in England in 1625; married, Feb. 27, 1650, Elizabeth Palmer (daughter of Henry, a pioneer of Haverhill), who died April 24, 1705. Samuel Ayer, born Nov. 11, 1654, married Mary Johnson of Hampton (Peter<sup>2</sup>, Edmund<sup>1</sup>) Dec. 14, 1680. He was a man of importance in early Haverhill, captain of military company, selectman, etc., being killed by the French and Indians Aug. 29, 1708. See account of his gallantry and death in Chase's History of Haverhill and Bancroft's History of United States. The following incident connected with his death is not told in the books: He was a very large man, and when he was killed was shot in the groin, bleeding very profusely. When his son James came up with re-inforcements he was told that his father had been killed, and was shown the body. James said that it was not his father as he never wore red breeches—the red being the stain of his father's blood.—*F. N. Chase, Lowell.*





AARON WOOD MONUMENT, BOXFORD.





# THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. IV.

SALEM, MASS., MARCH, 1900.

No. 3.

## ARCHER GENEALOGY.

THE name of ARCHER is also spelled in the early Essex county records *Archard* and *Artchard*.

SAMUEL ARCHER<sup>1</sup>, the first of the name in the county, was living in Salem as early as Oct. 19, 1630, when he took the freeman's oath. He was born between 1602 and 1615, and was a carpenter. He was a member of the First church before 1636; was constable of the town in 1657; and marshal from 1654 until his decease. He died in December, 1667. He married Susanna —, who survived him, and married, secondly, Richard Hutchinson Oct. —, 1668. She died 26: 9: 1674.

Children, born in Salem:—

- 2—I. HANNAH<sup>2</sup>, b. in 1632; m. Matthew Dove of Salem, planter.
- 3—II. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup>, b. in 1634-5. *See below* (3).
- 4—III. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, bapt. April 7, 1639 (born in 1638). *See below* (4).
- 5—IV. BETHIAH<sup>2</sup>, bapt. July 14, 1642; living in 1673, unmarried.

### 3

SAMUEL ARCHER<sup>2</sup>, born in 1634-5, in Salem. He lived in Salem; and was a house carpenter. He was made a freeman, at Boston, April 29, 1668. He married Hannah Osgood of Andover May 21, 1660; and was living in 1717, when he gave his homestead to his daughter Hannah and her son Nicholas, the latter having supported him in his old age. His wife Hannah was living in 1706.

Children, born in Salem:—

- 6—I. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Nov. 29, 1668.
- 7—II. JONATHAN<sup>3</sup>, b. about 1670. *See below* (7).
- 8—III. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup>, bapt. April 28, 1672; d. young.
- 9—IV. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Sept. —, 1673.

- 10—V. STEPHEN<sup>3</sup>, bapt. March —, 1677. *See below* (10).
- 11—VI. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, bapt. March —, 1677; m. Nicholas Jeffries of Salem Aug. 30, 1677.
- 12—VII. MARY<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Aug. 27, 1679.
- 13—VIII. EBENEZER<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Oct. —, 1682.
- 14—IX. NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup>, bapt. July 26, 1685.

### 4

JOHN ARCHER<sup>2</sup>, born in 1638; baptized in Salem April 7, 1639. He was a cooper, and lived in Salem. He sailed from Barbadoes to Boston in 1658. Administration was granted on his estate Feb. 26, 1693-4. He married Bethiah Weeks, and she was his wife in 1684. Matthew Woodwell called him "son" in 1669.

Children, born in Salem:—

- 15—I. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 13, 1664; lived in Salem; mariner; and d., unmarried, Dec. —, 1700.
- 16—II. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, b. March 12, 1665-6. *See below* (16).
- 17—III. ABIGAIL<sup>3</sup>, bapt. May 10, 1668; m. Samuel Very before 1685. He was a mariner. She was his widow, and living in Salem, in 1707.
- 18—IV. BETHIAH<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Oct. 23, 1668; m. Samuel Waters Jan. 1, 1694-5.
- 19—V. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>, bapt. July 2, 1671; d. in or before 1703, unmarried; potter; lived in Salem.
- 20—VI. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Aug. —, 1675; was living in 1707.
- 21—VII. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, bapt. June 22, 1679; d. young.
- 22—VIII. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Sept. —, 1682; m. — Barker before 1707.
- 23—IX. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, m. — Verrin before 1707.

### 7

JONATHAN ARCHER<sup>3</sup>, born in Salem about 1670. He was dutiful to his father, and was given much real estate by him. He was a truckman, or carman, and cordwainer, and lived in Salem. He was also





called mariner and yeoman. He married Abigail (Mancy), widow of Hilliard Williams, Nov. 8, 1699. She died Oct. 8, 1738; and he died July 16, 1746.

Children, born in Salem :—

- 24—I. ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup>, b. May —, 1702; d. young.
- 25—II. JONATHAN<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 22, 1703. *See below (25).*
- 26—III. ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup>, b. July 10, 1705; d. Aug. 4, 1705.
- 27—IV. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 2, 1707. *See below (27).*
- 28—V. NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup>, b. April 17, 1710. *See below (28).*
- 29—VI. ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 17, 1711; m., first, Capt. John Elkins of Salem, mariner, April 26, 1734. He d. between 1738 and 1741; and she m., secondly, Capt. William Brown Jan. 8, 1743-4.

## 10

STEPHEN ARCHER<sup>3</sup>, baptized in Salem March —, 1677. He lived in Salem. He married Sarah Hodges Oct. 14, 1697. He died before 1737, when she was his widow. She was his widow in 1761.

Child, born in Salem :—

- 30—I. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. June 24, 1698; perhaps m. Benjamin Masury Oct. 23, 1719.

## 16

BENJAMIN ARCHER<sup>3</sup>, born in Salem March 12, 1665-6. He was a cooper, and lived in Salem. He died between 1703 and 1705. He married Sarah Neal, in Beverly, July 13, 1693; and she married, secondly, Gilbert Tapley, jr., Aug. 21, 1707. Mr. Tapley died in 1710. She married, thirdly, — Wilkins, and lived in Boston, being widow Wilkins in 1728.

Children :—

- 31—I. JOHN<sup>4</sup>. *See below (31).*
- 32—II. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup>. *See below (32).*
- 33—III. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, m. John Swasey March 24, 1718-9; and lived in Salem. She was his widow in 1727 and 1762.
- 34—IV. JOSIAH<sup>4</sup>.

## 25

JONATHAN ARCHER<sup>4</sup>, born in Salem Sept. 22, 1703. He was a coaster, and lived in Salem. He married Abigail Allen Jan. 30, 1728-9; and she died, his widow, Sept. 29, 1791. Administration was granted on his estate July 12, 1756.

Children, born in Salem :—

- 35—I. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Nov. 23, 1729; d. young.

- 36—II. JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Dec. 13, 1730; d. young.
- 37—III. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Dec. 13, 1730; was a tailor; lived in Salem; married Bethiah Dod Sept. 4, 1761; and was living in 1787.
- 38—IV. JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Oct. 22, 1732. *See below (38).*
- 39—V. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, bapt. March 31, 1734; lived in Salem, coaster, 1762.
- 40—VI. ABIGAIL<sup>5</sup>, bapt. May 9, 1736.
- 41—VII. SARAH<sup>5</sup>, bapt. May 7, 1738; m. Benjamin Knights of Salem Aug. 17, 1762.
- 42—VIII. BETHIAH<sup>5</sup>, bapt. March 8, 1740-1; m. John Ward, jr., joiner, of Salem June 4, 1761.

## 27

SAMUEL ARCHER<sup>4</sup>, born in Salem Sept. 2, 1707. He was a wig and peruke maker, and lived in Salem. He married Dorothy Ropes of Salem June 26, 1741; and administration was granted on his estate July 11, 1765. She died his widow, administration being granted on her estate April 11, 1794.

Children, born in Salem :—

- 43—I. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>, b. April 1, 1742. *See below (43).*
- 44—II. — (son)<sup>5</sup>, b. Jan. 5, 1744; probably d. young.
- 45—III. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>, b. July 4, 1748; d. July 30, 1748.
- 46—IV. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, b. June 14, 1751; living in Falmouth, Me., in 1782; trader.

## 28

NATHANIEL ARCHER<sup>4</sup>, born in Salem April 17, 1710. He was a cooper, and lived in Salem. He married, first, Hannah Cook of Salem Aug. 2, 1733; and she died May 21, 1767. He married, second, Hannah (Hodges), widow of Samuel Ives, April 3, 1768. He died June 10, 1772; and she was his widow in 1798.

Children, born in Salem :—

- 47—I. NATHANIEL<sup>5</sup>, bapt. March 21, 1735. *See below (47).*
- 48—II. HANNAH<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Sept. 12, 1736; m. Benjamin Browne of Salem Dec. 16, 1756; and was living in 1790.
- 49—III. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Nov. 23, 1740; was blind from infancy; never married; *non compos mentis*; lived at Andover part of the time and part with her sister Hannah; and was living in 1789.



- 50—IV. GEORGE<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Nov. 14, 1742. *See below (50).*  
 51—V. ABIGAIL<sup>5</sup>, m. Issacher Woodbury of Salem, mariner, June 15, 1769; and was living in 1788.  
 52—VI. STEPHEN<sup>5</sup>. *See below (52).*  
 53—VII. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>, b. in 1750; lived in Salem; laborer; d., unmarried, July 4, 1787.  
 54—VIII. JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>. *See below (54).*  
 55—IX. SARAH<sup>5</sup>, m. Andrew Campbell, yeoman, before 1773; and lived in New Gloucester, Me., in 1782.

31

JOHN ARCHER<sup>4</sup>, was a shoreman, cordwainer and fisherman, and lived in Salem. He married Rebecca Bickford Feb. 6, 1722. Administration was granted on his estate July 12, 1754; and on her's April 11, 1763.

Children :—

- 56—I. JOHN<sup>5</sup>. *See below (56).*  
 57—II. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>, living in 1763.  
 58—III. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>, living in 1763.  
 59—IV. SARAH<sup>5</sup>, unmarried, and of Salem, 1794.  
 60—V. BETHIAH<sup>5</sup>, unmarried, and of Salem, 1794.  
 61—VI. REBECCA<sup>5</sup>, m. Woolman Sutton of Salem May 29, 1755; and she was his widow in 1781 and 1794.

32

BENJAMIN ARCHER<sup>4</sup> was a mariner, and lived in Rowley until 1715 or 1716, then removed to Boxford, and returned to Salem about 1721. He married, first, Ann (or, Anna) Bridges of Salem Jan. 15, 1710-1; and, second, Sarah Massey April 12, 1722. He made his will at sea March 25, 1724, and it was proved May 20 following. His wife Sarah survived him; and probably married George Dean Sept. 10, 1725.

Children :—

- 62—I. SARAH<sup>5</sup>, b. Dec. 3, 1712, in Rowley.  
 63—II. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>, b. Jan. 11, 1714-5, in Rowley.  
 64—III. MEHITABLE<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Nov. 4, 1716, in Boxford; d. young.  
 65—IV. MEHITABLE<sup>5</sup>, b. March 7, 1717-8, in Boxford.  
 66—V. JOSIAH<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Feb. —, 1719-20, in Boxford.

38

JONATHAN ARCHER<sup>5</sup>, baptized in Salem Oct. 22, 1732. He was a peruke maker, and lived in Salem. He married, first,

Bethiah Verry of Salem (published March 13, 1756); and, second, Elizabeth Silsbee of Salem July 11, 1773. He died Aug. 28, 1797; and his wife Elizabeth survived him, being deceased the next year.

Children, born in Salem :—

- 67—I. JONATHAN<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Jan. 9, 1757. *See below (67).*  
 68—II. BETHIAH<sup>6</sup>, bapt. May 21, 1758; lived with her stepmother, 1796.  
 69—III. MARY<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Feb. 8, 1761; m. Elisha Gunnerson of Salem, mariner, July 27, 1784.  
 70—IV. JAMES<sup>6</sup>, lived in Salem; cordwainer; m. Elizabeth Archer of Salem Feb. 17, 1787.  
 71—V. ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup>, was living in 1789.  
 72—VI. NATHANIEL<sup>6</sup>, was living in 1789.  
 73—VII. SARAH<sup>6</sup>, b. in 1768; m. William Millet of Salem, mariner, Aug. 5, 1790.

43

SAMUEL ARCHER<sup>5</sup>, born in Salem April 1, 1742. He was a peruke maker and a merchant or trader, and lived in Salem. He married, first, Mary Woodwell of Salem Aug. 31, 1762. She died Aug. 31, 1812; and he married, second, Mary Buffington May 13, 1813. He died Oct. 19, 1825, aged eighty-three; and she died May 29, 1846.

Children, born in Salem :—

- 74—I. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 25, 1763. *See below (74).*  
 75—II. JOHN WOODWELL<sup>6</sup>, b. April 1, 1765; d. Feb. 7, 1782.  
 76—III. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup>, b. April 2, 1767.  
 77—IV. GEORGE<sup>6</sup>, b. April 27, 1773; d. Aug. 2, 1790.  
 78—V. MARY<sup>6</sup>, b. April 1, 1776; d. Sept. 29, 1796.  
 79—VI. NATHANIEL<sup>6</sup>, b. March 1, 1779; d. Aug. 8, 1780.  
 80—VII. ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup>, b. July 9, 1783; d. Dec. 2, 1802.

47

NATHANIEL ARCHER<sup>5</sup>, baptized in Salem March 21, 1735. He was a fisherman; and lived in Salem, on the east side of Lowder's lane. He married Hannah Cheever of Salem March 30, 1760. They were both living in 1775; and he died before 1798.

Children :—

- 81—I. BENJAMIN<sup>6</sup>, lived in Salem, mariner, in 1798.





- 82—II. HANNAH<sup>6</sup>, m. Thomas Bowlin (or, Boland) of Salem Dec. 19, 1794. She forbade the banns, but subsequently consented.
- 83—III. SARAH<sup>6</sup>, m. Capt. Henry Rust, jr., mariner, June 19, 1785; and she was living in 1798.
- 84—IV. MARGARET<sup>6</sup>, m. John Millet, jr., of Salem, cooper (pub. June 4, 1791); and was living in 1798.

## 50

GEORGE ARCHER<sup>5</sup>, baptized in Salem Nov. 14, 1742. He was a mariner, and lived in Salem. In 1772 he had been long absent, and not supposed to be living; and administration was granted on his estate Sept. 7, 1772. He married Martha Needham of Salem Dec. 16, 1764; and she married, secondly, Nathaniel Goyet Webb of Salem July 1, 1773.

Children, born in Salem :—

- 85—I. GEORGE<sup>6</sup>, b. in 1765. *See below* (85).
- 86—II. JOHN<sup>6</sup>, b. in 1768; mariner, of Craven, S. C., in 1792 and 1793; and in 1793 of Salem.
- 87—III. NATHANIEL<sup>6</sup>, b. about March, 1771; m. Sarah Beckford Nov. 2, 1794.

## 52

STEPHEN ARCHER<sup>5</sup>, born in Salem. He resided in Salem, and married Sarah Pickering of Salem June 11, 1766. He was deceased in 1793, and she was his widow in 1796.

Children :—

- 88—I. HANNAH<sup>6</sup>, living in Salem, unmarried, in 1798.
- 89—II. STEPHEN<sup>6</sup>, d., unmarried, in or before 1796.
- 90—III. JOSEPH<sup>6</sup>, mariner; lived in Salem in 1798; and m. Mary Alley of Salem March 3, 1796.
- 91—IV. SARAH<sup>6</sup>, m. Amos Foster of Salem, blacksmith, Aug. 6, 1787; and was living in 1796.

## 54

JONATHAN ARCHER<sup>5</sup>, born in Salem. He was a peruke maker and yeoman, and lived in Salem, where he also conducted an inn on Union street, and in the Revolution an office for shipping seamen on privateersmen. He also taught navigation, and was called a tanner in 1800. He married Mehitabel Kimball

of Salem Nov. 3, 1772; and she was his wife in 1791.

Children :—

- 92—I. DANIEL<sup>6</sup>, mariner; and d. in Liverpool, Eng., probably unmarried, in 1806.
- 93—II. ANDREW<sup>6</sup>, living in 1806.
- 94—III. MEHITABLE<sup>6</sup>, living in 1806.
- 95—IV. HANNAH<sup>6</sup>, unmarried in 1806.
- 96—V. LYDIA<sup>6</sup>, unmarried in 1806.
- 97—VI. HENRY<sup>6</sup>, under age in 1806.

## 56

JOHN ARCHER<sup>5</sup>. He was a coaster, fisherman, mariner and shoreman, and lived in Salem. He married Elizabeth Norris of Salem June 28, 1758. He was living in 1776, and deceased in 1781, when she was his widow.

Child :—

- 98—I. ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup>, living in Salem, unmarried, in 1781.

## 67

JONATHAN ARCHER<sup>6</sup>, baptized in Salem Jan. 9, 1757. He was a peruke maker and barber, and lived in Salem. He married Rachel Woodman of Salem (published Nov. 10, 1781); and they were both living in Salem in 1798.

Children, born in Salem :—

- 99—I. RACHEL<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 20, 1782; m. William Ropes Dec. 19, 1802; and d. Sept. 8, 1870.
- 100—II. MARY<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 18, 1787; m. Capt. John Ropes March 21, 1813.
- 101—III. SARAH<sup>7</sup>, m. Robert Brookhouse Oct. 11, 1812.
- 102—IV. ELIZA<sup>7</sup>, m. Benjamin Foster Nov. 3, 1816.
- 103—V. LYDIA<sup>7</sup>, m. Nathaniel Griffin Dec. 10, 1821.

## 74

SAMUEL ARCHER<sup>6</sup> born in Salem Jan. 25, 1763. He lived in Salem, and married Sarah Woodbury of Salem Nov. 16, 1788. He died June 13, 1815; and she died Aug. 15, 1832.

Children, born in Salem :—

- 104—I. JOHN WOODWELL<sup>7</sup>, bookseller in Salem in 1825; m. Deborah H. Little; and went west.
- 105—II. SAMUEL II.<sup>7</sup>, b. in 1798; schoolmaster in Salem; m., first, Zervia Fidelity Worcester Oct. 21, 1823; second, Hannah Derby Nov. 1, 1837; and d. Dec. 27, 1838. He had three children.



## 85

CAIT. GEORGE ARCHER<sup>6</sup>, born in Salem in 1765. He was a master mariner, and lived in Salem. He married Judith Hathorne of Salem March 2, 1792; and died in December, 1799, on his passage from Hamburg.

Children, born in Salem :—

- 106—I. GEORGE<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. —, 1793; sea captain; m. Eliza Osborn Aug. 24, 1817; and d. at Oswego, N. Y., June 23, 1833.  
 107—II. SARAH<sup>7</sup>, bapt. Sept. 21, 1794.  
 108—III. JUDITH<sup>7</sup>, bapt. July 3, 1796; d. March 14, 1801.  
 109—IV. CAROLINE<sup>7</sup>, bapt. Nov. 18, 1798.

## WILL OF CHRISTOPHER OSGOOD.

The will of Christopher Osgood of Ipswich was proved 10:8mo:1650. The following copy was taken from the record in the Ipswich Deeds, volume I, leaf 76, the original being missing.

I Christopher Ofgood of Ipswich beinge weake in body but of perfect vnderstandinge & memory doe Comitt my foule into the hands of my redeemer, & Concerning that little Estate the Lord hath lent mee this is my last will & testament, first I give unto my eldest Daughter Mary Ofgood ten pounds to be paid her or her assigns at her day of marriage, and to my other three Daughters Abigail Elifabeth & Deborah, five pounds to each of them at or upon their respectiue dayes of marriage. And to my Sonne Christopher Ofgood I doe give my house and lands to haue & enjoy the same at the age of two & twentie yeares, And my will is that my beloued wife Margery Ofgood shalbe the sole executrix of this my will & to enjoy the pfit & benefit of my estate duringe the minority of my Children as abouesaid. And lastly I doe request and desire M<sup>r</sup>. John Norton, and my ffather Phillip fowler to be ouerseers that this my will be performed according to the true intent thereof. In witnes heereof I haue subscribed my hand the nineteenth day of Aprill 1650.

Christopher Ofgood

I doe also desire our respected Major to a Joyne with M<sup>r</sup> Norton & my ffather. Witneffes.

Nathaneel Mather.  
 Joseph Rowlandson  
 Daniell Rolfe.

memorandum which was forgotten my will is that my eldest Daughter marry not without the aduice of my wife & the Consent of my ouerseers, & that my younger Daughters marry not without the Consent of their mother & the aduice of the ouerseers if it may be had, and that their feuerall portions be paid unto them when they shall attaine the age of twenty yeares if they be not married before that age.

Chriftopher Ofgood.

## ADAMS NOTE.

The following is the family record of Ezekiel Adams (No. 125, page 112, volume II. of the *Antiquarian*) :—

I, Ezekiel Adams, son of Thomas Adams, who was son of Thomas Adams of Ipswich, was born April, 3d day, 1726. I was married to Judith Preston, daughter of Nehemiah Preston of Beverly on June 27, 1749.

My eldest son, Ezekiel, was born April 27, 1750.

My daughter Rachel was born Oct. 17, 1751.

My son Joseph was born November, 1753.

My son Benjamin was born Dec. 15, 1755.

My son Nathan was born December, 1757.

My son Stephen was born Oct. 25, 1759.

My son Isaac was born Oct. 10, 1761.

My daughter Judith was born Oct. 9, 1763.

My daughter Anna was born April 7, 1769.

My son Benjamin died Dec. 28, 1776.

My mother died Aug. 19, 1793.

## STEPHEN ADAMS' RECORD.

The record of our ages and children's :  
 I was born Oct. 25, 1760.





My wife, Mehitable Cummings, was born Oct. 26, 1763. We were married Oct. 17, 1784.

Son Stephen born June 3, 1786.

Daughter Mehitable born May 22, 1788.

Daughter Sarah born Dec. 14, 1790.

Son Isaac born Jan. 19, 1794.

Son Jesse born Feb. 10, 1796.

Son Nehemiah born Jan. 27, 1799.

Mother died Aug. 19, 1793, aged 67.

Father died Dec. 15, 1793.

Sister Potter died Feb. 12, 1794.

Uncle Preston died July 2, 1795.

Sister Lampson died Jan. 7, 1805.

Grandson Augustus born and died Oct. 29, 1817.

—Francis Haseltine, Lynn.

#### SPINNING BEES.

"*Gloucester, (first Parish) Dec. 23, 1768.* 'A few Weeks ago, about twenty-eight industrious Females of this Parish met together at the House of their Minister, and spent the Day in the laudable Employment of Spinning: A few Days after another Company of thirty-eight of the Daughters of Industry assembled at the same Place for the same Business, laying their Hands to the Spindle. - - - Several of them furnished themselves with Materials, which they willingly offered as well as their Labour. In the Evening, after they had completed their Work, a Discourse was delivered to them and many others in the Place of Publick Worship, from *Exod. xxv. 25.* And all the Women which were wisehearted did spin with their Hands. And the Solemnity was closed with singing an Anthem."—*Essex Gazette, Dec. 20-27, 1768.*

#### ALLEN NOTES.

Deliverance Allen ("maiden-name probably Hooper") married Richard Pedrick, both of Marblehead, Feb. 10, 1774.

Mary Allen ("probably daughter of Jeremiah and Elizabeth Allen") married James Janison, both of Marblehead, Dec. 6, 1750.

Ann Allen married John Everton, both of Marblehead, May 17, 1757.

Grace Allen married Robert Daniel, both of Marblehead, Oct. 15, 1754.

William Allen married Charity Brownfield, both of Marblehead, Jan. 2, 1761.

Mary Allen married Joshua Pitman Trefry, both of Marblehead, Nov. 9, 1762.

Hannah Allen married Robert Stevens, both of Marblehead, Dec. 23, 1762.

Rebeckah Allen ("probably maiden name Smith") married Thomas Burn, both of Marblehead, Feb. 21, 1763.

William Allen married Mary Foster, both of Marblehead, May 2, 1763.

—Marblehead town records.

Aaron, son of Joseph Allen, baptized Jan. 22, 1758.

Abigail Allen married Capt. Nat Sargent June 18, 1778.

Andrew, son of Benjamin and Mary Allen, baptized Aug. 12, 1739.

Anna, daughter of Solomon Allen, baptized Sept. 18, 1796.

Benjamin, son of Jeremiah Allen, baptized Aug. 21, 1766.

Caff, son of William Allen, baptized April 10, 1748.

Easter, daughter of John Allen, baptized Nov. 12, 1775.

Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel Allen, baptized Aug. 27, 1738.

Gideon, son of John Allen, baptized April 15, 1764.

Isaac, son of Benjamin Allen, baptized July 24, 1737.

Capt. Isaac Allen married Mrs. Lydia Sargent June 7, 1795.

Jonathan, son of Samuel and Rachel Allen, baptized July 6, 1740.

John, son of John Allen, baptized May 16, 1784.

Lucy, daughter of Nehemiah Allen, baptized May 24, 1767.

Martha Allen married Jacob Davis Nov. 29, 1726.

Mary, daughter of Benjamin and Mary Allen, baptized June 2, 1735.

Molly, daughter of William Allen, baptized Aug. 28, 1774.

—Gloucester church records.





## THE SHADOWY PAST.

Lift we the twilight curtains of the Past,  
 And, turning from familiar sight and sound,  
 Sadly and full of reverence let us cast  
 A glance upon Tradition's shadowy ground,  
 Led by the few pale lights which, glimmering  
 round  
 That dim, strange land of Eld, seem dying fast;  
 And that which history gives not to the eye,  
 The faded coloring of Time's tapestry,  
 Let Fancy, with her dream-dipped brush, supply.

John G. Whittier.

## INDIAN RELICS OF MARBLEHEAD.

BY JAMES J. H. GREGORY.

The writer is inclined to believe that within her area of only about twenty-three hundred acres Marblehead contains more relics of the Aborigines than any other town in New England. These include numerous shell heaps, scattered along her coast (the largest of which, by actual measurement, contained thirty cords), two forts, a palisaded village, two or more stone quarries (from which the material for the manufacture of most of the weapons found in eastern Massachusetts was obtained), several grave yards, and the location of three or more groups of wigwams. The weapons, implements, and ornaments, in a finished, half-finished, or broken condition, have probably been found on about every acre of land that has been under cultivation within the town. They have been collected therefrom by thousands. The chippings, or "celts," made in the process of manufacture, are to be found anywhere, and in one instance the writer came across about half a peck of roughly chipped out arrowpoints, buried about a foot beneath the surface of the ground, evidently with the intention of finishing them at a later day.

There is good evidence that the Indians were living in this town and adding to their shell heaps within a hundred and fifty years. The size of these heaps, taken in connection with the number of graves found in single burying grounds, afford a pretty accurate measure of the length of time they had been dwellers here, and of the population during that

period. The graves found in two of these burying places numbered about thirty in each. Even so small a population as this indicates that if they made shell fish a leading article of food, which from the comparative rarity of animal bones found in these heaps seem probable, it would not have required over a quarter of a century to have built up the largest of them. These shell heaps are not a mere mass of shells, but are made up of shells, ashes and stones that have been oxydized by heat and water, in rough layers, as would be natural where the clam baking went on continually on the same spot. The heaps contain species not now to be found eastward of Cape Cod, proving that the fauna then had a distribution more extensive than at the present day. Reference is made more especially to the anna oyster and the scallop shell—*cardium pecten*.

Of their burying places, that found within the area of their fortified village was the one more recently used, for here were found perfect skeletons now preserved, the writer believes, in the Peabody museum at Salem, whereas in those opened in two other localities no human remains were found, but in one there was a scalping knife and grooved stone, and in the other fragments of pottery, broken and collapsed.\* One grave was entirely filled with stones of about the size of a man's fist, evidently an act of degradation.

All these settlements were made near some permanent water supply and, as noticed, the burying places were near the settlements. Of the fortified village, the Indian settlements, the stone quarries and the shell heaps the writer claims to have been the original discoverer, but he is ready to yield the honor to any brother archcologist whose record is earlier. The location of the burying grounds was for the most part discovered by accident, but

\*It is a singular fact that while in the thirty graves that made up one burying ground not a fragment of pottery was found, in about the same number which made up another pottery was discovered in most of the graves.



the knowledge of the location of one of them stands to the credit of Mr. John Rogers of Marblehead, by one of the brightest, keenest acts of observation that it has ever been the experience of the writer to note.

---

### BOXFORD INSCRIPTIONS.

#### HARMONY CEMETERY.

This burial ground began to be used about 1715. The oldest stone now standing there bears date of 1717. The following are all the inscriptions that could be found there in 1880, bearing dates prior to 1800.

CHARLES Y<sup>e</sup> SON  
OF Y<sup>e</sup> REU JACOB  
AND MR<sup>s</sup> MARY  
BACON W H O  
DEPARTED THIS  
LIFE SEPTEMBER  
16 1759 AGED  
FIVE MONTHS  
8 DAYS OLD

---

HERE LYES BURIED  
THE BODY, OF FAITH  
BOOTMAN, Y<sup>e</sup> WIFE OF  
MATHEW BOOTMAN  
WHO DIED MARCH, Y<sup>e</sup>  
4, 1717 & IN THE  
23 YEAR OF HER  
AGE

UNDER THIS TURF YOU MAY BEHOLD  
A LAMB OF GOD FET FOR Y<sup>e</sup> FOLD

---

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF Mr  
NATHANAEL BURNAM  
WHO DIED APREL Y<sup>e</sup>  
16<sup>th</sup> 1746 And In  
Y<sup>e</sup> 75<sup>th</sup> YEAR OF  
HIS AGE.

Here lies Buried  
the Body of  
M<sup>r</sup> ELIZABETH CHOATE  
*Dau<sup>r</sup>* of M<sup>r</sup> EBENEZER &  
M<sup>rs</sup> ELIZABETH CHOATE  
who Departed this Life  
June y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup> 1774  
in y<sup>e</sup> 35 Year  
of her age.

---

Here Lies y<sup>e</sup>  
Body of Joseph  
Hale y<sup>e</sup> Son of  
Mr Joseph Hale  
y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> & Mrs Sarah  
his Wife Who  
Died Nov<sup>r</sup> 9<sup>th</sup>  
1758 Aged 2  
Years 4 Months  
& 4 Days

---

IN MEMOY OF  
DEACON JOSEPH  
HALE WHO DIED  
Oct<sup>r</sup> the 5<sup>th</sup> A D  
1778 In the 36<sup>h</sup>  
YEAR OF HIS AGE

THE SWEET REMEMBRANCE  
OF THE JUST  
SHALL FLOURISH WHEN  
HE SLEEPS IN DUST

---

HERE LIES BURIED THE  
BODY OF M<sup>rs</sup> SARAH  
HALE WIDOW OF  
M<sup>r</sup> SAMUEL HALE  
OF BRADFORD WHO  
DIED JUNE 17 1769  
IN THE 86<sup>h</sup> YEAR  
OF HER AGE

---

HERE LIES y<sup>e</sup> BODY,  
OF SARAH HALES  
DAUGHTER OF M<sup>r</sup>  
WILLIAM, & M<sup>rs</sup> LYDIA  
HALES, WHO DIED, Oct<sup>r</sup>  
y<sup>e</sup> 31<sup>st</sup> 1762, Aged 9 Years  
& 9 Months





HERE LIES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF MR THOMAS  
JEWET WHO DIED  
MAY y<sup>e</sup> 6<sup>th</sup> 1731  
IN y<sup>e</sup> 65<sup>th</sup> YEAR  
OF HIS AGE

HERE LIES BURI  
ED THE BODY  
MR<sup>s</sup> ALICE  
THE WIFE OF  
CAP<sup>t</sup> IEREMIAH  
PERLEY WHO  
DIED OCTOBER  
17<sup>th</sup> 1740 IN  
Y<sup>e</sup> 55<sup>th</sup> YEAR  
OF HER AGE

In Memory of  
Enoch Perley, son  
of Mr Aaron & Mrs  
Mehitable Perley, who  
departed this Life  
Feb<sup>r</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> 1795, in the  
4<sup>th</sup> year of his age.

*Memento mori*

ERECTED

In Memory of  
MR<sup>s</sup> EUNICE PERLEY  
the wife of  
MR THOMAS PERLEY  
who Died February  
the 2<sup>d</sup> AD 1787 in the  
77<sup>th</sup> year of her Age.

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF CAP<sup>t</sup>  
FRANCIS PEARLEY  
WHO DEPARTED  
THIS LIFE MARCH  
5 1765 IN  
THE 60<sup>th</sup> YEAR  
OF HIS AGE

*Memento mori.*  
*In Memory of*  
MR<sup>s</sup> HANNAH PEARLEY,  
Relict of  
\* Mofes P \*

HERE LYES BURIED  
the BODY OF  
IERMIAH PERLEY y<sup>e</sup>  
Son of LUTHER  
THOMAS PERLEY  
WHO DIED noUMBER  
y<sup>e</sup> 28, 1737, In  
y<sup>e</sup> 19 YEaR OF HIS AGE

In Memory of  
MR Jeremiah  
Pearley Who  
Died June the  
4<sup>th</sup> 1784 in  
the 35<sup>th</sup> Year  
of his Age.

HERE LYES BURIED  
THE BODY OF MR  
JOHN PERLEY WHO  
DIED DECEMBER y<sup>e</sup> 15  
1729 & IN the  
94 YEaR OF HIS AGE

HERE LYES BURIED  
y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF  
LEDYA PEARLEY  
y<sup>e</sup> WIFE OF MR  
IACOB PEARLEY  
WHO DIED APREL  
y<sup>e</sup> 30<sup>th</sup> 1732  
& in y<sup>e</sup> 59<sup>th</sup>  
YEAR OF HER AGE

HERE LYES BURIED  
the BODY OF MR<sup>s</sup>  
MARY PERLEY the  
WIFE OF MR IOH<sup>n</sup>  
PEARLEY WHO DIED  
OCTOBER y<sup>e</sup> 21 1718  
AGED 76 YEARS.

\*Broken down.



## ERECTED

In Memory of Mr<sup>s</sup>  
Mehetabel the wife  
of M<sup>r</sup> Nathaniel  
Perley who Died  
February the 19<sup>th</sup>  
1776 in the 39<sup>th</sup>  
year of her Age

*Memento mori.*

*In Memory of*  
M<sup>r</sup> MOSES PEARLEY  
*who departed this life*  
Oct<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 23<sup>d</sup> AD 1793  
Ætat. 84.

In Memory of  
Mr<sup>s</sup> Rebeckah the  
Wife of M<sup>r</sup>  
Amos Perley  
Who Died April  
the 10<sup>h</sup> 1776 in  
the 22<sup>d</sup> Year  
of her Age.

In Memory of  
Mr<sup>s</sup> Ruth The  
Wife of M<sup>r</sup>  
Francis Perley  
Who Died Apr<sup>l</sup>  
The 6<sup>h</sup> 1784 in  
The 33<sup>d</sup> Year  
of her Age.

HERE LIES BURIED  
the BODY OF  
LIEU<sup>t</sup> THOMAS  
PERLEY WHO  
DIED OCTOb<sup>r</sup> 24<sup>th</sup>  
1740 And In the  
72<sup>nd</sup> YEAR OF  
HIS AGE

In Memory of  
M<sup>r</sup> David Stickney  
who Departed this  
Life May 2<sup>d</sup>, 1785 ;  
in the 49 Year  
of his age.

In Memory of  
M<sup>rs</sup> Elizabeth Stick-  
ney the Wife of  
M<sup>r</sup> David Stickney  
who Departed this  
Life Dec<sup>r</sup> 13, 1784 ;  
in the 49 Year  
of her age.

## Sacred

to the memory of  
the Hon. Aaron Wood, Esq., who suddenly ex-  
pired on the twentieth of January, MDCCXCI.,  
Etatis LXXI.

He commenced a member of the  
General Court in MDCCLXII, and during  
the remainder of his life  
he enjoyed the confidence of his country,  
being employed in the  
House of Representatives, Senate, Council, &  
Conventions of the  
Commonwealth of Massachusetts.  
By a Devise in his last Will & Testament  
he left a valuable Estate  
toward supporting a Grammar School, forever,  
in the town of Boxford his native place.  
The inhabitants of Boxford in town meeting  
assembled, on the nineteenth of  
September, MDCCXCIII, to perpetuate this  
act of his benevolence have erected this  
MONUMENT.\*

## ERECTED

In Memory of the  
Hon<sup>o</sup> Aaron Wood Esq.  
Who died Jan<sup>r</sup> 20<sup>th</sup>  
1791 :

Aged 71 years.

Yet my fond hope would hear him speak again  
Once more at least one gentle word & then  
Aaron aloud I call in vain I cry  
Aaron aloud ; for he must ne'er reply  
In vain I mourn & drop these funeral tears  
Death & the grave have neither eyes nor ears.

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
DAVID WOOD ESQ<sup>r</sup>  
WHO DIED AGEST  
30<sup>th</sup> 1744 IN Y<sup>e</sup>  
67<sup>th</sup> YEAR OF  
HIS AGE

\*The frontispiece shows this monument. Its  
cost was \$78.53.



MRS. JANE WOOD,

WIFE OF  
Aaron  
WOOD Esq.  
Relict of  
DOCT.

ELIPHALET KILBORN  
of Rowley, Died June

15, 1775  
Æt. 68.

\* of respect to the me-  
mory of her & Doct. Kilborn  
this stone is erected by their Grand  
son CHARLES KILBORN WILLIAMS  
1847.

IN  
Memory of  
M<sup>r</sup> JONATHAN WOOD  
*who departed this Life*  
June y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1781,  
In the 65<sup>th</sup> year  
of his age.

*I yet do speak though I am dead,  
A Sovereign GOD made this my bed  
And what I have to say to thee  
Prepare for Death to follow me.*

In Memory of  
M<sup>r</sup><sup>s</sup> Sarah  
The Wife of  
M<sup>r</sup> Jonathan  
Wood Who died  
Sept the 11<sup>th</sup> 1775  
in the 50<sup>h</sup> Year  
of her Age.

NOTES.

Rachael, daughter of Samuel Allen,  
baptized Nov. 2, 1729.

Sally Allen baptized Dec. 2, 1781.

Samuel, son of John Allen, baptized  
Sept. 26, 1762.

Samuel, son of Samuel Allen, baptized  
Dec. 25, 1763.

Samuel, son of Joseph Allen, baptized  
Dec. 25, 1763.

—Gloucester church records.

\*Broken.

OLD NORFOLK COUNTY RECORDS.

*Continued from page 14.*

SALISBURY BIRTHS.

Hester, dau. of John and Hester San-  
ders, 5 : 7 mo : 1639.

Abigall, dau. of William and Anne Al-  
lin, 4 : 11 mo : 1639.

Jonathan, son of Rich. and Susana  
Singletary, 17 : 11 : 1639.

Mary, dau. of John Dickison, 12 : 1 mo :  
1639.

John, son of John and Katherine Ste-  
vens, 2 : 9 mo : 1639.

Sarah, dau. of Jarrett and Marger<sup>t</sup> Had-  
don, 15 : 11 : 1639.

Mary, dau. of Josiah Cobham, — : 6mo :  
1640.

——, son of Thomas and Mary  
Bradbury, 28 : 11 : 1640.

——, son of Anthony and Susanah  
Colebie, — : 5 mo : 1640.

——, son of John and Abigall Seve-  
rans, 7 : 1 mo : 1639.

——, son of Rodger and Sarah East-  
man, — : 1 mo : 1640.

——th, dau. of Daniell and Ann Ladd,  
1640.

——, son of Jo——oyt, 1 : —mo :  
164—.

Sarah, dau. of Willi. and Isabell Hol-  
dred.

Jacob, son of Mr. William and Elner  
Hook, 15 : 7 : 1640.

Ephraim, son of Mr. Samuel and Eliz-  
abeth Winsley, 15 : 2 : 1642.

Tho: son of Thomas and Hellen Bar-  
nett, 10 : 3 mo : 1641.

John, son of Mr. John and Rebecka  
Hall, 18 : 1 : 1641-2.

Rebecka, dau. of John Bayly, 24 : 9 :  
164—.

Abigall, dau. of John and Abigall Seve-  
rance, 7 : 11 mo : 1641.

Eunice, dau. of Richard and Susan  
Singletary, 7 : 12 mo : 16—.

Mary, dau. of Tho: and Mary Haux-  
worth, 22 : 2 : 16—.

Elizabeth, dau. of John and Katherine  
Stevens, 7 : 1 mo : 1641.

Anne, dau. of Sam and Mary Dudley,  
16 : 8 : 164—.





Mary, dau. of Tho. and Mary Carter, 8 mo : 1641.

Mary, dau. of Ralfe Blesdale, 5 : 1 mo : 1641.

John, son of John and Hester Sanders, 1641.

Sarah, dau. of Mr. William and Sarah Worcester, 4 : 2 mo : 1641.

Mary, dau. of Willi: and Issabell Hol- dred, 22 : 2 : 1641.

John, son of Mr. Christopher Batt, 4 : 1 mo : 1641.

John, son of John and Grace Harrison, 26 : 4 : 1642.

—ah, son of Josiah and Mary Cob- ham, 12 : 2 : 1642.

Nathaniell, son of —eary and Abbigall Browne, 30 : 4 : 1642.

—nna, dau. of Willi: and Ann Allin, 17 : 4 : 1642.

Danniell, son of Danniell and Ann Ladd, 26 : 7 : 1642.

Timothie, son of Mr. Willi and Sarah Worcester, 14 : 3 : 1642.

John, son of John and Mary Dickison, 20 : 8 : 1642.

Ruth, dau. of John and Hester Sanders, 16 : 10 : 1642.

Elizabeth, dau. of Jn<sup>o</sup> and Jone Clough, 16 : 10 : 1642.

Nathaniell, son of Tho: and Hellne Barnett, 15 : 11 : 1642.

Elizabeth, dau. of John and Katherine Stevens, 16—.

Elisabeth, dau. of Willi Partridg, 14 : 12 : 1642.

Paul and Barnabas, sons of Mr. Christopher Batt 18 : 12 : 1642.

Elizabeth, dau. of John and Frances Hoyt 23 : 12 : 1642.

John, son of John and Sarah Ilsly, 1 mo : 1642.

John, son of Robert Barnett 2 : 1 mo : 1642.

Mary, daughter of Mr. Thomas and Mary Bradbury, 17 : 1 : 164—.

Nathaniell, son of — and Sarah Eastman 18 : 3 : 1643.

John, son of John Bayly 18 : 3 : 1643.

Abigail, dau. of Jn<sup>o</sup>. and Abigall Sev- erance 25 : 3 : 16—.

Thomas, son of Will— and Elizabeth Sargent 11 : 4 mo : 1643.

Rebecka, dau. of — and Isabell Hol- dred 20 : 4 : 1643.

Martha, dau. of —ah and Mary Cob- ham 31 : 5 : 16—.

Han—, dau. of — and Anne Currier 8 : 5 mo : 16—.

—nah, dau. of Willi: and Rachell Barnes 25 : 11 : 1643.

—nah, dau. of George and Hannah Martyn 1 : 12 mo : 1643.

—, son of Luke and Sarah Heard, 12 mo : 1643.

—ah, dau. of Robert and Sarah Pike 24 : 12 : 1641.

—, dau. of Robert and Sarah Pike 22 : 12 : 1643.

—all, dau. of —enry and Abigall Browne 23 : 12 : 1643.

—, dau. of An— Colebie 11 : 1 mo : 1643.

—, son of Robert Codnam 15 : — : 1644.

—llin, dau. of Willi and —ne Allin 5 mo : 1644.

—, dau. of Thom and Sarah —, 5 mo : 1644.

—, dau. of John and Jone —, 5 mo : 1644.

—, son of Vallentine and Joanna —, 7 mo : 1644.

—, dau. of John and —ah —, 6 mo : 1644.

Theophilus, son of Mr. Sam and Mary Dudley last of 8 mo : 1644.

John, son of John and Hester Sanders 10 : 10 : 1644.

Phillip, son of Rodger and Sarah East- man 20 : 10 : 1644.

Hanna, dau. of John Ayers, sr., 21 : 10 : 1644.

Sarah, dau. of John and Frances Hoyt 16 : 11 : 1644.

John, son of Luke and Sarah Heard 6 : 1 mo : 1644.

Nehemia, son of Willia Partridg 5 : 3 mo : 1645.

Jane, dau. Mr. Tho: and Mary Brad- bury 11 : 3 mo : 1645.

Lidia, dau. of Daniel Ladd 8 : 4 mo : 1645.



Mary, dau. of —n and Abigall Severance 5 : 6 mo : 1645.

Mary, dau. of Isack and Susana Buswell 29 : 6 : 1645.

Martha and Mary, daughters of Tho : and Hellen Barnett 22 : 7 : 1645.

Tho : son of Richard and Sarah Ormsbie 11 : 9 mo : 1645.

Nathaniell, son of John and Katherine Stevens, 16—.

John, son of Vallentine and Joanna Rowell, 1645.

Dorethia, dau. of Robert and Sarah Pike 11 : 9 mo : 1645.

Willi : son of Willi : and Abigall Sargent 2 : 11 mo : 1645.

Elizabeth, dau. of John and Phebe Gyll 8 : 11 mo : 1645.

Moses, son of Josiah and Mary Cobham 3 : 9 mo : 1645.

Thomas, son of Richard and Anne Currier 8 : 1 mo : 1646.

Steven, son of Steven and Jane fflanders 8 : 1 mo : 1646.

Martha, dau. of Tho : and Mary Carter, 1645.

Mary, dau. of John and ffrances (his 2d wife) Hoyt 20 : 12 : 1645.

Mary, dau. of Mr. Sam : and Mary (his 2d wife) Dudley 21 : 2 : 1646.

Debora, dau. of Willi and Rachell Barnes 1 : 2 mo : 1646.

Elisha, son of Mr. Samuel and Elizabeth Winsley 30 : 3 : 1646.

Sarah, dau. of Mr. William and Sarah Worcester, 22 : 4 : 1646.

Sarah, dau. of Jn<sup>o</sup>. and Jone Clough 28 : 4 : 1646.

Sarah, dau. of — and Sarah —, 16—.

Isack, son of Abraham and Sarah Morrill 10 : 5 mo : 1646.

Martha, dau. of Willi and Ann Allin, 1646.

Thomas, son of Rodger and Sarah Eastman 9 mo : 1646.

Jonathan, son of Henry and Abigall Bro— 25 : 9 : 1646.

Sarah, dau. of Josiah and Mary C— 25 : 9 : 1646.

Samuell, son of Sam<sup>l</sup> and Anne ffell— 11 mo : 1646.

Thomas, son of John and Martha Ea— 17 : 11 : 1646.

Jacob, son of Mr. Thomas and Mary — 17 : 4 : 1647.

Mary, dau. of Willi— and Elizabeth — 17 : 4 : 16—.

Richard, son of G— and Susana — 29 : 4 : 16—.

Jn<sup>o</sup>, son of — and Abigall Severance 24 : 9 : 16—.

Mary, dau. of — and Sarah — 5 : 6 mo : 16—.

Sarah, dau. of W— and Ann — 24 : 6 : 164—.

Mary, dau. of — and Susana — 19 : 7 : 16—.

—e, son of Mr. Samuell and Mary (his 2d wife) Dudley 27 : 7 : 1647.

—ary, dau. of Tho : and Ruth Whitcher 9 : 8 mo : 1647.

—, son of Richard and Sarah Ormsby 6 : 1 mo : 1647.

—, son of Willi and Isabell Holdred 1 mo : 1647.

Martha, dau. of Tho : Carter 1 mo : 1647.

—ens, dau. of Jn<sup>o</sup> and Katherine Stevens, 1647.

—, dau. of Richard and Susana Singletary 2 mo : 1648.

—e, son of John and Phebe Gyll, 15 : — : 1647.

—, son of William and —chell Barnes 2 mo : 1648.

—, son of Jn<sup>o</sup> and ffrances (his 2d wife) Hoyt 13 : 3 mo : 1648.

—, dau. of Jn<sup>o</sup> and Martha Eaton 6 mo : 1648.

—, dau. of Sam : and —une ffelloes 7 mo : 1648.

—, son of Abraham and —ah Morrill 6 mo : 1648.

John and William, sons of Willi and Elizabeth Osgood 8 : 8 : 1648.

John, son of Willi : and Anne Allin 9 : 8 mo : 1648.

Georg, son of Georg and Susana Martyn 21 : 8 : 1648.

Mary, dau. of Willi Huntington 8 : 5 mo : 1648.

Ruth, dau. of Jn<sup>o</sup> and Sar— Ilsly 6 : — mo : 1647.





Timothie, son of Rodger and Sarah Eastman 29 : 9 : 1648.

Mary, dau. of Tho : and Sarah Macy 4 : 10 mo : 1648.

Willi : son of Willi and Elizabeth Browne 24 : 12 : 1648.

Priscilla, dau. of Sam and Dorcas Getchell 26 : 12 : 1648.

Elizabeth, dau. of William and Elizabeth Sargent 22 : 9 : 1648.

Elizabeth, dau. of George and Elisabeth Carr 21 : 2 : 1642.

Georg, son of Georg and Elisabeth Carr 15 : 2 : 1644.

Richard, son of Georg and Elisabeth Carr 15 : 1 : 1646.

Willi : son of George and Elizabeth Carre 15 : 1 : 1648.

John, son of Jn<sup>o</sup> and Jone Clough, 9 : 1 mo : 1648.

Elizabeth, dau. of Mr. Willi : and Sarah Worcester 9 : 1 mo : 1648.

Josuah, son of Josiah Cobham 15 : 1 : 1648.

Rachell, dau. of Willi and Rachell Barnes 30 : 2 : 1649.

Henry, son of Henry and Susanna Ambross 4 mo : 1649.

Mary, dau. of Andrew and Mary Greely 16 : 5 mo : 1649.

William, son of Tho : and Mary Bradbury 15 : 7 : 1649.

Hannah, dau. of Tho : and Hellena Barnett 24 : 9 : 1649.

Joseph, son of John and Frances (his 2d wife) Hoyt 27 : 9 : 1649.

Mary, dau. of Vallentine and Joana Rowell 31 : 11 : 1649.

Mary, dau. of Mr. Sam : and Mary (his 2d wife) Dudley 6 : 11 mo : 1649.

Abrah, son of Henry and Abigall Browne 1 : 11 mo : 1649.

Phebe, dau. of Jn<sup>o</sup> and Phebe Gyll 6 : 11 mo : 1649.

Joseph, son of John and Abigall Severance 14 : 12 : 1649.

Elizabeth, dau. of Mr. Willi and Sarah Worcester 9 : 11 mo : 1649.

Mary, dau. of Willi and Elizabeth Osgood 3 : 1 mo : 1649.

Mary, dau. of Stephen and Jane flanders 7 : 3 mo : 1650.

Ephraim, son of William and Elis— Brown June 24, 1650.

Jn<sup>o</sup>, son of Tho : and Mary Carter, 3 mo : 1650.

Elizabeth, dau. of Robert and Sarah Pike 24 : 4 : 1650.

Elizabeth, dau. of Tho : and Mary Carter, 2 mo : 1649.

Isaack, son of Isack and Mary Buswell 29 : 5 : 1650.

Sarah, dau. of Abr— and Sarah Morrill 14 : 8 : 1650.

Willi : son of Willi and Ann Allin Oct. —, 1650.

*To be continued.*

### NOTES.

Sarah, daughter of Samuel Allen, baptized Sept. 29, 1765.

Sarah, daughter of "Coll" Allen, baptized June 20, 1762.

Sarah Allen married William Somes Dec. 17, 1780.

Susan Riggs, daughter of Solomon Allen, baptized Aug. 4, 1793.

Tabby Allen married Thomas Pulcifer, jr., Sept. 7, 1777.

William, son of Ens. Joseph Allen, baptized June 16, 1717.

William, son of William Allen, 3d, baptized Nov. 10, 1771.

William Allen, jr., married Mrs. Hannah Somes Dec. 11, 1777.

Elizabeth Allen married Daniel Morgan, both of Manchester, Dec. 15, 1701.

Joanna Rust, daughter of John Allen, baptized Nov. —, 1769.

John, son of Mary Allen, baptized Sept. 18, 1720.

Joseph, son of Joseph Allen, baptized Oct. 10, 1708.

Joseph, son of Joseph Allen, baptized Oct. 23, 1709.

Joseph, son of Samuel Allen, baptized October 15, 1727.

Mary Allen baptized Sept. 22, 1717.

Mrs. Nancy Allen married William Kinsman May 24, 1779.

Priscilla, daughter of Samuel Allen, baptized Oct. 10, 1731.

Rachel Allen married Richard Tandy. March 17, 1723-4.



Robert, son of Samuel Allen, baptized Nov. 9, 1735.

Samuel, son of Samuel Allen, baptized Aug. 28, 1726.

Samuel Allen baptized May 30, 1708. Adopted by John Day.

William Allen, jr., died Dec. 14, 1785, of cancer, aged seventy-three.

Mrs. Allin and infant died June 12, 1777.

Son of Solomon Allin born Jan. 14, 1788.

—*Gloucester church records.*

Jacob Allen, sojourner, published to Anna Allen Sept. 27, 1774.

Jacob Allen, sojourner, published to Sarah Hughes Jan. 13, 1775.

Jacob Allen married Susanna Mansfield July 1, 1792.

Jacob Allen married Sally Low (published May 11, 1776); and had children born in Gloucester as follows: Jacob, born Dec. 16, 1776; Moses, born Jan. 10, 1778; Polly Snow, born Nov. 11, 1780, died of consumption Nov. 10, 1808, unmarried; and Charles, born Feb. 10, 1783, died of consumption Sept. 25, 1810.

David Allen of Cape Elizabeth married Lydia Elwell of Gloucester (published Aug. 2, 1797); and had a son James Tyler born in Gloucester April 28, 1798.

Esther Allen married James Wallace, both of Gloucester, Nov. 17, 1782 (daughter of Solomon?).

John Allen married Ruth—, and had a son, John Lee, born in Gloucester Jan. 6, 1792.

Lydia Allen married Henry Smith Dec. 11, 1792.

Mary Allen married William Row, jr., May 23, 1789.

Solomon Allen, jr., married Abigail Sargent (published Nov. 21, 1785), and had the following children born in Gloucester: Solomon, born Aug. 24, 1787, and Abigail, born Oct. 4, 1789.

Betsey Allen married Joshua Williams, both of Gloucester, Nov. 21, 1786.

Peter Allen was lost at sea in October, 1716, aged twenty-three.

—*Gloucester town records.*

Japhet Allen married Sarah Bartlett Aug. 26, 1795, in Newburyport. Children born in Newbury: Richard, born March 27, 1797; died Sept. 22, 1798; and Joseph, born March 6, 1799.—*Newbury and Newburyport town records.*

Abigail, daughter of Mr. Jeremiah, jr., and Abigail Allen of Boston, born at Newbury April 21, 1728.

Margaret Allin married William Mackhard, both of Newbury, Dec. 15, 1743.

Daniel Allen published to Sarah Brown, both of Newbury, April 6, 1718.

—*Newbury town records.*

William Allen<sup>1</sup> was a trader, and lived in Gloucester, removing to Chebacco parish, Ipswich. He was called "gentleman" and "esquire." He married Mary Ingalls of Chebacco parish Jan. 12, 1737-8, and died in Ipswich June 10, 1785, aged seventy-three. She died there Dec. 27 (26 ?), 1796, aged eighty. Children, born in Ipswich: 1. *Mary*<sup>2</sup>, born Oct. 8, 1738; died young. 2. *Isaac*<sup>2</sup>, born Aug. 3, 1740; fisherman; lived in Ipswich; married Abigail Burnham Nov. 24, 1763; children: 1. Abigail<sup>3</sup>. 2. Isaac<sup>3</sup>, lived in Ipswich; ropemaker, 1793; married Joanna Burnham of Ipswich March 17, 1792. 3. Ammi<sup>3</sup>, lost at sea. 4. Solomon<sup>3</sup>, died at Gloucester. 5. Joseph<sup>3</sup>, born in Gloucester Sept. 22, 1776; married Judith Burnham of Chebacco parish, Ipswich, April 21, 1799; children: Judith<sup>4</sup>, born Sept. 18, 1799; died Sept. 22, 1799; and other children. 3. *Mary*<sup>2</sup>, born July 3, 1743. 4. *William*<sup>2</sup>, born Sept. 6, 1747. 5. *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, born Aug. 5, 1750. 6. *Malachi*<sup>2</sup>, born March 18, 1753; killed at battle of Bunker Hill June 17, 1775. 7. *Solomon*<sup>2</sup>, born Dec. 14, 1755; sea-captain. 8. *Andrew*<sup>2</sup>, born June 10, 1759. 9. *Israel*<sup>2</sup>, born July 26, 1761; married Lydia Herrick Nov. 2, 1786; and died in Newburyport; she died Aug. —, 1795, aged thirty; children: 1. Israel<sup>3</sup>, baptized July 18, 1790. 2. Isaac<sup>3</sup>, baptized Aug. 7, 1791. 3. Lydia<sup>3</sup>, baptized Nov. 10, 1793; died Oct. 20, 1794, aged one year. —*Records.*





John Alley, jr., married Elizabeth Lewis, both of Lynn, Dec. 17, 1792. Children: John, born Nov. 1, 1793; died April 10, 1794; John Lewis, born Sept. 18, 1796; Evelina, born Jan. 24, 1799; died Oct. 12, 1800; Charles L., born Jan. 24, 1802; died July 15, 1831. The father, John, died May 16, 1844; and the mother, Elizabeth, July 31, 1831.

Samuel Alley, jr., published to Miss — Herskel, both of Lynn, Aug. 11, 1799.

Joseph Aley published to Mary Tarbox, both of Lynn, Oct. 28, 1750.

Mary Alley of Lynn published to Samuel Tarbox Dec. 26, 1756.

Rufus Alley of Lynn married Hannah Hanson of Marblehead Oct. 15, 1796. Children: Eliza, born Feb. 5, 1797; Hannah, born Oct. 19 (16?), 1799; Abner, born March 13, 1801; Rufus, born July 18 (Aug. 17?), 1803; died May 25, 1821; Henry Hanson, born Oct. 19, (18?), 1805; Sally, born Dec. 20, 1807. Rufus, the father, died June 10, 1809.

—*Lynn town records.*

### QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.  
Answers are solicited.

261. Ephraim Salisbury died at East Aurora, N. Y., in 1854; and Ruth Allen his wife in 1846. They were said to have come from Vermont. Wanted, their ancestry.

D. S. MCA.

*La Crosse, Wis.*

262. Capt. Robert Stockell (or, Stokell, Stokle, Stogle) was published to Mary Brown in Boston Dec. —, 1743. I wish to learn the date of their marriage and Mary Brown's parentage. Their eldest son, John, was a ship master, and lived at Portsmouth, N. H., where he died Dec. —, 1831, at the age of eighty-seven. Capt. Robert Stockell also died at Portsmouth in 1764. His wife Mary survived him, and married secondly, Capt. William Fernald of Portsmouth, also a mariner, and he died in 1793. She survived him, and died, his widow, Oct. —, 1817. I will pay ten dollars for the information.

*Brooklyn, N. Y.*

T. M. J.

263. Wanted, ancestry of "Mrs. Dorcas Wakefeild of Salem" published to William Done of Boston June 11, 1715.

*Boston.*

A. A. D.

264. Priscilla Woodberry married Richard Ober of Beverly Jan. 15, 1705. Her parents were Peter Woodberry and Sarah (daughter of Richard Dodge?). Wanted, evidence of the parentage of said Peter and Sarah. Published data about different Peters seem mixed.

*Wichita, Kan.*

W.

### ANSWERS.

168. Sarah Heard was daughter of Edmund and Elizabeth (Warner) Heard, and was born in Ipswich May 6, 1676.—*Ed.*

253. Joanna Heath was the daughter of John<sup>3</sup> and Frances (Hutchins) Heath of Haverhill. She was born Feb. 13, 1706.—*F. N. Chase, Lowell.*

### NEW PUBLICATIONS.

ISAAC CUMMINGS OF TOPSFIELD, MASS., AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS. Topsfield, 1899. This is a pamphlet of thirty-nine pages, containing a portrait of Judge David Cummins, and views of the Cummings-Hobbs-Bell house and the Cummings-Batchelder homestead, both in Topsfield. The data was collected and carefully arranged by four members of the society.

ANNALS OF YARMOUTH AND BARRINGTON (NOVA SCOTIA) IN THE REVOLUTIONARY WAR. By *Edmund D. Poole*. Yarmouth, N. S., 1899. This valuable volume of copies of documents, relative to the position and service in the war of the Revolution of the far eastern people, has been compiled from original manuscripts, etc., formed in the Massachusetts archives. It contains one hundred and thirty royal octavo pages, and is bound in cloth. The fact that they are exact and full copies of these documents makes the book exceedingly serviceable to students of history. Many of the settlers of those towns were from Essex county.





# THE BOSTON ANTHROPOLOGICAL



BENJAMIN GREENLEAF.



# THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. IV.

SALEM, MASS., APRIL, 1900.

No. 4.

## BOXFORD INSCRIPTIONS.

### WEST BOXFORD BURYING GROUND.

THE ancient burying ground in West Boxford was first used about 1700. The oldest stone standing there about 1880, and bearing an intelligible inscription, was dated 1716. The following were all the inscriptions to be found there twenty years ago bearing dates prior to 1800.

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
M<sup>RS</sup> RUTH Y<sup>e</sup> WIDOW  
OF M<sup>r</sup> \* JAC \*  
\* BBOT \*  
\* \*

Capt. ISAAC ADAMS.  
*departed this life*  
March 20<sup>th</sup> 1797  
*Ætat. 83.*

*Affectionate as a husband, tender as a parent,  
Useful in life, resigned in death, render his  
memory dear to surviving friends.  
His God sustains him in his final hour!  
His final hour brings glory to his God!*

HERE LIES BURIED  
The BODY OF M<sup>r</sup>  
A B N E R A M E S  
WHO DIED JUNE  
28<sup>th</sup> 1745 AGED  
36 YEARS

HERE LIES BURIED  
the BODY OF M<sup>rs</sup>  
I E M I M A A M E S  
W H O D I E D  
J A N U A R Y 3<sup>th</sup>  
1 7 4 5 A G E D  
2 2<sup>n</sup>d Y E A R S

In Memory of  
M<sup>r</sup> WILLIAM BACON,  
*who departed this life*  
December 1<sup>st</sup> 1795,  
*Ætat 41.*

A N N T H E  
D A U G H T E R O F  
M<sup>r</sup> N A T H E N  
A N D A N N B A R K E R  
W H O D I E D O C T<sup>R</sup>  
29<sup>th</sup> 1753 I N T H E  
10 Y E A R O F  
H E R A G E

ANN BARKER DAUGHTER  
OF LEIU<sup>T</sup> NATHEN  
AND ANN BARKER  
WHO DIED NOU<sup>R</sup> 5  
1762 IN Y<sup>e</sup> 6 YEAR  
OF HER AGE.

In Memory of  
Elisabeth Barker  
*Dau<sup>r</sup> of M<sup>r</sup> Samuel  
& M<sup>rs</sup> Sufanna Bark<sup>er</sup>  
who Deceas'd aug<sup>t</sup> 4  
1788; in the 13 year  
of her age.*

Here lies the Body of  
M<sup>rs</sup> HANNAH BARKER  
Dau<sup>tr</sup> of Lieu<sup>t</sup> NATHAN  
& M<sup>rs</sup> ANN BARKER;  
Who departed this life  
Septem<sup>r</sup> the 25<sup>th</sup> 1774 in  
y<sup>e</sup> 22<sup>d</sup> Year of Her Age.

\*Broken. On the footstone is the date, "1772."

The sweet remembrance of the just  
Shall flourish when they sleep in dust.





HERE LYES BURIED  
Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF CAPTEN  
JOHN BARKER OF  
ANDUER WHO DIED  
IANUARY Y<sup>e</sup> THERD  
1722 AGED 78  
YEARS

---

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
M<sup>R</sup> JOHN BARKER  
WHO DEPARTED  
THIS LIFE OCT<sup>R</sup>  
24 1764 IN  
THE 75 YEAR  
OF HIS AGE

---

E R E C T E D

to the memory  
of  
M<sup>R</sup> JOHN BARKER,  
*who departed this life*  
July the 19<sup>th</sup>, 1792:  
in the 71<sup>st</sup> year of his age.

---

Mr. John Barker,  
*departed this life,*  
Nov. 25<sup>th</sup> 1799,  
Ætat. 34.

---

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
JONACS BARKER  
WHO DEPARTED  
THIS LIFE OCT<sup>R</sup>  
30 1762 IN THE  
24 YEAR OF  
HIS AGE

---

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
MARY BARKER  
WHO DEPARTED  
THIS LIFE NOU<sup>R</sup> 12  
1762 IN THE  
22<sup>nd</sup> YEAR OF  
HER AGE.

IN  
Memory of Miss  
MARY BARKER Daug<sup>r</sup>  
of M<sup>R</sup> STEPHEN & M<sup>rs</sup>  
SARAH BARKER, who  
died Feb<sup>ry</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> 1778. In  
the 20<sup>th</sup> year of her age.  
Also at the south side of this  
Grave lie the Remains of  
Mary Wood, Daug<sup>r</sup> of M<sup>r</sup>  
Moses & M<sup>rs</sup> Sarah Wood who  
died April 13<sup>th</sup> 1785 Aged 5 years,  
5 months & 8 days.

---

Here lies Buried  
the Body of  
Lieut NATHAN BARKER  
Who departed this Life  
August the 10<sup>th</sup>, 1774 in y<sup>e</sup>  
65<sup>th</sup> Year of His Age.

---

SARAH DAUGHTER  
OF M<sup>R</sup> NATHAN  
AND ANN BARKER  
WHO DIED OCT<sup>R</sup>  
31<sup>st</sup> 1753 IN THE 7<sup>th</sup>  
YEAR OF HER AGE.

---

HERE LIES  
BURIED THE BODY  
OF M<sup>RS</sup> SARAH  
THE WIFE OF M<sup>r</sup>  
JOHN BARKER  
WHO DEPARTED  
THIS LIFE JULY 3<sup>rd</sup>  
1761 IN Y<sup>e</sup> 60  
YEAR OF HER AGE

---

IN  
Memory of  
two Children of  
Cap. Stephen Barker Jun.  
and Mrs. Asenath his wife  
SARAH died Sep<sup>t</sup> 26, 1791.  
Æt. 17 days.  
SARAH died  
Aug: 16. 1797.  
Æt. 22 mon.



In Memory of  
Sarah Holt Barker,  
daughter of  
M<sup>r</sup> Nathan & M<sup>rs</sup>  
Sarah Barker,  
who died May 12<sup>th</sup>  
1790:  
Aged 18 months.

---

HERE LYES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
STEPHEN BARKER  
WHO DIED Y<sup>e</sup> 26  
OF DECEMBER 1721  
AGED 30 YEARS

---

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF M<sup>r</sup>  
TIMOTHY BARKER  
WHO DEPARTED  
THIS LIFE AUGUST  
24 1752 IN THE 32<sup>nd</sup>  
YEAR OF HIS AGE.

---

WILLIAM SON  
OF M<sup>r</sup> NATHAN  
AND ANN BARKER  
WHO DIED OCT<sup>r</sup>  
19<sup>th</sup> 1753 IN  
THE 4<sup>th</sup> YEAR  
OF HIS AGE

---

Here lies buried  
the body of  
Mary Black who  
died December y<sup>e</sup>  
22, 1721, aged  
27 years.

---

HEAR : LIES : BURIED :  
Y<sup>e</sup> : BODY : OF : ELISAB  
ETH : BROWN : Y<sup>e</sup> : DAV  
GHTER : OF : CALEB :  
& : ELISABETH : BROW  
N : WHO : DYED : SEP<sup>r</sup>  
18 : 1739 : BEING : 3 :  
YEAR : & : 7 MON<sup>th</sup>.  
& : 7 : DAYS OLD :

HERE LYES BURIED  
the BODY OF M<sup>rs</sup>  
SuSannaH BROWN  
the WIFe OF M<sup>r</sup>  
CORNELIUS BROWN  
WHO DIED  
I AnUARY Y<sup>e</sup> 9  
1734 AGED  
74 YEARS

---

HEAR · LIES · BURIED  
T<sup>o</sup> · BODY · OF · SUSANA  
H · BROWN · Y<sup>e</sup> DAU  
GHTER · OF · CALEB  
B · & · ELISABETH  
BROWN · WHO  
DYED · SEP<sup>r</sup> · Y<sup>e</sup> 20  
1739 · IN · Y<sup>e</sup> 6<sup>th</sup>  
YEAR · OF · HER · AGE

---

In Memory of  
Enf<sup>n</sup> GEORGE CARLETON  
who Departed this  
Life Feb<sup>y</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> 1785\*  
In the 81<sup>st</sup> Year  
of his age.

---

In Memory of  
M<sup>rs</sup> MARY CARLETON  
the wife of  
Enf<sup>n</sup> GEORGE CARLETON  
who Departed this Life  
Nov. Y<sup>e</sup> 28<sup>th</sup> 1780  
in the 76 Year  
of her age.

---

HERE  
lies the Body of  
M<sup>r</sup> EPHRAIM CHADWICK,  
who departed this Life  
May 16<sup>th</sup>  
1778.  
In the 68 year  
of his age.

\*1783?



HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF M<sup>r</sup>  
JOHN CHADWICK  
WHO DEPARTED  
THIS LIFE FEB<sup>ry</sup> 16  
1755 IN THE 79  
YEAR OF HIS AGE

---

JOHN SON OF  
M<sup>r</sup> EPHRAIM  
AND MARY  
CHADWICK  
WHO DIED NOU  
EMBER 10 1762  
IN THE 2<sup>nd</sup> YEAR  
OF HIS AGE

---

In Memory of  
Deacon JOHN CHADWICK,  
*who departed this life,*  
March 31<sup>st</sup> 1797,  
Ætat. 76.

*The man of disinterested truth,  
To his acquaintance, was better known  
Than all the flowery epitaphs  
Which might be wrote on his tombstone.*

---

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF MR<sup>s</sup>  
MEHETABEL THE  
WIFE OF M<sup>r</sup> JOHN  
CHADWICK WHO  
DIED JANUARY 17<sup>th</sup>  
1749 And In the 62<sup>th</sup>  
YEARS OF HER AGE

---

ERECTED  
In Memory of  
Peter Chadwick  
son of Ensign John  
and M<sup>rs</sup> Susanna  
Chadwick who died  
october the 11<sup>th</sup> 1781  
aged 21 years.

*Altho my body at west Point Ly  
Remember me as you Pass by.*

*In Memory of*  
M<sup>rs</sup> SUSANNA CHADWICK  
*Consort of*  
Deacon John Chadwick,  
*who died Oct. y<sup>e</sup> 16<sup>th</sup> AD. 1794,*  
Ætat. 73.

*The matron who was kind to all  
Her neighbors in sickness & in distress  
Shall she not hear a gentle call  
Of her Redeemer to a state of rest.*

---

In Memory of  
M<sup>r</sup> THO. CHADWICK,  
(Dea<sup>n</sup> of the second church of CHRIST  
in Boxford) who Deceas'd Feb<sup>y</sup>  
16<sup>th</sup>, 1788; in the 76<sup>th</sup> year  
of his age.

*To this sad shrine, whoe'er thou art I draw near,  
Here lies the husband, father, friend, most dear:  
Who ne'er knew joy, but friendship might divide,  
Nor gave to any grief, but when he dy'd:  
Large was his bounty, & sincere his heart,  
Heav'n did rich grace on him profuse impart:  
Such this man was, who now from earth remov'd,  
At length enjoys those labors which he lov'd.*

---

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
THE REU<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup>  
JOHN CUSHING PASTOR  
OF Y<sup>e</sup> SECOND CHURCH  
OF CHRIST IN  
BOXFORD WHO DECES<sup>d</sup>  
JA[N]UARY Y<sup>e</sup> 25 1772  
IN THE 63<sup>d</sup> YEAR  
OF HIS AGE  
AND 3 6<sup>h</sup> OF  
HIS MINISTRY.

---

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
MR<sup>s</sup> MEHETABEL DODGE  
THE WIFE OF  
M<sup>r</sup> ISAAC DODGE  
WHO DIED DEC<sup>r</sup> 30  
1742 IN Y<sup>e</sup> 31<sup>st</sup> YEAR  
OF HER AGE





HERE LYES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
HEPHZIBAH Y<sup>e</sup> WIFE  
OF IABEZ DORMAN  
WHO DIED FEBRUARY  
Y<sup>e</sup> 4 1716 IN Y<sup>e</sup>  
35 YEAR OF HER  
AGE.

HEAR LYES BURIED  
the BODY OF Mr.  
JEREMIAH EAMES  
WHO DIED JULY  
5<sup>th</sup> 1744 And  
In the 37<sup>th</sup> YEAR  
OF HIS AGE

HERE LYES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
REBEKAH EAMS  
DIED MAY Y<sup>e</sup> 8  
1721 & IN Y<sup>e</sup> 82ND  
YEAR OF HER AGE

Mary Eaton  
daught<sup>r</sup> of Rev. Peter Eaton  
& M<sup>rs</sup> Sarah Eaton  
died June 20<sup>th</sup> 1797,  
aged 14 months.

Early, bright transient as the morning dew  
She sparkled was exhal'd and went to heaven.

H e R e L Y E S  
T H e B O D Y O F  
A S A S O n O F B e n I  
& : L y d i a : F o s t E R  
W H O D i e d 1 7 3 6  
O C t o B e r : y<sup>e</sup> : 7 :  
& I n : t H e : 2 : Y e a r  
O F H E R A G E

HeRe LAYS THE  
BODY OF Beniamin  
Son OF Benja & Lydia  
FOSTER Who Died 1736  
September y<sup>e</sup> 2 & In  
THE 4 year OF  
HIS AGE

HeRe LAYS THE BODY  
OF CALEB the SON oF  
BENIAMIN & Lydia  
FOSTER WHO  
DYED AUGUST the  
31 AGE 5 YEARS  
& In [y<sup>e</sup>] year 1736

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
DEACON DAVID  
FOSTER WHO DE-  
PARTED THIS LIFE  
JUNE 22<sup>nd</sup> 1759 IN 66  
YEAR OF HIS AGE

HERE LIES THE  
BODY OF MR  
EPHRAIM FOSTER  
WHO DIED  
APRIL THE 8  
1738 IN THE  
50<sup>th</sup> YEAR OF  
HIS AGE

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF M<sup>R</sup>  
EPHRAIM FOSTER  
WHO DIED SEP<sup>r</sup>  
21 1746 IN  
Y<sup>e</sup> 89 YEAR  
OF HIS AGE

HERE LIES  
Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF  
HANNAH FOSTER  
DAUGHTER OF MR  
EPHRAIM AND  
M<sup>rs</sup> ABIGAIL  
FOSTER DIED  
DECEMBER Y<sup>e</sup> 18  
1736 IN Y<sup>e</sup>  
7<sup>th</sup> YEAR OF HER  
AGE



HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
M<sup>rs</sup> HANNAH FOSTER  
DAUGHTER OF M<sup>r</sup>  
JONATHAN AND M<sup>rs</sup>  
HANNAH FOSTER  
WHO DIED JANU<sup>r</sup>  
THE 22<sup>d</sup> 1760 IN  
THE 39<sup>th</sup> YEAR  
OF HER AGE

ISAAC SON OF  
M<sup>r</sup> JOSHUA AND  
MARY FOSTER  
DIED JANUARY  
12 1748 IN Y<sup>e</sup>  
3<sup>d</sup> YEAR OF  
HIS AGE

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
M<sup>rs</sup> JEMIMA Y<sup>e</sup>  
WIFE OF M<sup>r</sup>  
WILLIAM FOSTER  
WHO DIED JAN<sup>r</sup>  
THE 24<sup>th</sup> 1762  
IN THE 21<sup>st</sup> YEAR  
OF HER AGE

In Memory of  
M<sup>r</sup> JOHN FOSTER Ju<sup>r</sup>  
who departed this  
Life July the 24<sup>th</sup>  
1772;  
in the 57<sup>th</sup> Year  
of his age.

Mr. John Foster,  
departed this life,  
Oct<sup>r</sup> 28<sup>th</sup> 1778  
Ætat. 89.

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
JOSHUA FOSTER  
WHO DEPARTED  
THIS LIFE SEP<sup>r</sup> 7<sup>th</sup>  
1752 IN THE 22<sup>nd</sup>  
YEAR OF HIS AGE

HERE  
lies the Body of  
M<sup>r</sup> JOSHUA FOSTER,  
who departed this Life  
Oct<sup>r</sup> 29<sup>th</sup>  
In the 83<sup>d</sup> year  
of his age.

MARY DAUGHTER  
OF M<sup>r</sup> JOSHUA AND  
MARY FOSTER  
DIED DEC<sup>r</sup> 10<sup>th</sup>  
1747 IN Y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup>  
YEAR OF  
HER AGE

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
M<sup>rs</sup> MARY THE  
WIFE OF M<sup>r</sup>  
JOSHUA FOSTER  
WHO DIED JUNE  
THE 28<sup>th</sup> 1768  
IN Y<sup>e</sup> 57<sup>th</sup> YEAR  
OF HER AGE.

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
NATHAN FOSTER  
WHO DEPARTED  
THIS LIFE OCT<sup>r</sup> 9<sup>th</sup>  
1752 IN THE 20<sup>th</sup>  
YEAR OF HIS AGE

*Memento mori.*  
*In Memory of*  
M<sup>rs</sup> REBECCA FOSTER,  
Confort of  
Cap<sup>t</sup> Jonathan Foster,  
who died Oct. 16<sup>th</sup> 1794 Ætat. 61.

*Beneath this stone rests the mortal part  
Of her who once delighted every heart  
How good she was and what her virtues were  
Her gua[r]dian angel can alone declare  
The friend that now this little tribute pays  
Too exquisitely feels to speak her praise.*

*To be continued.*





## THE SCHOOLMASTER.

Beside yon straggling fence that skirts the way,  
 With blossomed furze unprofitably gay,  
 There, in his noisy mansion skilled to rule,  
 The village master taught his little school;  
 A man severe he was, and stern to view,  
 I knew him well, and every truant knew.  
 Well had the boding tremblers learned to trace  
 The day's disasters in his morning face;  
 Full well they laughed with counterfeited glee  
 At all his jokes, for many a joke had he;  
 Full well the busy whisper, circling round,  
 Conveyed the dismal tidings when he frowned:  
 Yet he was kind, or, if severe in aught,  
 The love he bore to learning was in fault.

*Oliver Goldsmith.*

## BENJAMIN GREENLEAF.

Benjamin Greenleaf, the arithmetician and teacher, was son of Caleb and Susanna (Emerson) Greenleaf, and was born in the West parish in Haverhill Sept. 25, 1786.

A farmer's boy, he began the struggle for knowledge early in life; and at fourteen did not know the multiplication table. He learned what he could until he was nineteen, when he entered Atkinson Academy, where he studied two years of the succeeding five, teaching the other three years in schools in Plaistow, Atkinson, Haverhill, Bradford and Marblehead. At the age of twenty-four, he entered Dartmouth college, where he was graduated in 1813.

After the completion of his collegiate course, he took charge of the Haverhill grammar school, and Dec. 12, 1814, became the honored and eminent principal of the young men's department of the Bradford Academy. He remained there twenty-one years, until April 6, 1836, the number of his scholars having increased from ten to one hundred and fifty. He left the Academy with an enviable reputation, having already published the first edition of his *National Arithmetic*.

Mr. Greenleaf was then a member of the State legislature in 1837, 1838 and 1839.

In the latter year, he became the principal of the Topsfield Academy, which had been closed for a year or two on ac-

count of lack of patronage. The next year the number of his pupils was upwards of one hundred. Although Mr. Greenleaf remained less than two years, he established the academy's old-time reputation, the grounds reechoed with the voices of many students, and in the rooms studies were interestedly pursued.

Mr. Greenleaf then conducted the Bradford Teachers' Seminary, a school for both sexes, which he had founded the year before. This school he relinquished in 1848, and devoted the remainder of his life to his publications.

No teacher has been better known in this country than he, nor enjoyed a better reputation as a thorough, practical and successful instructor.

His personal appearance and manners were marked and somewhat peculiar. He was frank, direct and wholly unaffected. In early life he had black hair that hung heavily upon his forehead, behind being braided into a queue. He had a nervous temperament and keen eyes, and his clear ringing voice was heard throughout the building when a pupil forgot to behave.

When a boy was caught whispering he would smooth down the delinquent's face heavily with the palm of his hand.

School was always opened with the same prayer, and his eyes, during the service, were off the desks but a small part of the time. He taught teachers to dispense with the use of textbooks in the schoolroom. When a pupil requested assistance, especially in mathematics, Mr. Greenleaf delighted to answer with a cunning smile on his face, and the injunction: "Puzzle it out." In the preface to the key to his first arithmetic, he gave similar advice:—

"The author would recommend the following maxim to every teacher:—Never give a pupil a direct answer to any question he may propose respecting the operation, nor perform the labor for him, but suggest such principles as will enable him to perform the question himself."

Mr. Greenleaf fitted thousands of young men for college, and many of them be-



came distinguished in various walks of life. His scholars ever cherished his memory.

In the winter of 1835-6, he issued the first edition of his first arithmetic, which bore the following title: "The National Arithmetic, on the inductive system, combining the analytic and synthetic methods, in which the principles of arithmetic are explained in a perspicuous and familiar manner; containing also practical systems of mensuration, gauging, geometry and bookkeeping; forming a complete mercantile arithmetic."

This work met with a rapid and extensive sale, being immediately introduced into the best public and private schools and academies in New England. His publisher was Robert S. Davis of Boston.

The first edition of the key to his arithmetic appeared in 1837. In 1842, he issued his Introduction to the National Arithmetic. His Mental Arithmetic was first issued in 1845, his Algebra in 1852, and his Geometry and Trigonometry in 1858.

For a third of a century his works were almost universally used in the schools of New England; and though often imitated they have never been equalled. Mr. Greenleaf was more widely known as an author than as a teacher even.

He died in Bradford, where he was then living, still at work on a new series of multiplication tables, introducing fractions with the whole numbers, Oct. 29, 1864, at the age of seventy-eight. He thus peacefully closed an honored and useful life. He married Lucretia, daughter of Col. James Kimball of Bradford Nov. 20, 1821, when he was thirty-five years old, and had nine children, but no sons that perpetuated his name. His wife was about eight years his junior. She survived him, and died Oct. 2, 1880.

#### AMES NOTE.

Joseph Ames admitted to Baptist church, New Rowley, May 5, 1798.—*Baptist church records, Georgetown.*

#### ASHBY FAMILY.

The name of ASHBY, is also spelled in the early Essex county records, *Ashy, Ashbee, Ashbey, Ashbie and Ashbye.*

BENJAMIN ASHBY<sup>1</sup>, shipwright, lived in Salem, on Summer street, opposite the cemetery, 1674-1713; and married Hannah ——— before 1694. His will, dated Aug. 13, 1713, was proved Sept. 14, 1713. His wife Hannah survived him, and was living in Salem, his widow, in 1731.

Children:—

- 2—I. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup>, m. Nathaniel Pease of Salem, husbandman, Oct. 20, 1701; and they were living in Salem in 1731.
- 3—II. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, bapt. June —, 1693. *See below (3).*
- 4—III. BENJAMIN<sup>2</sup>, shipwright; lived in Salem; m. Elizabeth Priest of Salem 10: 27: 1700; he d. in April, 1718\*; she survived him, and m., secondly, Thomas Humphreys May 25, 1719; being his widow in 1722.
- 5—IV. JONATHAN<sup>2</sup>, b. Sept. 28, 1694, in Salem. *See below (5).*

#### 3

JOHN ASHBY<sup>2</sup>, baptized in Salem June —, 1693. Lived in Salem until 1714, when he removed to Beverly, where he died the next year. He married Patience Ellinwood of Beverly (published Oct. 4, 1712). She married, secondly, Moses Morgan (published Jan. 12, 1718, in Beverly).

Child, born in Salem:—

- 6—I. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 8, 1713; living in Beverly, cordwainer, 1742.

#### 5

JONATHAN ASHBY<sup>2</sup>, born in Salem Sept. 28, 1694. He was a shipwright, and lived in Salem. He married Jemima Felt of Salem Nov. 17, 1715; and died Jan. 22, 1729-30. She survived him, and died, his widow, Nov. 23, 1789, aged ninety-three.

Children, born in Salem:—

- 7—I. JONATHAN<sup>3</sup>, bapt. July 21, 1717. *See below (7).*

\*In his will, he mentioned "My aunt widow Elizabeth Marston" and "My cousin Benjamin Allen, son of Joseph Allen."





- 8—II. JEMIMA<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Feb. 1, 1718-9; m. Thomas Morong of Salem, mariner, April 19, 1739; and was his widow, living in Salem, 1790.
- 9—III. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, bapt. April 16, 1721.
- 10—IV. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, bapt. April 7, 1723; laborer; of Salem, 1750.
- 11—V. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, bapt. May 30, 1725; m. Samuel Liscomb, jr., of Salem, gunsmith, Nov. 19, 1744.
- 12—VI. GEORGE<sup>3</sup>. *See below (12)*.
- 23—III. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, bapt. June 16, 1754; shipwright and blockmaker; lived in Salem; m. Esther McIntire of Salem (pub. Oct. 7, 1775); and both were living in Salem in 1791.
- 24—IV. MARY<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Feb. 22, 1756.
- 25—V. MARTHA<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Dec. 25, 1757; d. young.
- 26—VI. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Feb. 3, 1760. *See below (26)*.
- 27—VII. MARTHA<sup>4</sup>, bapt. June 28, 1761.
- 28—VIII. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup>, bapt. March 31, 1771.

## 7

JONATHAN ASHBY<sup>3</sup>, baptized in Salem July 21, 1717. He was a shipwright, and lived in Salem. He married, first, Mary Dean of Salem April 19, 1739. She died in 1751; and he married, second, Elizabeth (West), widow of William Stacy, of Salem Dec. 9, 1752. He died Dec. —, 1782; and she died June 25, 1783.

Children born in Salem:—

- 13—I. MARY<sup>4</sup>, bapt. March 2, 1739-40; probably d. unmarried.
- 14—II. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Nov. 1, 1741; m., first, William Young Oct. 8, 1769; and, second, ——— Palfray before 1786; she d. in 1806.
- 15—III. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup>, bapt. July 17, 1743; probably died before 1786.\*
- 16—IV. JONATHAN<sup>4</sup>, b. in 1746. *See below (16)*.
- 17—V. JEMIMA<sup>4</sup>, b. March 6, 1751; m., first, Samuel Young of Salem May 2, 1774; and, second, John Howard March 28, 1779; and d. in Salem June 5, 1816.
- 18—VI. DAVID<sup>4</sup>, bapt. April 17, 1757. *See below (18)*.
- 19—VII. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Oct. 1, 1758; m. John Orne of Marblehead April 2, 1780; and was living in 1786.
- 20—VIII. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, bapt. June 21, 1761; d., unmarried, May 23, 1823.

## 12

GEORGE ASHBY<sup>3</sup>, was a mariner, and lived in Salem. He married Ann (or Hannah, or Nancy) Jarvis of Marblehead Jan. 16, 1749; and administration on his estate was granted to John Ashby of Salem, shipwright, Feb. 1, 1790.

Children, baptized in Salem:—

- 21—I. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, bapt. May 5, 1751.
- 22—II. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Feb. 18, 1753.

\*Widow Elizabeth Ashby of Salem was appointed administratrix of estate of Benjamin Ashby of Salem, mariner, Nov. 7, 1771.—*Probate records*.

## 16

JONATHAN ASHBY<sup>4</sup>, born in Salem in 1746. He was a shipwright; and lived in Salem. He married Lydia Kimball of Salem Dec. 1, 1768; and died Nov. 15, 1797, aged fifty-one. She died July 8, 1793.

Children, born in Salem:—

- 29—I. JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 28, 1769. *See below (29)*.
- 30—II. LYDIA<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Dec. 2, 1770; unmarried in 1797.
- 31—III. MARY<sup>5</sup>, bapt. March 1, 1772; unmarried in 1797.
- 32—IV. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Dec. 12, 1773; living in 1797.
- 33—V. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Sept. 22, 1776; living in 1797.
- 34—VI. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>, bapt. July —, 1779; living in 1797.
- 35—VII. LUCY<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Jan. 7, 1781; living in 1797.
- 36—VIII. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Feb. 22, 1784; living in 1797.
- 37—IX. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>, under fourteen years old in 1797.
- 38—X. HANNAH<sup>5</sup>, bapt. June 1, 1788; under fourteen years old in 1797.
- 39—XI. HITT<sup>5</sup>, bapt. March 14, 1790; d. Jan. 30, 1792.

## 18

DAVID ASHBY<sup>4</sup>, baptized in Salem April 17, 1757. He was a shipwright, and lived in Salem. He married Mary Field of Salem (published June 3, 1781); and died Jan. 15, 1822. She died April 3, 1789.

Children:—

- 40—I. ———<sup>5</sup>, d. Dec. 13, 1783, aged two years.
- 41—II. ———<sup>5</sup> (dau.),<sup>5</sup> d. Sept. —, 1795, aged seven years.

## 26

CAPT. THOMAS ASHBY<sup>4</sup>, baptized in Salem Feb. 3, 1760. He was at first a





shipmaster, subsequently keeping a grocery store on the corner of Essex and Curtis streets in Salem, where he lived. He married, first, Rebecca Hill of Salem Feb. 3, 1789. She died, of consumption, Jan. 20, 1790, at the age of nineteen, childless; and he married, second, Mary White of Salem March 14, 1791. He married, third, Esther Ashby March 13, 1803. He died Dec. 29, 1804; and his wife Esther survived him.

Children, born in Salem :—

- 42—I. MARY<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Nov. 18, 1782; living, 1804.  
 43—II. REBECCA<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Dec. 31, 1792.  
 44—III. FANNY<sup>5</sup>, bapt. May 31, 1796; living, 1804.  
 45—IV. THOMAS WHITE<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Feb. 21, 1798.  
 46—V. CHARLOTTE<sup>5</sup>, bapt. May 13, 1804.

29

JONATHAN ASHEY<sup>5</sup>, born in Salem Aug. 28, 1769. He lived in Salem, and was a shipwright. He married Sarah Fitch of Salem Nov. 11, 1792. She died Sept. 24, 1807, aged thirty-four, having been born in Boston in 1776.

Children, born in Salem :—

- 47—I. SALLY<sup>6</sup>, b. March 13, 1783; d. young.  
 48—II. JONATHAN<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 15, 1794; d. at sea.  
 49—III. BENJAMIN FITCH<sup>6</sup>, b. July 22, 1797.  
 50—IV. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup>, b. March 19, 1800.  
 51—V. JOHN<sup>6</sup>, b. July 24, 1801; d. about 1805.  
 52—VI. SALLY<sup>6</sup>, b. May 27, 1803.  
 53—VII. ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 26, 1806.

#### WILL OF HUGH BURT.

The will of Hugh Burt, jr., of Lynn was proved 31 : 10 : 1650 by the oath of Hugh Burt, sr., and John Deacon. The following is copied from the original on file in the office of the clerk of courts at Salem, volume I, leaf 118.

Memar Random I Hew Bort doe freeley make my wife full exseckter. and I giue vnto hear my holle estat and I giue all foe my *my* House and land to my wife During hear life and after hear Defeefe the house and land to falle to hear 2 Chiddren and all foe I freely lese my tow Chiddren to my wifes Disposing acording to hear Discrefion all foe if my wife be with Child y<sup>t</sup> Chidd to haue a Equall

perfion with the other tow all foe I giue to my 2 Chiddren the holle estat that is left mee by my vnkell in Eingland after my antes defeefe and for the feeing to hit to be performed I haue mayd Choife of 4 to ouer see hit for the youfe of my Chiddren my father Bort and Nathanell Hanfort and John Deakin and Edward Bort theefe 4 I haue mayd Choife of to ouer see this estat wich is in Eingland for the youfe of my 2 Chiddren.

#### SALEM QUARTERLY COURT RECORDS AND FILES.

*Continued from page 24.*

Court, 25 : 11 : 1641.\*

Present: Mr. John Endecott, dep.-gov., Mr. Richard Saltonstall, esq., Mr. Simon Bradstreet, Mr. Emanuell Downing, esq., Mr. William Hathorne and Mr. Edward Hollioche.

William Bowdish quit of his fine.

William Edwards "for untrue & false dealing about Beer."

Raph Woorey v. Samuel Hay.

"George The Indian broth<sup>r</sup> of Georg Sagamore Sent to Boston goale."

Civil cases :—

Willia Pester v. Jn<sup>o</sup> Webster. Lt. Dav-enport, Mr. Henry Bartholomew and Jn<sup>o</sup> Webster to view Mr. Pester's book.

\*On the last leaf of the first book is a copy of the oath of a freeman and the following lists :—

- "November 62  
 "mr Croad  
 "mr Corwin  
 "mr Browne  
 "mr Price  
 "mr Woodcock  
 "mr Gardner senr  
 "John Hathorne  
 "Arther Sands  
 "mr Gedney"  
 "June Court 62  
 "mr Henry Bartholomew  
 "mr Dunstan  
 "mr Gidney for strong water  
 "Tho: marshall  
 "mr Riddan  
 "William Edmonds  
 "mr *Johnson*  
 "Richd waters  
 "Benjamin Parminter."



W<sup>n</sup> Pester and Charles Turner v. John Webster. Defamation. Wit: Mrs. Pester, Richard Lambert, James Joans, Luce Gage, Tho: Oddingsells, Walter Knight, Ann Pigdon and Tho: Robbins.

William Pester v. John Holgrave.

William Pester v. W<sup>n</sup> Prichard.

Josph Robinson v. Charls Glover, Georg Wathen and Richard Graves.

William Vincen v. Samuel Gatchell of Marblehead.

Willia Pester and Charls Turner v. Daniell Owles. Defamation.

Mr. Batter, Jacob Barney and Jeffrey Massey are to determine all matters about fence on Darby fort side.

Elias Stilman, sr., v. John Pease.

John Blakleech v. Tho: Venner.

John Porger of Dorchester v. John Bartall.

John Stacy v. Richard More. For killing his swine.

Robt Leomon v. Jn<sup>o</sup> Stacy. For his mother widow more.

Ruben Guppy v. Mr. Scott. Goods at Mr. Scott's stage.

Will. Alford v. Cp. W<sup>n</sup> Trask.

William Luckin of Marblehead v. W<sup>m</sup> Reine.

W<sup>n</sup> Reine v. Jn<sup>o</sup> Devoreux. "Case de ye Stage." Referred to Mr. Moses Maverick and Mr. Nicho: Shapley.

William Reine of Marblehead v. John Devorix. "y<sup>e</sup> makerel to be divided between Jn<sup>o</sup> Devorix & Edw. Clark et Reine."

William Kiene v. Abram Whitheire. Slander. Witnesses: Mr. Moses Moses, Ric<sup>t</sup> King and Geo. Vicar.

Tho: Venner v. Jn<sup>o</sup> Gent. Slander. Also, fined.

Thomas Dexter, jr., v. W<sup>n</sup> Dexter Carp. Defendant to be servant to plaintiff and Mr. Welles.

W<sup>n</sup> Goult v. Ric<sup>t</sup> Lambert. Defamation.

Thomas Dexter, jr., v. W<sup>n</sup> Welles, gent. For detaining from him the abovesaid W<sup>m</sup> Dexter.

Ann Fuller v. Thomas Goldsmith.

John Webster v. W<sup>n</sup> Pester and Charls Turner. Defamation.

Edward Payne v. Richard Hollinworth. Defamation.

William Browne v. George Wathan.

Edward Payne v. Thomas Keyscr. Defamation. Jn<sup>o</sup> Webster, security.

Joseph Yongs v. Richard Hollinworth.

Joseph Yongs v. Richard Graves [2 suits].

William Waller v. William Pester.

Richard Hollinworth v. Edward Payne. Assault and battery.

John Gent v. Ric<sup>t</sup> Graves. Defamation.

Richard Hollinworth v. Joseph Yongs.

John Gent et uxor v. Ric<sup>t</sup> Graves et uxor. Defamation.

William Bowdish v. John Norman.

Edward Willson v. Joseph Yongs. Defamation. Willson is a young man.

Richard Cooke v. Walter Knight.

Richard Cooke v. John Northy. Slander.

John Gent v. Thomas Keasar.

Ruben Guppi v. Ric<sup>t</sup> Hollinworth.

Ric<sup>t</sup> Graves et wife v. John Gent et wife. Defamation.

Richard Hollinworth v. Daniell Rumble. Slander.

Richard Hollinworth v. Ruben Guppi.

Robt Hawes v. W<sup>n</sup> Pester.

John Leech v. William Mead and W<sup>n</sup> Cotten.

Thomas Pickton v. John Pride.

W<sup>m</sup> Seamont v. Edw: Ingeram.

William Comins v. Markes Vermais.

Richard Russell de Charlstowne v. Mr. Ada Ottley.

John Turner (for Mr. Story) v. William Pester. "For his attendance upon him etc."

Mr. Adam Ottley v. Joseph Armetage.

Miles Ward v. John Gent.

Miles Ward v. William Welles.

William Pester v. Robt Hawes.

John Kertland of Lynn v. W<sup>n</sup> Edwards. de Bees. Jn<sup>o</sup> Deacon heard noise of bees of "my neighbor Kertland," etc. Goodman Edwards fell a tree, and he requested my boy to help him cut it up. But not being able he got another and then came and said that Mr. Tomlins said there were bees in it. Edw: Tomlins deposed that





neighbor Edwards came about six weeks since about the bees. Timo: Tomlins (one of the jury) deposed: "I put myself to all y<sup>e</sup> Conceits I could to confere w<sup>t</sup> he could doe w<sup>th</sup> the tree," etc.

William Browne v. John Holgrave.

Joseph Armetage v. Edmond Audley.

Robt Isbell v. Edward Ingerain.

Robt Isbell v. George Harrys. Lt. Davenport to end it (?).

Robt Isbell v. Thomas Smith.

Henry Walton v. Jn<sup>o</sup> Blackleeche [2 cases].

Joseph Armetag v. Tho: Ashley, Abram Robinson and James Smith.

Georg Carr of Salisbury v. Willia Harper. "To be restrained from following y<sup>e</sup> ferry as his calling and that the Indentures be made according to y<sup>e</sup> custom of old England."

Cp. Robt Bridges v. John Smith.

Jn<sup>o</sup> Whit v. Jn<sup>o</sup> Stone.

The Lady Debora Moody v. ffrances Ingers. Replevin of a horse impounded.

Georg Carr v. Ric<sup>r</sup> Harper.

Grand jury: Of Salem, Edmond Batter, John Hardy, Jeffry Massy, Lawrence Leeche, John Blackleeche, John Woodbury (absent, now dead), Henry Bartholomew, Moses Maverik (absent), Thomas Gardener and Jacob Barney; of Lynn, Cp. Robt Bridges, foreman, Lt. Ric<sup>r</sup> Walker, Richard Sadler, Nicholas Browne, Henry Collings and George Keysar.

"to send to m<sup>r</sup> W<sup>n</sup> Payne, & if he will pay well, oth<sup>r</sup> ways to goe to Ipfwich & Levy."

Jury of trials: Salem, Lt. Davenport, Peter Palfrey, Obadiah Holme, Gervas Garford, Willia Lord, Richard Raymond, James Moulton, Roger Maury; Lynn, Timothy Tomlins, Thomas Layton, ffrances Lightfoote and Thomas Marshall.

Mr. Batchlor and g: m: Spooner, constables of Salem.

Rich<sup>d</sup> Lambert admonished for stealing a coat from Tho: Marshall.

Mr. Edward Holloock to see that Jn<sup>o</sup> Smith, servant to Cp. Robt Bridgs, is severely whipped at a lecture day or town meeting for often withdrawing himself from his master's service.

Mr. Edward Holloock to see that William Willson, servant to Cp. Robt Bridgs is whipped at a lecture day or town meeting for cursing his master.

"William Edwards haveing finned ag<sup>t</sup> the Contry," taking away goods of neighbors, lying, etc., is fined.

John Thorpe, Mr. Tompson's man, fined for stealing a pair of stockings, a handkercher, a pair of shoes and a herring, which he "often denied also und<sup>r</sup> p<sup>r</sup>itence of relligion."

Mr. Pester, Tho: Oddingsall, Charles Turner and Ric<sup>r</sup> Lambert to answer presentments of grand jury.

Richard Hollinworth fined, having humbly confessed, for pushing and provoking Mr. Edw: Paine.

Charles Glover deput to Mr. Edw: Payne presentment. Goodman Hollinworth said that Payne struck him, etc.

Joseph Howe agreed to go to sea. We were the first boat that went out, and had first of fishing. Then other boats went, but the fourth had little or no employment. John Stone, W<sup>m</sup> Harper, Jeremiah Howe, Frances Perry and Joseph Pope also deposed.

"Depo: \* m<sup>r</sup> Keyfar faid m<sup>r</sup> paine put away his ma in faine."

Goody Webster testified to accusation concerning Mr. Joseph King, Tho: Tuck, Thomas Oddinsall and Charls Turner. Mr. Pester said, but Go: Webster his son, etc., Mr. Pester and — J. C. my son at school. Mr. Pester came in as an indicted man, etc. Daniell Oules deposed that Mr. Pester said to Mr. King that he would help him to a wench to cure his melancholy, and that Charls Turner said he would warrant his master could do it if he said it. Mr. Pester deposed. Mr. Hathorne deposed that "de pllugancy of this m<sup>r</sup> King in wronging his brother." Walter Knight deposed how G<sup>d</sup>y Webster complained and he persuaded her to let it alone. Tho: Oddinsall deposed: "I went to m<sup>r</sup> webster to enquire for Tho: Tuck, & there sawe m<sup>r</sup> King sitt in the house neere m<sup>rs</sup> webster, none elce being in the house, & m<sup>r</sup> King wished me to



stay to drink of some wine & while I stayed p<sup>r</sup>fentlie comes on m<sup>r</sup> Burcher into y<sup>e</sup> house.\* \* m<sup>r</sup> pesto<sup>r</sup> fd yt m<sup>rs</sup> webste<sup>r</sup> earnestlie desires to goe to England w<sup>th</sup> m<sup>r</sup> King."

Charles Glover deposed that Mr. Edw : Payne struck him on the face. John Parker deposed that " m<sup>r</sup> Hollinworth did put up his adds upon the knee."

Christ pher Yonge had three presentments against him for abusing the watch. " We did hear a lassing noyf att m<sup>r</sup> Pestors & faw so n light & went & asked why the did not goe to bedd, etc." Pester faltered in his speech and smelled of drink. Joseph Yong also deposed.

Mr. Edmond Bitter complained of Mr. William Paine's speeches. The answer was extenuation " of his brothers acco saying y<sup>e</sup> hee but struck him w<sup>th</sup> the back of his hand." Fined.

Mr. Ric<sup>t</sup> Sadler and Thomas Marshall to determine differences between Tho : Dexter, sr., and W<sup>n</sup> Harp by the first day of March.

Edward Payne fined for assault on Hollinworth and challenging him to fight, etc.

Judgments: Mr. Hathorn, Mr. Hollock, Mr. Downing, Mr. Broadstreet and Saltonstall v. Mr. Edw : Paine.

Tho : Oddingsall presented for idleness.

W<sup>n</sup> Pester presented for abusing the watch and being found at Mr. Potter's house three nights very suspiciously.

Jacob Barney, Mr. Hathorne and wife, Ric<sup>t</sup> Stakhous testify to Mr. Pester's forwardness to send for drink, etc.

Ric<sup>t</sup> Graves fined or be whipped for kissing of, and unseemly carriage to Goody Gent. William Allen deposed that " he herd Ric<sup>t</sup> Graves kissed Goody Gent twice." Confessed it, and that he " spoke f<sup>o</sup>olish & bafe words."

Wife of Thomas Olliver admonished for contemning the ordinance of God, etc., to take heed to her way, to humble herself to Mr. Noyes; but w<sup>n</sup> Goult accused her in saying her husband was none of her husband.

Thom : Eaborne admonished for insufficient tanning.

William Walcott to be whipped for idleness. Mr. Downs and Mr. Hathorn.

Mr. Willia Wells admonished for extortion.

Cp. Trask sentenced for neglecting training and keeping an insufficient mill (or miller). He said he would hang up his beam, etc.

Mr. Pester acknowledges his sinfulness in being at Mr. Potter's house, saying: " I was invited by Prid et ux<sup>r</sup> & Ju<sup>o</sup> Stone & his wyfe & was att Stons hous fro whence we weare fetched to y<sup>e</sup> Potters." Benjamin ffelton deposed being at Mr. Pester's. Prid said " he was att Plimouth & it was after I came fr Plimouth y<sup>t</sup> he was invited by vinen: & he was ther in my absence. Prid also witnessed it was att diner y<sup>t</sup> himself invited but w<sup>n</sup> Vincen." Goody Hardy deposed: " I faw m<sup>r</sup> Pest<sup>r</sup> his hof unfastened betweene 8 & 9 in morning & he seemed to me as if he had Laine all nyght ther." Goody ffelton and Goody Pride also deposed. Moon rose about eleven or twelve o'clock at night. Left Goody Vincent there, and Mr. Pester and nobody else. W<sup>n</sup> Vincen and Hary Weare left the house at eight o'clock. This was about Nov. 2.

John Webster of ye 3d presentment, w<sup>ch</sup> Goody Prid, etc.

John Blackleach deposed that he hath many times heard unseemly passages. de Goody Olliver.

Georg Keysar deposed to 6<sup>th</sup> pres<sup>t</sup>.

John Gardener and Samu<sup>l</sup> Shadock deposed to a presentment.

Hary Cook deposed to Petter's unseemly words. " m<sup>r</sup> Corwin y<sup>e</sup> Cp. hath beene very square, but Pete<sup>r</sup> hath beene very pettish and peevish as ever I saw: & one time I came fo<sup>r</sup> some meale & Pasea ffoot bringing some in fd Pete<sup>r</sup> ther is but 3 pks pete<sup>r</sup> fd wel well & standing by he tooke up a toule dish as full as Could be heaped & anoth<sup>r</sup> not altogeth<sup>r</sup> fo full."

Peter Simes to be whipped for beating Mr. Perry's servant.

Robert Ellwell constable of Marblehead  
1 : 12 mo : 1641.





John Neal of Marblehead, servant to Mr. W<sup>n</sup> Cockraine, to be whipped for burglary.

Marmeduke Barton and Robt Allen fined for deceiving and stealing. John Devorix undertook to pay for them. To be whipped tomorrow, being lecture.

Benjamin Hammon, John Hardy's man, fined and whipped for disobeying his master, etc.

John Goit admonished for saying "its better to goe to hell gate for mercy then to m<sup>r</sup> Endecott for iustice."

Peter Thatcher, for running away, etc.

1: 12mo: 1641.

William Keine of Marblehead fined for striking John Bartoll with a stone in his hand and swearing by the blood of God.

Henry Singlman fined for swearing.

Thomas Gray presented. Witness: Jn<sup>o</sup> Devorix, "he is sick."

Ric<sup>r</sup> Lambert fined for drinking; also, Charls Turner and others and to sit in stocks two hours tomorrow at meeting.

Charls Turner, for scurilous speeches and tipling; confessed "in his m<sup>r</sup> & g: m: Holliuworth Comp," etc., fined and whipped "& to stand in y<sup>e</sup> meeting house w<sup>th</sup> a pap on his head written a false acuse<sup>r</sup>." Sam<sup>l</sup> Arch<sup>r</sup> and W<sup>n</sup> Allen also fined, the latter being intimate with Mr. Pester.

Widow Margret Neave bound to good behavior.

John Russell presented for idleness, etc.

John Gent fined for untrue speaking in court.

Walter Knight deposed.

Mr. Pester and Charls Turner complained of Daniell Owls for drinking. He "eafed his stomak in the Chimney."

Miles Ward said that W<sup>n</sup> Alen "was Loath to goe to m<sup>r</sup> Pestfers sinc y<sup>t</sup> Charls Came for he thought he would undoe him."

"Tho: Dexte<sup>r</sup> also de Charls Turner acufing w<sup>n</sup> Allen."

"Edm: Batte<sup>r</sup> de m<sup>r</sup> Ruck."

"Ibid: Samue<sup>l</sup> Arche<sup>r</sup> in y<sup>e</sup> fame."

"M<sup>rs</sup> Pester de w<sup>n</sup> Allen & Sam<sup>l</sup> Arche<sup>r</sup>" that Archer smelt of beer and

goodman Allen reeled, that the training was at Lynn, and they had been drinking strong water at Mr. Johnson's.

Robt Allen, ux. Sam: Archer and Goody Web. deposed that Turner staggered, but floor was uneven. Edm: Batte<sup>r</sup> deposed that they almost constrained him to drink. They were drinking sack. Mr. Ruck and Mr. Pester spoke against his being there, etc.

John Mayfield presented.

Marblehead fined 10s. for want of a pair of stocks.

Daniel Owls to pay fine or sit in stocks for "Leaping & dancing att his house & had like to fale into fire he anfwerd I doe not care for the best maiestrat in the Land. If mett them in the field I should flash them for I have beene a pretty fellow in my tyme." Complained of by Mr. Pester.

Mr. Ruck presented for baking of white bread contrary to order of court and for tipling at his house, by Edmond Batte<sup>r</sup>.

W<sup>m</sup> Goulte continued.

2: 12mo: 1641.

"William Cantlebury Caled in queftion Concerning the death of william Stark (servant to m<sup>r</sup> Tho: Read who is gone to Engld & now was comitted unto m<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Clark & by m<sup>r</sup> Read's ord<sup>r</sup> to be w<sup>th</sup> the f<sup>d</sup> Cantlebury: And being now dead."

[Writ to Salem marshall: Francis Norton v. Walter Knight. 9: 25: 1641.

Letter:—

"M<sup>r</sup> pane my loue to you this to intreate you to deliuer to John mada[y?] & Robert Leeues the fom of thirtene pounds fortune shillings & sex pence for ther worke which is due to them from me so I pray you faile not.

Your freind

Richard hollinworth

R

from Salem the  
19 day of agust

1641

Receipts on filè. Mr. Pane was Mr. William Paine. Both Hollinworth and Lewis signed by mark "R." "Mattuce"





is the general spelling of the other's name. —Files.]

*To be continued.*

### GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH.

"After the fashion that prevailed a hundred years ago, the most illustrious of Americans felt little interest in his ancestry; but with the keener historic sense and broader scientific outlook of the present day, the importance of such matters is better appreciated. The pedigrees of horses, dogs, and fancy pigeons have a value that is quotable in terms of hard cash. Far more important for the student of human affairs are the pedigrees of men. By no possible ingenuity of constitution-making or of legislation can a society made up of ruffians and boors be raised to the intellectual and moral level of a society made up of well-bred merchants and yeomen, parsons and lawyers. One might as well expect to see a dray horse win the Derby. It is, moreover, only when we habitually bear in mind the threads of individual relationship that connect one country with another, that we get a really firm and concrete grasp of history. Without genealogy the study of history is comparatively lifeless."—*John Fisk in Old Virginia and her Neighbors: on Washington's pedigree, pages 25 and 26.*

### WILL OF EDMUND LEWIS.

The will of Edmund Lewis of Lynn was proved in Salem quarterly court 25:12:1650. The following is copied from the original on file in the office of the clerk of courts in Salem, book I, leaf 120.

Line the 13<sup>th</sup> of the 11<sup>mo</sup> 1650

Memorandum that Edmund Lewis being sicke & weake but of perfecte remembrance doe make & Comfirme this my laste will and testymente as foloweth

firste my will Is that my land att watertowne shall be sould & thatt my eldeste sone John Lewis shall have A double portyon & the reste yt my Children namly the fvee youngeste to haue euey one of them A licke portyon of my estate

Secondly my deare & Louinge wife to have the thirds of All my whole estate

3 I defier that my wife may have A cow over & aboue towards the bringine vpe of my youngeste Children

4 my desires Is my wife to be my whole Executor to dispose of my body & goods ackordinge to my will

5 my requeste to my sone John Is to giue his mother a Cow to hellpe her towards the bringine vpe of my youngeste Children

6 my requeste to my sone Thomas Lewis Is to giue his mother halfe of his sheepe to helpe her as Aforefaide

7 my desire & meninge is that the Cow I aske of John & the sheepe I aske of Thomas Is of them that they now have In theare possesion

Allso my requeste is to Thomas Austines to be my supervisor

Witneff

John Deakin

Edmund Lewes

Edward Burchum

### NOTES.

"SALEM, December 27.

"In the Storm of Thursday last, the Tide arose to an unufual Height, and overflowed many of the Wharves, but did no great Damage."

John Appleton advertised goods just received from England and Scotland,—cardinal silks, fur and snail trimmings, etc.

—*Essex Gazette, Dec. 20-27, 1768.*

Abigail Allen married Jacob Foster (Dec. ?) 21, 1727.

Lydia Allen married William Hooper, jr., both of Manchester, Nov. 12, 1730.

Widow Mary Allen married Josiah Lee, both of Manchester, April 25, 1737.

Joseph Allen married Anna Edwards, both of Manchester, March 3, 1752.

Samuel Allen, sr., married Lydia Allen of Manchester Aug. 21, 1764.

Sarah Allen married Nathaniel Lec, both of Manchester, April 21, 1768.

Anna Allen married Jacob Lee, both of Manchester, March 6, 1770.



Samuel, son of Samuel and Hannah Allen, born March 20, 1791.

Elizabeth Allen married George Martin, both of Manchester, June 16, 1797 (published Oct. 8, 1794).

Nancy, daughter of John and Hannah Allen, died March 19, 1794.

—*Manchester town records.*

### QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.  
Answers are solicited.

265. Wanted, parentage of Elizabeth Ayer of Haverhill, who married Abraham Belknap in 1691.

E. H. R.

*Boston.*

266. When the widow of Willoughby Haskell of Harpswell, Me. (a descendant of the Gloucester Haskell), was asked where her husband got his odd name, she replied that it was from his grandmother, who was a Huguenot of French descent. Can any one give any further light?

*New Haven, Conn.*

W. H.

267. Wanted, genealogical data in connection with the descendants of John, James and Thomas Greene, sons of John and Joan (Tattershall) Greene of Salisbury, England, who emigrated to America in 1635, and settled in Warwick, R. I.

*New York.*

G. T. R.

268. Wanted, ancestry of Thomas Wait, "clothier" and mill owner, of Hampton, 1718-1720, removed to Amesbury, died about 1743, leaving wife Sarah and three children.

*Providence, R. I.*

D. W. H.

269. Wanted, parentage of Sarah Kelly, married Judah Rice about 1748 in Massachusetts. He was a loyalist, and removed to Nova Scotia with his father Beriah Rice. Was she of Leominster, Mass.?

*New York.*

S. E. T.

### ANSWERS.

153. Several Reads conducted private schools in Salem at about the beginning of this century, and their institutions were

popular. These were J. H. Read, Charlotte Read, Paulina Read and Mrs. Read. It might have been this family into which Joshua Bennett married.—*Ed.*

154. James Baileys was son of John and Sarah (Butler) Bailey, and was born in Newbury May 12, 1722. The mother was daughter of Lt. William and Sarah Butler, and was born in Chebacco parish, Ipswich, July 23, 1680. She married, first, Job Giddings of Chebacco, tailor, and he died Feb. 27, 1708. She married, second, John Bailey<sup>1</sup> of Newbury (published Oct. 6, 1711). Lt. William Butler died Aug. 2, 1730. John<sup>1</sup> Bailey was son of Joseph<sup>3</sup> and Priscilla (Putnam) Bailey and was born in Newbury Oct. 16, 1678. His father was Joseph<sup>3</sup>, son of John<sup>2</sup> and Eleanor (Emery) Bailey, and was born in Newbury April 4, 1648. John<sup>2</sup>, born in England in 1613, was son of John<sup>1</sup> Bailey, a weaver, who came from Chippenham, England.—*Ed.*

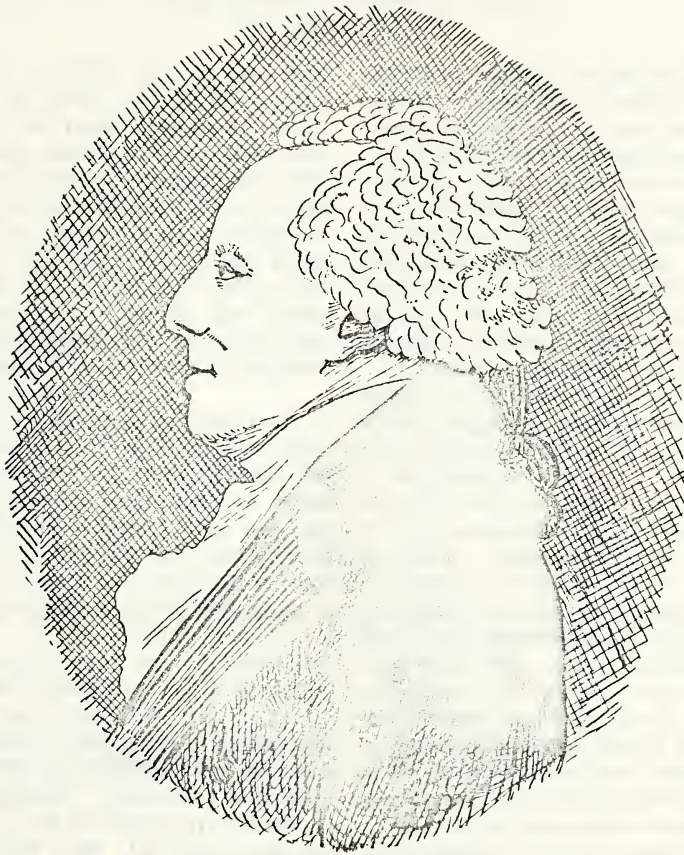
226. Priscilla Bartlett's mother was Priscilla Jacobs, daughter of George Jacobs of Wells, York county, Maine, and his wife Elizabeth. See "Maine Wills," page 647. George named his eldest son George. His will, dated Feb. 21, 1750, was proved April 24, 1751. From Joshua Bartlett of Amesbury and Kingston, N. H., and his wife Priscilla Jacobs, are descended Bartlett families of Sullivan county, N. H., and Lowell families of Franklin county, Maine, and California. George Jacobs, already mentioned, was grandson of the witchcraft martyr of that name. See Essex Probate records, volume 303, pages 85 and 274, and Essex registry of deeds, book 33, folio 223.—*B. P. Holbrook, Boston.*

### EDITORIAL.

The will of Phillip Verin of Salem was proved in the Salem court 2 : 11 mo : 1650 : of Henry Birdsall in the same court 28 : 9 : 1651 ; and of Nathaniel Smith in the Ipswich court 3 : 4 mo : 1651. Neither the originals nor copies have been found. Can any one give their contents?







*Dudley Atkins*



# THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. IV.

SALEM, MASS., MAY, 1900.

No. 5.

## THE COMPUTATION OF TIME.

BY SIDNEY PERLEY.

ACCURACY of time during the early settlement of Essex county, when there were no railroad trains running on schedule time, and meetings were infrequent, was not of much consequence. The church bell is in evidence of the period when few time pieces existed; and before the time of the bells, drums and horns were used to call the people together for religious services. To-day the almost momentary demand for accurate time makes necessary the universal carriage of well-regulated watches.

The natural divisions of time have of course remained the same; and the artificial or conventional arrangement has not been disturbed except in 1752, when eleven days were dropped from the calendar, and in 1883, by the introduction of standard time. It is wonderful what unanimity has existed in the reckoning of time.

The change in 1752 was established by an act of the British parliament passed in 1751,\* to take effect Dec. 31, 1751, the actual change to take place in September of 1752, when eleven days were dropped out of the month. Wednesday was September 2nd, and the next day, Thursday, was September 14th. The year 1700 was a leap year, but the act provided that none of the years ending in two ciphers should be leap years unless such years were divisible by four hundred, so that the years 1800 and 1900 were common years, while the year 2000 will be a leap year. The act also provided that neither private rights nor the ages of persons

should be affected by the change; and it seems to the writer doubtful if the practice of adding eleven days to anniversaries of events whose dates occurred before 1752 is proper or desirable. At the time this change actually occurred, mobs gathered in London and demanded that parliament give them back the eleven days of which they claimed they had been robbed. No such fault was found in America, so far as the writer has learned.

In Roman calendars the year began March 25th, Lady-Day; and this was both the legal and ecclesiastical new year's day, although January 1st was the historical beginning of the year. Pope Gregory, in 1582, declared that January 1st should be the commencement of the year for all purposes. Protestant Great Britain, believing that "the hand of Joab was in it," refused to make the change, and continued the old custom of two new years' days until 1751, when the statute above referred to was passed, making January 1st, the new year's day for all purposes.

This accounts for March being called in the early records of our county the first month, and February the twelfth.

This is also the reason of the double-dating before 1752, in January and February, and to the 25th of March. Both dates were given because one was the historical and the other the legal and ecclesiastical year. In writing these dates the year which began January 1st was written abbreviatedly, 1712-3, or 1712-13, or 1712/3. Sometimes the word "or" was used instead of the hyphen and slanting line. Until recent times genealogists and historians have generally disregarded

\* Statute of 24 Geo. II., ch. 23.





these double dates, some giving all dates as though the year began January 1st, and others as though it began March 25th. So that it cannot be told which year they refer to. Later writers, with greater historical accuracy, give the dates as they find them.

New Year customs, such as "Sitting out the old year, seeing in the new," were not unknown here in the early days. In the Midland counties in England prevailed a practice of banging loudly at front doors and making discordant noises by "howlers" singing,

"The old year's gone and the new year's come,  
Open the door and let the new year in;  
Beef from the butlery and beer from the bin,  
Open the door and let the new year in."

Many opened the door and supplied their visitors with beef and beer. If the first to enter the house on new year's was a dark complexioned *man* it was believed to be an omen of a prosperous year. All sorts of expedients were resorted to for the accomplishment of such an event. The new year was ushered in by church bells at midnight. The general aspect of new year's day was believed to be prophetic of the entire new year. How extensively these customs and beliefs were indulged by our immigrants from England cannot be told, but they certainly did not forget all these things when they parted with the homeland.

For the purpose of remembering the number of days in each month of the year, rhymes were in constant use, differing but slightly from the modern one. In an "Abridgement of the Chronicles of England," by Richard Grafton, published in 1590, is "A rule to knowe how many dayes euery moneth in the yeare hath," as follows:—

"Thirty days hath Nouember,  
Aprill, June, and September,  
February hath xxviii alone,  
And all the rest have xxxi."

From an old play entitled "The Returne from Parnassus," published in London in 1606, the following lines are taken:—

"Thirty days hath September,  
April, June and November,  
February eight-and-twenty all alone,  
And all the rest have thirty-one;  
Unless that leap year doth combine,  
And give to February twenty-nine."

An early edition of "Mother Goose's Jingles," contains the following:—

"Thirty days hath September,  
April, June and November;  
All the rest have thirty-one,  
Save February which alone  
Hath twenty-eight, and one day more  
We add to it each year in four."

As many of the names of the months originated in paganism, the Puritans of New England for more than a century after the settlement of our towns called them by their numbers, March being the first, or, as Lechford says, "because they would avoid all memory of heathenish and idols names." The Quakers, for the same reason, refused to use the names, and continue to do so still. The Puritans and Quakers also refused to use the idolatrous names of the days of the week and denoted them by numbers.

"Fortnight" is an abbreviation of "fourteen nights;" and, an old expression, frequently met with in the early days; "Se'nnight" is another of this class of names, meaning "seven nights."

When a day began, especially Sunday, was often a serious question in the Puritanic days. In the ancient time, Hipparchus held that it began at midnight, the ancient Chaldeans and modern Greeks, at sunrise, and the Bohemians, at sunset of the previous day. It is singular that today all three of these views are legally held in different sections of New England. Massachusetts and New Hampshire agree with the Egyptians that midnight, when people are asleep and business rests, is the proper time to divide days. Sunday is governed by the same rule. In Maine, however, Sunday is from midnight to sunset, and in Connecticut from sunrise to sunset.

There was scarcely a clock or watch among the earliest settlers in this country. The means of telling time were confined

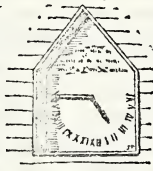




to hour-glasses and sun dials, the latter being useful only when the sun shone. The simplest form of the sun dial consisted of a little post, its gradations of the hours being determined by the shadow cast at sunrise and sunset at the time when the days and nights were of equal length. Governor Endicott's dial, probably one of the earliest and best in the colony, is preserved by the Essex Institute, and is shown herewith. It consists of a brass plate, octagonal in shape, and having, instead of a post, a thin piece of metal set on edge, and which, when in use, must be pointed due north.



In England in the early days sun dials were placed upon churches in the gable of the porch over the south door about ten feet from the ground. Such a dial consisted of a pin placed horizontally in the side of the edifice, pointing due south. The shadow would be cast downward upon a graduated scale, semi-circular in form, which was marked, as shown in the cut, with numerals large enough to be read at a considerable distance.



In the ancient stone mansion of Edward F. Little, at Newbury, there is a niche over the front door that was constructed, apparently, for the reception of such a dial as this. This corresponds with their location in England at the time of the construction of this house in the seventeenth century.

Many of the church dials in England were inscribed with some saying, the most cheerful and popular being,

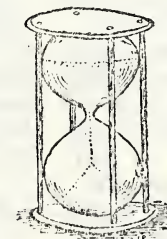
"I count the bright hours only."

Frequently in very old houses in Essex county may be seen notches cut into the window sill to mark the noon and other hours. In many a house there was no other way to determine the arrival of twelve o'clock. Others were graduated with marks denoting other hours of the

day and even fractions of hours, as shown in the engraving. In some houses, on the floor was a scale representing the length of shadow cast, as the sun moved northward in the spring and southward in the fall. Such a scale duly marked the days and months of the calendar for the entire year.

As in nearly all matters relating to the computation of time, the hour-glass was first used to measure the time of religious exercises, both in Old and New England. There was a place for it on one side of the pulpit in many if not all the ancient meeting houses in this county, and it was one of the duties of the sexton to turn it. They were thus employed until the Revolution in both countries. In allusion to this fact, a painter represented the celebrated Hugh Peter as standing in a pulpit with a large assembly before him, turning an hour-glass and saying: "I know you are good fellows; stay and take another glass."

Some of these glasses, though called "hour-glasses," were made large enough to run several hours without turning, and some only for a minute. Others had several apertures for the sand to run through, probably for the purpose of insuring greater accuracy. The Essex Institute has in its collection hour-glasses varying from one minute to two hours in size.



HOURL GLASS.

The earliest mention of an hour-glass in this county, that the writer has seen, is that in the inventory of the estate of John Hull of Newbury, who died in 1669, it being valued at one shilling, and called "an our glass."

Clocks, first called nocturnal dials to distinguish them from sun dials, were introduced into our county probably some years subsequent to its first settlement. The Roman numerals that point out



the hours on the faces of most of the clocks of the present day were in universal use in the early period. In many a home, if the family was well-to-do, one of the tall, encased time-pieces found a prominent place.

Watches have been in use here for more than a hundred and fifty years; but the "handsome pendulum watch" "that Mrs. Norden gave for y<sup>e</sup> use of y<sup>e</sup> first Chh. of Christ in Marblehead" in 1724, was probably a clock.



The hours of the night were made known in the larger towns by the watchman springing his rattle and loudly calling each hour in its turn along the principal street.

The curfew bell, though without authority as originally rung, has been sounded in some places, as in Salem, from the first settlement of the town. As there were few calendars in general use in the seventeenth century, it was the practice in England, at the close of the curfew, to ring the day of the month. Whether or not this was practised in New England, the writer has not learned.

Almanacs were exceedingly rare in New England in the early days. The earliest were divided into two sections, one astronomical, and the other constituting the list of church days, etc. The earliest in London, England, was published in 1628; and had the dominical letter for Sunday, and letters or figures instead of their names for the other days of the week.

The earliest almanac published in Essex county was issued by N. Bowen of Marblehead in 1721. He continued its publication thirteen years. Samuel Hall of Salem, printer of the *Essex Gazette*, issued his Essex Almanac for several years preceding the Revolution, the calculation for 1769 having been made by Nathaniel Ward, who had probably assisted him before. E. Russell's almanac was published

in 1780 and 1781 in Danvers (in that portion now Peabody), next door to the old Bell Tavern. It was subsequently issued in Boston. The calculations were made by Benjamin West of Providence, R. I. Amos Pope of Danvers, a quiet, unobtrusive, but intellectual man, and an excellent mathematician, accurately calculated and arranged his almanacs in the solitude of his attic. They were published in Danvers in 1792 and 1793, being printed at the Bell Tavern printing office.

#### ALLEY NOTES.

William Alley married Bethiah Ramsdell, both of Lynn, Oct. 16, 1791; and she died Oct. 2, 1803. Children: Betsey, born Nov. 12, 1792; Sally, born May 10, 1795; William B., born Sept. 3, 1797; Jacob, born Jan. 24, 1800; died Feb. 24, 1804; Harriett, born Aug. 9, 1802; died Dec. 31, 1804.

Benjamin Alley, 3d, married Patty Richardson May 4, 1797; and she died Sept. 11, 1811. Children: Andrew, born Aug. 12, 1798; Lydia, born May 5, 1800; Phineas Richardson, born June 4, 1810.

Polly Alley married Capt. Thomas (John—*publishment*) Lewis, both of Lynn, April 30, 1797.

Joanna Alley married John Rhoads, both of Lynn, May 4, 1704.

Benjamin Alley lived in Lynn, cordwainer and merchant, 1789-1796; wife Huldah; children: Miriam, born April 6, 1791; Ruthy, born Dec. 8, 1792; died May 15, 1813; James P., born May 14, 1794.

Miss Sally Alley married Nathan Breed both of Lynn, Oct. 27, 1774.

Elizabeth Alley of Lynn married Peter Hemmingway of Boston Feb. 23, 1777.

James Alley, jr., married Hannah Atwell Aug. 23, 1783; children: Sally, born Oct. 3, 1784; Hannah, born Nov. 14, 1786; Susanna, born Dec. 30, 1788; Polly, born Dec. 27, 1790; James, born April 14, 1793; John, born July 22, 1795.

—Lynn town records.







## APOSTOPHE.

"And is it thus" afflicted VIRTUE cries,  
 "That Heaven distinguishes the early wife?  
 "Thus crowns the tender Parents' watchful  
 Care?"

Celestial PIETY, her Sister fair,  
 With Accents mild, and Looks serenely bright,  
 That scatter'd all the Horrors of the Night,  
 Reply'd----"Cease thou their happy Lot to mourn,  
 "Who never more from Rest to Toil return.  
 "Thy Pupils who to Things unseen aspire.  
 "And endless Joys, struck by my sacred Fire,  
 "Their Task fulfill'd, lay down this mortal Load:  
 "They cannot die too young who live to God."

## NATHANIEL WARD.

S A L E M, October 18.

*On Wednesday last died at Cambridge, after a few Days Illness, NATHANIEL WARD, A. M. Librarian of Harvard-College. As he was a Native of this Town, and his Parents are still living, his Corpse was brought here, when his Funeral was attended on Friday last, with great Decency and Respect, by the principal Inhabitants of this Town, and a Number of Gentlemen of the College. His Character, justly drawn, was published in the Boston Weekly News-Letter of Thursday last, as follows, viz.*

TO give an high Character to the Dead, in whom there was no Merit when living, is the greatest Prostitution of Praise, and a real Injury to the Deserving; who thereby, to all except their Acquaintance, are put upon a Level with the Worthless. But to set forth distinguished Worth to public View, where there is no Danger of an Imposition, is a Debt due to the virtuous Dead, and a Service to the Living, as it may induce others to follow the bright Example. For these Reasons, there seems to be a great Propriety in exhibiting to the World a short Character of Mr. NATHANIEL WARD, who departed this Life Yesterday about 10 o'Clock in the Forenoon, at this Place.

He was born in SALEM, where he continued till the Commencement A. D. 1761, when he was admitted a Member of Harvard-College, where he gave early Proofs of a lively and penetrating Genius.

Whatever Part of Science he engaged in the Pursuit of, he quickly gained; and far from being satisfied with a superficial Acquaintance with Things, he always endeavoured to make himself Master of what he undertook. He acquired a very considerable Knowledge in various Branches of Literature; but as he had a peculiar Turn for Mathematics and Natural Philosophy, he applied much of his Time to these Studies; in which his Acquisitions were so considerable, that the Professors of these Branches of Science, at King's-College in New-York, being vacant, was offered him last Year; to which Place he was recommended by Mr. Professor WINTHROP: but for some particular Reasons he did not accept the Chair.

His private Character was such as gained him the universal Esteem of his Acquaintance. Of an open and frank Disposition, his Mind was elevated above every Thing mean and groveling, and his whole Conduct discovered the Benevolence of his Soul. His Professions of Esteem were ever sincere: Though he treated all with Politeness he would never pretend a Friendship for any, whom he could not embrace with a cordial Affection. His Company was very engaging: A warm and lively Imagination, join'd with native good Sense and many Acquirements in useful Literature, rendered his Conversation entertaining and agreeable. Though sprightly, he was far from being vain, and was often heard to express the utmost Dissatisfaction at those who have treated sacred Things in a light Manner. In short, he was a Gentleman of strict Virtue and undissembled Piety; who exhibited in his Life the Fruits of that divine Religion he professed; which made all his other Amiable Accomplishments appear the more lovely.

He was well qualified to fill some Place of Trust at the COLLEGE; and having declined the late vacant Tutorship, to which he might have been unanimously chosen by the Corporation, he was elected the Week on which he was taken ill to the



Office of LIBRARIAN. ----- A Place he would have fill'd with great Reputation, and in which he promised himself much Happiness. But alas! Heaven determined otherwise. Confined to his Bed by a raging Fever, for about a Week, he expired in the twenty-third Year of his Age, to the utmost Grief of all his Relatives and Acquaintance; to the great Loss of the COLLEGE, which had high expectation from him; and of the World, to which, had Providence continued him, he might have been very serviceable.

CAMBRIDGE, October 13, 1768.

*Since the foregoing Character of Mr. WARD, wrote in Cambridge, was prepared for this Paper, we received the following, wrote in this Place; and as his Friends here are numerous, and all most sensibly affected with his Death, the inserting this, it is hoped, will not be looked upon as ostentatious or superfluous.*

As I am not used to lavish extravagant Encomiums on the dead, nor versed in Panegyrick, which is often prostituted to the Praise of the Underserving, and more admired than believed; the following short Sketch of the deceased Mr. WARD's Character is dictated by Sentiments formed from an intimate Acquaintance, and the Feelings of a divided Friendship.

His particular Merit could be known only to those who enjoyed the Happiness of a familiar Intercourse with him; let it suffice to say, that *they* have, in the sincere Friend, lost the *polite* Scholar, the agreeable Companion, and useful Instructor: Studious in the Principles, and careful in the Practice of pure, *rational* religion, he was precise, tho' not rigid, and firm without Obstinacy. Few young Gentlemen ever received such early Honours, or distinguished Tributes to superior Accomplishments; fewer so well deserved them: Naturally indued with an acute Penetration, the Difficulty of no Science eluded the Force of his Application and Genius; --- and, with a Temper mild and forgiving, he readily discerned and pardoned the Faults of the heedless and undesigning, and the Insults of Malice and Envy.

These united, amiable Qualities, made his Life extremely desirable to all who knew him, and his Death sincerely lamented.

—*Essex Gazette, Oct. 11-18, 1768.*

#### BOXFORD INSCRIPTIONS.

WEST BOXFORD BURYING GROUND.

*Continued from page 54.*

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
M<sup>RS</sup> SARAH THE  
WIFE OF M<sup>r</sup>  
WILLIAM FOSTER  
WHO DIED OCT<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup>  
2<sup>d</sup> 1767 IN  
THE 26<sup>t</sup> YEAR  
OF HER AGE

IN Memory of  
M<sup>R</sup> STEPHEN FOSTER,  
who departed this life  
August 31<sup>st</sup> 1787  
In the 67<sup>th</sup> year of  
his age.

Mr. William Foster,  
died, April, 29<sup>th</sup> 1797,  
Ætat. 67.

*Tho' I walk thro' the gloomy vale,  
Where death and all its terrors are,  
My heart and hope shall never fail,  
For God my Shepherd's with me there.*

Here lies the Body of M<sup>RS</sup>  
Elizabeth Hale Comfort  
of the Rev<sup>d</sup> Moses Hale  
who Departed this life  
April 24<sup>th</sup> A D 1785;  
in the 35<sup>th</sup> Year of her age.

Daughters of Eve of every age draw near  
Drop o'er this hallow'd urn the friendly tear  
He lies Ye Pious Prudent cheerful Kind  
An active, vigorous Yet a Gentle Mind  
How Bright her virtues in Domestic life  
The Careful Parent & the faithful Wife  
But O what Sacred Peace what joy Serene  
Graced & Perfumed her dying words & mien  
With all Ye Christian Speaking in her Eyes  
She bids this World adieu & Gains her native Skies





HERE is Interr'd  
the Remains of the REV<sup>d</sup> MOSES  
HALE, second Pastor of the second  
Church of Christ in this Town, who  
died May 25<sup>th</sup> 1786: In the 38<sup>th</sup>  
year of his age & 12<sup>th</sup> of his Ministry.

*In the dark caverns of the silent Tomb,  
The old, the young, the gay, all ages come.  
Here lies interr'd the Priest in fable urn;  
Here meet his flock & each to dust return.  
These iron gates no more shall e'er be burst.  
Till heav'n's command shall wake the sleeping dust,  
And then Creations vast, immense shall rise,  
And men with Angels throng th' etherial skies.  
The God of Nature thus from heav'n hath spoke,  
Nor Men nor Angels can his word revoke.  
It must be so! then let my soul resign,  
And be prepared for his will divine.*

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
RICHARD HARDY  
WHO DIED  
AUGUST 22 1745  
IN THE 28  
YEAR OF HIS AGE.

IN Memory of  
M<sup>rs</sup> Anna Harriman,  
wife of  
M<sup>r</sup> Jeremiah Harriman,  
who died June 6<sup>th</sup> 1791:  
In the 46<sup>th</sup> year of her age.  
At her Right side lies her  
infant daughter, who died  
June 14<sup>th</sup> 1791: Aged 21  
days.

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF M<sup>rs</sup>  
DORCAS THE WIFE  
OF M<sup>r</sup> LUKE HOUHEY  
WHO DIED SEPT. 27<sup>th</sup>  
1752 IN THE 42<sup>nd</sup>  
YEAR OF HER AGE

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF INSIN  
LUKE HOUHEY WHO  
DEPARTED THIS LIFE  
OCTOBER 1751  
IN THE 76<sup>th</sup> YEAR  
OF HIS AGE

MISS SARAH HOVEY,  
daughter of M<sup>r</sup> Richard &  
M<sup>rs</sup> Sarah Hovey,  
died April, 15<sup>th</sup> 1798,  
Ætat. 32.

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
M<sup>r</sup> JOHN KIMBALL  
WHO DEPARTED  
THIS LIFE DEC 5  
1759 IN Y<sup>e</sup> 24 (?)  
YEAR OF HIS AGE.

IN  
Memory of  
M<sup>rs</sup>. MARY KIMBALL,  
wife of Mr. Amos Kimball,  
who died Nov. 11, 1791.  
Æt. 39.

In memory of  
M<sup>rs</sup>. REBECCA RUNNELS,  
who died  
Nov. 3, 1821, Æt. 79:  
and of  
Mr. Moses Kimball,  
her first husband  
who died Feb. 16, 1795.  
Æt 55 & lies 8 ft N of  
this stone.  
The memory of the just is blessed.

IN Memory of  
M<sup>r</sup> Nathan Kimball  
who Departed this  
Life Dec<sup>r</sup> the 9<sup>th</sup>  
1784;  
Aged 78 Years  
And 10 Days.

HERE LIES BURIED THE  
BODY OF M<sup>rs</sup> SARAH  
KINSMAN WHO WAS Y<sup>e</sup>  
WIFE OF ENS DAVID  
PEABODY & AFTER WORDS  
Y<sup>e</sup> WIFE OF LIEUT JOSEPH  
KINSMAN WHO DIED  
SEPT 29 1756 IN Y<sup>e</sup>  
72 YEAR OF HER AGE.





In Memory of  
M<sup>rs</sup> Kezia Meriel  
The Wife of  
M<sup>r</sup> Stephen Meriel  
who Departed this  
Life Jan<sup>y</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> 1783;  
in the 72 Year  
of her age.

In Memory of  
M<sup>r</sup> Stephen Meriel  
who Departed this  
Life Aug<sup>t</sup> the 19  
1 7 8 5;  
in the 79 Year  
of his age.

In Memory of  
M<sup>r</sup> MOSES PARKER,  
son of Dea<sup>n</sup> Afa &  
M<sup>rs</sup> Sarah Parker,  
who died July 2<sup>d</sup> 1797,  
Ætat. 24.

Here lies Buried  
the Body of  
M<sup>r</sup> ABRAHAM PEABODY  
Who departed this life  
April the 24<sup>th</sup> 1773 in y<sup>e</sup>  
56<sup>th</sup> Year of His age.

HERE LYES  
BURIED Y<sup>e</sup> BODY  
OF DEBORAH  
PEABODY DIED  
AUGUST Y<sup>e</sup> 21  
1736 In Y<sup>e</sup> 20  
YEAR OF HER AGE.

Here lies the Body of  
M<sup>rs</sup> ELIZABETH PEABODY,  
Wife of Lieu<sup>t</sup>  
EBENEZER PEABODY;  
who departed this Life  
March the 11<sup>th</sup> 1776.  
Aged 32 Years.

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF LIEU<sup>t</sup>  
THOMAS PEABODY  
WHO DEPARTED  
THIS LIFE APRIL  
1<sup>st</sup> 1758 IN THE 53<sup>rd</sup>  
YEAR OF HIS AGE.

Memento mori.

ERECTED  
In Memory of M<sup>r</sup>  
John Peabody who  
Departed this life  
July the 29<sup>th</sup> 1780  
in the 85<sup>th</sup> year  
of his age.

Halt aged sage as you pass<sup>n</sup>  
by Stop & reflect that you are  
born to die. As i am now so you  
must surely be. Prepare  
Prepare for Death & follow me.

SACRED

To  
the Memory of  
M<sup>rs</sup>. SARAH PEABODY,  
*relict of*  
*Mr. John Peabody,*  
who died

April 11, 1788, Æt. 85.

When God recalls th' immortal spirit home,  
The body drops into its native clay,  
There to remain secure within its dome  
Till the bright morn of the great rising day.

IN  
Memory of M<sup>r</sup>  
NATHANIEL PEABODY,  
who departed this  
Life Aug<sup>t</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> 1778,  
Aged 50 years,  
7 months  
& 27 days



*Memento mori.*  
*In Memory of*  
*M<sup>r</sup> RICHARD PEARL*  
*who departed this life*  
*December, y<sup>e</sup> 20 AD. 1793.*  
*Ætat. 91.*

*M<sup>rs</sup> Hannah Plummer*  
*Consort of*  
*M<sup>r</sup> Moses Plummer*  
*Died Oct 14<sup>th</sup> 1795.*  
*Ætat 48.*  
*Also two children*  
*of the above named.*

HERE LIES  
 BURIED THE  
 BODY OF  
 MRS ELISABTH  
 PEARL DIED  
 MARCH 26  
 1744 IN Y<sup>e</sup>  
 82 YEAR  
 OF HER AGE

IN MEMORY OF  
 M<sup>r</sup> BENJAMIN PORTER  
 WHO DEPARTED  
 THIS LIFE JUNE  
 THE 30<sup>h</sup> 1778 IN  
 THE 87<sup>h</sup> YEAR  
 OF HIS AGE

HERE LIES  
 BURIED THE  
 BODY OF  
 RICHARD PEARL <sup>Jur</sup>  
 WHO DEPARTED  
 THIS LIFE DEC<sup>r</sup>  
 7 1760 IN Y<sup>e</sup>  
 21<sup>st</sup> Year  
 OF HIS AGE

IN  
 Memory of  
 MRS RUTH PORTER  
 wife of M<sup>r</sup> BENJAMIN  
 PORTER, who died  
 Novr 1760. In the  
 38th year of her age.  
*Also her Infant son Jonath.*  
*whose remains with her's*  
*lies 17 feet North of this stone*

HERE  
 lies the Body of  
 M<sup>r</sup> BENJAMIN PORTER,  
 who departed  
 this life May 13th  
 1784,  
 In the 63d year  
 of his age.

Also RUTH Daughter of the above named  
 persons died Febr 15th 1779; In the 23rd year  
 of her age. Her remains lies 5 feet North of this stone.

Rufus  
*son of M<sup>r</sup> John &*  
*M<sup>rs</sup> Mehlabel Pearl*  
*died June 15<sup>th</sup> 1797*  
*Ætat. 1.*

Fresh in the morn, the summer rose  
 Hangs withering e'er 'tis noon  
 We scarce enjoy the balmy gift  
 But mourn the pleasure gone.

In Memory  
 of M<sup>r</sup>  
 JONATHAN PORTER,  
 son of M<sup>r</sup> BENJAMIN &  
 M<sup>rs</sup> MARY PORTER  
 who died April 27<sup>th</sup>  
 1782; In the 17<sup>th</sup> year  
 of her age.

In Memory of  
 M<sup>rs</sup> SARAH PEARL  
 the wife of  
 M<sup>r</sup> RICHARD PEARL  
 who Departed this  
 Life Jan<sup>y</sup> 14<sup>th</sup> 1786;  
 in the 79<sup>th</sup> year  
 of her age.

HERE LIES BURIED  
 THE BODY OF  
 LUCE PORTER  
 DAUGHTER OF  
 M<sup>r</sup> BENJAMIN &  
 SARAH PORTER  
 DIED JANUARY  
 18 1754 AGED  
 19 YEARS 4 MON<sup>ts</sup>





IN MEMORY OF  
Mr<sup>e</sup> Mary PORTER  
THE WIFE OF M<sup>r</sup>  
MOSES PORTER WHO  
DIED MARCH THE  
7<sup>h</sup> 1781 IN  
THE 61 YEAR  
OF HER AGE

—  
IN Memory of  
M<sup>r</sup> Rufus Porter,  
who departed this life  
July 9<sup>th</sup> 1790:  
He was born in *Biddeford*  
June 14<sup>th</sup> 1778;  
and was the oldest son  
of Doctor Aaron Porter  
of that Town.  
*To be continued.*

#### WILL OF JOHN CROSS.

The will of John Cross of Ipswich was proved in the Ipswich court 25:1:1651. The following copy was taken from the record in the Ipswich Deeds, volume I, leaf 112, the original being missing.

To All vnto whom these p<sup>r</sup>sents may Com: Know yee: That I John Crose of Ipswich Being in pfect memory doe make this my last will & bequest: first I bequeath my body vnto the earth vnto Christian buriall, & my soule vnto God, by & through the Lord Iesus Christ: in whom I doe Confidently expect saluation: Secondly I doe bequeath of my estate as ffolloweth: As first I bequeath vnto Anne my loueing wife my gray meare, & one horse of twoe yeare old & vpwards of a ronefh Culler with a whitefh face & wall-eyes, And also one brind Collered Cowe of three yeare old, & also an other Cowe that Marke Symens shall leaue: (hee haueing taken his two Cowes out) & also two black fteeres of a yeare old & vpwards: & also two bull Calfes of this yeare: And Also I giue vnto my said wife all my household stufie (excepting onely the second best bed, with what doe belong vnto it:) & also I giue vnto my said wife the In-

come & benifitt of one hundred pounds for time & terme of her life: Secondly I giue vnto my Daughter Hanna my second-best bed with what doe belong unto it (excepted as abouefaid) And also I giue unto my said Daughter one horse of a fanded graye Coller of two yeare old & vpwards: & also one meare Coult of this yeare: & one black horse Coult of this yeare: & Also two Cowes now in the hands of m<sup>r</sup> Coffen: & Also two heifers of a yeare old & vpwards in my owne hands: And also I giue unto my saide Daughter my farme with all my other ground & nine Cattle now in the hands of Thomas Ellethrop as Appeareth by an Indenture beareing date the one & thirtie day of the eight m<sup>o</sup> one thousand fix hundred & fifty, (excepting onely for what is to be paid for building & repations of the said farme) And also I giue unto my said Daughter after my wifes Decease one hundred pounds (the which my said wife is to have the benefitte of for terme of her life as is aboue said) But in Case my said Daughter doth depart this life with out Issue leaueing behind her, then my will is to giue the saide hundred pounds to the Towne of Ipswich to be & remaine towards the maintenance of a free schoole for euer: the which is to be ordered & disposed by the officers of the Church of Ipswich for the saide worke as is aforesaid. And my will further is to make my loueing wife, & my loueing frend william Inglish my executors: moreouer my will is Concerneinge the farme & stock now in the hands of Thomas Ellethrop: bequested to my said Daughter as aforesaid: that if my said Daughter should Depart this life before she be married, Then my will is that my said wife shall haue the benifitt of the said farme & stock for terme of her life: & then my said wife shall haue powre to giue & bequeath the one halfe of the said farme & stock, & the other halfe I then giue to the Towne of Ipswich towards the maintenance of a free Schoole, Answerable as is the hundred pounds aforesaid: & my will further is to make my loueing & trustie freinds m<sup>r</sup> william Paine



& william Howard my superuifers & seffees in trust to this my laft will & Testament whom I doe inueft with powre for the difpofeing of my eftate Answerable to this my faid will: And I doe hearby intreate my welbeloued & much honored friend m<sup>r</sup> John Norton to aford his aduice & Counfell in the difpofall of my faid Daughter in a way of marriage: unto this my laft will & testament I doe heereunto fett my hand & feale the firft Day of Nouemb<sup>r</sup> 1650

Read Sealed & Deliuiered

in the p<sup>r</sup> fence of vs:

Beniamin Muzzie  
Elifabeth How

John Croff

her marke

memorand that I John Croffe of Ipswich Doe by these presents Confirme this my laft will & bequest, as it is on the other fide expreffed: onely with this addition or Alteration: as followeth (first) that when the lord shall please in mercie to take me vnto himfelfe, I doe bequeath my faid Daughter Hanna Croffe vnto the Care & trust of my faid executors & superuifers to be difposed of as the Lord shall direct them or the mager p<sup>t</sup> of them: for her wellbeing, And alfo for the difpofeing of her faid eftate, to her neffefary vse Answerable to her degree: & not otherwife That foe the faide eftate with the income thereof may be kept together for the further benifitt of my faid Daughter, to be deliuiered vp unto her, & her husband at her day of marriage. (Secondly) I doe hereby request my faid executors & fupuiuers that they will aforde their aduice & Ceare vnto my faid Daughter in her difpofall in a way of marriage: & that my faid Daughter shall not Joyne her felfe in a way of marriage without the Councell & Consent of the faid m<sup>r</sup> John Norton of Ipswich Aforesaid whose faithfullnes I doe not in any measure question: vnto which, as an addition vnto my faid Will I do heereunto fett my hand: Dated the 30<sup>th</sup> Day 9<sup>th</sup> m<sup>o</sup>: 1650

Witneffe hereunto

Robert Lord

Marke Simonds.

John Croff

memorand that wheras I John Croffe of Ipswich haue made this my laft will & Testament and difposed of my eftate as is therein expreffed: & leaft that my faid eftate should Come fhort in respect of Charges & expence growing And fome small debts which I was not priuie vnto, my will therefore is that when the feuerall legacies be taken out of my faid eftate, & what there will be then wanting to pay fuch Debts as shall be Justly Due: the fame shall be taken out of the Cattle giuen & bequeathed to my faid wife & daughter (an equall proportion) to pay fuch debt as shall be then due as is aforesaid, witneffe my hand Dated 18<sup>th</sup> Day 10<sup>th</sup>: m<sup>o</sup> 1650.

Witnes hereunto,  
Robert Lord.

John Croffe  
his marke

### ATKINS FAMILY.

CAPT. JOSEPH ATKINS,<sup>1</sup> son of Andrew\* and Sara Atkins, was baptized at St. Clement's church, in Sandwich, county of Kent, England, Nov. 14, 1680. He served in the British navy; and is said to have come to New England to live as early as 1710, in the merchants' service with his wife, whose name was Strover, and two sons, Joseph, aged twenty-two, and William, aged seventeen. He settled in



Newbury in 1725, became a merchant in 1729, and an esquire in 1730. He married Mary, daughter of Governor Joseph Dudley, and widow of Francis Wainwright, of Boston, April 7, 1730. He was one of the founders of St. Paul's church, Newburyport, and lies buried in the

\*Andrew Atkins was son of Andrew and Anna Atkins, and was baptized at St. Clement's June 16, 1650; his wife Sara being buried at St. Clement's Aug. 15, 1685. Andrew Atkins, the father, was son of Thomas Atkins, and was baptized at St. Clement's June 20, 1619.





churchyard. The portraits of himself and wife were painted in 1753; and are herewith reproduced in miniature. He died Jan. 21, 1773, at the age of ninety-two. His wife, Mary, survived him, and died Nov. 19, 1774, aged eighty-three. In his will he requested to be buried at the west end of the churchyard, and gave his servant Juda to his wife.

Children:—

- 2—I. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup>, b. about 1706; was a mariner; lived in Newburyport; captain; d. Feb. 6, 1782; is supposed to have been married, but willed all his estate to his brother William.  
3—II. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup>, b. about 1711. *See below* (3).  
4—III. DUDLEY<sup>2</sup>, born in 1731. *See below* (4).

3

WILLIAM ATKINS<sup>2</sup>, born about 1711; came to Newbury with his father in 1728. He was a merchant, and was called an esquire. He married Abigail Beck of Newbury in or before 1738; and lived in Newbury and Newburyport, dying in the latter town Aug. 27, 1788, aged seventy-seven. She died Dec. 5, 1786, aged sixty-eight.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 5—I. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 22, 1738; d., unmarried, in Newburyport, Aug. 1, 1802, aged sixty-three.  
6—II. ABIGAIL<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 3, 1740; m. David Cutler of Newburyport, merchant, before 1788. He was a distiller, and lived in Newburyport in 1794.  
7—III. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 5, 1744; m. — Dean of Salem, and probably d. before 1788.  
8—IV. REBECCA<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 16, 1746; probably d. before 1788.  
9—V. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup>, b. April 27, 1749; probably d. before 1788.  
10—VI. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, b. May 5, 1750; d., unmarried, July 30, 1838, aged eighty-eight.  
11—VII. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, b. July 1, 1754; d., unmarried, June 6, 1811, aged fifty-six.  
12—VIII. ANNE<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 3, 1756; probably d. before 1788.  
13—IX. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>, b. March 7 (?), 1759; lost at sea before 1788.



- 14—X. SUSANNA<sup>3</sup>, b. April 12, 1762; m. Dr. Samuel Coleman Oct. 14, 1787; and lived in Hallowell, Me., in 1790. She was a dignified lady, remarkably genial, and d. July 9, 1827, aged sixty-five.

4

DUDLEY ATKINS<sup>2</sup>, born in 1731, graduated at Harvard college in 1748, at the age of seventeen. He had no business training, and his ventures were usually failures. He held several town offices, and was a representative to the general court in 1765. He was handsome and engaging in his manners, being cultured and refined. His society was with the best and leading families of his time and region. He married Sarah Kent of Newbury May 7, 1752; is called in old papers "gentleman" and "esquire," and



lived in Newburyport. His picture is shown as the frontispiece, and that of his wife is herewith given. He was a warden of St. Paul's church, and its hearty supporter at a time when Episcopacy

had much to contend with in New England. He was conservative on the propriety of resisting the stamp act of Great Britain, and gained the undeserved reputation, for a short time, of being a loyalist. A mob visited his house, but retired without doing anything, as he was absent. He died, of a malignant fever, after a week's sickness, Sept. 27, 1767, aged thirty-six. His widow undertook to support herself and young children by a little store which she opened, and by soap-boiling and the making of candles and pot-ashes. She was a tory in sentiment, and, in 1775, fearing the patriots, she re-





moved her family to that part of Amesbury called the Lion's Mouth, where she cultivated a little place. She returned to Newburyport in 1780, and died in October, 1810.

Children :—

- 15—I. MARY RUSSELL<sup>3</sup>, b. in 1753, in Newbury; m. George Searle, a merchant, in 1779; he d. in 1796; and she d. in 1836, aged eighty-five.
- 16—II. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup>, b. Dec. 13, 1755, in Newbury; sea captain; perished by shipwreck, with all the crew, on Cape Cod, Feb. 8, 1787, aged thirty-one; unmarried.
- 17—III. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, b. April 14, 1757, in Newbury; d. in 1767.
- 18—IV. KATHARINE<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 9, 1758, in Newbury; m. Samuel Eliot of Boston, merchant, May 14, 1786; he d. in 1820; she d. in 1829.
- 19—V. DUDLEY<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 3, 1760, in Newbury; lived in Newbury; had his name changed to Dudley Atkins Tyng Jan. 16, 1790, because of his descent from the family of Tyng, and that Mrs. Sarah Winslow of Tyngsborough, Mass., being a descendant of the same family, having no children, devised to him a considerable part of her estate, requesting him to take the name of Tyng; grad. H. C., 1781; LL. D., 1823; lawyer; m., first, Sarah Higginson of Boston (pub. Sept. 15, 1792); she d. Nov. 2, 1808, in Boston; m., second, her sister, Elizabeth Higginson, Dec. 18, 1809; he had eight children; was collector of the port at Newburyport, 1795-1803; reporter to the supreme court of the commonwealth after 1803; overseer of Harvard college, 1815-1821; and d. Aug. 1, 1829, aged sixty-eight. His wife, Elizabeth, survived him, and married, secondly, Rev. James Morss, D. D., of Newburyport, dying, childless, Jan. —, 1841.
- 20—VI. REBECCA<sup>3</sup>, b. March 12, 1767, in Newburyport; lived in Newburyport, where she d., unmarried, June 23, 1842, aged seventy-five.

### NOTES.

Mr. Phillip Alley of Marblehead, 1645.  
Geoles Alely of Lynn aged forty-two in 1668.

—*Quarterly court files, Salem.*

William Alley was a witness to the will of Bridget Verney of Gloucester in 1671.

## OLD NORFOLK COUNTY RECORDS.

*Continued from page 46.*

### SALISBURY BIRTHS.

Elisabeth, dau. of ——— and Martha Eaton Dec. 12, 16—.

Joseph, son of ——— Eastman 8: 11 mo: 1650.

Tho: son of Anthony and Susana Cole— 8: 1 mo: 1650.

Beniamin, son of John and Katherine Stevens Feb. 2, 1650.

Elizabeth, dau. of Tho: and Mary Bradbury Nov. 7, 1651.

Ruth, dau. of Tho: and Hellena Barn— Oct. 16, 1651.

James, son of Ge—— and Elisabeth ——— Nov. 28, 16—.

Amos, son of Rich—— and Susana ———, 2 mo: 1651.

Thomas, son of John and Jone Clough.

Joseph, son of Willi: Osgood 18: 1: 1651.

John, son of George and Susana Martin Jan. 26, 1650.

Sarah, dau. of Vallentine and Joan Rowell Nov. 16, 1651.

Edward, son of Edward and Judith Cottell Jan. 17, 1651.

Samuell, son of John and Phebe Gyll 21: 11: 1651.

Joseph, son of Andrew and Mary Greely 5: 12 mo: 1651.

Samuell, son of John and Deborah Weed 15: 12: 1651.

Mary, dau. of George and Elizabeth Carr 24: 12: 1651.

Sarah, dau. of Willi: and Elizabeth Sargent 29: 12: 1651.

Elisabeth, dau. of John and Abigall Severans 8: 2 mo: 1652.

——, son of Steven and Jane Flanders about ye middle of July, 1652.

Abraham, son of Abraham and Sarah Morrill 14: 9: 1652.

Ann, dau. of Jn<sup>o</sup> and Martha Eaton 17: 10: 1652.

Sarah, dau. of Willi: and Elizabeth Osgood 7: 12 mo: 1652.

Marah, dau. of Josiah and Marie Cobham 21: 3: 1652.



John, son of Robert and Sara Pike 13 : 3 : 1653.

Jonathan, son of John and Sarah Ilsley 2 : 9 mo : 1652.

Hester, dau. of George and Susannah Martyn 7 : 2 mo : 1653.

John, son of Phillip Cha— 9 : 5 mo : 1653.

Benjamin, 7th son of Rodger and Sarah Eastman Feb. 12, 1652.

Mary, dau. of John and Deborah Weed 5 : 7 mo : 1653.

Mary, dau. of Edward and Judeth Cottell 1 : 9 mo : 1653.

Marah, dau. of John and ffances (his 2d wife) Hoyt Nov. 24, 1653.

Thomas, son of Thomas and Sarah Macy Sept. 22, 1653.

Hanah, dau. of Vall: and Joanah Rowell Jan. —, 1643.

Joseph, son of Joseph and Susana ffrench 16 : 1 : 1654.

Benjamin, son of Jhon and Abigall Severans 11 mo : 1654.

Abigall, dau. of Tho: and Mary Carter ye latter end of June, 165—.

Ihon: son of Mr. Tho: and Mary Bradbury 20 : 2 : 1654.

Martha, dau. of Jn<sup>o</sup> and Jone Clough 12 : 1 mo : 1654.

Sarah, dau. of Steven and Jane fflanders 5 : 9 mo : 1654.

Sarah, dau. of Jn<sup>o</sup> and Phebe Gill 27 : 4 : 1654.

Martha, dau. of Robert and Elisabeth Ring Dec. 12, 1654.

Benjamin, son of Andrew and Mary Greely Dec. 9, 1654.

Sarah, dau. of George and Elizabeth Carre Dec. 17, 1654.

Martha, dau. of Willia and Elizabeth Browne 5 : 5 : 1654.

Naomy, dau. of Jn<sup>o</sup> and ffances Hoyt Jan. 23, 1654.

Sarah, dau. of Henry and Abigall Brown 6 : 10 mo : 1654.

Sarah, dau. of John and Martha Eaton 28 : 12 : 1654.

Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas and Dorethie Roleson June 7, 1655.

Hannah, dau. of Phillip and Ann Griffyn March 12, 1653.

Benjamin, son of Edward Cottell 2 : 1 mo : 1655.

Mary, dau. of Phillip and Ann Griffyn April 24, 1655.

John, son of Phillip Watson Challis and wife Mary June 26, 1655.

Robert, son of Robert and Sarah Pike June 26, 1655.

Sarah, dau. of Rodger and Sarah Eastman, 25 : 7 : 1655.

Elisabeth, dau. of Joseph and Susana ffrench 5 : 9 mo : 1655.

John, son of Vallentine and Joana Rowell 15 : 9 : 1655.

Richard, son of Richard, jr., and Mary Goodale Aug. 29, 1655.

Moses, son of Abraham and Sarah Morrill Dec. 28, 1655.

John, son of John and Deborah Weed Nov. 1, 1655.

Dorathia, dau. of Jn<sup>o</sup> and ffances Hoyt April 13, 1656.

Ann, dau. of Mr. Tho: and Mary Bradbury April 16, 1656.

Ephraim, son of Jn<sup>o</sup> and Abigall Severans April 8, 1656.

Sam: son of Tho: and Mary Carter Oct. 25, 1656.

Thomas, son of Thomas and Dorethie Rolanson July 5, 1656.

Elizabeth, dau. of Willi: and Elisabeth Browne Aug. 6, 1656.

Mary, dau. of John and Martha Eaton Dec. 9, 1656.

Jane, dau. of Georg and Susanna Martyn Nov. 2, 1656.

Naomy, dau. of Steven and Jane fflanders Dec. 15, 1656.

John, son of John and ffances Colebie Nov. 19, 1656.

John, son of Phillip and Ann Griffyn Nov. 4, 1656.

John, son of George and Elizabeth Carre Nov. 14, 1656.

—, dau. of Thomas and Hellen Barret Jan. 20, 1656.

Sarah, dau. of John and Mary Wooddin, Feb. last day, 1656.

Moses, son of John and Phebe Gill Dec. 26, 1656.

Sarah, dau. of Edward and Judeth Cottell, March, 1657.





Elizabeth, dau. of Vallentine and Joanna Rowell, 10 : 6 mo : 1657.

Ann, dau. of John and Debora Weed, July 26, 1657.

Istack, son of Sam : and Sarah Buswell, Aug. 6, 1657.

Symond, son of Joseph and Susanah French, 24 : 8 : 1657.

Ebenezer, son of Henry and Mary Blesdale, 17 : 8 : 1657.

Samuell, son of Rodger and Sarah Eastman, 20 : 9 : 1657.

Benjamin, son of Willi : and Anne Allin, 1652.

Joseph, son of Willi : Allin, Oct. 13, 1653.

Richard, son of William and Anne Allin, Nov. 8, 1655.

Ruth, dau. of Willi : and Anne Allin, Feb. 19, 1657.

Samuell, son of John and Joannah Clough, Jan. 20, 1656.

Lidia, dau. of Robert and Elizabeth Quenbie, 22 : 11 : 1657.

Sam : son of Sam : and Dorcas Getchell, Feb. 8, 1657.

Moses, son of Robert and Sarah Pike, March 15, 1658.

Sarah, dau. of Willi : and Elizabeth Browne, April 12, 1658.

—, dau. of John and Abigall Severance, June 17, 1658.

Iabez, son of M<sup>r</sup> Thomas and Mary Bradbury, June 27, 1658.

Aron, son of Abraham and Sarah Morrill, Aug. 9, 1658.

Sarah, dau. of Tho : and Dorothie Rolenson, Aug. 5, 1658.

Sarah, dau. of John and Frances Coleby, July 17, 1658.

Phillip and William, sons of Phillip Wotton Challis and wife Mary, Dec. 19, 1657.

John, son of Steven and Jane Mlanders, 11 : 12 mo : 1658.

Henry, son of Henry and Abigail Browne, 8 : 12 mo : 1658.

Samuell, son of John and Martha Eaton, Jan. 14, 1658.

Judeth, dau. of Edward and Judeth Cottle, March 25, 1659.

*To be continued.*

## NOTES.

Lucy Allen married Nehemiah Story, jr., both of Manchester, April 7, 1771.

Nathaniel Allen married Anne Dodge, both of Manchester, Nov. 12, 1786. Children : William, born April 11, 1787 ; died Sept. 10, 1794. Anne, born Nov. 9, 1788 ; died May 12, 1795. Nathaniel, born Aug. 15, 1790 ; m. Anna Miller of Beverly Jan. 23, 1812 ; and had four children. Sally (twin), born Sept. 21, 1792 ; d. Sept. 20, 1793. Hannah (twin), born Sept. 21, 1792 ; d. Oct. 4, 1793. Sally, born April 14, 1794.

—*Manchester town records.*

Thomas Alley lived in Rowley as early as 1670, and died there May 4, 1699, being a yeoman. He married, first, Sarah Silver of Rowley Feb. 6, 1670 ; and, second, Abigail Killam of Rowley Oct. 10, 1681. She survived him, and married, secondly, William Thomson of Haverhill, yeoman, June 25, 1700. Mr. Alley's children were born in Rowley as follows : 1. Samuel, baptized July 4, 1675 ; 2. Sarah, born Aug. 28, 1678 ; 3. Thomas, born Dec. 12, 1683 ; probably lived in Byfield, as in 1753, Samuel Alley of Dover, N. H., husbandman, conveyed to his (Samuel's) son, John Alley of Dover, husbandman, land in Rowley-Byfield, which formerly belonged to my father, Thomas Alley of Byfield, deceased ; 4. Abigail, born March 1, 1687.—*Rowley records, etc.*

Benjamin Alley, jr., married Joanna Proctor, both of Lynn, Feb. 1, 1784 ; and she died Oct. 22, 1830. Their daughter Betsey was born June 22, 1784.

Abigail Alley married Benjamin Breed, both of Lynn, Jan. 17, 1788.

Esther Alley published to Samuel Loughton, both of Lynn, Nov. 10, 1711.

Rebecca Alley published to Crispus Graves, both of Lynn, July 15, 1704.

Hannah Alley published to Thomas Pearce, both of Lynn, Nov. 24, 1714.

—*Lynn town records.*

Rebecca Alley, an adult maiden, owned covenant May 17, 1702.—*Salem Village church records.*



Abner Alley died May 3, 1792, aged twenty-four years and eight months.—*Lynn cemetery.*

Rebeckah Alley married Mark Haskell, both of Marblehead, Sept. 15, 1774.—*Marblehead town records.*

### QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.  
Answers are solicited.

270. Wanted, ancestry of Gustavus Sargent of Annisquam, born May 18, 1776, died Dec. 31, 1827, married Feb. 6, 1799, Hannah (Saville) Whittredge.

*Washington, D. C.* I. S. C.

271. Wanted, ancestry of Mary Saville who married, Dec. 8, 1755 (?), William Whittredge of Ipswich.

I. S. C.

272. Wanted, ancestry of Ruth Kendall, first wife of Abraham Bailey, married May 29, 1770. He was born in Tewksbury, Mass. She died Oct. 5, 1791.

I. S. C.

273. Wanted, the descendants of the following children of Josiah and Deborah (House) White, born in Leominster, Mass.; John, 1742; Samuel, 1744; married Hannah Platts; Susanna, 1750; married Richard Prouty; Abijah, 1751; married Polly ———; Ruth, 1753; married Ephraim Knopleh (?); Asa, 1755; married Jane ———; died in Rockingham, Vt., 1781. They were soldiers in the Revolution. I am compiling a genealogy of the family, and would be pleased with any facts in regard to the above.

M. L. WHITE.

*Haverhill, Mass.*

274. Who were the parents of Sarah Tyler, who married Jacob Andrews in Ipswich in 1772?

R. T. W.

*West Boxford.*

275. Wanted, ancestry of Hannah Sibley who married, in Newbury, Dec. 4, 1712, Batt Moulton, later of Amesbury. She died in Amesbury, Nov. 8, 1729.

*Lowell.*

F. N. C.

276. Wanted, ancestry of Rachel Farnam (or Varnum) who married, first,

Samuel Ayer, jr., of Haverhill, July 23, 1747; and, second, Isaac Bradley, jr., of Haverhill, Nov. 23, 1762.

F. N. C.

277. Wanted, ancestry of Benjamin Davis of Plaistow, N. H., who married, March 22, 1744, Ruth Hadley. Was he son of Ephraim Davis and Hannah Eastman of Haverhill, born April 12, 1718?

F. N. C.

278. Wanted, ancestry of Isaac Proctor of Chebacco parish, Ipswich, who married Lucy Goodhue, January, 1747, and moved to Manchester about 1768, dying there in 1799.

R. C.

*Essex.*

279. Wanted, ancestry of Sarah Fogg, born March 7, 1757, married Benjamin Stevens of Epping or Deerfield, N. H. Also, date of marriage.

D. D. DAVIS.

*Tilton, N. H.*

280. Wanted, ancestry of Mary Bartlett, married Nathaniel Norton of Suffield, Conn., July 8, 1729.

H.

*Waterville, N. Y.*

### ANSWERS.

250. Mary, wife of Samuel Colcord, of Kingstown, N. H., in 1725, was Mary, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Hutchins) Ayer, and was born in Haverhill March 22, 1660-1. She was his widow, living in Kingstown, in 1737.—*Ed.*

260. Col. John Carnes of Boston, who died in 1760, was born April 3, 1698, in Boston, and died there March 4, 1760. He was colonel in the English army, and commanded the artillery company in Boston in 1748. He married, July 26, 1722, Sarah, daughter of John and Mary Baker, who was born in Boston March 31, 1703. He was son of John Carnes, who was born in Scotland, and died at sea in 1698, being a commodore in the Royal Navy. John Carnes, the father, married, June 24, 1697, Elizabeth, daughter of Edward and Elizabeth Mortimer, who was born in Boston Aug. 19, 1678. See American Ancestry, volume xi., page 134.—*George H. Lewis, New York City.*











# THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. IV.

SALEM, MASS., JUNE, 1900.

No. 6.

## ATKINSON GENEALOGY.

THE name of ATKINSON is also spelled in the early Essex county records *Adkinson*, *Akinson*, *Atkinsone* and *Atkison*.\*

JOHN ATKINSON<sup>1</sup>, son of Theodore Atkinson of Boston, was born there about 1639. He settled in Newbury in 1662, and was a feltmaker and hatter, a trade that his descendants generally carried on. He married, first, Sarah Mirick April 27, 1664; and she was his wife in 1686. He married, second, Hannah ———, who died Jan. 5, 1704. He then lived with his son John for the rest of his life. His will, dated June 26, 1713, was proved Sept. 29, 1715.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 2—I. SARAH<sup>2</sup>, b. Nov. 27, 1665; m. Stephen Coffin about 1685; and lived in Haverhill.
- 3—II. JOHN<sup>2</sup>. *See below* (3).
- 4—III. THOMAS<sup>2</sup>, b. Dec. 27, 1669; H. C. 1691; and d. before 1699.

\*The frontispiece is a copy of a coat-of-arms, in possession of the Essex Institute at Salem, that formerly belonged to Mrs. Susan (Derby) Currier, daughter of Mrs. Susan (Atkinson) Derby of Salem. It is painted in water colors on laid paper, yellowed with age, and measures about eight-by-ten inches. It is colored as follows: shield, white; bend, purple; fleur-de-lis and eagle reddish brown. Whether or not the family of Atkinson had a right to coat armor the writer has not learned. Neither is it known how old this painting is, nor its early history. It may have been one of those made by John Coles of Boston, an Englishman, who settled there as early as 1776. He painted "arms" until his decease, being succeeded by his son John, who continued the business until about 1815. They charged a guinea apiece for their productions, and were well patronized, hundreds of their paintings being in existence. The source of their work was the 1724 edition (folio) of Guillim's "Display of Heraldry."

- 5—IV. THEODORE<sup>2</sup>, b. Jan. 23, 1671-2; drowned July 24, 1685.
- 6—V. ABIGAIL<sup>2</sup>, b. Nov. 8, 1673; m. Jonathan Woodman before 1706; and was living in 1717.
- 7—VI. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup>, b. Jan. 16, 1675-6; lived in Newbury; will, dated March 18, 1717-8, proved March 25, 1728; and probably had no issue.
- 8—VII. NATHANIEL<sup>2</sup>, b. Nov. 29, 1677. *See below* (8).
- 9—VIII. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup>, b. June 20, 1680; m. Thomas Lovell before 1715.
- 10—IX. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup>, b. May 1, 1682; feltmaker and hatter; lived in Newbury; and was killed by the Indians at the eastward in 1706.
- 11—X. REBECCA<sup>2</sup>, m., first, Israel Adams Oct. 15, 1714; he d. in Waltham Dec. 12, 1714; and she m., second, Ens. Joseph Hilton of Exeter Oct. 10, 1716.

### 3

JOHN ATKINSON<sup>2</sup>, born in Newbury, was a feltmaker, and lived in his native town. His father acknowledged, in his will, the dutifulness of this son to him in his old age, and devised to him his house, barn and land in Newbury. He married Sarah Woodman of Newbury. His will, dated June 30, 1744, was proved Sept. 27, 1744; and she survived him.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 12—I. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>, b. March 16, 1694. *See below* (12).
- 13—II. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 29, 1695. *See below* (13).
- 14—III. THEODORE<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 8, 1698.
- 15—IV. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 6, 1700.
- 16—V. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 11, 1702; m. Joseph Clement of Newbury March 4, 1730-1.
- 17—VI. ABIGAIL<sup>3</sup>, b. March —, 1705; m. Joshua Moody, jr., of Newbury April 8, 1725; and was living in 1744.
- 18—VII. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 5, 1707; his father devised land in Haverhill to him.



- 19—VIII. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 19, 1709; m. George Freese of Newbury April 19, 1737; and d. before 1744, leaving children.  
 20—IX. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, b. June 29, 1712; m. Samuel Pilsbury of Newbury Feb. 19, 1735-6; and was living in 1744.  
 21—X. ICHABOD<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 13, 1714. *See below (21)*.

## 8

NATHANIEL ATKINSON<sup>2</sup>, born in Newbury Nov. 29, 1677. In 1703, his father deeded to him the house and land where he (the father) then dwelt in Newbury; and Nathaniel settled there, marrying Deborah Knight Jan. 22, 1707-8. His brother Samuel devised to him house and land in Boston in 1728. He was a feltmaker, and both he and his wife Deborah were living in Newbury in 1749.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 22—I. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 31, 1708; probably m. Major Gooding (pub. Oct. 1, 1726).  
 23—II. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Dec. 10, 1710; probably m. David Stickney of Newbury May 13, 1730.  
 24—III. MARGARET<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 2, 1712; probably m. Elias Jackman of Newbury April 19, 1737.  
 25—IV. NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup>, b. March 19, 1717. *See below (25)*.  
 26—V. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 28, 1718. *See below (26)*.

## 12

THOMAS ATKINSON<sup>3</sup>, born in Newbury March 16, 1694. He was a feltmaker, and lived in Newbury. He married Mary Pike of Salisbury Aug. 25, 1719; and they were living in 1744.

Children:—

- 27—I. HUMPHREY<sup>4</sup>, b. June 12, 1720, in Newbury. *See below (27)*.  
 28—II. ANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 5, 1722, at Hampton, N. H.  
 29—III. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 9, 1724, at Newbury.  
 30—IV. MOSES<sup>4</sup>, b. July 29, 1736, in Newbury.

## 13

ENS. JOHN ATKINSON<sup>3</sup>, born in Newbury Oct. 29, 1695. He was a feltmaker and hatter, and lived in Newbury. He married Judith Worth of Newbury Nov. 23, 1721. He died Dec. 26, 1768; and she died, his widow, July 30, 1782, aged seventy-nine.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 31—I. JUDITH<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 1, 1724; m. Silas Pearson of Newbury Nov. 22, 1744; and was living in 1769.  
 32—II. THEODORE<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 12, 1727; m. Lydia Stickney Jan. 30, 1752; lived in Newbury; he d. April 7, 1753, and she probably m., secondly, Joseph Muzzey, jr., May 26, 1756.  
 33—III. LYDIA<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 12, 1729; m. Richard Stickney Oct. 24, 1751; and was living in 1769.  
 34—IV. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 7, 1731; m. Michael Toppan Dec. 27, 1750; and was living in 1769.  
 35—V. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. April 1, 1734; m. Joseph Clement, jr. (pub. Oct. 27, 1764).  
 36—VI. MARY<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 22, 1737; perhaps m. Moses Coffin Feb. 14, 1765.  
 37—VII. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. April 30, 1740. *See below (37)*.  
 38—VIII. EUNICE<sup>4</sup>, b. April 14, 1744; probably m. Joshua Little of Newbury Jan. 5, 1775.

## 21

DEA. ICHABOD ATKINSON<sup>3</sup>, born in Newbury Aug. 13, 1714. He was a yeoman and feltmaker, and lived in Newbury. He married Priscilla Bailey (published Oct. 7, 1733), who died Feb. 9, 1793, aged eighty; and he died in 1803, his will, dated May 29, 1797, being proved Jan. 3, 1804.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 39—I. MOSES<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 22, 1734; cordwainer; lived in Newbury; m., first, Mary Merrill of Rowley May 19, 1757; she d. Aug. 16, 1780; he m., second, Sarah Hale of Hampstead, N. H. (pub. Aug. 4, 1781); he probably d. childless; in his will, dated Dec. 7, 1807, and proved July 5, 1814, he bequeathed money to his church and school district; his wife Sarah died, his widow, in Newbury, March 2, 1830.  
 40—II. MATTHIAS<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 6, 1736. *See below (40)*.  
 41—III. MIRIAM<sup>4</sup>, b. March 20, 1739; m. Ralph Cross, jr., Sept. 21, 1757; and d. before 1807.  
 42—IV. ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup>, m. ——— Emerson before 1797; and was living in 1807.  
 43—V. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 2, 1743.  
 44—VI. ANNA<sup>4</sup>, b. May 16, 1746; m. ——— Noyes before 1797.  
 45—VII. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 1, 1748; unmarried in 1797.  
 46—VIII. AMOS<sup>4</sup>, b. March 20, 1754. *See below (46)*.  
 47—IX. EUNICE<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 18, 1759.





25

NATHANIEL ATKINSON<sup>3</sup>, born in Newbury March 19, 1717. He was a yeoman, and lived in Newbury until 1769, when he removed to Boscawen, N. H. He married, first, Elizabeth Greenleaf of Newbury Nov. 30, 1738. She died in Newbury June 21, 1755, and he married, second, Sarah Morse April 1, 1756. He died in Boscawen Oct. 26, 1794.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 48—I. PARKER<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 1, 1739; was respectively cordwainer, stonemason and yeoman; lived in Newbury; and administration was granted on his estate Feb. 23, 1784.
- 49—II. MARY<sup>4</sup>, b. May 18, 1742.
- 50—III. STEPHEN<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 28, 1744. *See below (50).*
- 51—IV. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 10, 1747; m. Joseph Adams (pub. Jan. 16, 1768); and was living in 1783.
- 52—V. SUSANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 11, 1750; d. Oct. 5, 1753.
- 53—VI. NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup>, b. in 1753 or 1754; lived in Boscawen, N. H., yeoman, 1782 and 1791; m. Abigail Bradley of Haverhill, Mass., Jan. 24, 1782; and had children.
- 54—VII. JONATHAN<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 30, 1756.
- 55—VIII. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup>, b. April 28, 1758.
- 56—IX. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 30, 1759.
- 57—X. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup>, b. June 7, 1761.
- 58—XI. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 8, 1763.
- 59—XII. THEODORE<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 30, 1769.

26

JOSEPH ATKINSON<sup>3</sup>, born in Newbury Nov. 28, 1718. He was a weaver and yeoman, and lived in Newbury until 1767, when he removed to Boscawen, N. H. He married, first, Hannah Hale of Newbury Jan. 23, 1744-5; and she was living in 1784. He married, second, Mary Couch. He died Aug. 29, 1801, aged eighty-two. His wife Mary survived him, and died Dec. 14, 1818, aged ninety-two.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 60—I. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 19, 1745; d. young.
- 61—II. SIMEON<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 10, 1747; d. young.
- 62—III. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 16, 1748.
- 63—IV. SILAS<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. —, 1752.
- 64—V. SIMEON<sup>4</sup>, b. March 30, 1754.
- 65—VI. SUSANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. June 15, 1758.
- 66—VII. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. June 10, 1760.
- 67—VIII. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. May 11, 1764.

27

HUMPHREY ATKINSON<sup>4</sup>, born in Newbury June 12, 1720. He was a shipwright, and lived in Newbury. He married Sarah Hale of Newbury Aug. 25, 1743; and they were living in Newbury in 1761.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 68—I. SARAH<sup>5</sup>, b. June 25, 1744; d. July —, 1744.
- 69—II. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 24, 1745.
- 70—III. MOSES<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 17, 1747.
- 71—IV. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>, b. Dec. 21, 1749.
- 72—V. EUNICE<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 15, 1757.
- 73—VI. THEODORE<sup>5</sup>, b. June 2, 1760.

37

LT. JOHN ATKINSON<sup>4</sup>, born in Newbury April 30, 1740. He was a feltmaker and hatter, and lived in Newbury. He married Lydia Little of Newbury Oct. 14, 1770. His will, dated June 30, 1810, was proved March 5, 1812. His wife Lydia was living in 1810.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 74—I. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, b. June 25, 1771; his father devised land in Minot to him in his will.
- 75—II. THEODORE<sup>5</sup>, b. April 3, 1773; \* was living in 1810.
- 76—III. ANNA<sup>5</sup>, b. June 25, 1775; m. Stephen Little of Newbury June 2, 1795; and was living in 1810.
- 77—IV. LYDIA<sup>5</sup>, b. June 4, 1777; d. before 1810.
- 78—V. MOSES LITTLE<sup>5</sup>, b. April 11, 1779; cordwainer; lived in Newbury.
- 79—VI. JOSHUA<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 5, 1781; d. before 1810.
- 80—VII. JUDITH<sup>5</sup> (twin), b. April 30, 1782; d. July 10, 1782.
- 81—VIII. ABIGAIL<sup>5</sup> (twin), b. April 30, 1782; m. Benjamin Currier of Newbury Nov. 25, 1802.
- 82—IX. HANNAH<sup>5</sup>, b. Dec. 22, 1784; living in 1810.
- 83—X. JOSHUA<sup>5</sup>, b. Jan. 29, 1787; d. May 29, 1792.
- 84—XI. JACOB<sup>5</sup>, b. March 24, 1789; cordwainer; lived in Newbury.
- 85—XII. JOSIAH LITTLE<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 11, 1791; living in 1817.

\*Theodore Atkinson married Mary Noyes of Newbury Feb. 13, 1796, and had two children born in Newbury, viz: Mary, born Feb. 5, 1797, and John, born Dec. 30, 1798.—*Newbury town records.*



## 40

MATTHIAS ATKINSON<sup>t</sup>, born in Newbury Jan. 6, 1736. He was a carpenter, and lived in Newbury. He married Abigail Bayley April 10, 1766. His will, dated Oct. 23, 1815, was proved Dec. 26, 1815. She survived him.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 86—I. MOSES<sup>s</sup>, b. Jan. 31, 1773; living in 1815.\*
- 87—II. ——— (dau.)<sup>s</sup>, b. March 10, 1775; probably d. before 1815.
- 88—III. SALLY<sup>s</sup>, b. May 18, 1777; probably d. before 1815.
- 89—IV. JOSEPH<sup>s</sup>, b. April 26, 1780; probably d. before 1815.
- 90—V. EUNICE<sup>s</sup>, b. Oct. 29, 1782; living in 1815.
- 91—VI. GEORGE<sup>s</sup>, b. Sept. 5, 1785; probably d. before 1815.

## 46

LT. AMOS ATKINSON<sup>t</sup>, born in Newbury March 20, 1754. He was a hatter, and lived in Newbury. He married, first, Anna Bayley of Amesbury (published Oct. 17, 1778); and, second, Anna Knowlton of Newburyport Sept. 16, 1784. He died Nov. 11, 1817; and his wife Anna survived him, being his widow in 1820.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 92—I. WILLIAM<sup>s</sup>, b. Nov. 13, 1779; living in 1820.
- 93—II. NANCY<sup>s</sup>, m. ——— Johnson; and was living in 1820.
- 94—III. CHARLES<sup>s</sup>, b. Jan. 2, 1786; living in 1820.
- 95—IV. GEORGE<sup>s</sup>, b. Nov. 17, 1788; gentleman; lived in Newbury; and d. May —, 1826, childless.
- 96—V. AMOS<sup>s</sup>, b. May —, 1792; merchant, of Boston, 1826.
- 97—VI. ANNA<sup>s</sup>, b. July 22, 1797; probably d. before 1817.

## 50

STEPHEN ATKINSON<sup>t</sup>, born in Newbury Dec. 28, 1744. He was a shipwright, and lived in Newbury. He married, first, Mercy Clark of Newburyport Dec. 15, 1770; and she was living in 1791. He married, second, Sarah Atkinson of Newbury Feb. 27, 1794. Administration

\*Moses Atkinson of Salem, merchant.—*Probate records*.

was granted on his estate May 3, 1797. His wife Sarah survived him.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 98—I. ELIZABETH GREENLEAF<sup>s</sup>, b. June 28, 1771; m. Thomas Pettingell of Newbury March —, 1793.
- 99—II. MICHAEL<sup>s</sup>, b. Feb. 14, 1770. *See below (99)*.
- 100—III. MOLLY<sup>s</sup>, b. May 2-, 1776.
- 101—IV. PARKER<sup>s</sup>, b. Jan. 8, 1780; chair-maker; lived in Newbury; drowned Aug. 31, 1799 (Newburyport town records).
- 102—V. ELIZABETH WATSON<sup>s</sup>, b. June 2, 1784.
- 103—VI. STEPHEN<sup>s</sup>, b. July 6, 1786.
- 104—VII. REBECCA<sup>s</sup>, living, a minor, in 1799.
- 105—VIII. SUSANNA<sup>s</sup>, b. June 21, 1791.

## 99

MICHAEL ATKINSON<sup>s</sup>, born in Newbury Feb. 14, 1770. He lived in Newbury, and married Joanna Lunt of that place April 17, 1794.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 106—I. BENJAMIN<sup>s</sup>, b. May 28, 1795.
- 107—II. JOANNA COOK<sup>s</sup>, b. Dec. 22, 1799.

## NOTES.

## “Matthew Mansfield

ACQUAINTS his Customers and others that he has removed his Goods from his Shop at the Corner, to his new Brick Shop, a few Steps down the great Street leading to *Marblehead*, and next Door to the Houfe of *William Pyncheon*, Esq; where he has just opened a very good Affortment of

## GOODS.

Said Mansfield's Houfe, up in Town. oppofite to the Quaker Meeting-House. is to be SOLD or LET; it is very convenient, has a Barn and near an Acre of Land belonging and adjoining to it, with a very handy Well of Water, which is good for waffing, and all other Ufes.”

—*Advertisement in Essex Gazette, Dec. 27-Jan. 3, 1769.*

John Alley<sup>t</sup> (No. 37, page 50, volume III., *Antiquarian*) married, first, Sarah Bassett, 10: 9 mo: 1761. She died 2 mo: 1778; and he married, second Sarah Hood 25: 3: 1779.





## NORTHERN LIGHTS.

We sang of thee, sweet days of old;  
 But who has sung of ancient nights  
 Since David penned his psalms that told  
 Of moon and stars and northern lights  
 In words of beauty, strength and love,  
 Inspired by thoughts of things above.

While moon shines bright, and stars of gold  
 Stud azure skies each cloudless night,  
 Aurora rarely we behold,—

Her flashing flame and penciled light,  
 From clearest white to deepest red,  
 Among the stars is seldom shed.

## THE AURORA BOREALIS.

"December 11th, 1719. Between seven and eight o'clock at night, the moone being near the full, it might want two days, there appeared in ye north above like a rainbow, but it was white. It seemed to reach from norwest to north-east, and it was more strait in the middle than a rainbow. It seemed to be eight foot wide. It looked like a cloud. There appeared in the north clouds, which looked very red and seemed to flie up almost overhead, as if they had been driven with a farse wind and then parted to the east and so vanished away. The white cloud or bow remained an hour or two. Between ten and eleven there appeared a cloud, which came from ye nor-west like a mist. We could see the stars through it. It was as red as blood or crimson, but not a thick red. My eies saw it."

Thus wrote Stephen Jaques of Newbury in his diary. Except in March, 1718, and May 15, 1719, this was the first time, as far as known, that the northern lights were seen by the New England people; and, it is said, that in England they were noticed for the first time in 1716. There was a general fear in both countries that calamity would follow such an appearance, and probably because of its color, that such disaster would be the loss of human life, perhaps the final destruction of all things. As the people became accustomed to such exhibitions, most of them became less fearful of direful consequences following.

Dr. Edward A. Holyoke, of Salem, wrote in his diary, Dec. 29, 1736: "The first aurora borealis I ever saw. The northern sky seemed suffused with a dark blood-red colored vapor, without any variety of different colored rays. I have never seen the like." The appearance was supposed to have reference to the awful plague, called the throat distemper, which took away the lives of many hundreds of children throughout this section from 1735 to 1737. Just before our war with Mexico occurred, the red aurora appeared in its deepest color, and many persons that saw it have believed that it was a forerunner of that bloody conflict.

The brilliant appearance that Mr. Jaques noticed in his diary was followed the next year by other luminous appearances in the evening sky.

A writer of that time said that the coruscation that Mr. Jaques saw "rustled like a silken banner," a sound that has been always noticed in connection with the aurora borealis.

## ALLEY NOTES.

Anna Alley published to John Pudney, 3d, Dec. 29, 1710.

Anne Alley published to David Boice, both of Salem, March 29, 1712.

Elizabeth Alley married Robert MacFarlan Sept. 12, 1784.

—*Salem town records.*

Benjamin Alley of Lynn, cordwainer, 1786, wife Joanna, conveyed part of the estate of Abner Alley of Lynn, deceased.

Benjamin Alley of Lynn, cordwainer and merchant, 1787-1796; wife Huldah, 1793-1796.

John Alley, jr., of Lynn, cordwainer, 1792.

John Alley, 3d, of Lynn, cordwainer, 1798.

Solomon Alley of Lynn, cordwainer, 1792.

William Blyth Alley of Lynn, cordwainer, 1797.

—*Registry of deeds.*





BOXFORD INSCRIPTIONS.  
WEST BOXFORD BURYING GROUND.

*Continued from page 74.*

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
M<sup>r</sup> SAMUEL PORTER  
WHO DIED MAY 10  
1750 AGED 27 YEARS  
11 MONTHS & 23 DAYS.

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
M<sup>rs</sup> SARAH THE  
WIFE OF M<sup>r</sup>  
BENJAMIN PORTER  
WHO DEPARTED  
THIS LIFE JAN<sup>ry</sup>  
27 1767 IN Y<sup>e</sup> 71<sup>st</sup>  
YEAR OF HER AGE.

In Memory of  
M<sup>rs</sup> SARAH PORTER,  
*Confort of*  
*Mr Moses Porter,*  
*who died Jan. 30<sup>h</sup> 1791*  
*Ætat. 69.*

Also in memory of Mary & James  
Children of M<sup>r</sup> Porter by his first wife  
one aged 4 years the other three.

Mr. Isaac Robinson,  
died  
April 13<sup>th</sup> 1804.  
Ætat. 88.  
*Nathan died Sept. 1762*  
*Ætat. 6.*  
*Dorothy died June 1767*  
*Ætat. 21.*  
*Daniel died July 1771*  
*Ætat. 21. at St. Croix.*  
*Children of the above named.*

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF M<sup>r</sup>  
ASA RUNNELS WHO  
DIED JUNE THE  
26<sup>h</sup> 1768 IN  
THE 23<sup>d</sup> YEAR  
OF HIS AGE

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
M<sup>rs</sup> HANNAH THE  
WIFE OF LIEUT  
SAMUEL RUNNELS  
WHO DIED APRIL  
THE 9<sup>th</sup> 1753  
IN Y<sup>e</sup> 41<sup>st</sup> YEAR  
OF HER AGE

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
M<sup>r</sup> STEPHEN  
RUNNELS WHO  
DIED MARCH  
THE 10<sup>th</sup> 1753  
AGED 48 YEARS.

AZARIAH THE  
SON OF M<sup>r</sup>  
EBENEZER  
AND SARAH  
SHERWIN WHO  
DIED NOV<sup>r</sup> 18<sup>\*</sup>  
AGED 10 MONTHS

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
SaRaH the DaUGHtE<sup>r</sup>  
OF MR SamUEL &  
SaRaH SPaFaRD  
WHO DIED OCT  
OBER the 7 Day  
1736 & In the 16  
YEaR OF HER aGE.

Mrs. Mary Spofford,  
*Confort of*  
*Mr. Samuel Spofford;*  
*died March 14<sup>th</sup> 1799,*  
*Ætat. 73.*

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
M<sup>rs</sup> ANNE THE  
WIFE OF CAPT  
JOHN TYLER  
DIED FEBR<sup>y</sup> 11 1745  
IN Y<sup>e</sup> 70 YEAR OF HER AGE

\*On the footstone the date is "1762."



HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
M<sup>rs</sup> HANNAH  
THE WIFE OF  
M<sup>r</sup> PHINEHAS  
TYLER WHO  
DIED JUNE Y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>t</sup>  
1769 IN THE 31<sup>t</sup>  
YEAR OF HER AGE

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
M<sup>r</sup> JOHN TYLER  
WHO DEPARTED  
THIS LIFE JUNE 17<sup>th</sup>  
1756 IN THE 88<sup>th</sup>  
YEAR OF HIS AGE

*In Memory of  
Katy Tyler, daughter of  
M<sup>r</sup> Stephen & M<sup>rs</sup> Patty  
Tyler, who died, July 26<sup>th</sup>, 1796,  
Ætat. 3.*

HERE LYES BURIED  
the BODY OF  
M<sup>rs</sup> MARTHA TYLER  
Y<sup>e</sup> WIFE OF M<sup>r</sup>  
MOSES TYLER WHO  
DIED FEB<sup>y</sup> 13 1735  
IN Y<sup>e</sup> 87 YEAR OF HER AGE

*In Memory of  
M<sup>rs</sup> Mary Tyler  
the wife of  
M<sup>r</sup> Broadstreet Tyler  
who Departed this  
Life Aug<sup>t</sup> Y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> 1785  
in the 36 Year  
of her age.*

*In  
Memory of M<sup>rs</sup>  
MEHITABEL TYLER,  
wife of  
ENSIGN GIDEON TYLER,  
who died July: 4<sup>th</sup>  
1777; In the 51<sup>st</sup> year  
of her age.*

HERE LYES BURIED  
the BODY OF MR  
MOSES TYLER  
WHO DIED OCTOBER  
the 11<sup>th</sup> 1732 In Y<sup>e</sup>  
66 YEaR OF HIS AGE

*Rebecca Tyler  
daugh<sup>r</sup> of Mr John  
& M<sup>rs</sup> Mercy Tyler,  
died Sept. 24<sup>th</sup> 1797,  
Ætat. 6.*

HERE LYES BURIED  
the BODY OF Mrs  
RUTH TYLER WHO  
DIED MaY the 10  
Day 1738 In the  
62 YEaR OF HER  
AGE

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF M<sup>r</sup>  
DANIEL WOOD  
WHO DIED MARCH  
31<sup>st</sup> 1746 AND  
IN THE 40<sup>th</sup>  
YEAR OF HIS AGE

HERE LIES BURIED  
THE BODY OF  
DAUID THE SON  
OF M<sup>r</sup> DAUID  
AND MARCY  
WOOD DIED  
OCT<sup>R</sup> 22 1762  
IN Y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> YEAR  
OF HIS AGE

IRENAY THE  
DAUGHTER OF  
M<sup>r</sup> DAUID AND  
MERCY WOOD  
WHO DIED  
OCT<sup>R</sup> 9 1753  
IN THE 4 YEAR  
OF HER AGE.





MERCY  
WOOD\*

N R 1762  
A †

### WILL OF THOMAS BARKER.

The will of Thomas Barker of Rowley was proved in the Ipswich court 25 : 1 : 1651. The following copy was taken from the record in the Ipswich Deeds, volume I, leaf 120, the original being missing.

I Thomas Barker of Rowley, in New-englande though at p<sup>r</sup>sent weake of body, yet of good vnderstanding, doe ordaine & make this my Last will & Testament. ffirst I doe Comfortably giue up my Soule into the hands of God through Iesus Christ in whom I doe trust that I shall haue a Joyfull resurrection. And I doe abhorre all the errors & Blasphemies that doe abounde in these dayes, against the said resurrection & the holy Scriptures.

Inprimis for the bleffings of this life which God hath giuen me I doe giue to o<sup>r</sup> reuerend Pastor, m<sup>r</sup> Ezekiel Rogers my young mare, he paying out of it A Cowe to the Stock of the Towne of Rowley to be disposed of by the Elders & Deacons.

Item I giue to my Deare Sister Jane Lambert one Ewe Sheepe. Item I giue to Thomas Leauer & his wife one Ewe sheepe. Item I giue to John Johnson two pounds: To Elizabeth Johnson one pounce.

Item I giue to Thomas Lambert Sixty pounds or the one halfe of my Lande, w<sup>th</sup> ten pounds: whether of these my wife feeth meete: And my meaning is that if he haue the halfe of the Lande, that the dwellinge howse & Barnes & other housing are excepted, with all the yards & lands betweene the Streete & the Brook. Item I doe giue to my wellbeloued wife Mary Barker my Dwellinge house, Barnes all the rest of the housinge & yards as before excepted. Item I doe giue to my said wife

\*Footstone.

†A broken footstone.

Mary All my Lands & priuiledges thereto belonging in Rowley. Item I giue to mary my faide wife all my Goods, household Stuffle, Cattell, money or whatfoeuer is mine my Legacies & debts being discharged. Item for the time when Thomas Lambert his aforefaide portion is to be paid, my meaning is, that it be paid him at the Age of one & Twenty yeeres. but if he the faide Thomas Die before the Age of one & twenty yeeres, my will is that the portion to him bequeathed shall be diuided among all his brothers & sistes, Jonathan haueing a double share, & the rest equall.

Item I doe giue to my beloued Brethren Thomas Mighill, & mathewe Boyes, each of them forty shillings. I doe make my Deare wife mary my sole Executrix of this my last will & testament. And o<sup>r</sup> Loueing Pastor, Thomas Mighill our Deacon, & mathew Boyes ouerfeers of the same. In witnesse wherof I doe here sett to my hande & seale.

In the p<sup>r</sup>sence of vs Thomas Barker.

Ezekiel Rogers  
Thomas Mighell  
Mathew Boyes

### SALEM QUARTERLY COURT RECORDS AND FILES.

*Continued from page 63.*

[The writ of Francis Norton v. Walter Knight, 9 : 25 : 1641 (see page 62), was signed by Increase Nowell, as follows:—

*Increase Nowell*  
—Files.]

Court, 12 : 5 mo : 1642.

Present: Mr. John Endecott, dep.-gov., Mr. Richard Saltonstall, Mr. Symon Bradstreet, Mr. Eman<sup>l</sup> Downeing, Mr. W<sup>a</sup> Hathorne and Mr. Edw: Holliock.

Walter Knight acknowledged judgment in favor of Thomas Ruck.

frances Lightfoote and Henry Collins sworn constables of Lynn.

Thomas Spooner, constable of Salem, fined for absence.



Mr. W<sup>n</sup> Hathorne, Thomas Garden<sup>r</sup>, and Jefferey Massy chosen commissioners to determine damage done by cattle in Richard Inkersell's lot by the North river side.

Peter Palfrey and Jefferey Massy, instead of J<sup>n</sup> Woodbury, deceased, appointed to fix charges, etc., for a five-acre lot, on complaint by Mr. Mathew Williams of Marblehead.

[Jury?]: Mr. Edw: Tomlins, Robt Driver, Math: West, Ric<sup>r</sup> Johnson, Edw: Baker, of Salem, W<sup>n</sup> Allen, James Standish, Esdras Reade, Robbert Button, John Sadler, James Molton and Nathaniell Porter.

Civil cases:—

Rich<sup>rd</sup> Norman, J<sup>n</sup> Norman and company v. John Devorix. Account. Mr. Fowler mentioned.

John Godfrey v. Ric<sup>r</sup> Kent. Slander.

William Edwards v. Cp. Trask. Trespass. Instead of Mr. W<sup>n</sup> Browne.

Ruben Guppy v. W<sup>n</sup> Pester.

Richard Cook v. Walter Knight. Defendant to appear at next court in Boston. Rich<sup>rd</sup> Hollinworth, surety.

Erasmus James v. Edw. Payne.

Thomas Keysa v. Edward Paine.

James Dowling v. W<sup>n</sup> Flint. Slander.

J<sup>n</sup> Webster v. Edw: Payne.

John Gedney and Tho: Weeks v. J<sup>n</sup> Harbort and J<sup>n</sup> Smale.

Tristram Dalebar v. ffrances Perry.

Samuell Eaborne v. Robt Hawes.

Joseph Armetag v. James Smith, Tho: Ashley and Abraham Robinson. Gave execution against James Smith to constable at Gloucester.

Robert Cotta v. Dorcas Verrin. Slander for perjury. Referred to Mr. Hathorne and the elders, Mr. Norris and Mr. Sharpe, by consent.

Robt Cotta v. Phillip Verrin, jr. Slander. 2 cases. Referred as above.

Robt Hawes v. Charles Glover.

Robt Hawes v. Robert Lewes.

Abraham Robinson, W<sup>n</sup> Browne and James Babson v. Tho: Ruck. About taking up a skiff.

Zacheus Gould v. Mr. Ada Otley, Ric<sup>r</sup> Sadler and Jos: Armetag.

Zacheus Gould v. Nath: Tyler.

George Gardener v. John Luff. Slander.

William Brown v. John Webster.

W<sup>n</sup> Browne v. Mr. Holloock.

John Griffin v. Walter Knight.

Daniel Salmon v. John Sachwell of Ipswich.

Edw: Hall v. Nathaniel Pitman.

ffrances Perry v. Thomas Keysar. Loss of salt.

Thomas Watson p. Mr. H: Bartholomew v. ffrances Perry.

William Harp v. Walter Knight.

John Tilton v. Richard Sadler.

J<sup>n</sup> Sadler of Glosester for Mr. Addis, Mr. Millward and W<sup>n</sup> Southmead v. Thomas Ashley, and his goods attached by the constable of Cape Ann.\*

Charles Glover v. Rich<sup>r</sup> Hollinworth.

Same v. Same. Slander.

Georg Roaps v. Charles Glover.

William Hudson v. Richard Hollinworth.

"Georg. Sagamore & Edward alius ned of wight" v. ffrances Lightfoot. For land. Left to Boston court.

Georg Emery v. Tho: Cole.

John Holgrave v. Elizabeth Harwood. Slander.

Richard Lyde v. Nathaneell Pitman.

John Blackleach v. Thomas Oddensell.

[8: 9 mo: 1642. Attached in hands of Mr. Tho: Ruck, at suit of Mr. John Blackleech, money due to Thomas Oddensell. Order to take it out is signed as follows:—

*John Blackleach*

—Files.]

Richard Kent charged "fd Godfrey" with stealing and selling shot to Indians, and offering to give J<sup>n</sup> Ridgh four shillings to keep his counsel, etc. To answer at next Ipswich court.

Jacob Barney testified that Phillip Verrin, jr., and Michael Shafin charged Robert Cotta with removing a bound stake.

\*This is the first insolvency case in the county courts.





Michael Shafin testified that Francis Weston removed it.

James Smith, jr., to be moderately whipped for pilfering and stealing on the Lord's day.

Elizabeth Johnson, servant to Mr. Jos: Yonge, to be severely whipped and fined for unseemly practices betwixt her and another maid; also, for stubbornness to her mistress; also, for stopping her ears with her hands when the Word of God was read; also, for "spurning an ew goat till both dyed;" also, for killing a pig and burying it. "That thee who had beene g: m: Lords fervant maid fald to Elizabeth y<sup>t</sup> Goody Bulfinch was most pivifh woman to fervants."

Robt Cocker betrothed himself too securely to one maiden, and then contracted with another woman. To be severely whipped, and to pay to Thomas Kinge, who subsequently married the first maiden, five pounds.

Mathew Gillet to sit two hours in the stocks and to pay Jn<sup>o</sup> Norma ten shillings for pilfering a piece [of soap] to wash his shirts with, as he said, etc. Witnesses: Benjamin Parmeter and Ric<sup>d</sup> Norman.

Christopher Yongs v. Jn<sup>o</sup> Stacy. Attachment granted. "Ric<sup>d</sup> More."

Cow keeper on Darbie fort side warned to keep cattle there. To Ric<sup>d</sup> More.

James Smith's fines remitted.

*To be continued.*

#### CHANGES OF PERSONS' NAMES.

The following is a complete list from the official records of those persons residing in the county of Essex who had their names changed by act of the legislature from 1780 to 1810 inclusive.

Dudley Atkins, esq., of Newbury, to Dudley Atkins Tyng, because he is descended from the family of Tyng, and that Mrs. Sarah Winslow of Tyngsborough, Mass., being a descendant of the same family, and having no children, devised to him a considerable part of her estate, requesting him to take the name of Tyng, Jan. 16, 1790.

Samuel Gardner, formerly of Salem, then of Boston, merchant, to Samuel Pickering Gardner, Feb. 15, 1796.

William Gray, 5th, of Salem, son of William Gray, 3d, of Salem, to William Shepard Gray, Feb. 5, 1798.

Joseph Sprague Stearns of Salem, son of William Stearns, to Joseph Sprague, June 19, 1801.

Humphrey Stanwood of Newburyport, cooper, to Humphrey Woodbury; and his daughters Judith and Agnes Stanwood to take the surname of Woodbury, March 11, 1802.

Samuel Curwen Ward, jr., a minor son of Samuel Curwen Ward, of Salem, gentleman, to Samuel Curwen, March 11, 1802.

William Orne, a minor son of William Orne of Salem, to William Putnam Orne, June 23, 1802.

William Gray, a minor son of William Gray, jr., of Salem, to William Rufus Gray, June 23, 1802.

Bradstreet Story, of Boston, son of Rev. Isaac Story, late of Marblehead, to Dudley Story Bradstreet, June 22, 1803.

John Appleton, jr., son of John Appleton of Salem, to John Sparhawk Appleton, March 8, 1804.

William Stevens, of Portland, son of Samuel Stevens, late of Gloucester, deceased, to William Samuel Stevens, June 23, 1804.

James Crawford Bullock, of Boston, son of Nathaniel Bullock, late of Salem, to James Crawford Bullard, June 23, 1804.

Ebenezer Beckford, son of Ebenezer Beckford of Salem, to Ebenezer Hunt Beckford, March 16, 1805.

Samuel Derby of Salem, merchant, to Samuel Gardner Derby, March 16, 1805.

John Allen, 4th, of Salem, to John Woodbury Allen, June 15, 1805.

George Smith of Salem, housewright, son of Isaac Smith of Rowley, to George Hibbert Smith, June 15, 1805.

Benjamin Pickman, son of Hon. Benjamin Pickman, jr., of Salem, to Benjamin Toppan Pickman, March 11, 1806.





Stephen Webb, son of Stephen Webb of Salem, to Stephen Palfrey Webb, March 14, 1806.

William Richardson of Salem to William Putnam Richardson, March 14, 1806.

James Griffin of Salem, to Jonathan Griffin, March 14, 1806.

Tabitha Glover, daughter of Benjamin Stacey Glover, late of Marblehead, gentleman, deceased, to Malvina Tabitha Glover, Feb. 27, 1807.

Samuel Putnam, formerly of Lynnfield, then of Salem, trader, to Samuel Kimbal Putnam, Feb. 27, 1807.

John Foster of Salem, a minor son of John Foster of Salem, to John Burchmore Foster, Feb. 27, 1807.

Stephen Blyth of Salem to Stephen Cleveland Blydon; Sarah Blyth, his wife, to Sarah Blydon; Lucy Cleveland Blyth of Salem, his daughter, to Sarah Cleveland Blydon; and William Cleveland Blyth of Salem, his son, to William Cleveland Blydon, Feb. 27, 1807.

Joseph Pike of Newburyport, son of Nicholas Pike of Newburyport, to Joseph Smith Pike, Feb. 27, 1807.

Joseph Pike of Newburyport, son of John Pike of Somersworth, N. H., to Joseph Trevett Pike, Feb. 27, 1807.

Samuel Foster of Newburyport, merchant, to Samuel H. Foster, Feb. 27, 1807.

John Buffington Snupe of Beverly, merchant, to John Buffington, Feb. 27, 1807.

M'Gregory Burnside of Andover, to Samuel M. Burnside, June 20, 1807.

Thomas Harris, 3d, of Charlestown, son of Richard Harris, late of Marblehead, deceased, to Richard Thomas Harris, March 11, 1808.

Henry Orne of Salem, son of William Orne of Salem, merchant, to Charles Henry Orne, March 11, 1808.

Richard Derby of Boston, son of Elias Hasket Derby, late of Salem, deceased, to Richard C. Derby, March 11, 1808.

Thomas Smith of Rowley, son of Isaac Smith of Rowley, to Thomas Hibbert Smith, March 11, 1808.

Samuel Page of Salem, son of Samuel Page of Salem, deceased, to Samuel Lee Page, March 11, 1808.

James King, 3d, of Salem, son of James King of Salem, to James Charles King, March 11, 1808.

Samuel Knapp of Haverhill, gentleman, to Samuel Lorenzo Knapp, June 10, 1808.

William Hales (otherwise Littlehale), of Gloucester, to William Hales, March 4, 1809.

Micajah Marston of Salem, to Morrill Marston, March 4, 1809.

George Smith, 5th, of Salem, to George Campbell Smith, March 4, 1809.

John O'Brien, 3d, of Newbury, to John Maurice O'Brien, June 19, 1809.

John Hooper of Marblehead, to John Grist Hooper, June 19, 1809.

William Stickney, 3d, of Newbury to Albert Alonzo Stickney, June 19, 1809.

Joseph Sprague, jr., of Salem, to Joseph E. Sprague, June 19, 1809.

Israel Putnam, 4th, son of Eleazer Putnam of Danvers, esq., to Israel Warburton Putnam, June 19, 1809.

James Ayer of Haverhill, son of James Ayer, jr., to James Hazen Bricket Ayer, March 6, 1810.

Grace Besom of Marblehead, to Martha Besom, March 6, 1810.

John Phillips of Bradford, to Alonzo Phillips, March 6, 1810.

Joseph Sprague of Danvers, son of Ebenezer Sprague, to Joseph George Sprague, March 6, 1810.

Sylvester Twiss of Danvers, to Sylvester Proctor, March 6, 1810.

Rhoda White of Salem, to Elizabeth Cutler White, March 6, 1810.

Thomas Hibbert Smith of Salem, son of Isaac Smith of Rowley, to Lorain W. Smith, March 6, 1810.

William Barry Turell of Salem, to Charles Turell, March 6, 1810.

Samuel Stevens, jr., of Newburyport, to Samuel Bingham Stevens, June 13, 1810.

Benjamin Crowninshield of Salem, to Benjamin William Crowninshield, June 13, 1810.



## FAMILY RECORDS.

The following genealogical data was gleaned from the note-book of Simon Gould of Topsfield.

The following items are in his handwriting :—

wee was married october the ninth 1740.  
and moses Gould was born the 21 Day of July 1741.

Hannah Gould was Born the 9 Day of June 1744.

Jean Gould was born on the 30 Day of July 1746.

Lucy Gould was Born on the 27 Day of may 1749.

Huldah Gould was Born on Saboth Day The 7<sup>h</sup> of June 1752.

Simon Gould Jun<sup>r</sup> was Born on Sater Day the 8<sup>th</sup> Day of November 1755.

Elijah Gould was Born on monday The 27<sup>th</sup> Day of february—1758.

Moses Gould Died September the 2 Day 1763 and was 22 years old and one month.

my wife \*Did Die the Second Day of September in the year 1793 and in the Seventy ninth year of her age.

Brother Jacob Died in the 85 year of his age.

Brother Thomas Gould Died the Second Day of february 1771 and in the Sixty ninth year of his age.

Sister Marcy Page Died on monday the 31 Day of october 1785 and in the 73 year of her age.

The following items are evidently in his son Simon's handwriting :—

My father† died the third day of Ianuary in the year 1803 aged in his 94 year of his age.

Topsfield June 1787 when this house was raised Simon Gould Iun<sup>r</sup> was married to Sally White February 19<sup>th</sup> 1788.

Moses Gould was Born November 22<sup>th</sup> 1788 on Saterdag at 10 oClock in the four noon.

Oliver Gould was Born April 5<sup>th</sup> 1790 at midnight on monday.

\*Jane Gould.

†Simon Gould.

Oliver Gould was Born December 21<sup>st</sup> 1795 on monday Evening at 8 oClock.

Nov. 25<sup>th</sup> 1822 then Sister Hannah Gould died on monday at Eleven oClock in the forenoon and in her Seventy ninth year of her age.

Sister Lucy Perkins Died May the 8<sup>th</sup> 1822 Seventy three years of her age.

first Oliver Gould Died June 29<sup>th</sup> 1795.

Second Oliver Gould Died August 11<sup>th</sup> 1796, at 7 oClock in the morning.

Haffield Gould was Born October 8<sup>th</sup> 1797 on Sunday Morning at half after 4 oclock.

Sally Gould was Born may 26<sup>th</sup> 1800 at Six oClock after Noon.

Samuel White Gould was Born Ianuary 8<sup>th</sup> 1803 on Saterdag morning at 8 oClock.

Elijah Gould was Born on thirsday the 19<sup>th</sup> September in the after noon at 4 oclock 1805.

Thorndick Osgood Gould was Born on Thursday morning the 19<sup>th</sup> of May 1808 about half after twelve oClock in the Morning.

Mehebel Gould was born the Second day of October 1801.

Ant Elizebeth Gould died November 5<sup>th</sup> 1821.

Brother Jacob Andrews died Jan<sup>y</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> 1811.

Salley Gould was Married to Jesse Perley jun<sup>r</sup> June 18, 1824.

Brother Kimball died March 1817.

Brother Perkins died Ianuary 31<sup>th</sup> in 83 year of his age 1825.

Sister Huldah Kimball died July 20<sup>th</sup> 1827.

Moses Gould Died Ianuary 14<sup>th</sup> 1829.

The following items are in his grand-daughter Sally's handwriting :—

Father died December 29<sup>th</sup> 1831 aged 76.

Mother died June 12<sup>th</sup> 1834 aged 60.

Jane Andrews died Feb. 24 1837 aged 91.

Elijah Gould died october 12<sup>th</sup> 1840 aged 83.

his wife Dolly died Aug. 21<sup>st</sup> 1840 aged 75.

Haffield Gould died Dec<sup>r</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> 1841 aged 44.





Jesse Perley died Nov. 19<sup>th</sup> 1851 aged

54. Elizabeth W. Perley born Wed Sept. 8<sup>th</sup> 1825.

Sarah J. Perley born Sept. 9<sup>th</sup> 1829.

Edward P. Perley born Nov. 10<sup>th</sup> 1836.

The following items are in pencil, and were entered probably by Sally's daughter, Sarah J. Perley:—

Sarah J. Perley Married March 11 1855.

Mother died Dec. 29 1857 aged 57.

### NOTES.

Samuel Ames<sup>1</sup>, a housewright, lived in Andover in 1739 and 1756. He married Hannah Stevens of Andover Jan. 13, 1721, and she was his wife in 1756. They sold a house and land in Andover in 1739. Children: 1. *Benjamin*<sup>2</sup>, born June 6, 1724, in Lexington; and, 2. *Simeon*<sup>2</sup>, born June 23, 1741. Benjamin<sup>2</sup> was a captain in the Revolution, and resided in Andover, being a farmer. He married, first, Hephzibah Chandler Dec. 4, 1746; and she died Jan. 19, 1768, aged forty-two. He married, second, Dorcas — before 1772. She was his wife in 1800. He died in Andover Jan. 10, 1809, aged eighty-four. Children, born in Andover: 1. Charlotte<sup>3</sup>, born Nov. 14, 1747; died Sept. 24, 1766. 2. Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, born Nov. 9, 1749 [married Phebe Chandler (published March 20, 1772); was a yeoman, and lived in Andover; a soldier in the Revolution. She died June 19, 1798; and he died in Andover, suddenly, Nov. 23, 1813, aged sixty-four. Children, born in Andover: 1. Benjamin<sup>4</sup>, born Feb. 24, 1773, died Oct. 10, 1775. 2. Phebe<sup>4</sup>, born April 8, 1775; married Nathan Bailey, June 23, 1791. 3. Hephzibah<sup>4</sup>, born Jan. 20, 1777; married Nathaniel Stimpson (also *Simpson*) of Cambridge Nov. 17, 1793. 4. Benjamin<sup>4</sup>, born Oct. 30, 1778. 5. Hannah<sup>4</sup>, born July 19, 1781. 6. Molly<sup>4</sup>, born July 3, 1783. 7. Ezra Chandler<sup>4</sup>, born Jan. 1, 1785. 8. Nathan<sup>4</sup>, born May 7, 1787. 9. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>, born Jan. 19, 1789. 10.

Rhoda<sup>4</sup>, born Jan. 12, 1792; died Jan. 31, 1792. 11. Isaac<sup>4</sup>, born Nov. 13, 1794 (5?). 3. Hannah<sup>3</sup>, married Thomas Boynton (published May 22, 1772), and was his wife in 1800. 4. Richard<sup>3</sup>, born Sept. 16, 1754. 5. Hephzibeth<sup>3</sup>, married Bixby Abbott Jan. 9, 1772, died May 20, 1796. 6. Richard<sup>3</sup>, born Aug. 16, 1758; died Sept. 8, 1758. 7. Elizabeth<sup>3</sup>, born Aug. 8, 1760; died Nov. 1, 1760. 8. Timothy<sup>3</sup>, lived in Andover, having received from his father, by deed, buildings and land in Andover in 1788; was a farmer; married Sally Kneeland March 21, 1787; and was living in 1800. 9. Simeon<sup>3</sup>, born March 29, 1772 [yeoman; lived in Andover; married Sarah Bailey March 30, 1790. He was living in Andover in 1809. Children, born in Andover: 1. Sarah<sup>4</sup>, born Aug. 14, 1790. 2. Hannah<sup>4</sup>, born Nov. 4, 1796. 3. Simeon<sup>4</sup>, born Dec. 23, 1799]. 10. Dorcas<sup>3</sup>, born July 25, 1773; died Sept. 28, 1775. 11. Dorcas<sup>3</sup>, born July 31, 1776; married Isaac Phelps (published Sept. 12, 1799). 12. Abigail<sup>3</sup>, born Oct. 4, 1779; married David Johnson of Andover Dec. 15, 1796, and was alive in 1800.

Jeremiah Ames<sup>1</sup>, born about 1707, lived in Boxford. He married Sarah Kimball of Bradford April 2, 1734. He died in Boxford July 5, 1744, aged thirty-seven; and she probably died before 1782. Children, born in Boxford: 1. *Jeremiah*<sup>2</sup>, born May 6, 1735; married Susanna Peabody March 31, 1762; husbandman; lived in Boxford until about 1770, and then removed to Northumberland, N. H., where he was living in 1782. Children, born in Boxford: 1. Jeremiah<sup>3</sup>, baptized Nov. 7, 1762. 2. Lois<sup>3</sup>, born Oct. 14, 1763. 3. Thomas<sup>3</sup>, born Sept. 20, 1765 (baptized Sept. 15 (?), 1765). 2. *Thomas*<sup>2</sup>, born Nov. 22, 17—; yeoman; lived in Boxford on the Andover line until about 1780, when he settled in Rindge, N. H.; married Lucy Tyler of Rowley April 14, 1761. Children: 1. Molly<sup>3</sup>, born Nov. 27, 1761, in Boxford. 2. Priscilla<sup>3</sup>, baptized Sept. 4, 1763, in Boxford. 3. Sarah<sup>3</sup>, baptized Dec. 8,



1765, in Boxford. 4. Afa (dau.)<sup>3</sup>, baptized Nov. 30, 1767, in Boxford. 5. Jeremiah<sup>3</sup>, born July 6, 1771, in Rowley. 6. Thomas<sup>3</sup>, baptized Oct. 13, 1776, in Boxford. 3. Nathan<sup>2</sup>, born Sept. 16, 1738; of Fryeburg, Me., yeoman, 1782. 4. Phineas<sup>2</sup>, born May 21, 1740; lived in Haverhill, and married Mary Cotton. Children, born in Haverhill: 1. John<sup>3</sup>, born Dec. 13, 1762. 2. Mary<sup>3</sup>, born Feb. 17, 1765. 3. Sarah<sup>3</sup>, born Sept. 18, 1766. 4. Martha<sup>3</sup>, born Nov. 29, 1768. 5. Sarah<sup>2</sup>, born Jan. 30, 1741-2. 6. Betty<sup>2</sup>, born Feb. 10, 1743-4.

Samuel Ames<sup>1</sup> published to Abigail Spofford of Rowley May 7, 1718. Child: 1. Samuel<sup>2</sup>, lived in Andover, cordwainer; married Elizabeth Stevens July 11, 1744; and she was his wife in 1770. Children, born in Andover: 1. Samuel<sup>3</sup>, born Sept. 19, 1746; married Abigail Stevens July 10, 1770. 2. Stephen<sup>3</sup>, born Aug. 24, 1749. 3. Spofford<sup>3</sup>, born March 23, 1752 [lived in Andover, and married Mary White April 18, 1780. Children, born in Andover: 1. Mary<sup>4</sup>, born Nov. 19, 1782. 2. Nathan White<sup>4</sup>, born Feb. 11, 1785. 3. Stephen<sup>4</sup>, born April 14, 1787. 4. Daniel<sup>4</sup>, born April 29, 1789. 5. John<sup>4</sup>, born April 8, 1792. 6. Samuel<sup>4</sup>, born Nov. 4, 1795. 7. Frederick<sup>4</sup>, born Aug. 12, 1800]. 4. Solomon<sup>3</sup>, born April 21, 1754; a soldier in the Revolution. 5. Hephzibah<sup>3</sup>, born Nov. 3, 1755. 6. Phineas<sup>3</sup>, born Sept. 7, 1764.

Capt. Daniel Ames<sup>1\*</sup> lived in Haverhill; married, first (?), ————; second (?), widow Mary Chadwick in Bradford Aug. 9, 1748; and administration was granted on her estate Dec. 29, 1755. He married, third (?), widow Priscilla Kimball in Bradford Jan. 2, 1755. She died in 1782. His will, dated Sept. 18, 1780, was proved Feb. 26, 1781. Children, all by first wife: 1. Samuel<sup>2</sup>, lived in Haverhill; wheelwright; married first, Elizabeth Emery of Andover June

24, 1755; second, Abigail Frye of Andover Aug. 6, 1761. Dea. Samuel Eames died April 15, 1810, and his widow Abigail, Dec. 21, 1810. Children, born in Haverhill: 1. Nabby<sup>3</sup>, born April 23, 1758. 2. Samuel<sup>3</sup>, born July 28, 1762. 3. Sarah<sup>3</sup>, born April 4, 1764. 4. Daniel<sup>3</sup>, born Feb. 22, 1766; lived in Haverhill; married Hannah White of Haverhill April 10, 1788 [children born in Haverhill: 1. James<sup>4</sup>, born July 19, 1788. 2. Joanna<sup>4</sup>, born Oct. 17, 1790. 3. Hannah<sup>4</sup>, born Dec. 26, 1792. 4. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>, born Oct. 15, 1794]. 5. Elizabeth<sup>3</sup>, born April 7, 1768. 6. Jacob<sup>3</sup>, born Jan. 11, 1770; died April 19, 1789. 7. Mary<sup>3</sup>, born June 28, 1774 [had an illegitimate daughter, Sophia, born July 24, 1796; died Sept. —, 1817]. 8. John<sup>3</sup>, born Feb. 14, 1777. 9. Lydia<sup>3</sup>, born Jan. 30, 1780. 10. Theodore<sup>3</sup>, born July 28, 1785. 11. Moses<sup>3</sup>, born Oct. 19, 1786; died May 3, 1787. 2. Mary<sup>2</sup>, married ——— Butler before 1782. 3. Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, clergyman in 1780. "Rev. Jonathan Ames of Newton married Betty ———, in Boxford, Dec. 15, 1763."

—*Town, church and county records.*

Joane Ames and Ruth Ames were members of the First church, Salem, about 1637.—*First church (Salem) records.*

John Alley married Elizabeth Pecker of Haverhill; children: Jeremiah Pecker, born Oct. 18, 1767; died Oct. 21, 1828; John, born Feb. 28, 1769; died Sept. 3, 1769; John, born July 9, 1771. John Alley, the father, died at sea in 1780; and his widow, Elizabeth, died March 16, 1803. He was a cordwainer, and lived in Haverhill.—*Haverhill town records and Registry of deeds.*

John Alley married Phebe Calliom of Haverhill Dec. 28, 1796; she died May 21, 1812; and he died July 30, 1819; children: Elizabeth, born May 16, 1797; Sally, born Aug. 22, 1799; John, born Feb. 19, 1802; Richard, born Feb. 19, 1803.—*Haverhill town records.*

Reuben Alley lived in Salem, shipwright, 1782-1805. His will, dated May

\*A writer says that Capt. Daniel Ames came from Woburn, was son of Samuel and Mary Ames, and served in the border wars, 1717-1745, then removed to Haverhill.





2, 1805, was proved Aug. 6, 1805. He married Margaret Cox before 1782, and she survived him, being his widow in 1807. Children: 1. Mary, married Joseph Archer of Salem March 3, 1796; 2. Jacob, married Hannah Adkinson of Salem Dec. 26, 1799; 3. Hannah, married Thomas Brad of Salem April 23, 1799; 4. Reuben, lived in Salem, caulker, married Hannah ———; 5. Katherine, unmarried in 1805; 6. Betsey, unmarried in 1805; 7. Sally, unmarried in 1805.—*Salem town records, Probate records, etc.*

Mary Ambrose of Salisbury married Francis George of Newbury Oct. 2, 1755.—*Salisbury town records.*

John Anchenter of Lynn, 1656.—*Quarterly court files, Salem.*

Margaret Alice published to Joseph Burnham Jan. 11, 1735-6.—*Ipswich town records.*

Eben Allinwood of Beverly married Esther Hibbert May 29, 1744.—*Gloucester church records.*

Children of Joseph and Deliverance Allison baptized: Elizabeth, Aug. 30, 1730; Mary, Aug. 13, 1732; and Elizabeth, March 2, 1735.—*First church (Salem) records.*

Zerviah Adams published to Edward Sparhawk, both of Lynn, April 2, 1780.—*Lynn town records.*

Adam Allott of Newbury, tailor, came in the *Bevis*, 1638, from Southampton, aged nineteen, in the service of Richard Dummer.

William Almy of Lynn, perhaps as early as 1631, went home, and came again, 1635, in the *Abigail*, aged thirty-four, with wife Audury, 32, and children: Annis, 8, and Christopher, 3; removed, 1637, probably to Sandwich, and certainly was freeman of Portsmouth, R. I., 1655. His will names Christopher, John, Job, Ann, wife of John Green, and Catharine, wife of Bartholomew West.

Thomas Alsob of Salem Village was a soldier, and was killed by the Indians in 1690, with others of Casco.

Roger Amadown, Salem, 1637, Weymouth, 1640, Boston, 1643, removed to

Rehoboth, 1648; and died Nov. 13, 1673.

—*Savage.*

Elizabeth Ames of Rowley, widow, 1787.—*Registry of deeds.*

Nathan Eams, son of Robert, was, Aug. 20, 1746, "made prisoner of war at the surrender of Fort Massachusetts and led into a doubtful captivity to Canada," dying there Nov. 17, 1746. He had been impressed into the service. The fort "was beseged and attakt in s<sup>d</sup> agurd by a grate number of the French Indian Enemy." Nathan left a widow.—*Massachusetts Archives, volume LXXIII, leaves 36-38.*

## QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.  
Answers are solicited.

281. Who were the parents of Hannah Abbott who married——Bodwell of Methuen? Son Charles Bodwell in legislature from Middlesex county, 1821, 1822. Daughter Hannah married —— Poore.

L. A. S.

*Cheney, Wash.*

282. Wanted, ancestry of Mehitabel Brown, who married John Townsend of Lynn or Lynnfield in 1690.

E. Q. P.

*Buffalo, N. Y.*

283. Wanted, ancestry of Lydia Sawyer, who married Daniel Townsend, son of the above Townsend, also of Lynn (date not given).

E. Q. P.

284. Wanted, ancestry of Zerviah Pat-ten, who married Daniel Townsend<sup>2</sup> Jan. 24, 1764. This Daniel Townsend was among the Americans killed April 19, 1775.

E. Q. P.

285. Wanted, the ancestry of Anne Greensleet (or, Greenleaf) who married John Averell of Topsfield June 8, 1710.

C. A. A.

286. Wanted, the ancestry of Thomas Avery whose intention to marry Abigail Cogswell was published Nov. 29, 1712, and appears in Essex church records. Both were of Chebacco, Essex





county, Mass. Any facts about this Thomas Avery (who may have been called "Averell," "Averill," or "Varney") will be of value to me. Did he marry the said Abigail Cogswell? C. A. A.

287. Wanted, the ancestry of Hannah Jackson who married William Averell July 31, 1661, in Ipswich, Mass. C. A. A.

288. Wanted, the ancestry of Susanna Brown, who married Job Averell Feb. 1, 1702, in Topsfield. C. A. A.

289. Do any known records furnish a clue to the kindred or ancestry of Abigail, wife of the first William Avery or Averell, who was in Ipswich, 1637-'53, or to the kindred or ancestry of William Averell, sr.? C. A. A.

290. Name of wife of Jonathan, son of Samuel and Mary (Ayer) Colcord. Philadelphia. C. H. C.

#### ANSWERS.

232. Samuel Symonds of Boxford, who married Elizabeth Andrews 14:2:1662, and died July 26, 1675, was son of John and Elizabeth Symonds of Salem, and was baptized 4:9:1638. John Symonds came from Topsfield, England, and settled in Salem, having a grant of land there in 1636. He died in 1671.—*T. Putnam Symonds, Salem.*

265. Elizabeth Ayer of Haverhill, who married Abraham Belknap in 1691, was daughter of Nathaniel and Tamesin (Turloar) Ayer of Haverhill, where she was born Dec. 19, 1672. Her parents were married May 10, 1670; the mother died Dec. 13, 1700, and the father Nov. 17, 1717.—*Ed.*

271. Mary Saville married William Whittredge in Gloucester Dec. 8, 1755, by Rev. Benjamin Bradstreet. Their children were William, Oliver Saville and Mary. I can find no record of any Hannah Saville.—*Mrs. Aroline W. Adams, Salem.*

275. Richard Sibley, traymaker, and wife Hannah were of Salem in 1656; and he died in 1676. Essex Probate, 301:86. Children: Samuel,

Hannah, Sarah, Damaris, John, Mary and Elizabeth. The son Samuel, born 1659, or March 10, 1658, married Sarah Wells or Weld Sept. 13, 1695. For her second husband she married John Sawyer. See Essex Probate, 310:440. Administration was granted on his estate July 7, 1712. Children: Jonathan, Samuel, Hannah and Sarah. From the fact that Jonathan Sibley was a resident of Newbury in 1726, I have considered it very likely that his sister Hannah, born in Salem May 17, 1696, was at sixteen a resident of Newbury, with the Sawyers, and eligible to marry Batt Moulton. Her sister Sarah married Edward Emery of Newbury. See Essex Deeds, 47:159. He was also of Amesbury in 1726.—*Charlotte H. Abbott, Andover.*

277. In will of Ephraim Davis of Haverhill, March 23, 1746, he gave unto his "son Benjamin Davis land in Haverhill District, in ye Province of New Hampshire, adjoining land heretofore given to Benjamin, with the appurtenances." —*Mrs. E. A. Kimball, East Haverhill.*

#### NEW PUBLICATIONS.

BOXFORD TOWN RECORDS, 1685-1706. Salem, 1900. This is a pamphlet of sixty-three octavo pages, and contains the records of the doings of the town for the first twenty-one years of its corporate existence, the copy having been made twenty years ago by Sidney Perley. Published by the Essex Institute, Salem, Mass.

THE WADE GENEALOGY. By Stuart C. Wade. Part I. New York, 1900. This initial part of the Wade family history contains chapters on the origin and etymology of the name of Wade, the antiquity of the Wade family, English pedigrees, and famous Wades. This part contains ninety-six octavo pages, well printed on good paper; and is illustrated by three steel plates, being portraits, two half-tone plates, and six cuts of coat armor. Published by the author at one dollar per part. His address is 146 West 34th street, New York City.









# THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. IV.

SALEM, MASS., JULY, 1900.

NO. 7.

## PART OF SALEM IN 1700. NO. 4.

BY SIDNEY PERLEY.

The frontispiece is a map of that section of Salem which is bounded by High, Summer and Broad streets on the north, and by the South river and Mill pond on the east and south, the lots being given completely as far west as Winthrop street, in which the western boundary line of John Pickering's large field is located. The territory north of High street and east of Summer has been described in article No. 3. The Neale lot west of Summer street and north of Broad street will be described in No. 5. The map is based on actual surveys and title deeds, and is drawn on a scale of two hundred feet to an inch. It shows the location of all houses that were standing in 1700.

Before 1660, the way to Marblehead from the centre of Salem was probably by way of Summer and Broad streets and the great pastures, passing around the Mill pond. When John Ruck, who owned the land easterly of Summer street, conveyed to Matthew Woodwell the two-acre lot, including the eastern portion of the John Marston and Matthew Woodwell lots, John Andrews lot, Joseph Nowell house lot, Richard Palmer house lot and estate of Matthew Woodwell lot, as shown on the map and extending northerly to the creek, 3: 8 mo: 1660\*, the roads now called High and Mill streets were not in existence. In that conveyance, Mr. Ruck agreed "to lay out a highway fourteen feet wide extending from y<sup>e</sup> common that lyeth before Goodman Lawses"† house

down to this land. Thus High street began its existence at the western end. Before 1690, it was extended to Mill bridge, following the present course of High and Mill streets. Upon the purchase of this two-acre lot, Mr. Woodwell built his house, as shown on the map, and had a short lane connecting it with the road that Mr. Ruck had laid out. This lane was the beginning of High street court. Mr. Woodwell sold a lot to Robert Nowell in 1671, and gave him a right of way to it; the next year he conveyed a lot to John Andrews, and in 1673 to Richard Palmer, to both of whom he gave rights of way following around the corner of his lot. This shows the extension of the court, and the reason of the elbows it has always had.

High street was called Highway from cove in South river to Lawes' Hill, 1664; Road or common way leading to South field, 1725; Way leading to Marblehead, 1752; Highway leading to the South mill, 1765; and High street, 1807.

Mill street was called Road leading to the South fields, 1760; Highway leading from the Court house to the South mills, 1794; and Mill street, 1796.

Summer street was called Ye Common, 1674; and Common land or ye way leading to Broad field, 1752.

The South river was so called as early as 1642; River that runneth to Castle hill, 1660; and Mill pond, 1725. The Mill pond was called the South river, 1642; a little cove of the South river, 1663; South river or cove, 1664; Mill cove pond, 1671; Mill pond, 1695; and Cove in the Mill pond, 1725.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 65.

†Francis Lawes lived on what is now the eastern corner of Cambridge and Broad streets.



Broad street was so called as early as 1799. It was one of the original highways; and laid out very wide, the southern boundary being on a line with the southern side of the burying ground or common. In 1808, the street was made narrower at the western end of the burying ground, and the town conveyed to the adjoining owners a strip of the width of the burying ground at that end and running westerly to a point, so that the houses at the corner of Winthrop and Broad streets stand in what was formerly Broad street.

The common was laid out in the first settlement of the town, and was called the "towne common" as early as 1642, and Lawes' hill in 1664. It is said that trainings were held here in ancient times. The southeastern and highest part of it was set apart as a burial place in 1655, and a number of interments had been made before it was fenced in 1732. The row of tombs was built in 1802. In the last century it was generally known as Burying hill, and now as Broad street burial ground.

In the northeasterly corner of the common, where the old Normal school building stands stood the first almshouse built by the town. In 1707, it was voted that an establishment of this kind be erected. The next year Benjamin Brown bequeathed thirty pounds toward it, and William Brown gave forty pounds. The building was partly done in 1716, and finally completed in the winter of 1718-9. In 1720, the town voted to let the building, except one room, and the apartments were apparently hired by indigent families at a slight rental. Felt says that a part of the premises seems to have been used for a house of correction, of which Benjamin Gillingham had charge. In 1749, the almshouse was enlarged by a wing at the west end. The next year the ministers of Salem were invited to preach there at the close of their own services during the warm weather. In 1768, a wing was added to the east end. A new almshouse was built on the common (Washington square) in 1771, but rooms

continued to be let in the old one. In 1788, the rent charged was twelve shillings per quarter for each room. In 1797, there were fourteen families in the building. In 1807, it was pulled down to make room for the erection of the registry of deeds. Here was erected a two-story brick dwelling house for the use of the register, for which he paid a yearly rent of two hundred dollars, the western part, or ell, being "of the most solid brick structure, its floor resting upon three basement arches, and its walls rising three stories, and arched over all." It was separate from the house, and wholly appropriated to the registry of deeds, being entered through iron doors, by way of stairs on the outside of the structure. The architect was McIntire. The registry of deeds was removed to the present stone court house in 1842, and the old house continued to be let until September, 1853, when it was demolished to make room for the erection of the State Normal school building that now occupies the site.

Here was the hay market as early as 1786, the public scales remaining here until 1827, when they were removed to Bridge street.

West of the almshouse George Dodge and others built a factory for the manufacture of duck cloth in 1790. Fifteen thousand pounds were raised for the enterprise; and the factory building was two hundred feet long, twenty-six feet wide, and one story in height. The first and best suit of sails for the United States frigate *Essex* was made here in 1797. Duck ceased to be manufactured, and twine and lines were spun here for several years. In 1818, the town purchased the building, taking back the lease of the land, for a schoolhouse site.

The large lot of John Pickering and a lot of the same area adjoining it on the west, each being called of ten acres, were the property of Gov. John Endicott, and known as the Broadfield. Gov. Endicott conveyed them to Emmanuel Downing of Salem, esq., probably June 8, 1640.





when the latter mortgaged them to Thomas Fowle and John Winthrop, jr., esq.\* Lucy, wife of Emmanuel Downing (who also joined in the deed) and Edmuud Batter of Salem, gentleman, conveyed them to John Pickering of Salem, carpenter, Feb. 11, 1642.†

The western lot came into the ownership of William Lord, sr., of Salem, cutler, who conveyed it to Capt. Nicholas Manning of Salem, smith, Dec. 16, 1668.§ Soon after his purchase, Capt. Manning was sued by Francis Scerry of Salem, yeoman, and the lot marked "John Pickering" on the map was set off to Scerry on execution. Mr. Scerry conveyed it to Lt. John Pickering of Salem, yeoman, Aug. 4, 1676;|| and the latter died possessed of it in 1722. The strip on the eastern side of that set off to Scerry was also set off on execution to Resolved White, who, Dec. 31, 1680, conveyed it to John Hathorne of Salem, merchant;‡ and the latter owned it in 1700. These two lots constituted the eastern half of the western ten acres. The western half came into the possession of Lott Gourding of Boston, mariner, who conveyed it to John Hathorne, already mentioned, Oct. 1, 1681;¶ and he was its owner in 1700. This part of the lot was the circus ground of a century ago, and was used for that purpose until within fifty years. "The Salem circus" was running there daily during the fall and winter of 1808-9. Horsemanship was the principal feature of the performance. To the west and adjoining this last lot was the farm of "ye worshipful Major Hathorne."

The large lot of John Pickering remained in his possession until his decease in 1657, and it then descended to his son John. The son died May 5, 1694, possessed of it, and it then descended to

the latter's son John Pickering, who was its owner until his death in 1722. The title remained in his descendants until the summer of 1842, when John Pickering laid out the present streets and lots, disposing of many of the latter before the year was out, and many houses were immediately erected. The entrance to this field was by way of the red gate in what is now Summer street.

The northern portion of the territory shown on the map is a hill or ridge running east and west. The western, or cemetery, end was called Lawes' hill very early, and the eastern end at the river was subsequently known as Palmer's hill, because Palmer's house was large and prominent, and occupied the cliff, as the brow of the hill was called in early times. The cliff has been known to the old residents as Roastmeat hill for nearly a century.

All the territory shown on the map easterly of the Broadfield and Summer street was granted to Rev. Samuel Skelton in 1630. He died possessed of it Aug. 2, 1634. His son and heir, Samuel Skelton, conveyed it to Lt. Richard Davenport, Feb. 21, 1643,\* and Mr. Davenport conveyed it to Thomas Ruck, a draper. Mr. Ruck removed to Boston and conveyed the lot to his son John Ruck 9 : 11 mo : 1651.†

In the sketches that follow, after 1700, titles and deeds referred to pertain to the houses and land under and adjoining but not always to the whole lot, the design being, after 1700, to give the history of the houses principally.

*Benjamin Ashby House.* John Ruck conveyed this lot to Benjamin Ashby of Salem, sawyer, Nov. 11, 1674.§ Mr. Ashby erected a house thereon, in which he lived. He died in 1713, having devised the house and lot to his daughter Elizabeth, wife of Nathaniel Pease, for her life, remainder to her son John Pease. Mrs. Pease and her husband released the

\*Suffolk Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 56.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 142, leaf 149.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 5, leaf 61.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 118.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 5, leaf 101.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 21.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 1.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 14.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 93.





house and lot to their son John April 6, 1731;\* and Hannah, widow and executrix of the will of Mr. Ashby also released the estate to John Pease on the same day.† Mr. Pease died late in 1761, having devised the lot and house, called "an old dwelling house," to his wife and children. The house was probably soon after gone, although it may have been the same in which Sally Swasey and Elizabeth Joplin lived some thirty years ago.

*Mary Gedney Lot.* John Ruck conveyed this lot to Eleazer Gedney of Salem, shipwright, March 25, 1676.§ Mr. Gedney died possessed of it April 29, 1683; and his widow and administratrix conveyed it to their eldest son Eleazer and daughter Mary Gedney Oct. 23, 1690.§ Eleazer, the son, was also a shipwright, and removed to Memorimack, Westchester county, N. Y. He conveyed the lot, with a barn thereon to his mother, Mary Gedney, March 22, 1696-7.|| She owned it until her decease Sept. 4, 1716. What became of the interest of the daughter the writer has not learned.

*Mary Gedney House.* John Ruck conveyed this lot to Eleazer Gedney of Salem, shipwright, April 20, 1664.‡ This house was probably built by Mr. Gedney immediately after his purchase; and after his decease, in 1683, his widow Mary obtained the title to it, dying possessed of it in 1716. She was the second wife of Mr. Gedney and the estate descended to her only child Martha, wife of James Ruck. Mr. and Mrs. Ruck had but one child, Mary, wife of Nathaniel King, whom she married in 1739. To Mary the estate descended, and the house was gone after the death of her parents.

*John Marston House.* John Ruck sold this lot to Obadiah Antrim of Salem, mariner, in or just before 1664. No deed was probably passed, and Mr. Antrim

erected a house, which was not finished when he was lost at sea on a voyage to the West Indies in 1664. In 1667, the house was still unfinished, and his widow and administratrix conveyed the lot and unfinished house to John Marston, jr., of Salem, carpenter, Sept. 4, 1667.\* Mr. Ruck also gave a deed of the lot to Mr. Marston April 19, 1680.† Deacon Marston completed the house and conveyed it with the lot and a barn to Stephen Daniels, jr., of Salem, shipwright, May 14, 1725.§ Mr. Daniels died in the spring of 1741, possessed of the house and lot. William Daniels, probably his son, was the owner of the estate in 1774 and before, when the house was probably gone.

*Matthew Woodwell House.* That part of this lot which lies east of the dashes was a part of the two acres conveyed by John Ruck to Matthew Woodwell 3: 8 mo: 1660;|| and the rest of the lot was conveyed by Mr. Ruck to Mr. Woodwell Aug. 19, 1663.‡ In 1660, Mr. Woodwell was called a seaman, and in 1663 a brick-maker. He built a small house on the lot upon his purchase in 1660; and died, in 1691, possessed of the premises. The house and lot came into the possession of his son Matthew Woodwell. The latter died in 1702, the house being called in the inventory of his estate an "old house." His legal representative conveyed the western half of the house and lot to Edward Britton May 18, 1708;¶ and the heirs, Peter Windett and wife Mary and Joseph Henfield and wife Lydia, conveyed the eastern half to Mr. Britton April 24, 1713.\*\* Mr. Britton probably took the old house down, building in its place the one that occupied the site some years ago.

*Joseph Nowell House.* This lot was a part of the two acres of land that John Ruck conveyed to Matthew Woodwell of

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 58, leaf 54.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 58, leaf 53.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 8, leaf 171.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 14, leaf 22.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 96.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 22.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 5, leaf 75.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 44, leaf 200.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 05.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 70.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 24, leaf 113.

\*\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 43, leaf 13.



Salem, seaman, 3 : 8 mo : 1660.\* Mr. Woodwell conveyed this lot to Robert Nowell of Salem, shipwright, Mr. Nowell having erected a house, Nov. 15, 1671.† Mr. Nowell died in November, 1691; having in his will devised the house and lot to his two sons John and Joseph, the estate "to remain in the name of Nowell." Probably John died soon afterward as nothing appears further relative to him, and Joseph conveyed the entire estate to Mannasseh Marston of Salem, blacksmith, May 6, 1706.§ John Trask subsequently came into the possession of the estate, and conveyed it to Isaac Chapman (or, Chappleman) of Salem, blacksmith, May 3, 1728.|| Mr. Chapman died in the winter of 1731-2; and in the inventory of his estate is "an ould dwelling house." The estate passed to his children, Michael, Mary and Elizabeth, and the house was gone before 1772.

*John Marston Lot.* That part of the lot which is east of the dashes was a portion of the two-acre lot conveyed by John Ruck to Matthew Woodwell 3 : 8 mo : 1660;\* and a part of that portion of the same that Mr. Woodwell reconveyed to Mr. Ruck Aug. 19, 1663.‡ On the same day Mr. Ruck conveyed this entire lot to Eleazer Gedney. The latter died, in 1683, possessed of the lot; and his widow and administratrix conveyed it to their eldest son Eleazer and daughter Mary Gedney Oct. 23, 1690.§ Eleazer removed to Memorimack, N. Y., and conveyed the lot to John Marston March 19, 1696-7.\*\* Deacon Marston owned the lot in 1715.

*Estate of Matthew Woodwell Lot.* This was a part of the two-acre lot that John Ruck conveyed to Matthew Woodwell 3 : 8 mo : 1660.\* Mr. Woodwell died in 1691, and the estate came into the possession of Joshua Woodwell of Salem, who

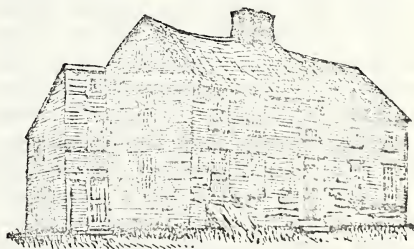
died possessed of it. His administrator conveyed it to John Pickering Oct. 9, 1702.†

*Richard Palmer House.* This lot was a portion of the two acres that John Ruck conveyed to Matthew Woodwell 3 : 8 mo : 1660.\* Mr. Woodwell conveyed this lot to Richard Palmer of Salem Dec. 3, 1673.§ Mr. Palmer built a cottage thereon, and died possessed of it in or before 1689. He left the homestead to his son Richard, a carpenter.|| The latter died in 1746, possessed of the lot and house, which was then called, in the inventory of his estate, "a small old cottage;" and he devised it to his daughter Mary, wife of Samuel Cheever. She conveyed the house, barn and lot to Francis Joseph of Salem, mariner, Dec. 5, 1764.‡ Mr. Joseph undoubtedly took down the old house and erected a new one on the same site soon after his purchase. He lived there.

*John Andrews House.* This lot was a part of the two acres that John Ruck conveyed to Matthew Woodwell 3 : 8 mo : 1660.\* Mr. Woodwell conveyed it to

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 65.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 16, leaf 83.  
On the western part of this lot was built, in 1706, the ancient house generally known as the



old Palmer house, which was taken down in July, 1887. Its erection was begun by Mannasseh Marston and finished by Richard Palmer, who bought that end of the lot of Mr. Pickering May 14, 1706 (Essex Registry of Deeds, book 18, leaf 184), and the house of Mr. Marston (Essex Registry of Deeds, book 18, leaf 185). The above cut is a view of the ancient dwelling just before it was taken down.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 132.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 18, leaf 185.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 115, leaf 124.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 65.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 136.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 18, leaf 183.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 55, leaf 30.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 70.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 8, leaf 171.

\*\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 12, leaf 125.







Corp. John Andrews of Salem, shipwright, Jan. 30, 1671-2.\* Mr. Andrews erected a house upon the lot before 1690, and mortgaged it (being "my now dwelling house and land") to Deliverance Parkman of Salem, merchant, Nov. 22, 1695.† Mr. Andrews died in 1706; and Mr. Parkman obtained judgment of the court for possession of the premises under the mortgage from the widow of the deceased before May 7, 1711, when he released the estate to Mr. Andrews' unmarried daughters that were then living in the house, Elizabeth and Mary Andrews.§ Both of them occupied the house until 1748, at least. Elizabeth conveyed her interest in the estate to her sister Mary's son, David Callum of Salem, shipwright, June 2, 1748.|| Four days later Mary, who was then the widow of John Callum, conveyed her interest in the same to her son David.‡ In 1750, the house was not mentioned, and was apparently gone.

#### WILL OF JOSEPH HOW.

The will of Joseph How of Lynn was proved in the court at Salem 24 : 4 : 1651. by Elizabeth Breade and William Meriam. The following copy is from the original on file in the office of the clerk of courts at Salem, volume II, leaf 15.

This is my will & desire \* \* \* to take me out of this world \* \* \* I shall haue all the mouables in & \* \* \* as also the 2 Coues which I \* \* \* also the pide haifer & 3 haifors \* \* \* boloks I leue with my wife to make \* \* \* of to pay all my deats every on that damands anything let them be payd : & what is left my wife to hau it : the houle & land I leue to my wiffe vntell the Child Elizebeth how of my on body be 18 yeres of Age & then that shee I shall haue if god despoise of hur in marag but in case the child should die then my wife to haue it

for euer ; if god should fo order it that my wife should remaine my widdon & mary no othr man then I leue the land to my wife & hir despoising : the ten cows which we cal monse & speck to be att my mother hows despoising I mene shee shall haue them to hir self & all to so much of the *to marre* as shall find them hay if it be required vntell my mother be *be desefed* || for hir vse || also that those which *hufes* the land shall yerly let my mothe[r] haue land bring forth Indian & som english & this during her life or else that she shall haue so much of the land att hir despoising during hir life as may produse it \* \* in quantaty if six Aker of \* \* eaite Aker of march ling in \* \* wne march & six Akers of march \* \* by march now According as I haue \* \* t is my full will & desr & hereto hath set my hand this tenth of febiuary 1650.

And for the ourfight  
of what is wrighten Joseph how :  
I leaue to my fathre  
needom & goodman bread

This is my will that my mother If god take me a way I shall haue 2 Acers of Land at the ferder End of y<sup>e</sup> Lot next goodman breads : Lot that : he bout of goodman poole : I also Leue to my mother 2 Coues : namely moncy and spech : and them to be her one for Euer and att her despoising : also yt she shall haue as much hay as will fufifantly kepe 2 cous : of y<sup>e</sup> hether pece of marfh : Liing next goodman brad one y<sup>e</sup> one fide and m<sup>r</sup> soth one y<sup>e</sup> Eather fid : but when god shall Take my mother a way It shall then Return to y<sup>e</sup> houle again I mene y<sup>e</sup> marfh onely : this if my Laft will and : desier : toching : my mother : in presents of

Ephraim How :

#### AMES NOTES.

Clark Ames published to Hannah Bufsum Sept. 26, 1795.—*Salem town records.*

Samuel Ames taxed for poll, 1719.

Sarah Ames married Joseph Spofford Sept. 3, 1745.

—*Boxford town records.*

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 137.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 11, leaf 30.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 23, leaf 96.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 91, leaf 177.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 95, leaf 177.



## LILLY WHITE.

Lilly White has come to town  
To sweep your chimneys up and down;  
If he does not sweep them clean  
He shall not have his pistareen!

## CHIMNEY SWEEPING.

The old-fashioned chimneys were large and their flues of greater size than they are in modern times.

Probably on account of wood fuel, soot quickly gathered in large quantities on the rough inside of chimneys, and it was so light and inflammable that it often caught fire, to the great danger of the destruction of the house.

The soot was cleaned out of the chimneys by small boys who climbed the flues, and with a brush swept it down.

This was a profitable business, and was carried on by men who had these boys to do the work. The boys were often obtained, in the old country at least, by stealing them from their homes when very young. After once entering upon this sooty business, the parents were unable to recognize their child in the dirty little sweep. Sometimes the masters purchased the service of the boy for a few shillings, and once engaged in their employ the child virtually became the absolute property of the master because of the want of identification.

The smallest flues into which these children, for girls as well as boys were sometimes employed, were sent were only eight by nine inches; and the only way that they could possibly pass through them was by putting their arms above and close to their heads. Even then they sometimes stuck, remaining in that position until they were cut out or died from suffocation or exhaustion.

As long as the work was satisfactorily done, the house-holder had no interest in the means employed to clean the chimney nor in the children, and so the master was left to do what he pleased with them.

They were generally clothed with leather breeches, a small flannel jacket,

no stockings, and worn-out shoes; and some, in London, were given a shirt that they could wear on Sundays. Beds were unknown to them, and they slept on anything and in any place they could.

Most masters never furnished the boys with soap, nor requested that they bathe, and many carried their sooty accretions for a year at a time.

For any hesitation in the performance of his work, or for anything done by the child that was objectionable to the master, the brush-stick was laid heavily upon the back of the little slave; and hunger and corporal punishment combined brought the little fellow to a sense of the absolute slavery of his position.

"Little boys for small flues" was a common phrase in the cards left at the door by itinerant chimney-sweepers. Though boys of five or six were the ordinary beginners, children of the age of three were sometimes pressed into this service; as the younger the child the more slender and supple their frame, and therefore more useful than larger and older children for this work.

The boys climbed the chimneys by pressing their knees and elbows against the sides of the flues, thus working their way up and down. To induce the children to learn to climb, the masters either threatened them with punishment, or told them that there was plum-pudding and money for them at the top of the chimney. The skin was worn from their knees and elbows, and they remained unhealed for months or years. This was much worse in cases of pargetted flues because of the roughness of the surface. Pads were not permitted, as the masters wanted to toughen the little fellows. Their scars remained through life; and they became stiff-kneed and otherwise crippled.

Illy clad, hours before sunrise on cold winter mornings the sweeps stood at house doors from ten to thirty minutes shaking with the cold, and repeatedly knocking to wake the servants, and get in to work. Chilblains was consequently universal among them.





Soot lodged on their eye-lids, producing irritation. They could not resist the temptation to rub their eyes with their ever-sooty fists, and they thus generally became blear-eyed.

The soot also produced a peculiar cancer known as the chimney sweeper's cancer, which, unless eradicated by a surgical operation, occasioned premature death.

These little boys were sent up burning chimneys, in the midst of the flames, to put out the fire; although in England an act of parliament prohibited it quite early. Boys were kept at home for the purpose of quickly responding to calls of this kind.

The sweeps were obliged to climb to the very top of the chimney, and show their brushes above it, to prove that their work was properly completed.

Chimneys were often in bad condition, and sometimes the top gave way and the boy was crushed to death, falling with the bricks upon the pavement below.

Their lives were so full of misery that the boys sometimes lay sulking in the flues, unwilling to come out. They were then driven down by water poured from above, or pulled down by a rope tied to their feet by the master or journeyman who always accompanied them.

One can hardly realize how tired these little hopeless creatures became after climbing from twenty to forty chimneys and thoroughly cleaning them.

The sight of a little sweep sometimes excited pity, and presents were made to them at the houses where they worked; but the master or journeyman took half or more of it, as his perquisite; and played at chuck farthing or other game until they won the remainder of the money.

When sweeps outgrew the power of climbing a chimney they were fit for nothing. The miseries they suffered led to nothing. Not only was their labor enormous, but to them unprofitable. Having suffered, through what should have been the happiest period of life, almost every misery a human being can endure, they were cast out to rob and steal, and end their days in prison.

We cannot conceive that there could exist in a civilized country a class of human beings, destined to such extreme and varied distress; and yet that system prevailed, as described, in the best portions of England; and whether the condition of the sweeps was improved in New England is doubtful.

In England, in 1816, flourished a society that had been formed to supersede the necessity for climbing boys, as chimney sweeps were called.

How early chimney sweeping was followed as a business in Essex county is not known to the writer.

Ebenezer Gray who lived at the foot of St. Peter street, in Salem, established himself there in this business in 1769. Benjamin Peirce Beech came from Boston in 1772, and began the business in Salem and Beverly, being appointed sweeper of chimneys by the selectmen of Salem in 1773.

In 1782, Pero Rollins announced himself as chimney sweeper in Salem, saying that he may be found at the house of Jack Dolliver near St. Peter's church.

In 1811, Leven Johnson advertised that he had been licensed to sweep chimneys by the selectmen of Salem.

The writer has discovered no professional sweep since that date.

Many years ago, a colored sweep, called Lilly White, probably in jest, patrolled the streets of Newburyport, with his brushes upon his shoulder, chanting the lines at the head of this article.

The once familiar cry of "Swee-e-p! Chimney sweep!" has become obsolete in our county at least.

---

#### NOTES.

Mary Eames married Jonathan Bailey Jan. 24, 1773.—*Haverhill town records.*

Lydia Ames of Bradford married John Kelly, sr., of Newbury March 15, 1715-6.

Hannah Ames of Newbury married Samuel Ruggs of Lancaster Nov. 8, 1710.

—*Newbury town records.*





SOLDIERS AND SAILORS OF THE  
REVOLUTION.*Continued from Volume III, page 30.*

CHRISTOPHER BABBIDGE of Salem; ens., Capt. Benjamin Ward, jr.'s, co.; enl. Jan. 22, 1776; dis. July 27, 1776; service, 6 mos., 3 dys, at Salem; promoted from sergeant June 27, 1776; reported, transferred to the "Tyrannicide;" *also*, gunner, sloop "Tyrannicide," commanded by Capt. John Fisk; engaged July 25, 1776; rolls made up to Jan. 1, 1777; *also*, master, sloop "Jonathan" (of Salem); descriptive list of officers and crew, dated Oct., 1780; age, 38 yrs; stature, 5 ft., 8 in.; complexion, ruddy; residence, Salem; *also*, petition, dated Boston, Feb. 12, 1782, signed by Elisha Sigourney, asking that said Babbidge be commissioned as commander of the privateer schooner "Fly;" ordered in council, Feb. 12, 1782, that a commission be issued.

JOHN BABBIG of Salem; descriptive list of officers and crew of the sloop "Race Horse," commanded by Capt. Clifford Byrne, dated June 7, 1780; age, 23 yrs.; stature, 5 ft., 6 in.; complexion, light; residence, Salem.

JAMES BABSON of Gloucester; petition signed by Winthrop Sargent of Gloucester and John Winthrop, jr., of Boston, asking that said Babson be commissioned as commander of the privateer brigantine "General Mercer;" ordered in council, April 30, 1777, that a commission be issued.

JAMES BABSON of Beverly; seaman, brigantine "Defence," commanded by Capt. John Edmonds; descriptive list of officers and crew, dated Aug. 21, 1781; stature, 5 ft., 8 in.; complexion, light; residence, Beverly.

NATHANIEL STEVENS BABSON of Newburyport; priv., Capt. Lunt's co., Col. Little's reg.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 2, 1775; service, 13 weeks; *also*, co. return [probably Oct. 1775]; age, 25 yrs; reported, went to Quebec.

JAMES BACHELDER of Gloucester; priv., Capt. Nathaniel Wade's co.; enl. Dec. 30, 1775.

UZZIEL BACHELDER of Andover; priv., Capt. John Peabody's co., Col. Ebenezer Francis' reg.; pay abstract for travel allowance, etc., sworn to Nov. 29, 1776.

ASA BACHELDOR of Marblehead; priv., Capt. Jeremiah Putnam's co., Col. Nathan Tyler's reg.; enl. July 28, 1779; dis. Jan. 1, 1780; service, 5 mos., 8 dys, on an alarm at Rhode Island.

JONATHAN BACHELDOR of Salem; list of men enl. from Essex co. for 9 mos. from the time of their arrival at Fishkill, June 22, 1778.

AMOS BACHELDOR of Ipswich; priv. Capt. Dodge's co., Col. Little's reg.; co. return dated Oct. 9, 1775; enl. May 3, 1775; dis. June 3, 1775; age, 23 yrs.

JOSEPH BACHELLER of Marblehead; corp., Capt. Lock's co., Lt.-col. Bond's (late Gardner's) 37th reg.; co. return, dated Prospect Hill, Oct. 6, 1775; reported as taking the place of Thomas Cutter, who was dis. Oct. 5, 1775.

THEOPHILUS BACHELLER of Salem; priv., Capt. Joseph Hiller's co., Col. Jonathan Titcomb's reg.; roll made up from date of arrival at Providence, R. I., May 6, 1777; dis. July 6, 1777; service, 2 mos., 6 dys.

JOHN BACHELOR, JR., of Beverly; priv., Capt. Israel Hutchinson's co., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775, from Danvers; service, 2 dys.

AMOS BACHELOR of Ipswich; priv., Capt. Abraham Dodge's co., Col. Moses Little's reg.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 3, 1775; service, 4 weeks, 4 dys; reported, service ended June 3, 1775.

ARCHIBALD BACHELOR, probably of Danvers; serg., Capt. Asa Prince's co., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 2 dys.

ISRAEL BACHELOR of Wenham; priv., Capt. Billy Porter's co., Col. John Baker's reg., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 5 dys.

JAMES BACHELOR of Lynn; priv., Capt. William Farrington's (2d) co., which



marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775, to Concord; service, 2 dys.

JOSEPH BACHELOR of Marblehead; corp., Capt. Benjamin Lock's co., Col. Thomas Gardner's reg.; enl. Oct. 5 [year not given].

PRINCE BACHELOR of Amesbury; priv., Capt. A. Williams' co., Col. Sprout's (late Brewer's) reg.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Jan. 1, 1777, to Feb. 10, 1778; reported, died Feb. 10, 1778; *also*, Capt. Nathan Watkin's co., Col. Brewer's reg.; muster return made agreeable to order of Council of Dec. 26, 1777.

THEOPHILUS BACHELOR of Lynn; ens.; list of men who served at Concord battle and elsewhere belonging to Lynn.

JOSEPH BACHILDER of Marblehead; priv., Capt. Putnam's co., Col. Hutchinson's reg.; return of men in service in 1776; enl., 12 mos.; reported, deserted.

DANIEL BACHLOR of Beverly; seaman, brigantine "Defence," commanded by Capt. John Edmonds; descriptive list of officers and crew, dated Aug. 21, 1781; stature, 5 ft., 7 in.; complexion, light; residence, Beverly.

EBENEZER BACKER of Ipswich; Capt. Richard Dodge's (volunteer) co., Maj. Smith's (3d Essex co.) reg.; enl. Sept. 30, 1777; dis. Nov. 7, 1777, at Cambridge; service, 1 mo., 10 dys; co. marched Oct. 2, 1777, to reinforce Gen. Gates at the Northward.

JOHN BACKER of Salem; descriptive list of officers and crew of the sloop "Race Horse," commanded by Capt. Clifford Byrne, dated June 7, 1780; age, 23 yrs.; stature, 5 ft., 4 in.; complexion, dark; residence, Salem.

BENJAMIN BACKLEYST of Newburyport; priv., Capt. Moses Nowell's co., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 4 dys.

BENJAMIN BACON, JR., of Salem; Capt. Ebenezer Winship's co., Col. John Nixon's (5th) reg.; receipt for advance pay dated Cambridge, June 22, 1775; *also*, drummer; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 1, 1775; service, 3 mos., 8

dys; *also*, co. return dated Sept. 30, 1775; *also*, order for bounty coat or its equivalent in money, dated Dec. 22, 1775; *also*, Capt. Winship's (4th) co., Col. Nixon's (4th) reg.; return of men in service Sept. and Oct., 1776, dated North Castle; *also*, receipts for Oct., Nov. and Dec., 1776; *also*, return of men in service in Jan., 1777, dated Springfield.

JOSIAH BACON of Bradford; priv., Capt. Nathaniel Gage's co., Col. James Frye's reg.; co. return dated Cambridge, Sept. 6, 1775.

*To be continued.*

### ATWOOD FAMILY.

The name of Atwood is frequently written in the early Essex county records, *Attwood*.

JOHN ATWOOD<sup>1</sup> was a trader and shipwright, and lived in Bradford. He married Hannah Bond Oct. 28, 1715, in Haverhill. They were living in Bradford as late as 1770.

Children, born in Bradford:—

- 2—I. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, b. July 18, 1716. *See below* (2).
- 3—II. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup>, b. Feb. 16, 1717. *See below* (3).
- 4—III. ZECHARIAH<sup>2</sup>, b. Dec. 27, 1720. *See below* (4).
- 5—IV. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup>, b. Feb. 21, 1722. *See below* (5).
- 6—V. JOSHUA<sup>2</sup>, b. Dec. 3, 1723. *See below* (6).
- 7—VI. MARY<sup>2</sup>, b. May 25, 1725; d. June 3, 1725.
- 8—VII. HANNAH<sup>2</sup>, b. Nov. 11, 1728; probably m. William Greenough Jan. 12, 1747-8.

2

JOHN ATWOOD<sup>2</sup>, born in Bradford July 18, 1716. He was a cordwainer; and lived in Bradford. Administration was granted on his estate March 22, 1756. His wife Mary survived him; and married, secondly, Lt. Timothy Burbank of Bradford Nov. 16, 1758. He died before 1784; and she survived him, being of Bradford in that year.

Children, born in Bradford:—

- 9—1. ABIGAIL<sup>3</sup>, b. June 2, 1742; m. Josiah Bacon of Bradford Sept. 8, 1788; and was living in 1799.





- 10—II. JESSE<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 6, 1748. *See below* (10).  
 11—III. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. April 15, 1752; and was living in Bradford, unmarried, in 1799.

## 3

WILLIAM ATWOOD<sup>2</sup>, born in Bradford Feb. 16, 1717. He lived in Bradford; and married, first, Abigail Runnells Dec. 24, 1739. She died in 1743 or before; and he married, second, Sarah ———.

Children, born in Bradford:—

- 12—I. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>, b. June 20, 1740. *See below* (12).  
 13—II. ANN<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 16, 1744.  
 14—III. DAVID<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 9, 1746.  
 15—IV. ABIJAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 14, 1748.

## 4

ZECHARIAH ATWOOD<sup>3</sup>, born in Bradford Dec. 27, 1720. He lived in Bradford, where he was a laborer, until about 1764, when he removed to Newbury, selling his house, barn and land in Bradford two years later, and becoming a shipwright. He married Mary Bacon May 7, 1741; and she was his wife in 1766. He was living in Newburyport in 1771.

Children, born in Bradford:—

- 16—I. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 20, 1742.  
 17—II. JOSIAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 23, 1743.  
 18—III. ZACHARIAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 22, 1746; of Newburyport, sawyer, 1771, and yeoman, 1774.  
 19—IV. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 31, 1748; of Newburyport, yeoman, 1774; probably married Anna York March 27, 1777.

## 5

JOSEPH ATWOOD<sup>2</sup>, born in Bradford Feb. 21, 1722. He was a sadler; and lived in Haverhill until about 1747, when he returned to Bradford. He married Sarah Chuesdee Dec. 15, 1743; and died in Bradford April 11, 1799. She died there Aug. 10, 1800.

Children:—

- 20—I. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. March 3, 1744-5, in Haverhill.  
 21—II. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup>, b. April 4, 1749, in Bradford.  
 22—III. JAMES<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 20, 1753, in Bradford.

## 6

JOSHUA ATWOOD<sup>2</sup>, born in Bradford Dec. 3, 1723. He was a blacksmith, and

lived in Bradford until about 1770, when he removed to Pelham, N. H. He married Mehitable ——— before 1745.

Children, born in Bradford:—

- 23—I. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, b. May 12, 1745.  
 24—II. JOSHUA<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 19, 1747; d. March 18, 1753.  
 25—III. MEHITABLE<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 21, 1748-9.  
 26—IV. RACHEL<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 12, 1751.  
 27—V. DANIEL<sup>3</sup>, b. June 7, 1753.  
 28—VI. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 20, 1754.  
 29—VII. JOSHUA<sup>3</sup>, b. March 13, 1756.  
 30—VIII. PAUL<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 17, 1757; d. in the fall of 1757.  
 31—IX. EBENEZER<sup>3</sup>, b. March 23, 1759; d. April 6, 1769.  
 32—X. EDNAH<sup>3</sup>, b. April 2, 1760.  
 33—XI. ALLIS<sup>3</sup>, b. March 17, 1762.  
 34—XII. PAUL<sup>3</sup>, b. March 30, 1764.  
 35—XIII. SUSANNA<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 16, 1766.

## 10

JESSE ATWOOD<sup>3</sup>, born in Bradford Sept. 6, 1748. He was a cordwainer; and lived in Bradford. He married Abigail Hardy Dec. 31, 1778. He died Sept. 10, 1827; and she died, his widow, Feb. 12, 1832.

Children, born in Bradford:—

- 36—I. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 2, 1783; living in 1830.  
 37—II. AARON<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 31, 1786; living in Bradford, cordwainer, 1832.  
 38—III. ELIPHALET<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 27, 1790; d. June 2, 1828.

## 12

WILLIAM ATWOOD<sup>3</sup>, born in Bradford June 20, 1740. He married Jane Hardy April 2, 1765; and lived in Bradford, where he died Feb. 14, 1809.

Children, born in Bradford:—

- 39—I. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. July 11, 1766.  
 40—II. ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 28, 1768.

## NOTE.

Prince Ames (died April 21, 1816) married Eunice Russ, in Andover, Nov. 24, 1784. Children, born in Andover: Peter, born April 22, 1785; Anna, born Feb. 28, 1787; Philip, born Feb. 27, 1791; George, born July 27, 1793; Alexander, born Feb. 2, 1796; James, born July 14, 1798; Eunice, born Oct. 22, 1800.—*Andover town records.*



## OLD NORFOLK COUNTY RECORDS.

*Continued from page 79.*

## SALISBURY BIRTHS.

William, son of Robert and Jone Jones,  
12 : 2 mo : 1659.

Henry, son of Henry and Abigail  
Wheeler, April 13, 1659.

Jerrima : son of Willi : and Anne Allin,  
17 : 12 : 1658.

Richard, son of George and Elizabeth  
Carr, April 2, 1659.

Westood, son of Andrew and Mary  
Greely, March 29, 1659.

John, son of John and Mary Woodin,  
7 : 8 mo : 1659.

Margerite, dau. of Vallentine and Jo-  
annah Rowell, Sept. 8, 1659.

Richard, son of Abraham and Sarah  
Morrill, Feb. 6, 1659.

Abigall, dau. of Georg and Susana Mar-  
tyn, Sept. 10, 1659.

John, son of Sam : and Sarah Buswell,  
Oct. 7, 1659.

Anne, dau. of Joseph and Susana  
french, March 10, 1659.

Willi : son of Robert and Elizabeth  
Quenby, June 11, 1660.

Debora, dau. of Jn<sup>o</sup> and Debora Weed,  
June 15, 1659.

John, son of Samuel and Hannah  
ffoote, July 9, 1660.

Sarah, dau. of Cornelious and Sarah  
Conner, Aug. 23, 1659.

Mary, dau. of Henry and Mary Blesdale,  
May 29, 1660.

William, son of Jn<sup>o</sup>, jr., and Mary Hoyt,  
5 : 7 mo : 1660.

Samuell, son of Willi : and Isabell Hol-  
dred, Nov. 6, 1659.

John, son of Edmond and Sarah Elliott,  
Sept. 25, 1660.

Robert, son of Robert and Jone Jones,  
17 : 7 : 1660.

John, son of Jn<sup>o</sup> and Mary french, 12 :  
10 mo : 1660.

John, son of Cornelious and Sarah  
Conner, 8 : 10 mo : 1660.

Ebenezer, son of Henry and Mary  
Blesdale, Oct. 7, 1757.

Mary, dau. of Henry and Mary Blesdale,  
May 29, 1660.

Joseph, son of John and Martha Eaton,  
March 6, 1660-1.

Lidia, dau. of Abraham and Sarah  
Morrill, March 8, 1660.

Abigall, dau. of Henry and Abigall  
Wheler, March 7, 1660.

Elizabeth, dau. of Tho : and Dorethie  
Rolenson, 26 : 12 : 1660.

Ruth, dau. of Rodger and Sarah East-  
man, March 21, 1660-1.

George, son of John and Deborah  
Weed, May 25, 1661.

Ann, dau. of Georg and Elizabeth Carr,  
June 15, 1661.

Mary, dau. of Nathan and Elizabeth  
Gole, June 24, 1661.

William, son of Samuel and Elizabeth  
Worcester, July 21, 1661.

John, son of Edward and Hannah Goue,  
Sept. 19, 1661.

Anna, dau. of Benjamin and Mercy  
Kimball, Dec. 22, 1661.

Elizabeth, dau. of W<sup>m</sup> and Elizabeth  
Horne, Feb. 1, 1661.

John, son of Robert and Elizabeth  
Ring, Feb. 17, 1661.

Sarah, dau. of Wymond and Sarah Brad-  
bury, Feb. 26, 1661.

Samuell, son of Cornelius and Sarah  
Conner, Feb. 12, 1661.

Elizabeth, dau. of John and Mary Hoyt,  
Jan. 8, 1661.

Mary, dau. of Joseph fletcher, April 9,  
1662.

Sam : son of Sam : and Sarah Buswell,  
25 : 3 : 1662.

Benjamin, son of John and Phebe Gill.

Benony, son of Morris and Elizabeth  
Tucker, Oct. 16, 1662.

—, dau. of Joseph and Susana Nor-  
ton, —.

Willia, son of Ed : and Hanna Goue,  
Oct. 21, 1662.

ffiances, dau. of John and ffrances Coll-  
by, Dec. 10 (11?), 1662.

William, son of Georg and Susana  
Martyn, Dec. 11, 1662.

John, son of John and Mary Hoyt,  
March 28, 1663.

Hannah, dau. of Ezekiel and Hannah  
Wathen, April 21, 1663.





Elizabeth, dau. of Edward and Judeth Cottell, April 19, 1663.

Ephraim, son of John and Martha Eaton April 12, 1663.

William, son of Georg and Susana Martyn, Dec. 11, 1663.

Ed : son of Joseph and Susana ffrench, May 14, 1663.

Willia, son of Phillip Watson Challis and wife Mary, May 18, 1663.

Henry, son of Henry and Mary Blasdal, April 28, 1663.

Mary, dau. of John and Mary ffrench, June 12, 1663.

Samuell, son of Joseph and Susanna Norton, Oct. 11, 1663.

Joseph, son of Tho : and Dorethie Rolenson, Feb. 18, 1663.

W<sup>m</sup>, son of Hen : and Abigall Wheeler, Sept. 6, 1663.

Tho : son of Thomas, jr., and Sarah Barnard, Jan. 22, 1663.

Mary, dau. of Cornelious and Sarah Conner, 27 : 10 : 1663.

Hanah, dau. of Edw : Goe, March, 1666.

Elizabeth, dau. of Nathan and Elizabeth Gold, April 4, 1664.

Mary, dau. of Tho : Symson, June 2, 1664.

William, son of Sam : and Sarah Buswell, Aug. 5, 1664.

—, son of Robert Ring, —.

John, son of Morris and Elizabeth Tucker, Aug. 16, 1664.

Joseph, son of Robert and Elizabeth Ring, Aug. 3, 1664.

Joseph, son of Robert and Jone Jones, Oct. 7, 1664.

John, son of John and Marah Pressie, Oct. 1, 1664.

Mary, dau. of John, jr., and Mary Hoyt, Oct. 11, 1664.

Mehetable, dau. of John, sr., and ffrances Hoyt, Oct. 25, 1664.

John, son of Ezeikiell and Hannah Wathen, 12 : 12 : 1664.

Elizabeth, dau. of Cornelious and Sarah Conner, Feb. 26, 1664.

Ebenazar, dau. of Tho : and Mary Nicols, Aug. 3, 1664.

Anthony and Susanah, children of John and ffrances Colby, May 10, 1665.

Isaac, son of John and Phebe Gill, April 24, 1665.

Hannah, dau. of Jn<sup>o</sup> and Mary ffrench, Aug. 9, 1665.

Jn<sup>o</sup>, son of Robert and Elizabeth Quenby, Sept. 7, 1665.

Moses, son of Henry and Abigall Wheeler, June 24, 1665.

Mary, dau. of Jn<sup>o</sup> and Marah Pressie, Nov. 30, 1665.

Samuell, son of James and Sarah George, Dec. 1, 1665.

Joseph, son of Joseph Lankaster, Feb. 25, 1665.

Lidia, dau. of Phillip Watson Challis and his wife Mary, ye last day of May, 1666.

Mary, dau. of Morris and Elizabeth Tucker, ye last day of May, 1666.

Abigall, dau. of Sam : and Abigall ffrenche, July 17, 1666.

Thomas, son of Tho : and Hanah fflower, March 16, 1665.

Hannah, dau. of John and Elizabeth Huntington, Aug. 16, 1666.

Mary, dau. of Robert and Martha Bedle, July 31, 1666.

Joseph, son of John, jr., and Mary Hoyt, July 14, 1666.

Mary, dau. of Thomas and Dorethie Rolenson, Aug. 24, 1666.

Martha, dau. of Tho : and Dorethie Rolenson, Aug. 24, 1666.

Edward, son of Edward and Judith Cottle, Sept. 28, 1666.

Mary, dau. of Onezephirus and Mary Page, Oct. 29, 1666.

Hanah, dau. of Jn<sup>o</sup> and Mary ffrench, Oct. 28, 1666.

Anne, dau. of Mr. Wymond and Sarah Bradbury, Nov. 21, 1666.

Robert, son of Samuell and Sarah Buswell, 8 : 12 mo : 1666.

Edward, son of Joseph and Susanna ffrench, April 6, 1667.

Mary, dau. of Tho and Sara Mudgett, ye last of April, 1667.

Anne and James, children of Henry and Abigail Wheeler, May 27, 1667.

Mary, dau. of Joseph and Mary Lankaster, Sept. 8, 1667.





Sarah, dau. of Timothie and Susana Worcester, Aug. 15, 1667.

Luce, dau. of Richard and Sarah Smithe, Sept. 17, 1667.

Joseph, son of Joseph and Mary Stower, 19 : 10 : 1667.

Prifsilla, dau. of Joseph and Susana Norton, Dec. 16, 1667.

James, son of Morris and Elizabeth Tucker, Dec. 28, 1667.

Hannah, dau. of Nathanell and Hanah Brown, April 3, 1668.

Abiall, dau. of Jn<sup>o</sup> Prouse, 18 : 10 : 1666.

Sam : son of Sam : and Deborah Davis, 26 : 11 : 1666.

Elizabeth, dau. of Robert and Jone Jones, 24 : 10 : 1662.

Ephraim, son of Jn<sup>o</sup> and Deborah Weed, 24 : 12 : 1666.

Mary, dau. of Robert and Jone Jones, 15 : 3 : 1667.

Tho : son of Ezekeiell and Hannah Wathen, 31 : 8 : 1667.

James, son of James and Elizabeth ffreeze, 16 : 1 : 1666-7.

Mary, dau. of Jn<sup>o</sup> and Elizabeth Huntington, 15 : 9 : 1667.

Sarah, dau. of W<sup>m</sup> and Sara Haggatt, 8 : 12 mo. 1667.

Samuell, son of Nathan and Elizabeth Gold, 3 : 12 mc : 1667.

Thomas, son of Robert and Elisabeth Quenby, 8 : 12 mo : 1667.

Sam : son of George and Susanah Martyn, 29 : 7 : 1667.

Rebecka, dau. of Cornelious and Sarah Conner, 10 : 2 mo : 1668.

John, son of Tho : and Doethie Rolenson, March 20, 1667-8.

Abigaill, dau. of Samuella and Hope Ambross, 12 mo : 1665.

Margerite, dau. of Samuella and Hope Ambross, Aug. 12, 1668.

Hannah, dau. of Samuella and Abigaill French, Oct. 10, 1668.

Thomas, son of Joseph and Mary Lan- kaster, March 15, 1668-9.

James, son of Sam : and Sarah Buswell, March 20, 1668-9.

Mary, dau. of Ephraim and Mary Winsly.

Anne, dau. of Tho : and Dorethie Rolenson, March 16, 1668-9.

Jn<sup>o</sup>, son of Rich : and Martha Hubbard.

Josias, son of Henry and Abigall

Wheelar, April 23, 1669.

Mary, dau. of John and Mary Osgood, May 7, 1669.

Wymond, son of Mr. Wymond and Sarah Bradbury, May 13, 1669.

Sarah, dau. of Richard and Sarah Smith, 22 : 8 : 1669.

Richard, son of Joseph and Mary Stowers, 30 : 8 : 1669.

Sarah, dau. of Jn<sup>o</sup> and Mary ffrench, Dec. 27, 1669.

Solomon, son of Joseph and Susanah Norton, Jan. 31, 1669.

Joseph, son of Jededia and Mary Andros, March 10, 1669-70.

Marah, dau. of Benjamin and Martha Collins, Jan. 8, 1669.

Joseph, son of Onezephyrus and Mary Page, April 6, 1670.

Phillip Brown's son born 13 : 12 : 1669 ; died 21 : 12 : 1669.

Sarah, dau. of Morris and Elizabeth Tucker, May 19, 1670.

Ruth, dau. of Cornelious and Sarah Conner, May 16, 1670.

Temperance, dau. of Tho : and Sarah Mudgett, Oct. 10, 1670.

Willia, son of Tho : and Mary Hoyt, Oct. 19, 1670.

Sam<sup>ll</sup>, son of Ephraim and Mary Winsly, 21 : 10 : 1670.

John, son of John and Joanna Stevens, 28 : 10 : 1670.

John, son of Phillip and Sarah Grele, Jan. 16, 1670.

Thomas, son of Steven and Abigaile fflanders, 17 : 12 : 1670.

#### SALISBURY DEATHS.

—illia, son of John and Abig<sup>be</sup> Sanders, 3 : 7 mo : 1641.

—, dau. of John Seve—, 7 : 1 mo : 1641.

Sarah, dau. of Willia Worcester, 1 : 2 mo : 1641.

Widdow Browne, 28 : 10 : 1641.

Sarah, dau. of Willi Holdred, 1641.



Mary, dau. of Willi: Holdrid, ye last of  
11 mo. 1641.  
Elizabeth, dau. of Willi: Sargent, 14 :  
7 : 1641.  
Elizabeth, dau. of John —evens, 1641.  
—rgerite, wife of Isack ——well, 29 :  
7 : 1642.  
—orie, son of Jn<sup>o</sup> Hoyte, 1 : 11 mo :  
1641.  
— Hauxworth, 8 : — mo : 1642.  
—es, wife of John Hoyt, 23 : 12 : 1642.  
—ry, wife of Mr. Sam: Dudley, 12 : 2  
mo : 1643.  
—, son of Mr. Sam: —, 17 : 2 :  
1643.  
—, son of Luke Heard, 12 mo ;  
1643.  
—, dau. of John Hoyt, 12 mo : 1644.  
—, dau. of Tho: Macy.  
—, dau. of Mr. Sam: —, 28 : 10 :  
1646.  
— Huntington, 1646.  
Sarah, dau. of Ralfe Blesdale, 17 : 11 :  
1646.  
Mary, dau. of Robert Pike, 3 : 2 mo :  
1647.  
Mary, wife of John Dickison, 16 : 2 :  
1647.  
Joseph, son of Jn<sup>o</sup> Hoyt, 19 : 2 : 1648.  
William, son of Willi: Barnes, 11 : 4  
mo : 1648.  
Hester, wife of Jn<sup>o</sup> Ralfe, 3 : 4 mo :  
1647.  
Richard, son of Geo: Carr, 25 : 2 :  
1649.  
Elizabeth, wife of Mr. Sam: Wins—,  
2 : 4 mo : 1649.  
Hester, dau. of John Eaton, sr., 1649.  
Elizabeth, dau. of Mr. Willi Worcester,  
1649.  
John, son of Vall: Rowell, 12 : 7 mo :  
1649.  
Joseph, son of Jn<sup>o</sup> Hoyt, 24 : 11 : 1649.  
Sarah, dau. of Mr. Willi: Worcester,  
9 : 1 mo : 1649.  
Rachell, dau. of Willi Partridg, 19 :  
2 : 1650.  
Sarah, wife of Mr. Willi: Worces—,  
23 : 2 : 1650.  
Mary, dau. of Steven flanders, 4 : 3  
mo : 1650.

"The old widdow Lord," 12 : 3 mo :  
1650.  
Anthony Sadler drowned 23 : 2 : 1650.  
Bellteshazar Willix, 23 : 11 : 1650.  
Ruth, dau. of John and Sarah Ilfley,  
2 : 3 mo : 1650.  
Edward, son of Edward and Judeth  
Cottell, 15 : 4 : 1653.  
Marah, dau. of Jn<sup>o</sup> Hoyt, Dec. 1, 1653.  
William Patridg, 5 : 5 : 1654.  
John Pike.  
Wife of Mr. Henry Mondey, 22 : 5 :  
1654.

*To be continued.*

## NOTES.

Charles Amlett\*, gunsmith, lived in Salem, near the mill at South Fields, 1676; and was dead in 1694, when his widow Mary conveyed his house and lot. She was his widow in 1712. In 1695, she conveyed land to William Stacy of Salem, miller, in consideration of "love," and, in 1709, she conveyed her house and land to him in consideration of his supporting her for life. And he reconveyed it to her the same year.—*Registry of deeds.*

Elizabeth Ames of Andover married William Holt of Pembroke Nov. 21, 1769.

Deborah Ames married Henry Grey Baker Sept. 21, 1786.

Lydia Ames married Abbot Walker July 21, 1796.

Hannah Ems married John Osgood Oct. 17, 1681.

Mehitable Eames of Boxford married Joseph Robinson of Andover July 25, 1733.

Nathan Ames published to Phebe Robinson Feb. 27, 1765.

Jonas Ames of Andover published to Jemima Stevens of Loudon Nov. 23, 1793.

—*Andover town records.*

THIS is to give Notice, that the Select-Men of Salem intend to meet at Mr. *Goodhue's*, Innholder in said Town, on Friday the 13th Instant, at

\*The name is also spelled Ambulet, Amlet, Amulet, Amulett and Emlett.





two o'Clock Afternoon, to sell the Islands known by the Names of *Tinker's-Island*, *Gooseberry-Islands*, *Ram-Island*, and *Eagle-Islands*; and any Persons inclined to purchase said Islands, or either of them, are desired to meet said Select-Men at the Time and Place above-mentioned.—*Advertisement in Essex Gazette, Dec. 27-Jan. 3, 1769.*

### QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.  
Answers are solicited.

291. Wanted, maiden-name of Abigail, wife of Capt. Adam Cogswell of Ipswich. He, born, 1667, died, 1749.  
*Haverhill.*

M. B. M.

292. Wanted, parents of Hannah Burnham, who married William Cogswell, son of Adam, about 1720.

M. B. M.

293. Wanted, ancestry of Elizabeth, wife of John Kingsbury<sup>2</sup> of Rowley, afterward of Haverhill, where he died, 1671. She married, secondly, Peter Green, 1672.  
*Newburyport.*

A. H. K.

294. Wanted, ancestry of Hannah, wife of John Kingsbury<sup>3</sup> of Newbury, married about 1688.

A. H. K.

295. Wanted, ancestry of Rebecca, wife of Nathan Wheeler of Newbury, married about 1691.

A. H. K.

296. Wanted, ancestry of Hannah, wife of Gideon Woodwell, married about 1739. She died at Newbury, 1772, aged fifty.

A. H. K.

### ANSWERS.

254. Lydia Moulton, wife of Nathan Chase, jr., of Newbury and Haverhill, was born in Amesbury Oct. 1, 1724, being daughter of Batt and Hannah (Sibley) Moulton. She married Nathan Chase, jr., in 1748, and died in 1797. Batt Moulton, the father, was born July 4, 1688, and married Hannah Sibley Dec. 4, 1712. His estate was settled in 1752. His wife at his death was named Jemima. Batt Moulton was son of William and

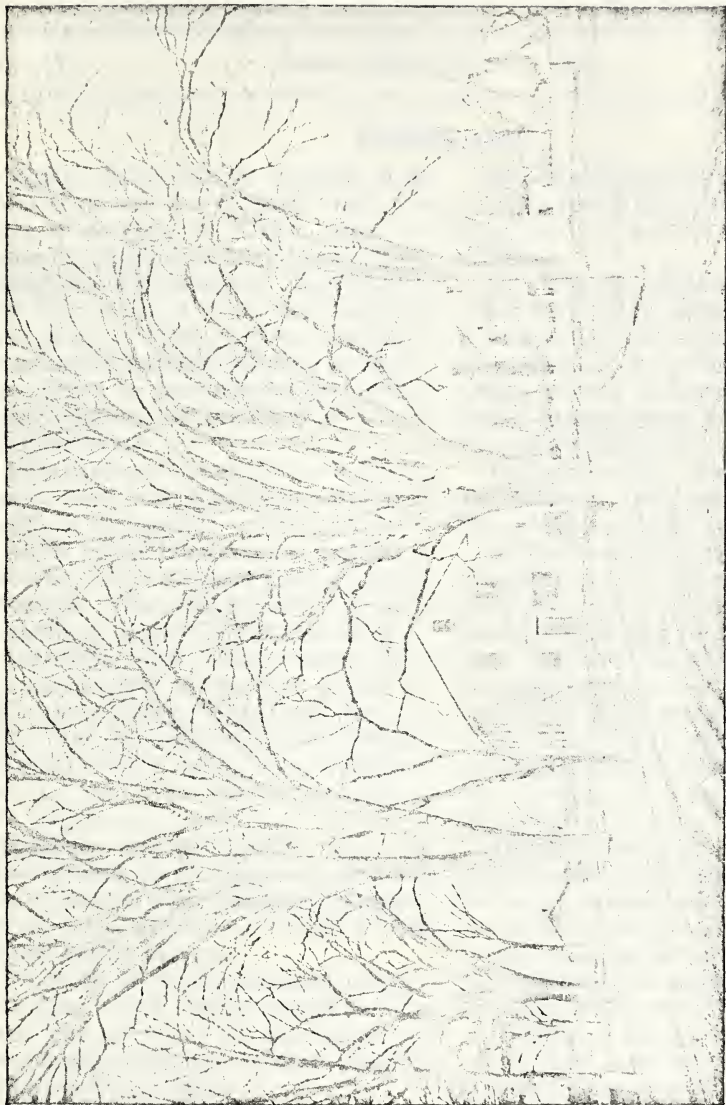
Abigail (Webster) Moulton of Newbury. Abigail died July 24, 1713; and William married, secondly, Sarah Smith. Abigail was daughter of John Webster, jr., son of John, of Ipswich) and Ann Batt (daughter of Nicholas and Lucy Batt), which accounts for Batt Moulton's odd name. William Moulton of Newbury was son of William Moulton of Hampton and Margaret Page (daughter of Robert (son of Robert and Margaret) and Lucy), and was born May 25, 1664, about a month after his father's death. He died in October, 1732. William Moulton of Hampton came from England to Hampton in 1637 as a servant to Robert Page, whose daughter Margaret he subsequently married.—*F. N. Chase, Lowell.*

273. Asa White married Jane Arwin of Rockingham, Vt., Sept. 11, 1776. See records of First church of Rockingham.—*Ed.*

276. Rachel Farnum, born in Andover in 1726, was daughter of Barachias Farnum<sup>4</sup> of Andover and Hephzibah Harnden of Reading, who were married in Reading Jan. 1, 1723. Hephzibah, the mother, was probably daughter of John and Susanna Harnden, and born in Reading in 1705. See Eaton's Reading. The marriage of John and Susanna Harnden occurred April 16, 1690, but the edge of the record page is so worn away that Susanna's maiden-name does not appear. Barachias Farnum, born in Andover March 16, 1697, was son of Ralph Farnum<sup>3</sup> and Sarah Sterling, daughter of William Sterling of Haverhill, Mass., and Lyme, Conn. Ralph and Sarah were married in 1685. Ralph<sup>3</sup> was son of Ralph Farnum<sup>2</sup> and Elizabeth Holt. He was son of Ralph Farnum<sup>1</sup>, and she was daughter of Nicholas Holt<sup>1</sup>, the emigrant. See Essex Deeds, 125: 77, and others.—*Charlotte H. Abbott, Andover.*

277. Yes. Benjamin Davis of Plaistow, N. H., who married Ruth Hadley in 1744, was son of Ephraim and Hannah (Eastman) Davis, and born in 1718.—*Rebecca I. Davis, East Haverhill.*





THE OLD MEETING HOUSE IN LYNNFIELD CENTRE.





# THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. IV.

SALEM, MASS., AUGUST, 1900.

No. 8.

## ROBERT PIKE.

ROBERT PIKE, born in England in or about 1616, was son of John Pike, who came to America, it is said, from the parish of Langford, in 1635, in the *James*, sailing from Southampton. Robert came with him, being at that time nineteen years of age. John Pike was somewhat prominent in Ipswich, Newbury and Salisbury, where he successively lived, being a husbandman, and possessed of a considerable estate.

Robert was well educated, wrote a bold, flowing hand, and apparently with great facility of expression.

At the age of twenty-one he became a freeman; and two years later, in 1639, joined the colony that founded the town of Salisbury, where he afterward lived.

He married, first, Sarah Sanders April 3, 1641, and she became the mother of his eight children. She died Nov. 1, 1679; and he married, second, Martha (Moyce), widow of George Goldwyer, Oct. 30, 1684. She survived him, dying Feb. 26, 1712-3.

Salisbury was the frontier town of Massachusetts on the northeast; and was thus exposed to many and serious dangers, among them devastation, capture and murder by the Indians.

Much of the correspondence of Mr. Pike that is still extant relates to the trials and exertions of the people in their contests with the savages, conflicts being almost incessant.

The struggle for physical existence was ever before them. An inhospitable climate, a sterile soil, scanty crops and oppressors from over the sea always perplexed them.

Mr. Pike began life at the new colony with the rest of the settlers as a husbandman, on the borders of the Salisbury marshes.

In 1644, the general court gave him "power to end small causes at Salisbury." This was his first appointment to the magistracy of the colony, and he continued in such authority as long as he lived, except during the brief period of his disfranchisement.

In 1647, he was chosen lieutenant of the Salisbury train-band and duly approved by the general court.

In 1648 and 1649 he was a member of the general court, representing the town of Salisbury; and thus at the age of thirty-two began his long term of legislative service. At the second session, in 1649, he was appointed on the "committee on courts, the treasury, shires," etc.

In 1650, he was chosen one of the commissioners of Norfolk county to sit as the assistants of the magistrates in holding the county courts.

The next year, he was appointed by the general court one of three commissioners to lay out and establish the line between the towns of Hampton and Exeter; and, in 1652, was selected with Messrs. Winslow and Bradbury, to establish the western boundary of the town of Hampton.

In 1653, at the age of thirty-six, Lieutenant Pike suddenly found himself involved in a conflict with the general court. Up to that time no court was allowed to be criticised, not even the county courts. Though only the representatives of the people, the general court claimed the right of supreme control over them and





regarded its judgments as infallible, any hostile criticism being to it an audacious and criminal offence. Robert Pike broke the spell by denouncing a law it had enacted, and declaring "that those members who had voted for it had violated their oaths as freemen; that their act was against the liberty of the country, both civil and ecclesiastical; and that he stood ready to make the declaration good."

The law referred to was that making it a misdemeanor for anyone to preach to the people on Sunday who was not a regularly ordained minister of the church. It was designed to restrain Joseph Peasley and Thomas Macy of Salisbury, believers in the Baptist doctrines, with Quaker tendencies, from exhorting the people of Salisbury on Sunday, in the absence of a minister. To defend them was, in effect, to defend the hated Quakers, and it was this thankless task that Robert Pike undertook.

The incensed and amazed general court instantly arraigned the culprit, disfranchised him, disabling him from holding any public office, and from pleading any case except his own in any court, bound him to his good behavior, and fined him twenty marks (thirteen pounds, six shillings and eight pence).

The punishment thus inflicted on Lieutenant Pike caused a great sensation in Salisbury and the neighboring towns. Petitions were immediately drawn up and signed, and presented to the general court. They were signed by nearly all the men of Newbury, Andover, Hampton, Salisbury, etc., earnestly entreating the magistrates to remit the punishment and fine.

This event is a most interesting and instructive one in our early history. It exhibits the watchful jealousy of the people of any encroachment upon their civil or ecclesiastical rights, as well as the determination of the magistrates not to have their authority lightly called in question.

The general court immediately chose a committee to call the petitioners of the several towns together, to ascertain their

reasons for putting their names to such a document; and repealed the obnoxious law. The committee acted at once. The petitioners gave various reasons for signing,—some, that it was done without reflection; some, because they were asked to do so, and some, because they thought it was a proper thing to do; etc. But there were found fifteen refractory spirits who either vouchsafed no explanation, or asserted their right to petition whenever they thought fit, and denied the right of anybody to interfere. These incorrigibles were duly reported, and turned over to the tender mercies of the general court.

The names of these fifteen "humble immortals," who thus valiantly asserted, for the first time in our land, the right of petition were John Emery, sr., John Hull, Benjamin Swett, John Bishop, Joseph Plummer, Daniel Thurston, jr., Daniel Cheney and John Wolcott, all of Newbury; Samuel Hall, Philip Challis, Joseph Fletcher, Andrew Greeley and George Martin, all of Salisbury; and Christopher Hussey and John Sanborn, both of Hampton.

In England, the right of petition had not been gained. Rousseau and Tom Paine had not been born. This was the first stand that had been taken for civil liberty on this continent. Their doctrines came to them out of the inner consciousness of the individual man. They were not taught them, either in schools or creeds. The perception of these principles by Robert Pike seems clear, though he only left six shillings worth of books according to the inventory rendered to the court by his executor.

These fifteen men claimed certain rights, which today are ceded in all the civilized world, and they refused to give them up. They represented the men of stamina and conviction in their several towns, and were the advance guard of the already conceived spirit and power of the Revolution.

As these men were evidently bound to maintain the position they had taken, and many in the various communities



really, though secretly and only tacitly sympathized with them, their cases were never called for trial.

Lieutenant Pike paid his fine, and his disfranchisement continued until 1657, when it was removed. His townsmen immediately elected him as their representative to the general court, which did not graciously accept the return of this contumacious citizen, though he was appointed on a committee to examine into an Exeter matter.

He was financially and otherwise interested in the purchase of the Island of Nantucket, and ever afterward held the most intimate relations with Macy and other Quakers who went thither to reside. Though not a professed Quaker, he sympathized with them, and freely battled for them in the general court and wherever he could.

In 1658, he was again elected to the general court; and also in 1659 and 1663. In the latter year he was chosen on a committee to draw up an answer to a letter from King Charles II.

In 1665, Lieutenant Pike was empowered as commissioner to take acknowledgments of deeds, administer oaths in all civil cases, issue warrants, search for stolen goods, take notice of and punish defects in watching, punish drunkenness, excessive drinking, and such crimes, and solemnize marriages.

He was a member of the general court in 1666, 1667, 1668, 1673, 1674, 1680, and 1681.

In 1667, he served on a committee of the general court for the enlargement of Exeter.

The next year, he was appointed one of four commissioners, of whom Gen. John Leverett was chairman, to settle public affairs in the province of Maine, over which the general court had asserted jurisdiction; but he does not appear to have acted, possibly deeming it hardly just to carry out the stern mandates of the order.

In November, of the same year, the general court, considering Mr. Pike's

public services, freed him from taxes for the preceding year.

In 1669 and 1670, he was given general authority as a magistrate in his town; and also became captain of the Salisbury troop of horse, remaining its commander until after 1684.

In 1682, he was elected one of the Board of Assistants in the colonial government, and held the office until the union of the Massachusetts Bay and Plymouth colonies under the provincial charter in 1692. Under the new charter he was one of the council until 1696, when he was eighty years of age. The Board of Assistants corresponded to the provincial council, and from the members the governor was usually selected.

Captain Pike often appeared for parties in court in the trial of causes, being eminently fitted for that duty.

In 1676, Rev. John Wheelwright, the minister at Salisbury, attempted to coerce Captain Pike through the terrors of church discipline, and finally excommunicated him, though subsequently obliged to receive him into church fellowship again. Mr. Wheelwright wrote an incendiary communication to Captain Pike, and in a roundabout way sent it to him, who, after tracing it to Mr. Wheelwright, and having meditated how to best deal with such an extraordinary assault upon his good name, and knowing of no more effective method than bringing the culprit before a magistrate, and thinking there could be none more suitable than himself, the offended party, he summoned the offender before him. The clergyman, however, did not intend to try his case before an interested party, and so appealed to the general court, which held the warrant to be illegal.

The trouble grew in importance, however, until the church was divided on the question of civil and religious liberty. A committee of the general court, in 1677, examined into the matter, the parties being represented by Mr. Pike and Mr. Wheelwright, respectively. In this report the committee blamed both parties; but







through their intervention, they agreed to forgive the past and live and love in the fear of the Lord in the future.

Mr. Pike became sergeant-major in the militia, and by virtue of his office he was in command of all the militia of Norfolk and Piscataqua counties. From 1675 to 1677 he had his hands full with Indian troubles on the extended frontier that he was supposed to guard with a limited number of soldiers. His duties during this trying period weighed heavily upon him. Terror and peril were upon the people, and their few brave and resolute soldiers stood their ground steadfastly.

In 1678 and 1679, Major Pike was associate justice of Norfolk county.

When the harrassing treatment of the colonies by Charles II occurred, Robert Pike was found where he would be expected to be found, in the popular party. In those days it was no holiday work to engage in persistent hostility to the encroachments of kingly power. Until 1686, when the popular government ceased to exist in Massachusetts and the claims of arbitrary power at length culminated in the abrogation of the Massachusetts Bay colony's charter, Pike was active in the political field, though unsuccessfully in the end. The rule of foreign potentate continued but three years, however, when the people rose and dispossessed the royal officials in the revolution of 1689. Under the temporary government that followed, Major Pike was one of the committee of safety, and upon its reconstruction was reinstated as a magistrate and councillor.

In the same summer that the rule of Andros came to an end (1689), the Indians arose again at Cocheco. The correspondence between Robert Pike and the governor and council, which had these words added to the superscription, "These present with all speed; Haste, posthaste," shows the expedition required in those troublous times, when attacks were almost hourly expected. Saco, Sagadahock and Oyster River received their massacring bands with awful results.

Major Pike was exceedingly active in obtaining all the help possible from the general government, but the most that he received was greatly inadequate in the defence of the extensive frontier, the scattered settlements, and savage manner of conducting warfare, the latter being by surprise, rendering it difficult with any number of troops.

In 1690, Major Pike was commander-in-chief of all the Massachusetts forces east of the Merrimack river; and it was under his direct commission that Maj. Benjamin Church made his eastern expedition in the autumn of that year.

The Indians having expressed a desire for peace, Major Pike was appointed head of a commission to treat with them. An agreement was accordingly entered into, to be immediately broken by the savages; and during the summer of 1691 raids of the Indians were extensive.

Pike was earnest and unintermitting in his endeavors to secure men and money with which to defend the settlements that he felt himself answerable for the safety of. Crops could not be cultivated as the men must be in military service; and the people were apprehensive of starvation as well as torture, captivity and massacre. "Haste, posthaste!" continued to be read upon the letters that he sent to his superior officials in Boston.

Major Pike's connection with the Salem Witchcraft proceedings in 1692, when he was seventy-six years old, was the most signal event of his life. Of great ability as a man of affairs and as a logician, and having been from early years conversant with disputations, he entered into a long and earnest and sensible discussion with Judge Corwin upon the trial of the witches, in that fatal summer of 1692.

The Indians continued their fatal course contemporaneously with that of the white man in 1692, adding to the ever lengthening tale of Indian depredation and murder, and efforts to obtain peace. At the age of eighty, in 1696, Major Pike appears for the last time at a meeting of the governor's council in Bos-



ton. Evidently the long journey on horseback was too exhausting to his bodily strength. During the remaining ten and a half years of his life he lived at home, and was much occupied with his private affairs. He disposed of various portions of his estate by deed of gift during his life time; and died Dec. 12, 1706, aged nearly ninety-one.

Major Pike has been called "The moral and fearless hero of New England;" "The first and strongest representative of the right of petition;" "The power which squelched the witchcraft delusion;" etc. The full record of his life is contained in "The New Puritan."

---

#### WILL OF WALTER TIBBOTT.

The will of Walter Tibbott was proved in the court at Salem in 1651. The following copy is from the original on file in the office of the clerk of courts at Salem, volume II, leaf 26.

1651 the 5 of 4 month

In The nam of god aman I walter Tibbott being in sound and parfete Memberie bleffed be god I Doe make my laft will and Tiftment I be quieth my bodie To the earthe and my fp[i]rite to god That gaue it In fartaine ||hope|| of The referection of the bodie when The foule and The bodie fhall mete Together to refcure Thate Bleffed fentanfe of Com ye bleffed refcure The King prepered for you be for the foundation of the world Itim I make my wife my exfeketor and giue To heare my houfen together with the land belong belonging to it with t[h]e medowe be long to it the land I boght of fabelond hill and the medowe I boght of Tommas fmeth and This I giue to heare during heare lif and after heare Defefe I giue This to richard dicke my granchild who is the right aire I giue to my Dafter mari hafkoll The wif of william hafkole fiftene pound in good pay I giue To Josef hafkoll fonn to william my farne at *chebake* I giue to william hafkoll other Thre fonnes Twenti fhelenes a pece to pote to fom good implimont forthemore I

giue my fonn in lawe edward clarke fue pound mor I giue to John clark and Jofefe clark twenti fhellenes apece to pot to fome good implimente to raf them a ftock

Mor I giue elifaberth dick four pound mor I giue to elnor bapfone The wife o[f] James bapfene forti fhellens

I g[i]ue to fabelone hill Ten fhellenes mor to John hill ten fhelnes

mor I giue to william hafkoll my clocke The reffe of my wearing aparell To my fonn clark I giue

Laftly I appoint thefe Legacies to bee paid that day twelve month after my deceafe. in wittnefe whereof I haue fet to my hand & feele

Dated y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>r</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> 4, 1651

Walter Tibbot (Seal)

This will waas Confirmed by y<sup>e</sup> faid Walter Tibbot whofe name is fett under fame in prefence of us

W<sup>m</sup> Perkins

Robert Tucker.

---

#### WILL OF RICHARD BARRETT.

The will of Richard Barrett was proved in the Ipswich court 29: 7: 1651. The following copy was taken from the record in the Ipswich Deeds, volume I, leaf 119, the original being missing.

The laft will & Testament of Richard Barrett this 10. 7 m<sup>o</sup> 1651

ffirft I will that my eftate fhall remaine with my wife for her maintynance & my Childrens, & then at the years end or at the day of her marryage my eftate to be deuided, my wife to haue one halfe, & my Children the other halfe, & my fonne out of that halfe fhall haue a double portion, And further I giue to my fonne my ffloweing peice It to be kept for him & the ppty of it not Changed, And this is my laft will & testament wittnes my hand the day & yeare aboute written his

Witneffe Richard Barick  
Joseph Armitage marke  
Jane Armytage

Nicholas Potter Joseph Armitage to be ouerfeers.





## ANDREWS NOTES.

Ralph Andrews<sup>1</sup>, born about 1643, lived in Gloucester; married Abigail Very 12: 10 mo: 1681; died Feb. 25, 1718; she died May 8, 1728; children, born in Gloucester: 1. Thomas<sup>2</sup>, born Aug. 4, 1686; lived in Gloucester; married Mercy Story of Ipswich (published Nov. 22, 1718); she died, his widow, of fever, June 13, 1786, aged eighty-four; children, born in Gloucester: 1. Mercy<sup>3</sup>, born Jan. 25, 1720; 2. Hannah<sup>3</sup>, born April 12, 1722. 2. Francis<sup>2</sup>, born March 2, 1689; fisherman; lived in Gloucester, 1730; married Elizabeth Barrett Dec. 11, 1712; children, born in Gloucester: 1. Elizabeth<sup>3</sup>, born Dec. 10, 1716; 2. Francis<sup>3</sup>, born Aug. 3, 1719; 3. Abigail<sup>3</sup>, born Aug. 9, 1721; 4. John<sup>3</sup>, born July 22, 1724; died July 23, 1724; 5. Barrett<sup>3</sup>, born Sept. 25, 1725; 6. John<sup>3</sup>, born Dec. 5, 1727; married Eunice Sawyer April 26, 1748; children, born in Gloucester: 1. Eunice<sup>4</sup>, born Jan. 13, 1749; probably married Abram Davis May 23, 1779; 2. Deborah Sawyer<sup>4</sup>, born Aug. 16, 1751; 7. Agnes<sup>3</sup>, born July 5, 1730. 3. Abigail<sup>2</sup>, born March 17, 1692. 4. Ralph<sup>2</sup>, born in 1698; married Jane Elwell May 28, 1724; died Sept. 24, 1778, aged eighty; children, baptized in Gloucester: 1. Job<sup>3</sup>, baptized Dec. 3, 1727; died young; 2. Sarah<sup>3</sup>, baptized Sept. 14, 1729; 3. Job<sup>3</sup>, baptized Jan. 30, 1731-2. 5. Hannah<sup>2</sup>, born May 7, 1702; probably married Thomas Williams, in Gloucester, Nov. 13, 1722.—*Records*.

Ruth Andrews of Topsfield married Capt. Richard Manning of Ipswich Nov. 29, 1764.—*Topsfield town records*.

Samuel Andrews of Marblehead, fisherman, died before July 6, 1772. He married Elizabeth Gale of Marblehead Dec. 22, 1747. Children: Rebecca, baptized April 9, 1749; died young; Rebecca, baptized June 23, 1751; probably married Thomas Fuller (or, Fullard) of Marblehead, mariner, June 13, 1773; Elizabeth, baptized Sept. 23, 1753; lived in Marblehead, unmarried, 1784; Mary,

baptized June 27, 1756; married William Brown, mariner, of Marblehead Jan. 9, 1781; Hannah, baptized Sept. 17, 1758; of Marblehead, unmarried, 1784; Samuel (twin), baptized Nov. 22, 1761; of Marblehead, mariner, 1784; James (twin), baptized Nov. 22, 1761; Jane, baptized April 15, 1764.

John Andrews, yeoman and shoreman, lived in Marblehead; married Hannah Proctor, jr., Dec. 1, 1748; she was living in 1784; his will, dated in 1801, was proved Aug. 1, 1803. In 1801 he had granddaughter Hannah, wife of George Horton (married June 4, 1797) of Marblehead, mariner; and other grandchildren were Eunice Andrews, Joseph Andrews and Thomas Andrews, minors in 1801. He had a son Joseph, who married Eunice Grisley Dec. 18, 1777, and died before 1801, leaving a son John, who was his eldest son in 1801.

Nathaniel Andrews of Salem, laborer, married Betsey Meacom, in Beverly, July 17, 1792; and she was appointed administratrix of his estate April 9, 1794. She was of Topsfield, his widow, in 1795.

John Andrews of Salem, mariner; administration granted on his estate Sept. 3, 1798.

—*Probate records, etc.*

Widow Mary Andrews of Marblehead died March 2, 1740-1; had son Richard Reed, daughter Mary Lowell, and other children, John, Samuel and Bredges.

Daniel Andrews lived in Salem; was a tailor; and married Lydia Barker, both of Salem, Nov. 28, 1748. Administration was granted on his estate July 15, 1757. His wife Lydia survived him. James Andrews of Salem, housewright, was a surety on the administration bond.

Thomas Andrews of Marblehead, fisherman. Administration granted on his estate Jan. 2, 1756. His son John, fisherman, was living in Marblehead in 1756.

Thomas Andrews of Marblehead, fisherman. Administration on his estate was granted to John Andrews of Marblehead, shoreman, April 1, 1782.

—*Probate records.*





## THE OLD MEETING HOUSE.

As in a vision, still we see upon the village green  
 Our great-grandfathers' meeting house, 'neath  
 sunny skies serene;  
 Without, the birds are jubilant; within, the light  
 is dim;  
 We hear their fervent songs arise—an old familiar  
 hymn—  
 The strains of Beulah, or of Ware, which oft we  
 sing to-day,  
 And from the summer world without, the scent of  
 new-mown hay  
 Is wafted through the open doors like incense  
 fragrant breath;  
 The parson old and stern expounds salvation, sin  
 and death;  
 The deacons and their goodly wives, in sober  
 garb arrayed,  
 And many a sturdy youth is there, and many a  
 winsome maid  
 Whose face beneath her great calash is like a soft  
 blush rose,  
 The while the parson's deep discourse to final  
 "ninthly" flows.  
 Each Sabbath found them in their place until  
 their days were done,  
 Their daily labors sanctified, their humble laurels  
 won.

—*Conn. Quar.*

THE OLD MEETING HOUSE IN LYNN-  
FIELD CENTRE.

BY MARY A. PARSONS.

One of the older Puritan meeting houses in the state still standing on its original "green" is that built by the Second church of Lynn in 1714. It stands in that part of the township of old Lynn known as Lynnfield Centre.

The deed of the land on which the building stands was dated "This seventh day of December, 1714, and in y<sup>e</sup> first year of y<sup>e</sup> reign of our Sovereign Lord George, King of Great Britain, &c."

The fact that the deed of a piece of land is usually delivered before improving it, and that the legal document is tedious reading to the layman, may perhaps account for the impression prevailing for many years that the house was erected the next year. It has been claimed that the date 1715 had been found somewhere on the walls of the old meeting house. On examination of the deed, however, we find these words: "And y<sup>e</sup> sd parcell of land is butted and

bounded as followeth viz<sup>t</sup>. All that land whereon y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> Precinct Meeting house now standeth," etc.; "from thence to a stake nigh y<sup>e</sup> East corner of y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> Meeting house."

These quotations show plainly that the meeting house was built before the seventh of December, 1714.

Originally the house was nearly square, being about thirty-seven and one-half feet long and thirty-three feet wide. The posts were about eighteen feet high. The roof pitch is low, and the great oak rafters are braced by a process called "crowning," giving the effect of great strength, as if the colonists had found our North-easters a very serious matter, and had resolved to prepare for the worst.

Tradition says that the present gable windows are of the size of those originally made for the whole building.

These windows were made of "seven by nine" panes of glass, being four panes wide. A carpenter has stated that the fact of the lower sash being smaller than the upper (having two rows of panes while the upper sash had three) was proof of antiquity. Still these panes may not be older than 1782, for in that year, May 16, it was "voted that the purtishoners shall have fourteen feet in y<sup>e</sup> midel of the meeting hous upon condishons according to the notificashon that is to begin at y<sup>e</sup> four doar fourteen feet upon the wall to the body seats as they now stand and no further then to take y<sup>e</sup> gound (ground?) upon the outard eands of the body seats & y<sup>e</sup> pulpet is to stand in y<sup>e</sup> midel of the hous as usal and y<sup>e</sup> purtishoners is to be at the cost agreabel to the notificashon that is to set it as well as it now stands upon their one cost free from any cost to the parish."

Evidently the framer of the above knew his own mind as to the question of expense, though it is not quite so clear what he meant in other respects.

What really happened was this. The building was cut in two, and fourteen feet were added to the house making its outside length as at present, fifty-one feet,



nine inches. In 1837, further changes were made especially in windows and doors, and in the interior; but Mr. J. Bryant remembers the appearance of the ancient edifice as it was in his boyhood. The front door faced the southwest, while there were two others, one on the southeast, the other on the northwest side. The "pulpit" was in the "midel" of the northeast side of the audience room and above it, besides the "sounding board," was a window with a semi-circular top. There were five windows on that side of the house, and the pulpit window was not in line with the gallery or lower windows. There were of course two flights of gallery stairs, each with a broad stair about half way up, making one turn, but these stairs were inside the audience room. There was a "deacon's seat" in front of the pulpit, and Mr. Bryant thinks there was a shelf in front of it.

Except in its length probably no change has taken place in the size of the old meeting house, nor has it ever borne cupola or steeple.

The march of progress has called for the removal of ancient buildings from the public green almost everywhere; and, consequently, one can never again feel that the old meeting house will be allowed to stay.

#### AMES NOTE.

William Ames of Cambridge came in the *Mary Ann* of Great Yarmouth, 1637, with mother Joane, widow of Rev. William Ames, D.D., brother John and sister Ruth, who is called eighteen years old. They lived first at Salem, but the mother removed to Cambridge to encourage her son at the college, and there she was buried Dec. 23, 1644. He graduated at Harvard college in 1645; was made freeman in 1647, soon after went home, and in 1648 was settled as a colleague, at Wrentham, county Suffolk, with his uncle John Phillips, who had married a sister of his father, and was then a member of the Westminster Assembly

which was near the close of its anxious labors of more than five and a half years. Before the mayor and aldermen of London, Nov. 5, 1651, he preached the anniversary sermon on the gunpowder plot, at St. Paul's; was ejected in 1662; and died July 21, 1689, in his sixty-sixth year.—*Savage*.

#### AUSTIN GENEALOGY.

The surname of AUSTIN is also spelled in the early Essex county records, *Asten*, *Astin*, *Astine*, *Asting*, *Aston*, *Austen*, *Auston*, *Austone*, and *Oston*.

THOMAS AUSTIN<sup>1</sup> lived in Andover until 1711, when he removed across the Merrimack river to that part of Haverhill which was incorporated as Methuen in 1725. He was a yeoman, and married Hannah Foster Sept. 15, 1690, in Andover. He was drowned in the Merrimack river, while returning "from meeting, Sabbath day," March 22, 1712. His wife Hannah survived him; and married, secondly, Jotham Hendricks of Haverhill Oct. 2, 1722.

Children, born in Andover:—

- 2—I. THOMAS<sup>2</sup>, b. Jan. 23, 1692. *See below* (2).
- 3—II. BENJAMIN<sup>2</sup>, b. June 16, 1694. *See below* (3).
- 4—III. DANIEL<sup>2</sup>, b. Aug. 7, 1698. *See below* (4).
- 5—IV. ZERADIAH<sup>2</sup>. *See below* (5).
- 6—V. ABIEL<sup>2</sup>, b. in 1703. *See below* (6).
- 7—VI. HANNAH<sup>2</sup>, b. in 1704; m. Hezekiah Lovejoy July 16, 1722; and lived in Haverhill until their removal to Amherst, N. H., where she d. in 1805, aged one hundred and one.

#### 2

THOMAS AUSTIN<sup>2</sup>, born in Andover Jan. 23, 1692. He lived in Haverhill, in that part of the town incorporated as Methuen in 1725; was a husbandman; and married Sarah Lovejoy of Andover Oct. 26, 1714.

Children, born in Methuen:—

- 8—I. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 26, 1716.
- 9—II. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Dec. 8, 1717; d. Jan. 16, 1739-40, in Methuen.
- 10—III. HEZEKIAH<sup>3</sup>, b. April 7, 1719. *See below* (10).
- 11—IV. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, b. April 8, 1722; probably m. Thomas Pope of Haverhill Oct. 14, 1742.







- 12—V. ISAAC<sup>3</sup> (twin), b. Jan. 25, 1725. *See below (12).*  
 13—VI. NATHAN<sup>3</sup> (twin), b. Jan. 25, 1725. *See below (13).*  
 14—VII. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 4, 1726.  
 15—VIII. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 23, 1728. *See below (15).*  
 16—IX. PETER<sup>3</sup>, b. May 12, 1730.  
 17—X. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 14, 1739 (dau. of Thomas, jr., and Sarah).

## 3

BENJAMIN AUSTIN<sup>2</sup>, born in Andover June 16, 1694. He was a yeoman, and lived in Andover. He married Mary Stevens of Andover July 17, 1718. They were living in Andover in 1749.

Children, born in Andover:—

- 18—I. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. April 7, 1719.  
 19—II. RUTH<sup>3</sup>, b. July 12, 1721; d. Dec. 4, 1739.  
 20—III. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 12, 1723; d. Dec. 16, 1739.  
 21—IV. MARTHA<sup>3</sup>, b. June 1, 1725.  
 22—V. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>, b. April 24, 1727.  
 23—VI. — (dau.)<sup>3</sup>, b. Dec. 9, 1729; d. Dec. 9, 1729.  
 24—VII. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 25, 1730-1.  
 25—VIII. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, d. May 16, 1732.  
 26—IX. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, b. May 21, 1735.  
 27—X. PHINEHAS<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 3, 1737; d. Dec. 10, 1739.  
 28—XI. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 11, 1741.

## 4

DANIEL AUSTIN<sup>2</sup>, born in Andover Aug. 7, 1698. He was a cordwainer, and lived in Andover. He married Priscilla Stevens of Andover June 26, 1722.

Children, born in Andover:—

- 29—I. PRISCILLA<sup>3</sup>, b. July 26, 1723.  
 30—II. DANIEL<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 1, 1724.

## 5

ZEBADIAH AUSTIN<sup>2</sup>, lived in Methuen, and was a husbandman. He married Sarah Gutterson April 18, 1729, in Haverhill; and they were living in Methuen in 1747.

Children, born in Methuen:—

- 31—I. PHEBE<sup>3</sup>, b. April 20, 1730.  
 32—II. REUBEN<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 3, 1734-5. *See below (32).*  
 33—III. DAVID<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 3, 1739-40. *See below (33).*  
 34—IV. JONATHAN<sup>3</sup>, b. June 10, 1742. *See below (34).*

- 35—V. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 27, 1744; housewright; lived in Methuen; and m. Elizabeth Pettingell July 13, 1769.  
 36—VI. CALEB<sup>3</sup>, b. March 19, 1746-7.

## 6

ABIEL AUSTIN<sup>2</sup>, born in Andover in 1703. He was a cooper and yeoman, and lived in Methuen. He married Sarah Molton May 24, 1727.

Children, born in Methuen:—

- 37—I. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, b. May 1, 1728; living in Methuen, unmarried, 1769.  
 38—II. ABIGAIL<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 15, 1730.  
 39—III. NATHAN<sup>3</sup>, b. March 23, 1732.  
 40—IV. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 22, 1734-5.  
 41—V. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 24, 1737.

## 10

HEZEKIAH AUSTIN<sup>3</sup>, born in Methuen April 7, 1719. He was a laborer and yeoman, and lived in Methuen. For some years, seven at least, he conducted Swan's ferry, selling out in 1762. He married, first, Judith Harris Feb. 20, 1743-4. She died Feb. 27, 1757, aged thirty-five; and he married, second, Jerusha — before 1762.

Children, born in Methuen:—

- 42—I. LYDIA<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 5, 1744.  
 43—II. PETER<sup>4</sup>, b. March 28, 1746.  
 44—III. JUDITH<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 21, 1747-8; d. June 29, 1749.  
 45—IV. HOPE<sup>4</sup>, b. June 21, 1754.  
 46—V. ABIATH<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 2, 1756; d. Feb. 14, 1757.

## 12

ISAAC AUSTIN<sup>3</sup>, born in Methuen Jan. 25, 1725. He was a husbandman, and lived in Methuen. He married Mehitable Harris, who was living in 1798. He was alive in 1792.

Children, born in Methuen:—

- 47—I. MEHITABLE<sup>4</sup>, b. June 30, 1750.  
 48—II. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, b. May 6, 1752.  
 49—III. ISAAC<sup>4</sup>, b. April 5, 1754. *See below (49).*  
 50—IV. SOLOMON<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 6, 1757.  
 51—V. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 24, 1760.  
 52—VI. JUDITH<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 12, 1762.  
 53—VII. TIMOTHY<sup>4</sup>, b. May 2, 1764. *See below (53).*  
 54—VIII. ELIAS<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 20, 1766.

## 13

NATHAN AUSTIN<sup>3</sup>, born in Methuen Jan. 25, 1725. He lived in Methuen; mar-



ried Hannah Farnum; and died Jan. —, 1755, aged thirty. "Widow Hannah Austin" died May 5, 1804.

Children, born in Methuen:—

- 55—I. NATHAN<sup>4</sup>, b. June 11, 1748. *See below (55).*
- 56—II. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 1, 1749; d. Nov. 12, 1753.
- 57—III. ABIJAH<sup>4</sup>, b. May 29, 1752; d. March 4, 1780, aged twenty-seven.
- 58—IV. PHEBE<sup>4</sup>, b. March 2, 1754.

## 15

JOHN AUSTIN<sup>3</sup>, born in Methuen Aug. 23, 1728. He was a husbandman, and lived in Methuen. He married Hannah Nevins Sept. 5, 1754. He sold his house, barn and land in Methuen in 1784, and probably removed from town.

Children, born in Methuen:—

- 59—I. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. —, 1754.
- 60—II. ROBERT<sup>4</sup>, b. April 1, 1758.
- 61—III. JUDITH<sup>4</sup>, b. May 10, 1760.
- 62—IV. DAVID<sup>4</sup>, b. July 21, 1762.
- 63—V. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 8, 1765.
- 64—VI. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 17, 1768.
- 65—VII. MOLLY<sup>4</sup>, b. July 26, 1771.
- 66—VIII. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 26, 1774.

## 32

REUBEN AUSTIN<sup>3</sup>, born in Methuen Feb. 3, 1734-5. He was a yeoman, and lived in Methuen. He married Mary How May 25, 1763, in Middleton. She died in Methuen May 6, 1771, aged thirty-three; and he, perhaps, removed to Atkinson, N. H., the next year.

Children, born in Methuen:—

- 67—I. RUTH<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 9, 1763.
- 68—II. MARY<sup>4</sup>, b. June 10, 1766.
- 69—III. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. June 22, 1768.
- 70—IV. JOEL<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 22, 1771.

## 33

DAVID AUSTIN<sup>3</sup>, born in Methuen Feb. 4, 1739-40; lived in Methuen. He married Lydia Austin Nov. 3, 1760.

Children, born in Methuen:—

- 71—I. JUDITH<sup>4</sup>, b. March 16, 1762.
- 72—II. HEZEKIAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 25, 1763.
- 73—III. DAVID<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 4, 1768.
- 74—IV. SILAS<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 30, 1770.
- 75—V. ZEBEDIAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 8, 1772.
- 76—VI. ABIMATHAR<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 8, 1773, "sun about an hour high at night."

## 34

JONATHAN AUSTIN<sup>3</sup>, born in Methuen June 10, 1742. He was a housewright, and lived in Methuen. He married Hannah —.

Children, born in Methuen:—

- 77—I. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. April 2, 1767.
- 78—II. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 14, 1768.
- 79—III. JONATHAN<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 25, 1770.
- 80—IV. DANIEL<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 9, 1771.
- 81—V. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup>, b. March 25, 1773.
- 82—VI. OLIVE<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 21, 1774.
- 83—VII. CALEB<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 17, 1777.
- 84—VIII. DORCAS<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 18, 1779.
- 85—IX. PERSIS<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 29, 1781.
- 86—X. ALICE<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 27, 1783.
- 87—XI. CHARLOTTE<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 19, 1784.

## 50

ISAAC AUSTIN<sup>4</sup>, born in Methuen April 5, 1754. He married Elizabeth Huse Jan. 15, 1782; and lived in Methuen.

Children, born in Methuen:—

- 88—I. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>, b. July 12, 1782.
- 89—II. RHODA<sup>5</sup>, b. Jan. 11, 1784.
- 90—III. ALICE<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 20, 1785.
- 91—IV. ABEL<sup>5</sup>, b. March 7, 1787.
- 92—V. ROXANA<sup>5</sup>, b. March 1, 1789.
- 93—VI. AARON<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 23, 1791.
- 94—VII. PRISCILLA<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 11, 1793.
- 95—VIII. ISAAC<sup>5</sup>, b. April 8, 1796.
- 96—IX. LYDIA<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 3, 1797.
- 97—X. HUSE<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 28, 1799; d. Oct. 4, 1799.
- 98—XI. JOSHUA<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 17, 1800.
- 99—XII. FRYE<sup>5</sup>, b. July 23, 1803.
- 100—XIII. MARY<sup>5</sup>, b. March 20, 1805.
- 101—XIV. GEORGE HERRICK<sup>5</sup>, b. May 10, 1807.
- 102—XV. AMOS BARKER<sup>5</sup>, b. May 24, 1810.

## 54

TIMOTHY AUSTIN<sup>4</sup>, born in Methuen May 2, 1764; husbandman; married Molly (or Polly) Sawyer Aug. 20, 1789; and lived in Methuen.

Children, born in Methuen:—

- 103—I. POLLY<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 5, 1789.
- 104—II. TIMOTHY<sup>5</sup>, b. March 17, 1791.
- 105—III. JOSHUA<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 16, 1796.

## 56

NATHAN AUSTIN<sup>4</sup>, born in Methuen June 11, 1748; married Phebe Barker Sept. 27, 1769; and lived in Methuen.

Children, born in Methuen:—

- 106—I. NATHAN<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 28, 1770.
- 107—II. MIRANA<sup>5</sup>, b. June 9, 1771.
- 108—III. DANIEL<sup>5</sup>, b. Jan. 16, 1773.





## SALEM QUARTERLY COURT RECORDS AND FILES.

*Continued from page 90.*

Court, 27: 10: 1642.

Grand jury: Lt. Ric<sup>d</sup> Daucnport, Peter Palfrey, John Hardy, Cervas Garford, W<sup>n</sup> Lord, Phillip Verrin, sr., Elias Stillman, sr., John Balch, Thomas Lothrop, Moses Maverik, Lynn, Richard Sadler, Edward Tomlins, Nicholas Browne, Richard Walker, Thomas Coldam, Edward Bercham and Edward Baker.

Jury of trials: Mr. Roger Connant, foreman, Mr. Thomas Scruggs, Lawrence Leech, Daniell Ray, Jose Massy (discharged), William Osborne, Thomas Gardner, Michael Shaffler, de Lynn, Thomas Marshall, William Knight, Thomas Laughton, Nicholas Potter and Henry Geanes.

Present: John Endecott, esq., dep.-gov., Mr. Richard Saltonstall, Mr. W<sup>n</sup> Hathorne and Mr. Edw: Holliock.

"Now begins & Taks force the order of Generall Court for x<sup>s</sup> entree of an acco Though the order made befor this tyme."

Civil cases:—

Jn<sup>o</sup> Devoreaux v. Richard Norman, John Norman and company.


John Devoreux v. Richard Norman. Defamation.

Henry Harwood, W<sup>n</sup> Blancherd and Margery Wathen v. Mathew W<sup>ns</sup>,\* John Stacy\* and Thomas Tuck. Trespass.

Ruben Guppy v. Mr. W<sup>n</sup> Payne.

Osman Dutch v. James Smith.

Joseph Armetage v. James Huberd. [Plaintiff recovered judgment, which was attached by Zakeus Gould, James Hubert and Tho Putnam, partners. Tim Tomlins was witness to plaintiff's answer. He signed by mark: J. A. Letter from Tho Putnam to Mr. flogg, 29: 4: 1643, signed as follows, on file: —Files.]



\*These two names were crossed out in the original.

John Cutting v. Henry Sewall. Jn<sup>o</sup> Cutting, jr., gave affidavit of service of process.

ffrances Nurce v. Elin Downing. Defamation.

Edward Ingerum v. ffrances Perry.

John Thorndick v. Thomas Sherman, Ralph Dicks and Jeremy Newland of Ipswich.

Edward Tomlins, attorney for Thomas Willes v. John Deacon.

Zacheus Goold, Thomas Putnam and James Huberd v. Mr. Ada Ottler, Jos: Armetag and Rich: Sadler. About a boat. "Zacheus Gould his man's tyme," etc.

Henry Walton v. Michael Lambert. Constable Henry Collins.

Thomas Olliver v. Georg Harries.

Mr. Ada Ottley, attorney for ye worshipful Jn<sup>o</sup> Humphreys, esq., v. ffrances Linfford.

Richard Hollinworth v. James Huberd. About a boat.

Tho: Gray v. Walsingham Chelsey.

Will of Samuel Smith of Enon proved.\* Wit: Jn<sup>o</sup> Thorndike, who deposed that he had his senses; Georg Emery, that "The vapors in his stomake caufed paine in his head," etc.; Mr. Jn<sup>o</sup> ffiske Mrs. ffisk, and the two witnesses to the will, Richard Pettingell and William Sawyer.

[Inventory of Samuel Smith's estate, 18: 9: 1642, appraised by Lawrence Leach, Jefferie Massey and Will: Howard. House, barn and farm of two hundred and thirty-four acres. Real estate, £139 8s.; personal estate, £259 19s. 2d.; total, £399 7s. 2d.—Files.]

Joseph Dalebar testified that Singleman was distempered in liquor and reeled out of Kieney's house. Thomas Bowen also testified.

Mr. Nicholas Shapley paid William Walles a bond; discharged to Mr. Pester.

Mr. Ad: Ottley, Mr. Walton and Dearman Mathew alias Mahony, commissioners, with power to produce witnesses. Farmer Dexter to undertake it.

\*This will was published in full in the *Antiquarian*, volume I, page 44.





W<sup>n</sup> Payne acknowledged receipt of money from Georg Roaps.

Goods, house and land of Thomas Ashley, in custody of Thomas Millward, attached.

Georg Davis (presented from Lynn) admonished for unseemly carriages toward his first wife's daughter, Mary Audley, who testified. Wit: Edmund Audley and wife.

Thomas Gray of Marblehead, whipped for drunkenness. Wit: Willm Barber, Sam: Dallabar and one Nicholson.

William Keney of Marblehead presented for suffering disorder in his house. Quit; not being his house. Wit: Joseph Dallabar, Abra: Whiteyeare and Devorux his man Thomas.

Widow Woodbury to bring in her husband's will and inventory of his estate.

Walter Price, Robert Gutch, Georg Gardener, Richard Prence, Robert Leoman, Thomas More, Thomas Tresler, and W<sup>n</sup> Robinson, all of Salem, and Hugh Cawkin of Lynn, made free and sworn 27: 10: 1642.

Lady Deborah Moody [a Lynn presentment] presented for not believing in infant baptism. She did not appear, report being made that she was in a way of conviction before the elders.

Jeffery Esty (also Estie) [a Salem presentment] admonished for much sleeping on the Lord's days in time of exercise. Wit: Jeffery Massie and Geor: Curwin.

James Grover, apprenticed servant to James Hubberd, by consignment of Mathew Bancke, apprenticed himself to Edward Tomlins of Lynn to learn the carpenter's trade. He is to pay Hubbard eight pounds.

One-half of fine of "W<sup>n</sup> Joans Tayler" remitted, etc.,—the rest to Mr. Tho: Ruck.

Fine of Mr. W<sup>n</sup> Payne remitted; also that of his cousin Edward Payne due to Mr. Thomas Ruck.

Joseph Armetag, attorney of James Hubberd, confesses judgment in suit brought by Edward Tomlins.

frances Johnson, breach of town order, felling trees.

Account between Mr. W<sup>n</sup> Woodcoke of London and Mr. W<sup>n</sup> Browne of Salem taken 1: 12 mo: 1640 by Mr. Edward Holyoke and Cp. Robert Bridges, auditors.

Thomas Olliver preferred about several delinquents about fence at Darby fort side. Referred to Mr. Hathorne and Raph flogg.

Daniell Rumble (also, Rumball)\* fined for extortion,—work "about a howe" (blacksmith?). Wit: William Clark.

William Goult\* for reproachful and unseemly speeches against the rule of ye church to sit in stocks an hour and be severely whipped next lecture day.

Henry Bullflower,\* servant to Thom: West, for visits, and entering house of Willm Browne and Thomas Eaborne (also, Eburne) in time of public meeting on Lord's day, and there taking and eating provisions, to be severely whipped. Wit: Willm Browne and Thom<sup>s</sup> Eaborne (also, Eburne).

Guido Baley\* admonished for beating his wife. Wit: Humphrey Woodbury.

Thomas Tuck\* fined for drunkenness and tipping. Wit: Charles Turn and Walter Knight.

John Peach, sr.,\* fined for giving Trustrum Doliver opprobrious provoking words urging to a breach of ye peace. Wit: Sarah, wife of Ro: Allen, and John Devorux.

Lawrence Leech, Daniell Ray (also, Rey) Robert Molton, Mr. Bacon, Willm Walcott (also, Woolcott), Capt. Trask, Mr. Walter Price, Thom<sup>s</sup> Smith, Georg Wright, Robert Goodell (also, Goodale), Richard Ingerson (also, Inkerson), and Roger Hascall,\* presented for breach of order of court, keeping their cattle in ye common corn fields, and all but last named fined, his cattle being "diseased," he was quit. Complained of by neighbors. Wit: Lawrence Leech, Rich<sup>d</sup> Bishopp, Ju<sup>o</sup> Shepley and Geor: Harris. As the cattle were his brother's "a poore man Gone for England & his wyfe heare," half of Walter Price's fine was remitted.

\*Salem presentments.



Question whether a swamp is in Salem or Lynn, line to be run by Cp. Trask, Mr. Edm : Batter and Mr. Clarke to the tree marked in Mr. Humphrey's island.

A post with a pillory to it to be set up by the constable.

W<sup>n</sup> James' fine remitted.

Osman Dutch's petition considered.

Richard Ingersall's motion concerning trespass by Goodman Leech's cattle referred to Mr. Hathorne, Mr. Gardner and Goodman Massy.

Second session, 28 : 12 : 1642.

Present: John Endecott, esq., dep.-gov., Mr. William Hathorne, Mr. Simon Brodstreet, esq., and Mr. Edw : Holliock.

Richard More, Hugh Stacy, Thomas Avery, Edward Beauchamp, Tho : Edwards, John Kitchen and Henry Harwood made freemen.

John Holgrave admonished for perjury.

John Colever, servant to W<sup>n</sup> Rieny presented for carrying a burden on the Lord's day. Absent, not in the country.

Robert Cotta and Phillip Crumwell admonished for reproachful speeches against Phillip Verrin.

Robert Cotta presented for removing a bound stake.

Josua Downing presented for carrying a burden upon an ass on ye Lord's day about two years ago. Wit : Elias Stilman. "Non Vallett."

Raph Elwood presented for absence from watch. Not proved.

Jeffrey Eastey admonished for want of a fence.

William flint presented for not living with his wife. Answer : "his mother was not willing to Lett his wyfe come." Quit.

Richard Graves presented for neglecting to tend the ferry carefully, and must tend his mill, and for oppression in his trade of pewtering. Quit. Admonished for taking rails from Christopher Yong's lot; and fined for taking wood of Thomas Edwards and evil speeches, calling "him a base fellow, & y<sup>t</sup> one might Runn a half pike in his bellie, & never touch his hart."

Richard Johnson of Lynn presented for reproachful and unseemly speeches

against Mr. Hanford and his wife in a slanderous way. No testimony. "Divers of Lynn Gon to Long Iland & some not warned : Goodman Thorne & Michael Meller."

Walter Knight presented for not living with his wife. Quit.

"Richard Lambert for stealing of Boards at Makerell Cove. Absent in Bay to Sum<sup>o</sup> him. to Peter Woolf, & Jn<sup>o</sup> Tucker & other witnesses, 5<sup>s</sup> apiece, fees."

Michael Millner of Lynn presented upon a common fame of idle and unprofitable spending his time. "Gone to Long Iland."

Richard Norman, jr., fined for slighting ordinances and carrying burden on Lord's day. His father, Richard Norman, answered for him.

francis Perry presented for putting his oxen into South field before harvest.

John Pickworth presented for absence from watch. Quit.

John Pickering of Salem to make a bridge sufficient and safe for man and beast.

William Robinson of Marblehead presented for absence from ordinances and carrying a fowling piece on Lord's day.

Sara, wife of Henry Renalds, of Salem presented for pilfering. Now in child bed.

Thomas Roots presented for want of good fences. Quit.

Peter Simes presented for living without his wife. He being absent, Capt. Trask satisfied the court. So he is quit.

Roger Scott of Lynn presented for common sleeping at public exercise on Lord's day, and for striking him who awaked him.

Josias Stanborough presented for seeking to defraud an execution.

Capt. William Traske fined for want of a toll dish, bad grinding, want of beam and scales hung up, and suffering Peter Simes to grind, the court having before disallowed it.

Thomas Trusler, presented for oppression, is quit.





William Thorns ("but his name was John") presented for refusing to watch. Gone to Long Island.

Thomas Tucke fined for refusing to watch.

John White, sr., presented for refusing to watch. Wit: Charles Turner. "Tho: Lothrop must be summoned if witness."

Willia Wake presented for not living with his wife. Quit.

Mr. Robt Batten absent.

William Winter (also, Witter) [a Lynn presentment] presented for saying that Mr. Cobbett taught things against his own conscience, and for speaking against the ordinance of infant baptism. Wit: Geor: farr and Robert Driver. He is willing to see light from speech of our elder Mr. Norris. To acknowledge his fault next lecture and ask Mr. Cobbett's forgiveness.

[Lynn Presentments:—

Thomas Patience by a common fame, and upon vehement suspicion, not only of holding, but also of fomenting ye error that baptism of infants is no ordinance of God, and hindering his child from baptism. Wit: Jn<sup>o</sup> Ruckman.

Mrs. Kinge and James Hubberd, for not believing in infant baptism, the latter for his arguments in public.

The wife of John Tilton, jr., same: and speaking contemptuously of it. Wit: Gerrard Spencer.

Roger Scott, for idle speeches and excessive drinking. Wit: Thom: Chadwell and Mary Knight, servant to Mr. Hen: Walton.

Dated 14: 10: 1642. Signed by Raph flogg, sec., as follows:—

Return, 16: 10: 1642 by Francis Lightfoote.

A similar copy, signed by Robert Bridges, foreman, follows:—

*Rob: Bridges*

Salem presentments:—

Walter Knight, for a frequent liar and and glorying in his and his wife's illegal relations before marriage. Wit: Jn<sup>o</sup> Maston and Miles Ward.

Peter Petford, for perjury.

William Bound and his wife, for holding ye baptism of infants to be no ordinance of God.

Dated 15: 10: 1642.

W<sup>n</sup> Bound was dispensed with, being in way of conviction before elders.

James Hubberd. Gone away.

Walter Knight, nothing proved.

Mrs. Kinge. Gone.

Peter Petford. Gone.

Thom: Patience. Gone.

Roger Scott. No testimony.

Writ: Phillip Vdall v. W<sup>n</sup> Addis of Gloster, 2: 9 mo: 1642. Served by Georg Norton, deputy of the Salem marshall. Bond: William Barnes of Gloster, surety, dated 26: 9: 1642. Wit: George Norton, Mary Norton and Joseph Parker.

Venire to constable of Lynn, 20: 12: 1642. Signed by Raph flogg. Returned by Francis Lightfoote, constable.

Writ: Willm Wells v. Tho: Dexter, jr., 13: 10: 43. By the court, Edward Tomkins. Timothy Tomlins is security for defendant's appearance. Endorsed by Willm Longley, constable of Lynn.

—Files.

*To be continued.*

## NOTES.

Capt. Daniel Eames<sup>3</sup> (or Ames) of Haverhill was born in Woburn (in that part now Wilmington) Jan. 10, 1697, being son of Samuel<sup>2</sup> and Mary Eames, and grandson of Robert<sup>1</sup> Eames of Woburn. He married, first, March 8, 1720, Abigail Nurse of Reading; second, Aug. 9, 1748, Mary Chadwick of Bradford; and, third, Feb. 2, 1756, Priscilla, widow of Benjamin Kimball and daughter of Richard and Hannah (Andrews) Hazen. She was born in Haverhill Nov. 25, 1698, and died in November, 1782. Children of Daniel and Abigail: Daniel<sup>4</sup>, born in



Reading March 30, 1721; married Sarah —; had four daughters; and died about 1772. Mary,<sup>4</sup> born in Reading April 12, 1723; married, March 11, 1746, Jacob Butler of Nottingham, N. H. John,<sup>4</sup> born in Wilmington April 19, 1727; married, first, March 15, 1753, Mary Jaquith; second, May 13, 1760, Hannah Cornell; had eight children; and died in Wilmington May 27, 1804. Jonathan<sup>4</sup> born in Wilmington Nov. 9, 1730; grad. H. C. 1752; settled as minister, Newtown, N. H., Jan. 17, 1759; dismissed in 1791; and died Sept. 3, 1800. Jacob,<sup>4</sup> born in Wilmington June 12, 1732; married Jan. 22, 1756, Lucy Frost; and had ten children. Samuel,<sup>4</sup> born in Wilmington Jan. 24, 1734-5.—*Arthur G. Loring, Woburn.*

William Atkinson<sup>5</sup> (No. 92, page 84) married Anna Little.

Charles Atkinson<sup>5</sup> (No. 94) died, unmarried, June 12, 1845.

George Atkinson<sup>5</sup> (No. 95) married Eliza Rider, who, after his death, married — Gordon.

Amos Atkinson<sup>5</sup> (No. 96), born May 10, 1792, married Anna G. Sawyer.

Nancy Atkinson<sup>5</sup> (No. 93) married Alfred Johnson, and was living in Belfast, Me., in 1845. Perhaps Nancy and Anna are identical, as private papers show that Anna married Alfred Johnson and public records show it to have been Nancy. Nancy was sometimes called Anna, and *vice versa*.

—*Florence E. Baker, Madison, Wis.*

John Atkinson<sup>1</sup> (No. 1, page 81), married, secondly, Hannah Cheney June 3, 1700.

Mrs. Arnes, of this city, had a coat of arms of the Atkinsons, which was sent her from the family in Boscawen, N. H. It is a cross voided between four lions rampant; crest, an eagle with wings expanded.

—*Annie H. Atkinson, Newburyport.*

**T**O be sold at public Vendue, the Northern half Part of a House, situate in *Danvers*, with near half an Acre of Land adjoining, formerly the Property

of Mrs. *Abigail Jenison*, late of *Danvers*, deceased: Also the Store built, and lately occupied, by *Samuel Jenison*. The Sale to be at the House of Mr. Francis Symonds, in *Danvers*, the 18th present, at three o'Clock, P. M.

N. B. Any Person inclining to purchase at private Sale, may know the Terms by applying to SAMUEL JENISON, at Mr. *William Fool's*, in *Danvers*.  
*Danvers, January 2, 1769.*

—*Advertisement in Essex Gazette, Dec. 27—Jan. 3, 1769.*

John Ammy\*, a resident of Andover, married Abigail Deland of Boxford Feb. 2, 1721-2. They settled in Boxford, where their children were born as follows: Abigail, born June 15, 1723; and Michael born Nov. 30, 1726. Mr. Ammy was a wheelwright. His wife was admitted to the First Church in Boxford March 3, 1728. He was taxed in Boxford for poll from 1722 to 1728, inclusive.—*Andover and Boxford town records; Boxford church, records; and Registry of deeds.*

John Ammy\*, housewright, married Mary Mather (or *Mathest*), and lived in Haverhill, 1732-1735. Their children were born in Haverhill as follows: Abraham, born June 17, 1732; and Mary, born May 10, 1735. The son, Abraham, married Sarah Corliss May 30, 1754, and probably settled in Salem, N. H., where he was living in 1769.—*Haverhill town records; and Registry of deeds.*

Mary Amy married John Hastings (his second marriage) March 29, 1759.

Micah Amy married Elizabeth Middleton April 14, 1757.

—*Haverhill town records.*

Philip Ame (Amme—publishment) of Boxford married Sarah Rindge Nov. 14, 1729.—*Ipswich town records.*

William Amey of Lynn, in 1637, with others had liberty to begin settlement of Sandwich.—*Savage.*

William Amory of Salem married Lucy Fletcher of Newburyport Aug. 9, 1789.

\*These two John Ammys are probably identical.

†James, the son of Mary Mathes, singlewoman, born April 24, 1718.—*Haverhill town records.*





Children, born in Newburyport: Lucy, born Dec. 28, 1790; Caroline, born Sept. 13, 1792.—*Newburyport town records.*

Mrs. Lucy Amory married John Baptist Demazer, both of Newburyport, Sept. 4, 1793.—*Bradford town records.*

Benjamin Amory published to Hannah Parker, both of Salem, Nov. 15, 1794.—*Salem town records.*

Charles Annis (No. 21, volume III, page 185) married Mary Morrison Oct. 18, 1715.

Daniel Annis (brother of above) married Catherine Thomas July 5, 1732.

Kezia Annis (No. 36) married Nathan Cheney Oct. 25, 1732.

Abraham Annis, 4th, married Mary Brickett, both of Newbury, Nov. 18, 1768.

Nathan Allen (No. 74, volume III., page 21) married Joanna Cheney Sept. 26, 1754.

Susanna Adams (No. 372, volume II., page 77; see volume III., page 46) married Thomas Worthen of Newbury Feb. 11, 1786.

Elizabeth Greenleaf Atkinson (No. 98, volume IV., page 84) married Thomas Pettingell March 18, 1793.

Anna Atkinson (No. 76) married Stephen Little May 2, 1795.

Elizabeth Adams of Newbury married Maj. John Rowe of Gloucester April 7, 1791.

—*West church (Newbury) records.*

James Anderson of Ipswich, fisherman. Administration granted on his estate March 15, 1725-6. His wife Agnes survived him. "James Anderton" published to Agnes Evans Feb. 15, 1723 (*Ipswich town records*).

John Anderson of Ipswich. Administration was granted on his estate Nov. 20, 1700. Wages were due to him from the country.

John Anderson of Salem, mariner, a native of England. Administration was granted on his estate May 7, 1781.

—*Probate records.*

Robert Anderson and his wife Mary had sons John and Robert baptized May 31, 1730.—*Ipswich town records.*

## QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.  
Answers are solicited.

297. Parents of Mercy Hawks who married Jonathan Hart of Lynn, 1734-5. *Lynnfield Centre.* M. A. P.

298. Samuel Hart of Lynn, born 1656, married Sarah ———. Who was she? M. A. P.

## ANSWERS.

210. Benjamin Browne, jr., was son of Benjamin and Elizabeth Brown, and was born in 1723. His first wife was named Esther. His mother was widow of Thomas Fosse when she married Mr. Brown.—*Julia F. Daniels, Newton Centre.*

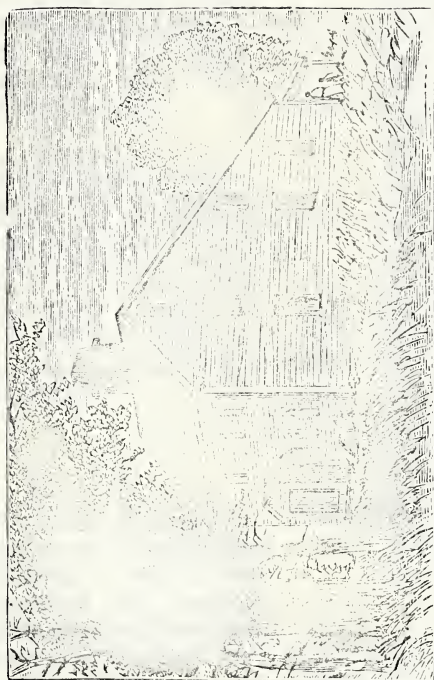
281. Hannah Abbot<sup>s</sup>, who married Parker Bodwell in 1776, was descended from George Abbot<sup>t</sup>, born in England, 1615, died in Andover, Mass., Dec. 24, 1681, and Hannah, daughter of William and Annis Chandler. They were married Dec. 12, 1646. She was born 1629, and died June 2, 1711. Their son Benjamin Abbot<sup>t</sup>, born in Andover Dec. 20, 1662, died there March 30, 1703; married Sarah, daughter of Ralph and Elizabeth (Holt) Farnum, April 22, 1685. She was born Jan. 14, 1661. Their son David Abbot<sup>3</sup>, born in Andover Jan. 18, 1689, died Nov. 14, 1753. He made a farm and settled in Merrimac Corner: marrying, in 1718, Hannah Danforth. Their son Solomon Abbot<sup>t</sup> of Dracut, born about 1730, died Dec. 17, 1797. He married Hannah Colby May 3, 1750. Their daughter Hannah Abbot<sup>s</sup>, born May 1, 1757, married, first, Parker Bodwell in 1776; and, second, David Jones of Methuen.—*William F. Abbot, Worcester.*

284. Daniel Townsend was published in Lynn to Zerviah Upton.—*Mrs. M. A. Parsons, Lynnfield Centre.*

286. Abigail Cogswell probably married Thomas Averill, son of William and Hannah (Jackson) Averill of Topsfield, where Thomas was born Dec. 9, 1672. He acknowledged a deed in Preston, Conn., in 1724.—*Ed.*







THE HOME OF REBECCA NURSE.



# THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. IV.

SALEM, MASS., SEPTEMBER, 1900.

No. 9.

## AVERILL GENEALOGY.

THE name of AVERILL is also spelled in the early Essex county records, *Averel*, *Averell*, *Averhill*, *Averil*, and *Avery*.

WILLIAM AVERILL<sup>1</sup> is probably the ancestor of almost the entire family in this country. He lived in Ipswich as early as 1637; and his will, dated 3: 4 mo.: 1652, was proved March 29, 1653. His widow, Abigail, was living in 1655.

Children:—

- 2—I. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup>. *See below* (2).
- 3—II. SARAH<sup>2</sup>, probably his daughter; m. John Wildes Nov. 23, 1663, in Topsfield, and lived there. She was executed for witchcraft July 19, 1692.
- 4—III. THOMAS<sup>2</sup>, probably his son; m. Frances Collings Dec. 8, 1657, in Ipswich; lived in Topsfield, 1663-1666; daughter Sarah born in Topsfield March 23, 1666-7.
- 5—IV. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, probably his son; lived in Ipswich, 1654 and 1656.
- 6—V. —.
- 7—VI. —.
- 8—VII. —.

2

WILLIAM AVERILL<sup>2</sup>, was a carpenter, and lived in Ipswich until 1663, when he bought a hundred acres of land in the eastern part of Topsfield, and removed thither. Many of his descendants settled around him, and the neighborhood became known as "The Colleges." He married Hannah Jackson July 31, 1661, in Ipswich; and died in 1691, his will, dated April 15, 1690, being proved June 30, 1691. His wife, Hannah, survived him, and lived in Connecticut about 1735.

Children:—

- 9—I. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>, b. May 1, 1662, in Ipswich. *See below* (9).
- 10—II. NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 13, 1664, in Topsfield. *See below* (10).

- 11—III. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 1, 1666, in Topsfield. *See below* (11).
- 12—IV. JOB<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 1, 1666-7, in Topsfield. *See below* (12).
- 13—V. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Dec. 18, 1667, in Topsfield; living, unmarried, in 1702.
- 14—VI. EBENEZER<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 14, 1669, in Topsfield. *See below* (14).
- 15—VII. ISAAC<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 26, 1671-2, in Topsfield; d. June 11, 1680, in Topsfield.
- 16—VIII. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>, b. Dec. 9, 1672, in Topsfield; acknowledged a deed in Preston, Conn., May 30, 1724, and probably m. Abigail Cogswell Nov. 29, 1712, in Ipswich.
- 17—IX. ABIGAIL<sup>3</sup>, b. March 8, 1673-4, in Topsfield; m. Jonathan Bishop of Beverly (pub. July 9, 1699); and they acknowledged a deed in Norton, Bristol county, June 2, 1721.
- 18—X. EZEKIEL<sup>3</sup>, b. July 24, 1675, in Topsfield; d. young probably.
- 19—XI. PAUL<sup>3</sup>, b. June 21, 1677, in Topsfield. *See below* (19).
- 20—XII. SILAS<sup>3</sup>, b. May 1, 1679, in Topsfield; d. young probably.
- 21—XIII. ISAAC<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 10, 1680, in Topsfield; acknowledged a deed in Preston, Conn., May 30, 1724.
- 22—XIV. MARY<sup>3</sup>, bapt. May 16, 1697; m. Silas Titus of Rehoboth Feb. 1, 1709-10; and they acknowledged a deed in Norton June 2, 1724.

9

WILLIAM AVERILL<sup>3</sup>, born in Ipswich May 1, 1662. He lived in Topsfield, and married Mary ——. "Widow Mary Averill died March 14, 1728-9."—*Topsfield records*.

Children, baptized in Topsfield:—

- 23—I. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, bapt. April 7, 1695.
- 24—II. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup>, bapt. March 21, 1696-7.
- 25—III. STEPHEN<sup>4</sup>, bapt. June 6, 1701.
- 26—IV. JAMES<sup>4</sup>, bapt. April 11, 1703.
- 27—V. REBECCA<sup>4</sup>, bapt. July 15, 1705.
- 28—VI. JABEZ<sup>4</sup>, bapt. June 15, 1707.
- 29—VII. MOSES<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Feb. 26, 1709-10.





## 10

NATHANIEL AVERILL<sup>3</sup>, born in Topsfield Oct. 13, 1664. He was a carpenter and millwright, and lived in Topsfield, where he owned a sawmill. He married, first, Sarah Howlett Dec. 13, 1698. She died July 11, 1729; and he married, second, Lydia French June 17, 1730. She died May 31, 1746; and he died April 3, 1751.

Children, born in Topsfield:—

- 30—I. NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 6, 1700. *See below* (30).
- 31—II. JACOB<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 17, 1702. *See below* (31).
- 32—III. ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 9, 1704 (bapt. July 16, 1704); m. Joseph Hovey Dec. 19, 1734; and was living in 1741.
- 33—IV. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 9, 1706; unmarried in 1741.
- 34—V. MIRIAM<sup>4</sup>, b. July 9, 1709; m. Joseph Neland of Topsfield Sept. 17, 1734; and was living in 1741.
- 35—VI. DANIEL<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Sept. 16, 1711; d. March 6, 1716-7.
- 36—VII. JEREMIAH<sup>4</sup>, b. July 21, 1714; shop joiner and yeoman; lived in Topsfield; d., probably unmarried, Sept. 7, 1785.

## 11

JOHN AVERILL<sup>3</sup>, born in Topsfield Jan. 1, 1666. He was a yeoman, and lived in Topsfield. He married Anne Greensleet of Topsfield June 8, 1710; and died in the winter of 1719-20. His widow lived in Topsfield in 1741, and, perhaps, removed to Andover that year.

Children, born in Topsfield:—

- 37—I. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. April 24, 1711. *See below* (37).
- 38—II. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 17, 1713; husbandman; lived in Topsfield until his marriage, when he removed to Andover; m. Sarah Neland of Ipswich May 20, 1739.
- 39—III. EMMA<sup>4</sup>, b. about 1715; m. Samuel Phippen Sept. 7, 1738.
- 40—IV. KATHERINE<sup>4</sup>, b. about 1717; m. Nathaniel Moulton of Ipswich Dec. 22, 1736.
- 41—V. EBENEZER<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Oct. 1-, 1718. *See below* (41).
- 42—VI. ABIAL (dau.)<sup>4</sup>, b. in 1720, posthumous; and d. in winter of 1735-6.

## 12

JOB AVERILL<sup>3</sup>, born in Topsfield Jan. 1, 1666-7. He was a yeoman, and lived in that part of Topsfield that was incorporated as Middleton in 1728. He mar-

ried Susanna Brown of Topsfield Feb. 1, 1702-3; and died in 1730, his will, dated Feb. 7, 1729-30, being proved June 1, 1730. Administration was granted on her estate Dec. 16, 1732.

Children, born in Topsfield:—

- 43—I. JOB<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 11, 1707; husbandman; removed from Middleton to Arundel, York county, Me., in 1734; was of Arundel in 1737, and of Sheepscoot, York county, gentleman, in 1742; m. Sarah — before 1737.
- 44—II. JUDITH<sup>4</sup>, b. May 4, 1710; unmarried in 1730.
- 45—III. ISRAEL<sup>4</sup>, b. April 21, 1713. *See below* (45).
- 46—IV. KEZIA<sup>4</sup>, b. May 6, 1715; probably married Jonathan Whipple of Danvers June 27, 1754.
- 47—V. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>, b. June 7, 1720. *See below* (47).
- 48—VI. SUSANNA<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Sept. —, 1722; living in 1730.
- 49—VII. EZEKIEL<sup>4</sup>, b. in 1724; living in 1739.

## 14

EBENEZER AVERILL<sup>3</sup>, born in Topsfield Oct. 14, 1669. He was a husbandman, and lived in Topsfield. He married, first, Susanna Hovey Nov. 30, 1697. She died Nov. 11, 1699; and he married, second, Mehitable Foster of Ipswich Dec. 31, 1700. He died Dec. 22, 1717; and his wife, Mehitable, survived him, dying Nov. 19, 1740. His inventory states that some of the things were reserved for "Luke the sunn of Susannah his first wife that came from Engl<sup>l</sup>."

Children, born in Topsfield:—

- 50—I. LUKE<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 2, 1699. *See below* (50).
- 51—II. MEHITABLE<sup>4</sup>, b. April 26, 1702; m. Matthew Peabody April 12, 1726; and d. before 1740.
- 52—III. SUSANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. July 22, 1704; d. in Topsfield, unmarried, Sept. 2, 1740.
- 53—IV. RUTH<sup>4</sup>, b. June 6, 1706; d., unmarried, before 1729.
- 54—V. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 13, 1707-8; m. John Howlett of Ipswich July 18, 1728; and was his widow in 1749.
- 55—VI. MARY<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 15, 1710; m. Nathaniel Porter Feb. 24, 1729-30; and probably d. before 1740.
- 56—VII. LYDIA<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 11, 1712; m. Daniel Gould of Topsfield, husbandman, July 28, 1731.
- 57—VIII. JEMIMA<sup>4</sup>, b. April 25, 1715; m. John Perkins, jr., Feb. 14, 1737-8; and d. before 1749.



- 58—IX. PHEBE<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 23, 1717; living in Topsfield, unmarried, in 1753; probably pub. to Isaac Dodge of Wenham Oct. 13, 1753.

19

PAUL AVERILL<sup>3</sup>, born in Topsfield June 21, 1677. He was a husbandman, and lived in that part of Topsfield incorporated as Middleton in 1728. He married, first, Sarah Andrews March 27, 1706. She died Oct. 16, 1732, aged forty-seven; and he married, second, widow Mary Symonds of Wenham Feb. 3, 1736-7. They were living in Middleton in 1747, and were dismissed to the church in Killingly, Conn., Aug. 5, 1753.

Children, born in Topsfield:—

- 59—I. EZEKIEL<sup>4</sup>, b. March 13, 1707-8.  
60—II. HEPHSIBAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 8, 1709; m. Robert Bradford Dec. 13, 1733.  
61—III. PAUL<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 16, 1711. *See below (61).*  
62—IV. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. April 2, 1713; d., unmarried, in Middleton, Jan. 20, 1736.  
63—V. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 17, 1719-20.\*

30

CAPT. NATHANIEL AVERILL<sup>4</sup>, born in Topsfield Sept. 6, 1700. He was a housewright, and lived in Topsfield. He married Hannah Wildes Nov. 24, 1743; and died Aug. 17, 1781. She died, his widow, May 22, 1790, aged eighty-four.

Children, born in Topsfield:—

- 64—I. NATHANIEL<sup>5</sup>, b. April 27, 1747. *See below (64).*  
65—II. HANNAH<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 17, 1750; m. John Lovering, 3d, of Ipswich, husbandman (pub. Jan. 23, 1773); and they were living in Ipswich in 1787.

31

JACOB AVERILL<sup>4</sup>, born in Topsfield Aug. 17, 1702. He was a yeoman, and lived in Topsfield. He married Priscilla —, and died June 14 (15?), 1791, aged eighty-eight. She died, his widow, May 22, 1799, aged ninety-three.

Children, born in Topsfield:—

- 66—I. JACOB<sup>5</sup>, b. March 18, 1728-9; cabinet-maker and joiner; lived in Topsfield; and was living in 1791.  
67—II. DANIEL<sup>5</sup>, b. Dec. 3, 1730. *See below (67).*

\*“Joseph Averill of Uxbridge, housewright, 1741.”—*Registry of deeds.*

- 68—III. DOROTHY<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 24, 1731-2; m. David Punchard Nov. 8, 1752.

- 69—IV. LYDIA<sup>5</sup>, b. July 2, 1735; m. Richard Potter, jr., of Ipswich Jan. 15, 1767.

- 70—V. MARY<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 1, 1739; living, unmarried, in 1791.

- 71—VI. PRISCILLA<sup>5</sup>, b. July 1, 1742; d. March 29, 1781.

- 72—VII. AMOS<sup>5</sup>, b. March 21, 1747; yeoman; lived in Topsfield; m. Lydia Batchelder of Wenham Nov. 6, 1774.

37

JOHN AVERILL<sup>4</sup>, born in Topsfield April 24, 1711. He was a husbandman, and lived in Topsfield until about 1740, when he removed to Groton. He married Mary Phippen May 7, 1735; and she was his wife in 1741.

Children, baptized in Topsfield:—

- 73—I. MARY<sup>5</sup>, bapt. March 14, 1736.  
74—II. ABIAL<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Nov. 26, 1738.

41

EBENEZER AVERILL<sup>4</sup>, baptized in Topsfield Oct. 1-, 1718. He was a husbandman, and lived in Topsfield until about 1760, when he removed to Amherst, N. H., where he was living in 1771. He married Mary Towne April 5, 1748; and she was his wife in 1771.

Children, baptized in Topsfield:—

- 75—I. RUTH<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Jan. 1, 1749.  
76—II. EBENEZER<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Dec. 22, 1751; lived in Amherst; pub. to Anna Johnson of Danvers Oct. 3, 1775.  
77—III. DAVID<sup>5</sup>, bapt. April 13, 1755.  
78—IV. ELIJAH<sup>5</sup>, bapt. May 29, 1757.

45

ISRAEL AVERILL<sup>4</sup>, born in Topsfield April 21, 1713. He was a husbandman, and lived in Middleton until about 1752, when he removed to Topsfield.\* He married Mary Kenney.

Children:—

- 79—I. EUNICE<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Feb. 25, 1753, in Topsfield.  
80—II. ISRAEL<sup>5</sup>, bapt. June 13, 1756, in Topsfield.  
81—III. HULDAH<sup>5</sup>.  
82—IV. ENOCH<sup>5</sup>.

\*Israel Averil of Pownalborough, Lincoln county, Me., yeoman, and wife Mary, sold land in Manchester, Mass., in 1767.—*Registry of deeds.*





## 47

SAMUEL AVERILL<sup>4</sup>, born in Topsfield June 7, 1720. He was a blacksmith, and lived in Middleton. He married Martha Clemens of Salem Sept. 3, 1742; and died about 1756, administration being granted on his estate Jan. 17, 1757. She survived him; and probably married, secondly, Michael Dwinnell Nov. 27, 1764.

Children, born in Middleton:—

- 83—I. SUSANNA<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 8, 17—.
- 84—II. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>, b. April —, 17—; probably m. John Nichols of Middleton Feb. 20, 1766.
- 85—III. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>, b. Jan. —, 17—.
- 86—IV. EZEKIEL<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 14, 17—.
- 87—V. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>, b. March 18, 1749.
- 88—VI. LUCY<sup>5</sup>, b. Dec. 18, 1752; m. Abijah Wilkins May 7, 1772.
- 89—VII. ABIGAIL<sup>5</sup>, b. Dec. 10, 1754.

## 50

LUKE AVERILL<sup>4</sup>, born in Topsfield Aug. 2, 1699. He was a yeoman, and lived in Topsfield. He married Sarah Peabody; and died April 16, 1776. She was living in 1772.

Children, born in Topsfield:—

- 90—I. RUTH<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 18, 1727-8; d. Jan. 16, 1747-8.
- 91—II. MARY<sup>5</sup>, b. July 14, 1730; d. May 1, 1737.
- 92—III. MOSES<sup>5</sup>, b. Jan. 25, 1732-3; d. May 3, 1737.
- 93—IV. EBENEZER<sup>5</sup>, b. Jan. 18, 1735-6; d. June 8, 1747.
- 94—V. MOSES<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 12, 1738; d. July 7, 1739.
- 95—VI. ISAAC<sup>5</sup>, b. June 2, 1740. *See below* (95).
- 96—VII. ELIJAH<sup>5</sup>, b. March 14, 1742-3; d. Feb. 4, 1747-8.
- 97—VIII. SUSANNAH<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 14, 1746; m. David Towne, jr., March 31, 1772.

## 61

PAUL AVERILL<sup>4</sup>, born in Topsfield Dec. 16, 1711. He was a husbandman, and lived in Middleton. He married Zeruah How April 21, 1737; and died in the winter of 1805-6, his will, dated Dec. 9, 1796, being proved Feb. 3, 1806.

Children, born in Middleton:—

- 98—I. SARAH<sup>5</sup>, b. July 26, 1738.
- 99—II. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, b. Jan. 2, 1740.
- 100—III. PAUL<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 27, 1742. *See below* (100).

- 101—IV. ELIJAH<sup>5</sup>, b. April 28, 1745. *See below* (101).
- 102—V. MARK<sup>5</sup>, b. May 12, 1747. *See below* (102).
- 103—VI. SARAH<sup>5</sup>, b. July 28, 1750; m. Daniel Stiles Sept. 25, 1771; and was living in 1796.
- 104—VII. MARY<sup>5</sup>, b. May 11, 1752.
- 105—VIII. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 6, 1757. *See below* (105).

## 64

NATHANIEL AVERILL<sup>5</sup>, born in Topsfield April 27, 1747. He was a yeoman and wheelwright, and lived in Topsfield. He married, first, Dorothy Perkins Dec. 16, 1766. She died May 6, 1767; and he married, second, Hannah Wildes (published Sept. 8, 1776). He died in 1811; and his wife, Hannah, survived him, dying Oct. 28, 1816, aged sixty-seven.

Children, born in Topsfield:—

- 106—I. NATHANIEL PERKINS<sup>6</sup>, b. May 1, 1767. *See below* (106).
- 107—II. AZARIAH<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 11, 1778; m. Sarah Towne; lived in Topsfield, Beverly and Salem; and had eight children.
- 108—III. AMMI<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 17, 1779; lived in Topsfield; yeoman; and d., unmarried, April 18, 1822.
- 109—IV. LYDIA<sup>6</sup>, b. March 3, 1782; m. Ebenezer Towne Sept. 25, 1806; and they were living in 1816.
- 110—V. DOROTHY<sup>6</sup>, bapt. April 2, 1784; m. Abraham Gage; and they were both living in 1816.
- 111—VI. MOSES<sup>6</sup>, b. June 5, 1786; wheelwright; lived in Topsfield; m. Meritable —.

## 67

DANIEL AVERILL<sup>5</sup>, born in Topsfield Dec. 3, 1730. He was a yeoman, and lived in Topsfield. He married Joanna Hood Feb. 27, 1759; and died March —, 1801. She died Dec. 12, 1816.

Children, born in Topsfield:—

- 112—I. SARAH<sup>6</sup>, b. June 20, 1760; unmarried in 1800.
- 113—II. DANIEL<sup>6</sup>, b. June 12, 1762. *See below* (113).
- 114—III. SOLOMON<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 1, 1765; d. April 1, 1766.
- 115—IV. JOANNA<sup>6</sup>, b. March 7, 1767; m. — Shays.
- 116—V. SOLOMON<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 20, 1769. *See below* (116).
- 117—VI. MEHTABLE<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 16, 1774; m. Silas Beckford.





95

ISAAC AVERILL<sup>5</sup>, born in Topsfield June 2, 1740. He was a yeoman, and lived in Topsfield. He married Priscilla Peabody Dec. 22, 1761; and died June 23, 1816. She was living in 1814.

Children, born in Topsfield:—

- 118—I. ELIJAH<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 21, 1762. *See below (118).*
- 119—II. JOSEPH<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 28, 1764; living in 1814.
- 120—III. ISAAC<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 2, 1767; d. Sept. 20, 1800, aged thirty-three.\*
- 121—IV. MOSES<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Oct. 1, 1769. *See below (121).*
- 122—V. PHEBE<sup>6</sup>, bapt. May 3, 1772; m. John Batchelder, jr. (pub. March 6, 1796); and was living in 1814.
- 123—VI. LUKE<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Nov. 21, 1779; yeoman; lived in Topsfield in 1816.

100

PAUL AVERILL<sup>5</sup>, born in Middleton Sept. 27, 1742. He was a yeoman, and lived in Andover. He married Deborah Foster March 10, 1772, in Andover; and died in 1804, his wife surviving him.

Children:—

- 124—I. JOHN<sup>6</sup>, b. in 1778; yeoman; lived in Andover; m. Betsey Austin Nov. 13, 1794; he d. Dec. 7, 1818; and she d. Nov. 13, 1826, aged fifty-four.
- 125—II. DEBORAH<sup>6</sup>, m. Moses Wilkins of Middleton Feb. 19, 1793.
- 126—III. BETSEY<sup>6</sup>, unmarried in 1804.

101

ELIJAH AVERILL<sup>5</sup>, born in Middleton April 28, 1745. He was a cordwainer; and bought, in 1775, the farm in Boxford (lately in the occupation of George Perley) on which he settled. He married Hannah Perkins Jan. 4, 1776. Administration was granted on his estate Nov. 5,

\*“DIED. At Topsfield, Sept. 20th, after a short illness, Isaac Averell, jun. A. M. aged 33—Candidate for the Gospel Ministry. He had received a call for settlement from the church and society in Brookfield, South parish, and had given them an affirmative answer. The 1st day of October next was assigned for his ordination. His numerous acquaintance will long remember him as a man of friendship, sobriety and virtue; and by his death the people whose choice united in him as their servant in the Lord are subjected to a very afflictive disappointment. ‘*O fallacem hominum spem, fragilemque fortunam.*’”—*Salem Gazette, Sept. 23, 1800.*

1782; and his wife survived him, marrying, secondly, Joseph Peabody, 2d, May 25, 1790. She died in Middleton in 1825.

Child, born in Boxford:—

- 127—I. HANNAH<sup>6</sup>, b. March 16, 1777; d., unmarried, in Middleton, Nov. 20, 1801, at the age of twenty-four, being affianced to Jonathan Kenney.

102

MARK AVERILL<sup>5</sup>, born in Middleton May 12, 1747. He was a yeoman, and succeeded his father on the homestead in Middleton, where he was living in 1798. He married Dorcas Foster of Andover June 8, 1775.

Children, born in Middleton:—

- 128—I. JOHN<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 27, 1776.
- 129—II. EPHRAIM<sup>6</sup>, b. April 2, 1780.
- 130—III. ELIJAH<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 10, 1789.
- 131—IV. FOSTER<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 20, 1792.

105

JOSEPH AVERILL<sup>5</sup>, born in Middleton Oct. 6, 1757. He was a yeoman, and lived in Middleton. He married, first, Susanna Pettingill of Andover Dec. 12, 1780. She died in Middleton Sept. 20, 1813, aged fifty-seven; and he married, second, Rachel — before 1816. He died in Middleton Dec. 9, 1816; and she survived him.

Children, born in Middleton:—

- 132—I. BENJAMIN<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 22, 1781; living in 1816.
- 133—II. MOLLY<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 3, 1783; m. Moses Stiles Nov. 5, 1805; and was living in 1816.
- 134—III. BETSEY<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 13, 1786; d. in Middleton, unmarried, Nov. 3, 1814.
- 135—IV. SUSANNA<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 20, 1789; d. Jan. 16, 1792.
- 136—V. JOSEPH<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 15, 1792; living in 1816.
- 137—VI. SUSANNA<sup>6</sup>, b. March 6, 1795; m. Ebenezer Nichols Jan. 11, 1816.

106

NATHANIEL PERKINS AVERILL<sup>6</sup>, born in Topsfield May 1, 1767. He was a yeoman, and lived in Topsfield. He married widow Hannah Wood April 12, 1791.

Children, born in Topsfield:—

- 138—I. STEPHEN P.<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 16, 1792; m. Anna Moore.
- 139—II. DOLLY<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 18, 1794.



- 140—III. THOMAS<sup>7</sup>, b. March 21, 1798; m. Sophronia Moore Sept. 6, 1827; lived in Topsfield; and had four children.  
 141—IV. NATHANIEL PERKINS<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 25, 1803.

## 113

DANIEL AVERILL<sup>6</sup>, born in Topsfield June 12, 1762. He was a husbandman, and lived in Topsfield. He married Betsey ———.

## Children:—

- 142—I. DANIEL<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 3, 1796.  
 143—II. JACOB<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 26, 1799.  
 144—III. EUNICE<sup>7</sup>, b. June 4, 1805; m. William Mackenzie.  
 145—IV. NABBY<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 18, 1807; m. S. Beckford.

## 116

SOLOMON AVERILL<sup>6</sup>, born in Topsfield Aug. 20, 1769. He was a yeoman, and lived in Topsfield. He married Anna Towne of Boxford (pub. Nov. 9, 1793); and died Feb. 13, 1855.

## Children, born in Topsfield:—

- 146—I. ANNIS<sup>7</sup>, b. May 6, 1795; m. Samuel Blaisdell.  
 147—II. ASA<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 16, 1797; m., and lived in Reading.  
 148—III. CYRUS<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 30, 1802; m. ——— Dickerson.

## 118

ELIJAH AVERILL<sup>6</sup>, born in Topsfield Dec. 21, 1762. He was a housewright, and lived in Topsfield, dying between 1794 and 1814.

## Children:—

- 149—I. MARY<sup>7</sup>, living in 1814.  
 150—II. PRISCILLA<sup>7</sup>, living in 1814.  
 151—III. BETSEY<sup>7</sup>, living in 1814.

## 121

MOSES AVERILL<sup>6</sup>, baptized in Topsfield Oct. 1, 1769. He married Sarah Clark Dec. 15, 1796; and died July 29, 1798.

"DIED. At Topsfield, Mr. Moses Averell, aged 29; who, in the various relations of life, exhibited an amiable succession of the social and christian virtues."—*Salem Gazette*, Aug. 7, 1798.

## Child:—

- 152—I. SARAH<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 23, 1798; living in 1814.

## CHURNS.

The churns used by our settlers were upright, like the one shown in use in the following engraving. Modern churns have not wholly supplanted it, for in some households in Essex county it is still in favor. These churns were com-



mon in the early days, the first mention of them in the records of the county being in the inventory of Jane Gaines of Lynn, taken in 1644, and the one next mentioned is found in the inventory of the estate of Francis Lightfoot of Lynn, taken in 1646.

## ANDREWS NOTES.

Widow Abigail Andrews of Marblehead conveyed to Joshua Kimball of Marblehead, wigmaker, 1759, house and lot of my father, John Barrett of Marblehead, deceased.

John Andrews of Marblehead, fisherman, 1753-1768.

—Registry of deeds.





## THE OLD HOUSE.

O poor old house, do you grieve as men do  
 For the vanished things that were yours of yore,  
 Like a heart in whom love was one time tenant,  
 But has gone away to come back no more?  
 Do you dream of the dead as the days pass over?  
 Of the pangs of parting and joy of birth  
 In hearts turned dust? Ah, that dust is scattered  
 By winds of lifetimes to the ends of earth!

*Eben E. Rexford.*

## THE HOME OF REBECCA NURSE.

BY ELIZABETH PORTER GOULD.

Perhaps the greatest incentive to ideal living in a changing world is the firmly held conviction that truth will finally vindicate itself. When this vindication becomes apparent, as in the case of one of the most striking martyrs of the Salem witchcraft, Rebecca Nurse, the cause of human progress seems assured. This idea impressed me anew, as I stood before the granite monument erected by her descendants in 1885, in the old family burying-ground in Danvers, originally Salem Village. Surrounded by a carpet of green, and guarded by a circle of pines, it was in sight of the old homestead from which in 1692, at the age of seventy-one, Rebecca Nurse had been taken to suffer the agonies of prisons, trials and hanging on Gallows hill. The pines were singing their summer requiem as I read on the front of the monument these words:—

Rebecca Nurse,  
 Yarmouth, England,  
 1621.  
 Salem, Mass.,  
 1692.

O Christian martyr, who for Truth could die  
 When all about thee owned the hideous lie,  
 The world, redeemed from Superstition's sway,  
 Is breathing freer for thy sake today.

Lingering a moment over these fitting lines of Whittier, whose charming home, "Oak Knoll," was not far away, I walked to the other side to read the following:—

Accused of witchcraft  
 She declared,  
 "I am innocent, and God will  
 Clear my innocence."

Once acquitted yet falsely  
 condemned, she suffered  
 death July 19, 1692.

In loving memory of her  
 Christian character,  
 even then truly attested by  
 forty of her neighbors,  
 this monument is erected.

By the side of this monument was the granite tablet, erected by her descendants in 1892, containing the names of those forty neighbors, who, at the risk of their lives, had given written testimony in her behalf.

Walking up the lane towards the homestead, I could but think of this venerable mother's surprise on learning of the indictments against her, four of which for having practised "certain detestable arts called witchcraft" upon Ann Putnam, Mary Walcot, Elizabeth Hubbard, and Abigail Williams, are still to be found in the Salem records. I thought of this faithful wife and mother borne to the Salem jail, sent off with other prisoners a month later to the jail in Boston (a whole day's journey) and then sent back to Salem for her final doom. I pictured her on trial, when, in the presence of her accusers, the "afflicted girls" and the assembled crowd, she constantly declared her innocence ("I am innocent and God will clear my innocence"), and refuted in a remarkable manner the questions of the magistrate. I dwelt upon her Christian faith and courage when, upon seeing all the assembly, and even the magistrate putting faith in the "afflicted girls," she calmly said, "I have got nobody to look to but God." Again I pictured her as just before the horrors of execution she was taken by the sheriff and his men from the prison to the meeting-house to receive before a great crowd of spectators, the added disgrace of excommunication from the church. But I could picture no more,—my heart rebelled.

Reaching the homestead, I paused awhile to rest under the shade of the trees, and to enjoy the view of the surrounding country. It was a comfort to think that in the fourteen years Rebecca



Nurse lived here, she must often have sat under the trees, perhaps after hours of hard work and care, to commune alone with her God. How could one help thinking so when, recalling the magistrate's question, "Have you familiarity with these spirits?" she had said, "No, I have none but with God alone." This must have been the needed strength to make her declare her innocence, when many around her, as innocent as she, had been frightened into doubt and denial.

Sitting under the trees, the history of the old house with its sloping roof—this "Bishop's mansion," as the deed calls it—came up before me. Built in 1636 by Townsend Bishop on receiving a grant of three hundred acres, it had known the friends whom he, as an accomplished man of Salem Village, had gathered about him in the few years he lived there. It must have heard of some of Hugh Peter's experiences as pastor of the First Church, also the views of Roger Williams as he came from his home, the old "witch house," still standing in Salem. In 1648 it was bought by Governor Endicott for one hundred and sixty pounds, Henry Chickering, who bought it of Bishop, having owned it for seven years. It was to this house the governor's son, John, brought his youthful Boston bride, to whom he gave the place as a "marriage gift." Upon her death, her second husband, James Allen, became sole possessor, and in 1678 sold it to Francis Nurse. I recalled its history after Francis and Rebecca Nurse went there to live; how the purchase money of four hundred pounds was not required to be paid for twenty-one years, a rent of seven pounds a year for the first twelve years, and ten for each of the remaining years being determined upon; how the frugality and industry of the family were such that before half the time had elapsed a value was created on improvements made (suitable men were appointed to estimate the value of these) large enough to pay the whole four hundred pounds; how a short time before his death in 1695 he gave the homestead to

his son Samuel and divided his remaining property among his sons and daughters. I recalled how as late as 1784 the homestead was owned by a great-grandson of Rebecca, who sold it to Phineas Putnam, a descendant of the Nathaniel who wrote the paper for the forty signatures. By descending to a great-grandson of Phineas, who married a daughter of Allen Nurse, it was again presided over by a descendant of Rebecca, and today belongs to their descendant, Calvin Putnam. I pictured the alterations that had been made from time to time, the front of the house before which the road used to be, having been extended beyond the porch on the western end.

After thus thinking over the history of the old place under the shade of the trees, I felt a peculiar pleasure in stepping into the same front porch which Townsend Bishop built so many years ago. Ascending the stairs, I found myself lingering a moment by the original balusters, the building of which Roger Williams doubtless viewed. Upon reaching the attic, it was a pleasure indeed to see in this new world the frame-work of a house which for two hundred and fifty years had stood the test of Nature in all her moods. No saw was used in shaping those oaken timbers. They knew only the broad axe. Descending to the sitting-room, I spent a while under the same low beams which had greeted the first visitors of the house. Here I imagined the Nurse family living their successful, industrious life; indeed it has been thought that their steady success was one cause of their trouble; for, becoming objects of envy, when the opportunity came to merely whisper a name for the "afflicted girls," the fate of Rebecca Nurse was in their hands.

I could but remember gratefully the son Samuel, for it was mainly through his pleadings that the general court exonerated their mother in 1710, and the church in 1712. As the present descendants owe much to him, so their descendants will be indebted to them for





what they have still further done to vindicate before the world the innocence of a much-wronged ancestor.

#### PASSENGERS FOR NEW ENGLAND.

The ship *Hannah and Elizabeth*, of Boston, Lott Gorden, commander, sailed from Dartmouth, England, May 24-27, 1679, and arrived at Boston, Mass., Aug. 10—Sept. 14, 1679. The undertaker was Capt. Nicholas Manning, and the surgeon on board was Dr. John Barton. Dr. Barton sued Captain Manning for medical service rendered the passengers, and among the papers on file in the case, in the office of the clerk of courts at Salem, Volume XXXII, leaves 19-22, is the following:—

"The Names of all y<sup>e</sup> passengers that Came in y<sup>e</sup> shipe *Hannah & Elisabeth* m<sup>r</sup> Lott Goarding|| Comander Capt. Nicholas Manning undertaker of y<sup>e</sup> said Shipe M<sup>rs</sup> Anstiff Manning sen<sup>r</sup>

Antifs Manning Jun<sup>r</sup>  
Margrett Manning  
Sarah Manning  
Jacob Mannings§  
Thomas Manning  
Elizabeth Walsh  
Joane Browneftis  
Margrett Willing  
Annis ffoord  
Anne Killigroue  
Margrett Boury  
Grace Stiuer  
Mary Peirce  
Stephen Bickford  
Robert Cane  
Joseph Manning  
Robert Oliuer  
Richard Thomas  
W<sup>m</sup> Hutchings & his wife  
George Martine & his wife  
M<sup>r</sup> John Jackson\* & his wife\*  
Clement Jackson\*  
Sarah Jackson\*  
Agnis Jackson\*

§Aged eighteen. Probably came to Salem with Anstice Manning.

||Aged thirty-two.

M<sup>rs</sup> Joan Deareing\*  
Sarah Dearing\*  
Joseph Dearing\*  
Tho Knollman  
John Norway  
James Tomiling  
M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Towfey & his wife & his child  
& his seruant boy  
Moses Bearild  
James Mudd  
Richard Gourding  
M<sup>r</sup> Aron Smith  
M<sup>r</sup> John Cally sen<sup>r</sup> †  
John Cally Jun<sup>r</sup> †  
Thomas Baker

"All these Eight [those marked \*] was Agreed upon between Capt Manning, & John Jackson for thirty pounds for their passages from Dartmouth to New England, m<sup>r</sup> John Jackson doeing his labour in y<sup>e</sup> said ship.

"The depositions of m<sup>r</sup> Lott Gouding Comand<sup>r</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> Shipe *Hannah & Elisabeth* & Benj<sup>m</sup> Rawlings Seaman of y<sup>e</sup> said ship testifyeth & faith that all those names above written were passengers in y<sup>e</sup> aboue-named shipe Capt Nicholas Manning sole und'taker of all passengers & *Conceas*, & farther faith nott

"Both Sworne in Boston this 4<sup>th</sup> day of november 1679

"Before me John Richards. Comisn<sup>r</sup>"

An affidavit states that Doctor Barton was simply a passenger to New England.

Apparently other passengers were Hen Dawson, Nath. Stanbury and Ben Threenedles. One of the seamen was Benjamin Rawlings, aged twenty-eight years.

#### WILL OF HONOR ROLFE.

The nuncupative will of widow Honor Rolfe, as shown in the following depositions, was proved in Ipswich court 30 : 7 : 1651. These depositions are found on record in the Ipswich Deeds, volume I, leaf 123, the originals being missing.

†John Calley, sr., was aged forty-nine, and father of John Calley, jr. They went to Salem with Doctor Barton and were together at Abraham Cole's house there.





Henry Largin of Charlftowne \* \* \* \*  
house of Thomas Blanchard on n \* \* \*  
where widdow Honour Rolfe lay \* \* \*  
berry lay sick. Shee did declare h \* \*  
be; that her sonne Benjamin Rolfe should  
haue the substance of her estate, which  
was her owne pp estate, & that he should  
be her sole Executor. Only she gaue  
these pticulers as followeth, her bedding  
& Clothes linnen and woollen she gave  
to be equally deuided betwixt her two  
daughters. Also shee gaue twenty shil-  
lings a piece to her foure grandchildren  
to be giuen them five yeares after her  
death. Also one little Cowe she gaue to  
her Daughter y<sup>t</sup> liues at Newberry. Also  
of foure peeces of Brasse shee gaue two  
to her sonne Benjamin, which he should  
Chooße, & to each of her daughters one.  
The rest shee gaue to her Sonne Benia-  
mine, saueing two pewter platters which  
she gaue to each of her daughters one.  
& further shee exprest her mind about a  
Barne that is built vpon p<sup>t</sup> of her sonne  
Beniamins ground, she gaue to her sonne  
John Rolfe all her interest in the ground  
that the Barne stood vpon. this is the  
substance of her expression as farr as he  
can remember.

memorandum that p<sup>t</sup> of the 22 the  
whole 23. 24 & p<sup>t</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> 25 lines were  
blotted out  
Ri. Bellingham.

Taken vpon oath by the said Henry  
Largin this 20—12—1650. who further  
saith that the said Honor Rolfe was of a  
dispoßeing memory.

before me Ri. Bellingham.

The Testymoney of George Vaghan  
Aged about 23 yeares Concerning the  
last wife of Hono<sup>r</sup> Rolfe widdow deceased:  
19<sup>th</sup> of 10<sup>th</sup> m<sup>o</sup> 1650.

This Deponent saith that himselfe being  
in p<sup>r</sup>esence together with Henry Largin  
some two daies before the death of the  
aboue said testator, he heard her make  
this her last will in manner following.

Inprimis She bequeathed all her estate  
in generall to her youngest Sonne Ben-

iamine Rolfe onely excepted these pticu-  
lers which follow:

Item to her foure Grand Children she  
gaue twenty shillings a pece, to be paid  
them foure or fve yeare after that time.  
Item all her Right in halfe an acre of  
Ground on which the Barne stands and a  
yonge sowe she gaue to her sonne John  
Rolfe:

Item a little Cowe that she had she  
gaue to her daughter Hannah Dole.

Item all her weareing Cloathes & bed-  
ding she gaue to be equally deuided be-  
twene her two Daughters Anna and  
Hanah: these pticulers aboue said this  
deponent tooke spetiall notice of; &  
further he saith not: only a day after her  
sonne in lawe Richard Dole comeing to  
her desired this Deponent to Aske her  
what she would doe with the three pounds  
ten shillings in England, & shee Answered  
that she would that her sonne Beniamine  
should haue a fute of Cloathes out of it.  
& the rest he should haue meaning her  
said sonne in Lawe Richard Dole. The  
word Beniamine enterlined

Taken vpon oath this 20<sup>th</sup> of the 12<sup>th</sup>  
m<sup>o</sup> 1650 before me William Hibbins

The Court vpon the Testimonies of  
George Vaughan & Henry Largin of  
Charlestowne as fare as there Testimonys  
doe agree is the will & Testam<sup>t</sup> of  
Honour Rofe & by them pued in the  
Court held at Ipswich the 30<sup>th</sup> of (7)  
1651 By me Robert Lord Cleric.

## OLD NORFOLK COUNTY RECORDS.

*Continued from page 111.*

### SALISBURY BIRTHS.

Willia, son of Henry and Abigail  
Wheelar, Sept. 6, 1663.

Tho: son of Tho and Sarah Barnard,  
Jan. 22, 1663.

John, son of John and Marah Pressie,  
Oct. 1, 1664.

### SALISBURY DEATHS.

Hannah, wife of Joseph Moyce, 1655.  
Elisabeth, dau. of Joseph and Susana  
ffrench, 6: 10 mo: 1655.  
Susanah Haukins, Nov. 17, 1655.

\*The paper was burned on this corner before  
it was recorded.



Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas and Dorethie Rolanson, July 29, 1655.

Mary, dau. of Jn<sup>o</sup> and Martha Eaton, Jan. 1, 1656.

Jn<sup>o</sup>, son of Vallentine and Joannah Rowell, Feb. 18, 1655.

Ann, dau. of John and Martha Eaton, June 12, 1658.

Abigall, wife of Jn<sup>o</sup> Severance, June 17, 1658.

Daughter of Jn<sup>o</sup> Severance, June 23, 1658.

Willi: son of Phillip Wattson Challis and wife Mary, Dec. 19, 1657.

Ann, dau. of Mr. Tho: Bradbury, 1659.

Aron, son of Abrah Morrill, last of —uary, 1658.

Rich: son of Abrah and Sarah Morrill, 17: 12: 1659.

Joseph Peasly, 3: 10 mo: 1660.

Ant Collby, 12 mo: 1660.

Lidia Sargent.

Vallentine Rowell, 17: 3: 166—.

Elisabeth Tucker, Oct. 16, 1662.

Rev. Mr. Willi: [Worcester], Oct. —, 1662.

Elizabeth, dau. of — Severans, Feb. 5, —.

Willi: son of E—— Goe, 1: 1: 166—.

William, son of — and Susana —tyn, Dec. 11, —.

— Mudgett, 1663.

Mr. Samuel Winsle, — 2, 1—.

Edward, son of — French, 1663.

Joseph —.

Dorethie, wife of Richard Goodale, Jan. 27, 1664.

Hannah, dau. of John French, Sept. 13, 1665.

Hana, dau. of Jn<sup>o</sup> Huntington, Aug. 17, 1666.

—ary Googe, Oct. 7, 1666.

Richard Goodale, 1666.

Mary, dau. of Onezephirus Page, Oct. 5, 1666.

Widow Elizabeth Blasdale, about ye middle of August, 1667.

Tho: Carter, jr., Aug. 14, 1669.

William, son of Tho: Hoyt, Oct. 29, '70.

—ry, dau. of Phillip Brown, May 14, 1672.

Decon Richard Wells, July 12, 1672.

Sarah, wife of John Ilsly, Aug. 3, 1673.

—nnah, wife [dau.?] of Jn<sup>o</sup> and Mary Eas—, 18: 12: 1673.

Richard North, March 1, 1667.

Widow North, March 1, 1670.

HAVERHILL MARRIAGES.

Jobe Clement and Margerite Dummer, Dec. 25, 1644.

Georg Corlis and Joanna Davis, Oct. 26, 1645.

John Eysers and Sarah Williams, May 5, 1646.

John Davis and Jane Peasley, Dec. 10, 1646.

Samuell Guile and Judeth Davis, Sept. 1, 1647.

John Clement and Sarah Osgood, June 1, 1648.

James Davis and Elizabeth Eaton, Dec. 1, 1648.

Abraham Tyler and Hannah ffarnum, Dec. 26, 1650.

Robert Ayer and Elisabeth Palmer, Feb. 27, 1650.

Edward Yeomans and Mary Butten, 6: 10 mo: 1652.

Robert Clements and Elisabeth ffane, 8: 10 mo: 1652.

Thomas Eaton and Martha Kent, Aug. 14, 1656.

Michaell Emerson and Hannah Webster, April 1, 1657.

Peter Eyer and Hannah Allin, Nov. 1, 1659.

Ephraim Davis and Mary Jonson, ye last of December, 1659.

Willi: Hutchins and Sarah Hardie, July 1, 1661.

Jn<sup>o</sup> Williams, jr., and Rebeck Collby, Sept. 9, 1661.

John Eaton, sr., and Phebe Dow, Nov. 20, 1661.

Daniell Bradley and Mary Williams, May 21, 1662.

Willi: Deale and Mary Satchwell, ye last day of June, 1662.

Jn<sup>o</sup> White and Hannah ffrench, Nov. 25, 1662.





Hugh Sherratt and Elizabeth Griffin,  
Feb. 10, 1662.

Steven Webster and Hannah Eyer,  
March 24, 1662-3.

Jn<sup>o</sup> Eyer and Mary Wooda, March 26,  
1663.

William Compton and Mary Martyn,  
April 21, 1663.

Nathanell Smithe and Elezabeth Lad,  
May 14, 1663.

Steven Kent and Eliner Scadlock, May  
29, 1663.

Matthias Button and Elizabeth Dun-  
ston, June 9, 1663.

Jn<sup>o</sup> Page, jr., and Sarah Davis, June  
18, 1663.

Steven Dow and Anne Stay, Sept. 16,  
1663.

Jn<sup>o</sup> Griffyn and Lidia Satchwell, Sept.  
17, 1663.

Samuell Davis and Deborah Barns, Dec.  
17, 1663.

Mr. Nathanell Saltingstall and Ms.  
Elizabeth Warde, 28 : 10 : 1663.

Jn<sup>o</sup> Dow and Mary Page, both of Ha-  
verhill, 23 : 8 : 1665.

Willi: Neff of Newbury and Mary Cor-  
ley of Haverhill, Jan. 23, 1665.

Benjamin Page and Mary Whittier, 21 :  
7 : 1666.

Jn<sup>o</sup> Heath and Sarah Partridg, 14 : 9 :  
1666.

Robert fford and Mary Kent, 20 : 1 :  
1666-7.

Daniell Lad, jr., and Lidia Singletary,  
24 : 9 : 1668.

Sam : Sherborn and Loue Hidding, 15 :  
10 : 1668.

Rich : Mercer and Hannah Satchwell,  
18 : 1 : 1668.

Peter Bruer and Elizabeth Linforth,  
Nov. 25, 1669.

Joseph Hutchins and Joannah Corlis,  
Dec. 29, 1669.

James Sanders and Sarah Page, Jan.  
14, 1669.

Jonathan Smith and Mehetable Hol-  
dred, Jan. 25, 1669.

Nicolas Brown and Mary Linforth, —n :  
27, 1669.

## HAVERHILL BIRTHS.

John, son of John Robinson, 1641.

John, son of John Robinson, 1642.

Deborah, dau. of Tristram Coffyn, Nov.  
15, 1642.

Lidia, dau. of John Williams, March  
16, 1643.

Mary, dau. of Tristram Coffyn, Feb.  
20, 1644.

Jonathan, son of Jon Robinson, May  
16, 1645.

Hannah, dau. of Daniell Henrick, June  
9, 1645.

Joshuah, son of Bartholemew Heath,  
Feb. 3, 1646.

Joseph, son of Joseph Peasley, Sept. 9,  
1646.

Mary, dau. of Daniel Lad, Feb. 14,  
1646.

John, son of Jobe Clement, Nov. 17,  
1646.

Mary, dau. of George Corlis, Sept. 8,  
1646.

John, son of Tristram Coffyn, Oct. 30,  
1647.

Joseph, son of John Williams, April 18,  
1647.

Mary, dau. of John Davis, Nov. 6, 1647.

Elizabeth, dau. of Mr. John Ward,  
April 1, 1647.

Sarah, dau. of John Robinson, Jan. 8,  
1647.

Samuell, son of Samuel Guile, Aug. 30,  
1648.

Elisabeth, dau. of Thomas Linford,  
April 12, 1648.

John, son of Daniel Henrick, May 23,  
1648.

Hannah, dau. of Bartholemew Heath,  
Sept. 8, 1648.

John, son of John Eyers, March 18, 1648.

Jobe, son of Jobe Clement, April 17, 1648.

Sarah, dau. of John Davis, March 7, 1649.

Sarah, dau. of John Clement, March 24,  
1649.

Mary, dau. of Mr. John Ward, June 24,  
1649.

David, son of John Robinson, March 6,  
1649.

James, son of James ffisk, 8 : 6mo : 1649.



Mary, dau. of Richard Littellale, 11 : 7  
mo : 1649.

Samuell, son of Daniell Ladd, 1 : 9 mo :  
1649.

John, son of Tho Whitier, 23 : 10 : 1649.

Mary, dau. of Thomas Lilford, 7 : 12  
mo : 1649.

Jotham, son of Daniell Henricks, 21 :  
5 : 1650.

Judith, dau. of Samuell Gile, 5 : 2 mo :  
1650.

Joanna, dau. of George Corlis, 28 : 2 :  
1650.

Hannah, dau. of James Davis, jr., 10 :  
4 mo : 1650.

Zakeriah, dau. of John Ayer, Oct. 24,  
1650.

John, son of Richard Littleale, Nov. 27,  
1650.

Sarah, dau. of Willi : Holdred, Dec. 26,  
1650.

Lidia, dau. of John Clements, April 23,  
1651.

Hannah, dau. of Theophilus Satchwell,  
July 6, 1651.

John, son of John Davis, Aug. 22, 1651.

Josiah, son of Barthelomew Heath,  
Dec. 4, 1651.

Hester, dau. of James Davis, Oct. 18,  
1651.

Ruth, dau. of Thomas Whitier, Nov. 6,  
1651.

Jabez, son of Danniell Henricks, Dec. 3,  
1651.

John, son of James ffiske, Dec. 10, 1651.

Mary, dau. of Job Clements, Dec. 12, '51.

Elizabeth, dau. of John Robison, March  
7, 1651.

Mary, dau. of John Woodin, March 6,  
1652.

Richard, son of Richard Littlehale, 7 :  
11 mo : 1652.

Martha, dau. of George Corlis, 2 : 11  
mo : 1652.

John, son of Sam : Gild, 8 : 10 mo : 1652.

Elizabeth, dau. of Robert Ayers, 10 :  
10 mo : 1652.

Jacob, son of Isack Cosins, 12 : 10 mo :  
1652.

Mary, dau. of James Pecker, 5 : 7 mo :  
1652.

Abraham, son of Abraham Tiler, June  
2, 1652.

Hannah, dau. of Matthias Butten, 11 : 3  
mo : 1652.

Mehetabell, dau. of William Holdred,  
14 : 2 : 1652.

Nathaniell, son of Daniell Ladd, 10 : 1  
mo : 1651.

Zackariah, son of Jn<sup>o</sup> Ayer, Oct. 24, 1650.

Elizabeth, dau. of Jn<sup>o</sup> Page, 15 : 4 : 1653.

Mary, dau. of Jn<sup>o</sup> Clements, 17 : 5 : 1653.

Jn<sup>o</sup>, son of Robert Clement, jr., 16 : 7 :  
1653.

Elisabeth, dau. of Robert Swan, 30 :  
7 : 1653.

Israell, son of Daniell Hendrick, 11 : 9  
mo : 1653.

Mary, dau. of Edward Yeomans, 4 : 11  
mo : 1653.

Elisabeth, dau. of Steven Kent, 4 : 10  
mo : 1653.

Thomas, son of Tho : Whittier, 12 : 11  
mo : 1653.

Joseph, son of Edward Clarke, 6 : 1 mo :  
1653.

Elisabeth, dau. of James Davis, jr., 11 :  
1 mo : 1653.

Elisabeth, dau. of Bartolemew Heath,  
19 : 1 : 1653.

Daniell, son of Matthias Button, 10 : 2  
mo : 1654.

Ann, dau. of James ffiske, last of May,  
1654.

Ebenezer, son of Richard Littlehale,  
27 : 4 : 1654.

Ezekiell, son of Daniell Ladd, 16 : 7 : '54.

Sam : son of Robert Eyers, 11 : 9 mo :  
1654.

Abigall, dau. of Willi : Holdredg, 12 :  
9 mo : 1654.

Susana, dau. of James Pecker, 17 : 10 :  
1654.

Hanah, dau. of Sam : Gild, 25 : 12 : 1654.

Martha, dau. of Thomas Lilford, 12 : 1  
mo : 1654.

Nathaniell, son of John Eyers, jr., 13 :  
1 : 1654.

Mary (Mercy?), dau. of John Page, 1 :  
2 mo : 1655.

Abigall, dau. of Matthias Butten, June  
16, 1656.





Benjamin, son of Bartholemew Heath,  
9 : 6 mo : 1656.

Joseph, son of Richard Littlehale, 10 :  
7 mo : 1656.

Mehetable, dau. of Peter Eyer, Sept. 14,  
1656.

Mary, dau. of Willi : Holdridg, 24 : 10 :  
1656.

Anna, dau. of James ffiske, Feb. 11, 1656.

Abraham, son of Abraham Whittiker,  
last day of February, 1656.

John, son of Thomas Eyer, 14 : 3 : 1657.

David, son of Steven Kent, 26 : 3 :  
1657.

Robert, son of Robert Swan, 30 : 3 : 1657.

Abraham, son of Robert Clement, 14 :  
5 : 1657.

Sarah, dau. of Daniell Lad, 4 : 9 mo :  
1657.

Thomas, son of Edward Yeoman, 6 : 9  
mo : 1657.

Anne, dau. of Georg Corlis, 8 : 9 mo :  
1657.

Hannah, dau. of Michael Emerson,  
23 : 10 : 1657.

Martha, dau. of Thomas Eaton, 27 :  
12 : 1657.

Sarah, dau. of Sam : Gild, 1 : 1 : 1658.

Moses, son of Thomas Sleper, 13 : 1 :  
1658.

Mathias, son of Matthias Button, 17 :  
1 : 1658.

The son of John Page, stillborn 26 : 1 :  
1658.

Joseph, son of Richard Littlehale, 21 :  
2 : 1658.

Sarah, dau. of James Davis, jr., 5 : 6  
mo : 1658.

Nathanell, son of Thomas Whitcher,  
11 : 6 mo : 1658.

Elizabeth, dau. of Bartholemew Heath,  
5 : 7 mo : 1658.

Samuell, son of James ffiske, 1 : 9 mo :  
1658.

Abraham, son of Jn° Page, 27 : 12 :  
1648 (1658?).

William, son of Abraham Whittiker, 21 :  
10 : 1658.

Anne, dau. of Robert Swan, 3 : 1 mo :  
1658-9.

Joseph, son of Jn° Eyer, 16 : 1 : 1659.

Abraham, son of Abraham Tiler, May  
21, 1659.

Dorethia, dau. of Daniell Hendricks,  
last of May, 1659.

Jn°, son of Michael Emerson, July 30,  
1659.

Timothie, son of Robert Eyer, Oct. 2,  
1659.

Elizabeth, dau. of Jn° Jonson, Nov. 16,  
1659.

Elizabeth, dau. of Tho : Eyer, Dec. 23,  
1659.

Elizabeth, dau. of Edward Yeomans,  
June 10, 1659.

Tho : son of Thomas Eaton, March 18,  
1659-60.

Elizabeth, dau. of Robert Emerson,  
May 29, 1660.

Isaac, son of Richard Littleale, July 9,  
1660.

Peter, son of Mathias Button, July 17,  
1660.

James, son of Samuel Guile, Aug. 27, '60.

Hannah, dau. of Tho : Whitcher, Sept.  
10, 1660.

Hannah, dau. of Robert Clement, Oct.  
2, 1660.

James, son of James Davis, jr., Oct. 3,  
1660.

Mary, dau. of Michael Emerson, Oct.  
5, 1660.

Ruth, dau. of Peter Eyer, Oct. 30, 1660.

Richard, son of Robert Swan, Feb. 24,  
1660.

Obediah Eyer married Hannah Pike  
March 9, 1660.

Mary, dau. of Tho : Eyer, March 22, 1660.

Willi : son of Richard Morgaine (also,  
Morgin), May 23, 1661.

Elizabeth Shaw, servant to Jn° Hutch-  
ins, drowned July 25, 1661.

Isaac, dau. of Abram Whitticker, July  
30, 1661.

Sarah, dau. of Daniell Hendrick, Aug.  
8, 1661.

Ruhama, dau. of John Jonson, Sept. 10,  
1661.

Mehetteble, dau. of Edward Yeomans,  
Oct. 11, 1661.

Daniell, son of John Rimington, Oct.  
18, 1661.





Huldah, dau. of Georg Corlis, Nov. 18, 1661.

Mary, dau. of Jonathan Singletary, Dec. 29, 1661.

Sarah, dau. of Jn<sup>o</sup> Eyer, Jan. 17, 1661.

Mary, dau. of Richard Littlehale, ye last of January, 1661.

ffane, son of Robert Clement, March 2, 1661.

Jn<sup>o</sup>, son of Michael Emerson, March 18, 1661.

Ephraim, son of Sam : Gild, March 21, 1661-2.

Patience, dau. of Matthias Bitten, June 1, 1662.

Thomas, son of Robert Emerson, June 4, 1662.

Sarah, dau. of Jn<sup>o</sup> Williams, jr., June 27, 1662.

Rob : Eyers his child, July 9, 1662.

Lidia, dau. of Tho : Eaton, July 23, 1662.

Abiah, dau. of Willi : Deale, July 28, '62.

Hannah, dau. of Peter Eyer, Aug. 21, 1662.

William Hutchins' son Dec. 21, 1662.

Timothe, son of Rob : Swan, March 12, 1662-3.

Joseph, son of Mr. Jn<sup>o</sup> Carleton, March 21, 1662-3.

Loue, dau. of Thomas Eyer, April 15, 1663.

Richard, son of Thomas Whittier (also Wittier) June 27, 1663.

Sarah, dau. of Richard Littlehale, July 4, 1663.

Steven, son of Ephraim Davis, July 15, 1663.

Abraham, son of Daniell Hendrick, Aug. 2, 1663.

Nathanell, son of Robert Clements, Sept. 6, 1663.

William, son of Jn<sup>o</sup> Jonson, Nov. 14, 1663.

Mary, dau. of Jn<sup>o</sup> Williams, Nov. 24, 1663.

Ruhama, dau. of Steven Dow (also Doue), Jan. 24, 1663.

Hanah, dau. of Robert Eyer, Jan. 26, 1663.

Samuell, son of Michael Emerson, Feb. 2, 1663.

Elizabeth, dau. of Nathanell Smith, Feb. 15, 1663.

Sarah, dau. of Jonathan Singletary, Feb. 3, 1663.

Mary, dau. of Willia Compton, Feb. 20, 1663.

Sarah, dau. of Georg Corlis, Feb. 23, 1663.

John, son of John White, March 8, 1663.

Theophilus, son of William Deale, 1 : 2 mo : 1663.

Ed : son of Edward Yeomans, Feb. 6, 1663.

Hannah, dau. of Abraham Whittiker, April 15, 1664.

Lidia, dau. of Jn<sup>o</sup> Griffyn, June 22, 1664.

Jn<sup>o</sup>, son of James Davis, jr., June 30, 1664.

Abigall, dau. of Peter Eyer, July 4, 1664.

Hannah, dau. of Jn<sup>o</sup> Remington, July 3, 1664.

William Compton's dau. born Nov. 20, and died same day.

Tho : Eyers' two sons born Jan. 16 and died the 20th.

*To be continued.*

## NOTES.

The administrator of the estate of James Buffum, late of Salem, deceased, advertised for sale the real estate of the deceased, viz., "a large Dwelling-Houfe in good Repair, with a good Cellar and Well of Water, and about 40 Poles of Land, commodiously situated on the main Street in Salem, at Buffum's Corner (fo called) having about 120 Feet Front on the Street or Way, and about 54 Feet on the Street another Way, with a large Shop thereon, with three Fire Places, and a good Cellar under it; also a Warehoufe thereon, with a good Cellar under it;" and other real estate.—*Advertisement in Essex Gazette, Dec. 27, 1768, —Jan. 3, 1769.*

Deborah Andrews married Samuel Beal both of Marblehead, Oct. 6, 1724.

John Andrews married Mary Severy, both of Marblehead, Dec. 8, 1747.

Mary Andrews married Samuel Glover, both of Marblehead, Aug. 20, 1751.

Mary Andrews married Samuel Girdler, both of Marblehead, Jan. 22, 1756.



Elizabeth Andrews married Richard Horton of Marblehead Aug. 14, 1759.

Mary Andrews married Thomas Harts-horn of Marblehead May 7, 1759.

Abigail Andrews married Robert Martin of Marblehead June 18, 1754.

—*Marblehead town records.*

Sally, daughter of Benjamin Anderson, baptized Nov. 23, 1735.

Agnes Anderson married Robert Thomson Dec. 12, 1729.

Benjamin Anderson married Hannah Wilson Nov. 21, 1734.

—*Gloucester records.*

John Anderson of Salem, 1673, ship-master, had been, perhaps, of Boston, 1655, wife Mary, 1672.—*Savage.*

### QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.  
Answers are solicited.

299. Wanted, ancestry of Hannah Hichens, wife of John Haven of Lynn, married, 1683. E. H. R.

*Boston.*

300. Wanted, ancestry of Sarah, wife of Samuel Belknap, married, 1652.

E. H. R.

301. Wanted, ancestry of Rebecca Hudson, married Nathaniel Ballard, 1662.

E. H. R.

302. Wanted, ancestry of Thomas Marshall, probably of Chebacco, and wife Esther, married, 1715. E. H. R.

### ANSWERS.

177. Although a difficulty occurs through some error in the recorded date of John Patten's marriage with Mary Richardson of Dracut, he is evidently the man who was resident in Andover with a brother, Elijah Patten, who married here Lydia Stevens, being published in March, 1773. They seem to be connected with a tannery at the Center and to have resided in a house owned by Daniel Poor near Sunset Rock. Both had children baptized in the South church. Elijah died in October, 1774, aged twenty-three, and John and his wife were

dismissed to Temple, N. H., May 28, 1782, after living there at least five years. From Hazen's "Billerica" and Paige's "Cambridge" the pedigree of John and Elijah appears to be William Patten<sup>1</sup> and Mary of Cambridge, Thomas<sup>2</sup> of Billerica and Rebecca Paine, Thomas<sup>3</sup> of Billerica and Hannah Foster, John<sup>4</sup> of Billerica (born in 1705). John<sup>4</sup> married Elizabeth Frost, and was dismissed to the Shrewsbury church in 1753, after the birth of his sons, John and Elijah, in Billerica. The son John<sup>5</sup>, born Nov. 21, 1745, married Mary Richardson (born, 1753) of Dracut. The families of Richardson, Ballard, Frost, French, Crosby and Abbott of Andover were kin to this line of Patten. Probably they came here on a business venture. The full pedigrees seem to be given in the histories quoted in the line of Frost, Foster and Paine.—*Charlotte H. Abbott, Andover.*

231. Ephraim Brown of Ipswich who married Elizabeth Boardman Nov. 13, 1791, was son of Elisha and Elizabeth (Roberts) Brown, and was baptized in the South Parish in Ipswich Feb. 13, 1763.—*Ed.*

275. Hannah Sibley was daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Wells) Sibley of Salem, where she was born May 17, 1696. She died in Amesbury Nov. 8, 1729. Sarah Wells<sup>3</sup>, the mother, was daughter of John Wells<sup>2</sup> (son of Dea. Thomas Wells<sup>1</sup>) and Sarah Littlefield<sup>3</sup> (Francis<sup>2</sup>, Edmund<sup>1</sup>) of Wells, Me. The histories give a curious story of Francis Littlefield. When a lad of six or seven, he disappeared from his home in England, and was given up for dead. About twelve years later his parents named another son Francis. In some unexplained way the whole family came together in Wells, Me., and the records of that town contain several references to the names of Edmund, the father, and Francis, sr., and Francis, jr., the two sons. Why Francis disappeared, why he never reported himself, and how the family came together are mysteries to be solved.—*F. N. Chase, Lowell.*







WILLIAM HICKLING PRESCOTT.



# THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. IV.

SALEM, MASS., OCTOBER, 1900.

NO. 10.

## AYER GENEALOGY.

THE surname of AYER is also spelled in the early Essex county records *Aars*, *Aers*, *Ahheayrs*, *Ahheire*, *Aier*, *Aiere*, *Aiers*, *Air*, *Aires*, *Airs*, *Ares*, *Aries*, *Ayeres*, *Ayers*, *Ayhair*, *Ayre*, *Ayres*, *Eaire*, *Eairs*, *Eares*, *Eayer*, *Eayr*, *Eayre*, *Eires*, *Eyer*, *Eyers*, *Eyre*, *Eyrs*, and *Heires*.

The ancestor of most of the name in New England, and the earliest one that lived in Essex county, was

JOHN AYER<sup>1</sup>. He is said to have come from England; and was living in Salisbury as early as 1640. He removed to Haverhill about 1647; and died there March 31, 1657. His wife Hannah survived him, and died Oct. 8, 1688, having remained his widow. Mr. Ayer devised his homestead to his son John.

### Children:—

- 2—I. JOHN<sup>2</sup>. *See below* (2).
- 3—II. REBECCA<sup>2</sup>, probably m. John Aslet, in Newbury, Oct. 8, 1648; lived in Andover; he d. June 6, 1671; and she survived him.
- 4—III. ROBERT<sup>2</sup>, b. about 1625. *See below* (4).
- 5—IV. THOMAS<sup>2</sup>. *See below* (5).
- 6—V. PETER<sup>2</sup>, b. about 1633. *See below* (6).
- 7—VI. MARY<sup>2</sup>, b. about 1634; perhaps living in Ipswich in 1668.
- 8—VII. OBADIAH<sup>2</sup>. *See below* (8).
- 9—VIII. NATHANIEL<sup>2</sup>. *See below* (9).
- 10—IX. HANNAH<sup>2</sup>, b. Dec. 21, 1644, in Salisbury; m. Stephen Webster March 24, 1662-3.

2

JOHN AYER<sup>2</sup>, was a farmer, and lived in Haverhill until 1679, when he removed to Ipswich, dying between 1694 and 1711. He married, first, Sarah Williams May 5, 1646. She died July 25, 1662; and he married, second, Mary Wooddam March 26, 1663. She was his wife in 1694.

### Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 11—I. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. March 18, 1647-8; lived in Andover, being deceased 19: 7: 1683; probably m. Mary —, and had a son Samuel die at Andover Sept. 5, 1670.
- 12—II. ZACHARIAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 24, 1650; husbandman; lived in Andover in 1680, and in Newbury in 1696; m. Elizabeth Chase of Newbury June 27, 1678; he served in King Philip's war in 1676.
- 13—III. NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup>, b. March 13, 1654-5. *See below* (13).
- 14—IV. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup>, b. March 16, 1658-9. *See below* (14).
- 15—V. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 17, 1661; perhaps m. Henry Collins of Lynn.

4

SERG. ROBERT AYER<sup>2</sup>, born about 1625. He was made a freeman in May, 1666; was constable in 1671; and was a yeoman or plowman. He lived in Haverhill; and married Elizabeth Palmer Feb. 27, 1650-1. She died in Haverhill April 24, 1705, aged seventy-one; and he was living in 1711, at the age of eighty-six, dying between 1713 and 1723.

### Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 16—I. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 10, 1652; m., first, John Clement of Haverhill, cooper, Feb. 22, 1676; lived in Haverhill; he d. May 16, 1692; she m., second, Samuel Watts of Haverhill, yeoman, March 8, 1696-7; his first wife was Elizabeth Ayer (24).
- 17—II. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 11, 1654. *See below* (17).
- 18—III. MEHITABLE<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 14, 1656.
- 19—IV. TIMOTHY<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 2, 1659. *See below* (19).
- 20—V. — (dau.)<sup>3</sup>, b. July 9, 1662; d. July 9, 1662.
- 21—VI. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 26, 1663; d. March 10, 1675-6.
- 22—VII. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 15, 1667; d. April 14, 1668.



## 5

THOMAS AYER<sup>2</sup>, lived in Haverhill as early as 1646, buying a house and lot there in 1648. He married Elizabeth Hutchins April 1, 1656; and died Nov. 9, 1686. She survived him, and died in 1710, his widow.

## Children:—

- 23—I. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. May 12, 1657, in Newbury. *See below* (23).
- 24—II. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, b. Dec. 23, 1659, in Haverhill; m. Samuel Watts of Haverhill Oct. 28, 1684; lived in Haverhill, where she d. Oct. 26, 1695; he m., secondly, Elizabeth (Ayer) (16), widow of John Clement, of Haverhill.
- 25—III. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. March 22, 1660-1, in Haverhill; m. Samuel Colcord of Kingstown, N. H., before 1725; and she was of Kingstown, his widow, in 1737.
- 26—IV. LOVE<sup>3</sup>, b. April 15, 1663, in Haverhill; m. Joseph Kingsbury April 2, 1679, in Haverhill.
- 27—V. — (son)<sup>3</sup> (twin), b. Jan. 16, 1664-5, in Haverhill; d. Jan. 20, 1664-5.
- 28—VI. — (son)<sup>3</sup> (twin), b. Jan. 16, 1664-5, in Haverhill; d. Jan. 20, 1664-5.
- 29—VII. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>, b. June 9, 1666. *See below* (29).
- 30—VIII. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup>, b. July 11, 1671; d. July 15, 1672.

## 6

CORNET PETER AYER<sup>2</sup>, born about 1633. He was made freeman in May, 1666. He was a yeoman, and lived in Haverhill, which town he represented in general court in 1683, 1685, 1689, and 1690. He married Hannah Allen Nov. 1, 1659; and died in Boston Jan. 2, 1698-9. She survived him; and died, his widow, Dec. 22, 1729, aged eighty-seven.

## Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 31—I. RUTH<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 30, 1660; m. John Denison of Ipswich, weaver; and d. before 1699. He was of Ipswich in 1714.
- 32—II. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 21, 1662; m. Lt. John Osgood of Andover Oct. 17, 1681; he was living in Andover in 1711; and she was of Andover, his widow, 1730.
- 33—III. ABIGAIL<sup>3</sup>, b. July 4, 1664; m. Robert Lord of Ipswich, yeoman, June 7, 1683; and both were living in Ipswich in 1730.

- 34—IV. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 6, 1666; m. Joseph Calef of Ipswich before 1690; and she was of Ipswich, his widow, in 1730.
- 35—V. MARTHA<sup>3</sup>, b. March 1, 1667-8; m. Capt. Peter Osgood of Salem, tanner, May 19, 1690; and both were living in Salem in 1730.
- 36—VI. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 28, 1669. *See below* (36).
- 37—VII. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 23, 1673; d. Nov. 20, 1675.
- 38—VIII. RACHEL<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 18, 1675; d. May 21, 1678, "of the pox."
- 39—IX. EBENEZER<sup>3</sup>, b. May 22, 1678; d. Oct. 10, 1695.

## 8

OBADIAH AYER<sup>2</sup>, lived in Haverhill until 1669, when he sold his house and land and removed to Woodbridge, N. J. He married Hannah Pike March 19, 1660-1. She died May 31, 1689; and he died Nov. 14, 1694.

## Children:—

- 40—I. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. March 2, 1662-3, in Newbury.
- 41—II. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, b. March 5, 1664-5, in Haverhill; d. Feb. 3, 1665-6.
- 42—III. — (son)<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 1, 1666, in Haverhill; d. Nov. 14, 1666.
- 43—IV. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 13, 1667, in Haverhill; d. Dec. 26, 1667.
- 44—V. — (son)<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. —, 1670, in New Jersey.
- 45—VI. — (son)<sup>3</sup>, b. April 4, 1674.
- 46—VII. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 3, 1675; probably d. young.
- 47—VIII. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 16, 1680; d. Feb. 23, 1698-9.
- 48—IX. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, b. April 13, 1683; d. Nov. 8, 1683.
- 49—X. — (dau.)<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 7, 1685.

## 9

NATHANIEL AYER<sup>2</sup>, was apprenticed to a Mr. French in 1656-7; lived in Haverhill; and married Tamesin Turloar May 10, 1670. She died Dec. 13, 1700; and he died Nov. 17, 1717, having conveyed his estate to his son Nathaniel the same year.

## Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 50—I. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, b. June 2, 1671; d. June 2, 1671.
- 51—II. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Dec. 19, 1672; m. Ebenezer Belknap Feb. 25, 1690-1; lived in Haverhill; and d. Nov. —, 1779, aged one hundred and six.





- 52—III. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 19, 1674; probably m. Abraham Belknap Jan. 14, 1690-1; lived in Haverhill and Framingham; and d. in Framingham in 1730.
- 53—IV. NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 15, 1676. *See below* (53).
- 54—V. ABIAH<sup>3</sup> (dau.), b. Feb. 5, 1678.
- 55—VI. OBADIAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 20, 1680; d. April 6, 1681.
- 56—VII. RUTH<sup>3</sup>, b. Dec. 20, 1681; d. April 24, 1682.
- 57—VIII. —<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 5, 1683; d. Sept. 9, 1683.
- 58—IX. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 9, 1684; d. June 17, 1685.
- 59—X. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 9, 1687.
- 60—XI. RUTH<sup>3</sup>, b. May 12, 1689; probably m. James Corline Nov. 5, 1706.

13

NATHANIEL AYER<sup>3</sup>, born in Haverhill March 13, 1654-5. He was a millwright, and lived in Haverhill until about 1696, removing to Stonington, Conn., where he was living in 1720 and 1724. He married Anne Swan of Haverhill Aug. 31, 1683; and she was his wife in 1724.

Children:—

- 61—I. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 25, 1684, in Haverhill; lived in Stonington in 1724.
- 62—II. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 27, 1686, in Haverhill; m. — Ellis before 1724; and lived in Stonington in that year.
- 63—III. PETER<sup>4</sup>, b. June 10, 1689.
- 64—IV. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, b. April 26, 1691; m. — Chase before 1724; and lived in Stonington in that year.
- 65—V. HEPHZIBAH<sup>4</sup>, b. July 9, 1694; perhaps d. in Andover July 12, 1697.
- 66—VI. NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup>, lived in Vallentown, Conn., in 1724.
- 67—VII. ANNA<sup>4</sup>, m. Joseph Bowditch before 1724; and lived in Preston, Conn., in that year.

14

JOSEPH AYER<sup>3</sup>, born in Haverhill March 16, 1658-9. He was a planter or yeoman, and lived in Haverhill until 1703, when he removed to Norwich, Conn. He married Sarah Corliss of Haverhill Nov. 24, 1686, and she was his wife in 1705. He was living in Norwich in 1711; his will, dated Sept. 6, 1736, was proved in 1747.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 68—I. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup>, b. May 8, 1688; d. May 30, 1688.
- 69—II. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 15, 1690; m. Thomas Hazen; and was living in 1736.

- 70—III. ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 8, 1693; m. Dennis Manough; and was living in 1736.
- 71—IV. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 23, 1695; lived in Norwich in 1731; and was living in 1736.
- 72—V. TIMOTHY<sup>4</sup>, b. March 25, 1698; lived in Norwich in 1728; and was living in 1736.

17

CAPT. SAMUEL AYER<sup>3</sup>, born in Haverhill Nov. 11, 1654; was made a freeman in May, 1683. He lived in Haverhill, served in King Philip's war in 1676, and was killed in Haverhill by the French and Indians in the massacre of Aug. 29, 1708, at the age of fifty-three. He married Mary Johnson of Hampton Dec. 14, 1681; and she survived him, dying, his widow, Jan. 8, 1744-5.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 73—I. PETER<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 21, 1682; d. Feb. 11, 1682-3.
- 74—II. MEJITABLE<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 5, 1683; m., first, Job Clement, of Haverhill, cooper, before 1702; he was living in 1729; and she m. — Little before 1741; being Mrs. Little in 1745.
- 75—III. JAMES<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 27, 1686. *See below* (75).
- 76—IV. OBADIAH<sup>4</sup>, b. May 9, 1689; grad. H. C., 1710; lived in Haverhill, yeoman, in 1711; of Salem, schoolmaster, in 1716; and was living in 1745.
- 77—V. TIMOTHY<sup>4</sup>, b. April 9, 1692; weaver; lived in Haverhill; and d. April 20 (gravestone, 13), 1745, probably unmarried. He bequeathed money to the First church in Haverhill toward a bell.
- 78—VI. LYDIA<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 19, 1694; m. Joseph Worth, yeoman; they were living in Hampton, N. H., in 1731; and she d. before 1745.
- 79—VII. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. May 3, 1697; m. Nicholas White Nov. 6, 1722; and d. Jan. 25, 1731-2.
- 80—VIII. RUTH<sup>4</sup>, b. March 21, 1699-1700; m. James Davis of Dover Nov. 5, 1728; and d. before 1741.
- 81—IX. ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup>, b. April 7, 1702; d., unmarried, Sept. 24, 1726, aged twenty-four.
- 82—X. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. April 7, 1705. *See below* (82).

19

TIMOTHY AYER<sup>3</sup>, born in Haverhill Oct. 2, 1659. He married Ruth Johnson of Hampton Nov. 24, 1682; and lived in Haverhill. He died Aug. 14, 1689; and



she married, secondly, Samuel Dow May 5, 1691, dying July 25, 1751.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 83—I. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 7, 1683; m. John Shepard of Haverhill Feb. 15, 1704-5, and d. before 1732.  
84—II. RUTH<sup>4</sup>, b. April 3, 1686; d. Jan. 27, 1686-7.  
85—III. MARY<sup>4</sup>, b. July 16, 1688; probably m. Nathaniel Duston of Haverhill about 1711; and d. April 17, 1725.

## 23

JOHN AYER<sup>3</sup>, born in Newbury May 12, 1657. He married Hannah Travers of Boston Sept. 13, 1683; was a planter; and lived in Haverhill until 1695, removing to Stonington, Conn., where he was living in 1722.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 86—I. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 7, 1685; d. Aug. 26, 1685.  
87—II. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 10, 1686.  
88—III. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. April 18, 1688.  
89—IV. DANIEL<sup>4</sup>, b. June 15, 1691.  
90—V. DAVID<sup>4</sup>, b. May 23, 1693.

## 29

THOMAS AYER<sup>3</sup>, born in Haverhill June 9, 1666. He was a husbandman, and lived in Haverhill. He married, first, Ruth Wilford June 12, 1694; and she was killed by the Indians in the massacre of Aug. 29, 1708, at the age of thirty-six. He married, second, Dorothy (Martin), widow of Henry Blaisdell, March 7, 1709-10, in Amesbury. They were both living in 1714.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 91—I. RUTH<sup>4</sup>, b. July 4, 1695; d. July 31, 1700.  
92—II. JOSIAH<sup>4</sup>, b. March 12, 1697-8; d. May 14, 1698.  
93—III. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 11, 1699; probably lived in Gloucester.  
94—IV. GILBERT<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 13, 1702.  
95—V. RUTH<sup>4</sup>, b. June 14, 1705; killed by the Indians in the massacre of Aug. 29, 1708.  
96—VI. RUTH<sup>4</sup>, b. July 29, 1711; perhaps d. young.

## 36

CAPT. SAMUEL AYER<sup>3</sup>, born in Haverhill Sept. 28, 1669. He was a yeoman, and lived in Haverhill. He was a man of considerable property, having a negro

slave named Lot. He married Elizabeth Tuttle of Ipswich Nov. 21, 1693; and died Jan. 2, 1743-4. She died in Haverhill, his widow, Nov. 29, 1752.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 97—I. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 29, 1694; m. Andrew Mitchel, jr., April 5, 1720; and lived in Haverhill in 1743.  
98—II. PETER<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 1, 1696. *See below* (98).  
99—III. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 4, 1698. *See below* (99).  
100—IV. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 6, 1701-2. *See below* (100).  
101—V. EBENEZER<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 18, 1704-5. *See below* (101).  
102—VI. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 26, 1707-8; m. Daniel Bradley Feb. 26, 1729-30; and lived in Haverhill in 1743.  
103—VII. SIMON<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 26, 1709. *See below* (103).  
104—VIII. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. May 18, 1711; m. Samuel Emerson Feb. 15, 1732-3; and was living in 1743.

## 53

NATHANIEL AYER<sup>3</sup>, born in Haverhill Nov. 15, 1676. He was a husbandman, and lived in Haverhill. His father conveyed to him, by deed, his homestead, in 1717, and Nathaniel conveyed the house and lot to his son David in 1736. He married widow Esther Palmer before 1707. She died Aug. 12, 1743; and he died Oct. 5, 1754, aged seventy-seven.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 105—I. SUSANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 11, 1707; probably m. John Lull of Byfield Feb. 8, 1727-8.  
106—II. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 24, 1709-10; probably m. Samuel Lull of Byfield July 28, 1729.  
107—III. DAVID<sup>4</sup>, b. May 2, 1714. *See below* (107).  
108—IV. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 23, 1716; probably m. Nathaniel Belknap of Framingham July 19, 1733.

## 75

DEA. JAMES AYER<sup>4</sup>, born in Haverhill Oct. 27, 1686. He was a yeoman, and lived in Haverhill. He married Mary White May 10, 1711; and died Dec. 19, 1771, aged eighty-five. She survived him.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 109—I. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>, b. May 5, 1712. *See below* (109).  
110—II. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, b. April 18, 1714. *See below* (110).





- 111—III. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>, b. June 18, 1716; living in 1765.  
 112—IV. MARY<sup>5</sup>, b. July 18, 1718; probably d. before 1765.  
 113—V. LYDIA<sup>5</sup>, b. June 23, 1720; probably m. Nathaniel Walker Feb. 23, 1737-8; and d. Aug. 15, 1752.  
 114—VI. HANNAH<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 22, 1722; probably d. before 1765.  
 115—VII. JOANNA<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 13, 1724; probably d. before 1765.  
 116—VIII. ABIGAIL<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 13, 1726; d. Sept. 7, 1743.  
 117—IX. RUTH<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 7, 1728; m. Rev. Henry True of Hempstead Nov. 29, 1753.  
 118—X. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>, b. March 22, 1730; d. July 14, 1745.  
 119—XI. JAMES<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 27, 1732-3.
- 124—II. PETER<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 9, 1724; tanner; lived in Haverhill; m. Mary Ayer (154) Aug. 19, 1779; a Baptist; he d. in 1799, his will, dated June 23, 1794, being proved May 6, 1799; she survived him; probably no issue.  
 125—III. RICHARD<sup>5</sup>, b. Jan. 23, 1726-7. *See below (125).*  
 126—IV. PERLEY<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 30, 1732. *See below (126).*  
 127—V. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 27, 1735; d. Jan. 3, 1736-7.  
 128—VI. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 9, 1736.  
 129—VII. LYDIA<sup>5</sup>, b. Dec. 26, 1737; m., first, David Haynes before 1757; he was in the battle of Bunker Hill, dying of camp fever in the same month; she m., second, Nathaniel Perley of Boxford Sept. 10, 1776; and both were living in Boxford in 1799; he dying there July 18, 1810.

82

JOHN AYER<sup>4</sup>, born in Haverhill April 7, 1705. He was a yeoman, and lived in Haverhill. His will, dated March 6, 1744, was proved Jan. 20, 1745-6. He married Mary —, who survived him, and married, secondly, Daniel Massey of Salem, N. H., March 20, 1760. She was Mary Massey in 1765.

Children:—

- 120—I. TIMOTHY<sup>5</sup>, b. Dec. 7, 1742; probably living in 1765.  
 121—II. ABIGAIL<sup>5</sup>, under age in 1744; perhaps d. before 1765.  
 122—III. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, b. about 1746 (posthumous?), and was living in 1765.

98

DEA. PETER AYER<sup>4</sup>, born in Haverhill Oct. 1, 1696. He was a tanner, and lived in the west parish of Haverhill. He married, first, Lydia Perley of Boxford Jan. 17, 1720-1; and, second, Elizabeth Carlton, Jan. 22, 1750-1. He died in 1774; his will, dated Jan. 10, 1774, being proved July 7, 1774.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 123—I. JACOB<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 26, 1721; tanner; lived in Haverhill; a Baptist; m., first, Sarah — before 1750; she was his wife in 1761; m., second, Mary, widow of Hezekiah Colby of Haverhill before 1768; was adjudicated *non compos mentis* Oct. 6, 1774; administration was granted on his estate June 8, 1790; and his wife Mary survived him, dying, his widow, July 26, 1798, aged sixty. Probably no issue.

99

SAMUEL AYER<sup>4</sup>, born in Haverhill Aug. 4, 1698. He was a yeoman, and lived in Haverhill. He married Rachel Kimball of Bradford May 17, 1726. He died in 1728; administration being granted upon his estate April 2, 1728. She survived him, and married, secondly, James Eaton June 13, 1728.

Child, born in Haverhill:—

- 130—I. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 13, 1726-7. *See below (130).*

100

DR. WILLIAM AYER<sup>4</sup>, born in Haverhill Feb. 6, 1701-2. He was a physician; and resided in Haverhill, except in 1727, when he is called of Groton. He married Abigail Emerson before 1735; and died before 1770, when she was living in Haverhill, his widow.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 131—I. ABIGAIL<sup>5</sup>, stillborn Jan. 10, 1735-6.  
 132—II. JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>, b. July 10, 1737. *See below (132).*  
 133—III. HANNAH<sup>5</sup>, b. Jan. 20, 1738-9; perhaps m. William Ladd Dec. 7, 1758, and lived in Haverhill.  
 134—IV. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>, b. May 26, 1747; d. June 1, 1749.

101

EBENEZER AYER<sup>4</sup>, born in Haverhill Feb. 18, 1704-5. He was a yeoman; and lived in Methuen until the State line was fixed, after which his house was in-



cluded in Salem, N. H. He married Susannah Kimball March 29, 1726; and she died Sept. 26, 1749. Administration was granted on his estate April 11, 1763.

Children, born in Methuen:—

- 135—I. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>, b. Jan. 25, 1727-8.
- 136—II. SARAH<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 27, 1730.
- 137—III. PHILIP<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 28, 1731-2; d. in Methuen Nov. 2, 1756.
- 138—IV. TUTTLE<sup>5</sup>, b. April —, 1734; d. young.
- 139—V. TUTTLE<sup>5</sup>, b. May 17, 1735.
- 140—VI. PETER<sup>5</sup>, b. May 12, 1737.
- 141—VII. TIMOTHY<sup>5</sup>, b. July 16, 1740. *See below (141).*
- 142—VIII. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, b. April 2, 1744.
- 143—IX. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup>, b. May 22, 1746.
- 144—X. ISAIAH<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 19, 1749.
- 145—XI. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>, b. about 1753; aged sixteen in 1769; lived in Methuen in 1769, and in Salem, N. H., in 1778; and m. Mary Messer of Methuen Dec. 30, 1778.

## 103

SIMON AYER<sup>4</sup>, born in Haverhill Dec. 26, 1709. He was a yeoman; and lived in Haverhill. He married Mary Webster Dec. 20, 1733; and died Jan. 1, 1774. She died, his widow, Jan. 24, 1782.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 146—I. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>, b. June 9, 1736; eldest son in 1773.
- 147—II. SIMON<sup>5</sup>, b. June 30, 1738; d. Aug. 16, 1740.
- 148—III. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> (twin), b. Dec. 20, 1740; d. Dec. 21, 1740.
- 149—IV. MARY<sup>5</sup> (twin), b. Dec. 20, 1740; d. Dec. 21, 1740.
- 150—V. SIMON<sup>5</sup>, b. July 31, 1742. *See below (150).*
- 151—VI. STEPHEN<sup>5</sup>, b. Dec. 1, 1744. *See below (151).*
- 152—VII. MOSES<sup>5</sup>, b. April 14, 1747; living in 1778.
- 153—VIII. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>, b. July 24, 1749; d. Sept. 22, 1749.
- 154—IX. MARY<sup>5</sup>, b. March 13, 1751; m. Peter Ayer (124) Aug. 19, 1779.
- 155—X. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 28, 1753; of Nottingham (?), 1778.
- 156—XI. ABIGAIL<sup>5</sup>, b. March 2, 1756; m. Emerson Smith before 1778.

## 107

DAVID AYER<sup>4</sup>, born in Haverhill May 2, 1714. He was a cooper and yeoman; and lived in Haverhill, receiving by deed from his father a house and lot in 1736. He married Hannah Shepard

(daughter of John and Hannah (Ayer) (83) Shepard) Sept. 13, 1733. He died March 27, 1767; and she survived him.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 157—I. NATHANIEL<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 24, 1734-5. *See below (157).*
- 158—II. HANNAH<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 16, 1739; d. Sept. 17, 1754, aged fifteen.
- 159—III. RUTH<sup>5</sup>, b. June 26, 1742; probably m. Simeon Ladd of Exeter March 13, 1764.
- 160—IV. ABIGAIL<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 24, 1746; living in 1761.

## 109

SAMUEL AYER<sup>5</sup>, born in Haverhill May 5, 1712. He was a yeoman, and lived in Haverhill. He married, first, Ann Hazen Feb. 23, 1737-8. She died April 23, 1786, aged sixty-eight; and he married, second, Mehitable Mighill of Bradford April —, 1788. He died Feb. 13, 1794, at the age of eighty-one. He devised his house to his son James. His widow Mehitable died March 17, 1802, at the age of eighty-nine.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 161—I. MARY<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 23, 1738; m. — Morrison, and d. before 1790.
- 162—II. ANNA<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 22, 1740; m. John Kimball before 1790.
- 163—III. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 29, 1742. *See below (163).*
- 164—IV. ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup>, b. July 7, 1745; d. Dec. 5, 1746.
- 165—V. ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 21, 1747; d. Sept. 5, 1747.
- 166—VI. ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup>, b. June 22, 1748; m. Jacob Ela July 28, 1768; and was living in 1790.
- 167—VII. HANNAH<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 25, 1751; m. John Bradley before 1790.
- 168—VIII. RUTH<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 4, 1753; m. Peter Green of Concord, N. H., April 29, 1773; and was living in 1790.
- 169—IX. RICHARD<sup>6</sup>, b. May 12, 1757; living in 1790; probably m. Susannah Sargent in Methuen Aug. 27, 1777.
- 170—X. JAMES<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 1, 1761. *See below (170).*

*To be continued.*

## ANDERTON NOTE.

Daniel Perkins notified the selectmen of Boxford that Mary Anderton came to sojourn at his house on or about April 10, 1742.—*Boxford town records.*





## PRESCOTT.

By her, the mother, taught,  
 Had he, th' historian, wrought,  
 'Till distant nations spoke his name with praise;  
 His was the storied page,  
 His was the wisdom sage  
 That showed how worth can walk in history's  
                                           maze;  
 The light of the young spring, the voice  
 That called him up to unsought ways of God's  
                                           own choice.

## WILLIAM HICKLING PRESCOTT.

William Hickling Prescott, the historian, was son of William Prescott, LL. D., and grandson of Col. William Prescott of Bunker Hill fame. The mother was Catherine Green Hickling, daughter of the United States consul at the Azores. He was born May 4, 1796, in the eastern chamber of the house that then occupied the site of Plummer hall in Salem.

When he was twelve years of age, he removed with his father to Boston, where he studied with Dr. Gardiner, also having the rare privilege of reading at the Boston Athenæum. At fifteen he entered Harvard college with fair preparation in spite of his aversion to persistent work.

Soon after his entrance, his left eye was struck with a piece of hard bread with such force that he fell. The sight was destroyed; and with but one eye he continued his course, succeeding in classics and literature. He graduated in 1814, and entered his father's office as a student of law. In January, 1815, the right eye became affected by disease,—an inflammation that failed to yield to remedies. In the fall he felt able to travel, and went to St. Michael's, in the Azores, where he spent the winter, mostly in a darkened room. There he acquired a habit and facility of composition in his mind only, retaining it in his memory for subsequent dictation, which enabled him to subsequently pursue his extensive work so well and so successfully. From St. Michael's, in the following April, he went to England, and subsequently to France and Italy, remaining abroad until July, 1817, when he returned to Boston.

On his return, as physicians gave him no encouragement that he would recover his sight, he did not resume his legal studies, but remained at home quietly, listening to a great deal of reading, with no fixed object.

May 4, 1820, he married Miss Susan Amory, a granddaughter of Captain Linzee, who commanded one of the British vessels at the Battle of Bunker Hill. They had four children.

In his schooldays, Mr. Prescott had a passion for mimic warfare and for the narration of original stories. Prior to his marriage, his few literary efforts were known only to his circle of friends. He then decided to devote his life to literature; and almost ludicrously he began anew the study of the construction of the English language, by the aid of Murray's grammar, Johnson's dictionary, and Blair's rhetoric; at the same time reading a series of standard English writers for the purpose of acquiring style.

He contributed to the North American Review for many years, beginning with a review of Byron's *Letters on Pope*, in 1821. He next dabbled in French literature, producing his papers on *Essay-writing* in 1822, and *French and English Tragedy* in 1823.

In the latter year he began his study of Italian literature, and in 1824 the Spanish.

His thought was now becoming concentrated, though his aim was not finally determined until two years later, when he fixed upon Spanish history, having a strong interest in the Spanish language and a love for historical study, though with a detestation of the investigation of the sources of single facts. Moreover, he had not the sight by which he could search for himself.

He determined to and did put aside his dislike for the drudgery of historical investigation; but the meagre use he could make of his eyesight, which was limited to brief periods, greatly interfered with the prosecution of his plan.

Having ample means and good friends to supply the materials, and leisure in





which to shape and polish his composition, he planned his History of the Reign of Ferdinand and Isabella, his first great work.

At this period he worked in a study darkened by green screens and blue muslin curtains, and kept his ivory style in his hand ready, by the aid of his noctograph, to jot down notes as he listened to his reader. These notes were subsequently read to him, over and over, until he had memorized them, being able thus to carry sixty printed pages at once. Thus his progress in composition was necessarily slow.

In 1826, he published his essays on Scottish Song; in 1827, on Novel Writing; in 1828, on Moliere, and in 1829, on Irving's Granada.

Ten years after the conception of his History of Ferdinand and Isabella, he began its preparation in 1829, and continued it until its completion in 1836. In the meantime he wrote his Asylum for the Blind in 1830; Poetry and Romance of the Italians in 1831; and English Literature of the Nineteenth Century in 1832.

On the publication of his Ferdinand and Isabella, Mr. Prescott found himself in the first rank of historians. Daniel Webster spoke of him as a comet that had suddenly blazed out upon the world in full splendor, and reviews in both continents were highly laudatory of his work.

He determined to follow this success with a History of the Conquest of Mexico, and Washington Irving generously withdrew from a similar plan in his favor.

Mr. Prescott began his reading preparatory to writing this history in 1838 and completed the work in 1843, having in that time also written reviews of Lockhart's Life of Scott, in 1838; of Kenyon's Poems in 1839; of Chateaubriand in 1839; of Bancroft's United States in 1841; of Mariotti's Italy in 1842; and of Madame Calderon's Life in Mexico in 1843.

His Conquest of Mexico was a success, and both foreign and American editions were quickly sold.

His Conquest of Peru was begun in 1844 and published in 1847. It was speedily issued in French, Spanish, German and Dutch, in addition to the regular foreign and American editions.

He had been for many years collecting for a history of Philip II. of Spain, and at his summer home at Nahant he began it in 1849, having obtained material from the public archives of Spain and from the muniment rooms of the great Spanish families. In 1855, its first two volumes issued from the press.

This was his last great undertaking. He had a slight attack of apoplexy February 4, 1858, and died from a second attack Jan. 27, 1859, in his sixty-third year.

Mr. Prescott possessed many admirable and amiable qualities, and was heroic in pursuing his arduous and intricate work under such great difficulties.

His literary style was similar to that of Robertson. He was not a philosophic historian; his power lay chiefly in the clear grasp of facts, in selection, purity of diction and vivid narration.

The frontispiece is from his bust by Greenough.

---

#### SALEM QUARTERLY COURT RECORDS AND FILES.

*Continued from page 126.*

Court, 27 : 4 : 1643.

Present: John Endecott, esq., dep.-gov., Mr. Symon Brodstreet, Mr. W<sup>m</sup> Hathorne, Mr. Edw: Holliock and Mr. Richard Bellingham.

Civil cases :—

Rose fletcher of Boston v. Mathew Waller.

Phillip Vdall v. William Cantlebury.  
Witness: Tho. West. "Cotten wooll tenderd p m<sup>r</sup> Gardener."

Thomas Allen and Richard Collocott, assignees to Mathew Allen of Harford in Connecticut v. Mr. Ed: Holliocke, attorney for ffraunc Webb of London dyer.

John Godfrey v. Richard Kent, sen., of Newbury. Kent found greatly criminal. To be whipped.



Lt. Edmund Greenliff of Newbury v. Willia Waldron of Dover in Pascataway River. Referred to Mr. Spencer and John Emerey.

Richard Hyde v. Charls Glover.

John Hardy and Henry Swan and Company v. ffraunce Perry.

Robert Lewis and John Maddox v. W<sup>n</sup> Paine of Ipswich.

Robert Lewis v. John Aslett of Rowley.

Thomas Ruck v. John Coggan of Boston, merchant.

Same v. John White, sen. Trespass.

Same v. Robert Codnam.

Same v. Thomas Weeks.

Grand jury same as last court; and other names as follows [trial jury?]: Lt. Richard Walker, Thomas Gardener, se., Thomas Spooner, Thomas Antram, Willia Allen, Esdrase Reade, Marke Vermaes, John Woods\*, Willia Cawdre\*, John Gillo, James Axey\*, and John Mansfield. The three whose names are starred (\*) were sworn freemen the morning the court convened.

Thomas Trusler fined for absence from jury.

Henry Collins and Henry Walton, "Lambert's witnesses." "Of Lieft. Howe or his brother."

ffraunce Johnson had summoned Hill and Benjamin Parmeter to appear.

W<sup>n</sup> Harker 4<sup>s</sup> and cost, and unsuited James Huberd.

Charles Gott and John Horne, deacons of the church at Salem, confess judgment against themselves of £10 to George Emerey.

Ann Sallowes called for a witness against Renalds.

Joseph Armetag confesses judgment in favor of Willia Caudre as attorney for Samuel Wade, merchant tailor, of London.

Petition of Dearman Omahonie, Thomas Dexter confessed judgment in favor of Dearma Mathew alias Mahonie. Execution to constable at Lynn.

Elizabeth Estick of the service of Mary West demanded certain wages. Goodman Canterbury said that they were less. "ye woman is a very dilligent woman."

John Whitlock fined for neglecting ye watch.

John Mascoll, servant to Mr. Goog, fined for neglecting ye watch.

ffarmer Dexter moved for costs after Joseph Armetage had gone.

Sara Renalds, for pilfering, admonished, to sit in the stocks one hour next lecture day, and to make restitution to Goodman Bullock. Witness: John Reeves.

Thomas Oddensell fined for breaking court's order, neglecting the watch, etc.

Robert Cotta admonished and fined.

Mr. Edward Tomlins deposed about a mare and two oxen in execution against Mr. Goold, Putnam and James Hubbert.

Will of Thomas Eaborne proved, and inventory presented. Amount, £21, 16s, 5d.

Will of John Woodbury deceased, proved. His widow Ann Woodbury, executrix, ordered to bring in inventory.

Inventory of William Ballard of Lynn, deceased, filed.

Accounts, etc., of Peter Busgutt, smith, his business, brought into court by Raph ffogg.

Joseph Boyse petitioned concerning disposal of hides left in his custody by Sam<sup>l</sup> Eaborne, deceased.

28 : 12 : 1639, Phillip Verrin of Salem acquitted ffraunce Perry of Salem and his wife of all debts, etc., and of a bond due to Edmund Batter from my son Robert Verin, deceased. Witnesses: W<sup>n</sup> Hathorne and Anna Hathorne.

22 : 2 : 1638, Mr. John Blackleach of Salem agreed not to dispose of his farm, stock, etc., and his house at Salem without the consent of his wife Eliz.; and that after their lives it shall be for the use of their children. Witnesses: Jo. Winthrop and Hugh Peter.

Jn<sup>o</sup> Holgrave v. Mr. Adam Ottley as assignee or agent for the worshipful Jn<sup>o</sup> Humphreys, esq. Referred to Mr. Hathorne, Mr. Halliock and Mr. Batter, commissioners of Mr. Humphrey's estate.

Thomas Dexter v. Richard Harper. Attachment granted against Rich: Stacy and W<sup>n</sup> Wells, his sureties.







[Will of Anne Scarlet, who died "the last day of the 12<sup>th</sup> month," was proved 30 : 4 : 1643. Mr. Endecott, dep.-gov., delivered it to court 11 mo. : 1642. This will was published in full in the *Antiquarian*, volume I, page 100.—*Files*.]

*To be continued.*

#### WILL OF ELIZABETH LOWLE.

The will of Elizabeth Lowle, widow of John Lowle, was proved in the Ipswich court Oct. 2, 1651. The following copy was taken from the records in the Ipswich Deeds, volume I, leaf 118, the original being missing.

The will of Elizabeth Lowle late wife to Jn<sup>o</sup> : Lowle Deceased made the 17<sup>th</sup> first m<sup>o</sup> : 1650.

That I Elizabeth Lowle Considering my fraile condition doe Comitt my foule vnto the Lord Jesus my redemer who hath bought me with his blood not Doubting of my resurrection together with all Saints.

I doe therefore while I inioy my fences Dispose of that estate God hath Lent me as ffolloweth ;

I giue to my Sister Tappine one suite of ||my|| weareing lining as one forward Cloth one quioife one handkerchife ;

I giue to my three sonns in Law Jn<sup>o</sup> : Lowle James & Joseph tenn shillings A peece

I giue to my sonne Beniamine one filuer Cupp & three filuer Spooones with one third p<sup>t</sup> of the howfhold stuffe.

I giue to my Daughter Elizabeth all the remainder of my Howfhold stuffe Childbed linning & else weareing Apparell 1 filuer Tunn 1 filuer tipt Jugg 3 filuer Spooones one gold ring 1 filuer bodkine 2 deskies ; & the rest of my Estate Equally deuided betweene my sonne Beniamine & my Daughter Elizabeth after my Debts be sattisfied with all funerall charges, & else ; I will that my brother Thomas Millerd keepe my sonne Beniamine & his estate vntill he goe forth to be an Apprentice & then to be plact forth as my ouerfeers thinke fitt ; I desire my foure bretherne to be

my ouerfeers namely bro : tho : millerd Ric<sup>o</sup> : Lowle Abr : Tappine & Will : Gerrifh desiring them to see my Daughter Elizabeth be brought vp to her needle & what else they Judge meete & to diffpose of her as I desire to such as are Godly and meete to instruct my Child in the feare of God In witnes hereof I haue put my hand this 10<sup>th</sup> first m<sup>o</sup> : 1650. I will that if my sonne & daughter die ere the Come to Age that then their portions be deuided between my Hufbands Children, Jn<sup>o</sup> : Lowle & James & Ben : mary & Peter Lowle.

Witnes

George Emery, Elizabeth Lowle.

Peter Tappan,

Will : Gerrifh.

#### GRANTEES OF SALISBURY.

The names of those y<sup>t</sup> have lotts & proportions granted p the Towne of Colchester in the first diuision.

m<sup>r</sup> Sam : Dudley  
m<sup>r</sup> willj. Hooke  
m<sup>r</sup> willj. worcester  
m<sup>r</sup> Christopher Batt  
m<sup>r</sup> Sam : Winfley  
m<sup>r</sup> Henry Biley  
John Sanders  
m<sup>r</sup> ffrancis doue  
Jn<sup>o</sup> Rolfe  
m<sup>r</sup> Tho. Dummer  
m<sup>r</sup> Henry Monday  
George Carr  
m<sup>r</sup> Tho : Bradbury  
Jn<sup>o</sup> Harrifon.  
m<sup>r</sup> John Hodges.  
Abra : Morrell  
Jn<sup>o</sup> fullar.  
Phile. Challis  
Luke Heard  
Josiah Cobbet.  
Jarret Hadden.  
Anthony Colby  
John Bayly Sen.  
John Stephens  
John Severans  
Robert Pike  
Rob<sup>t</sup> Ring  
Richard Singletarry



Tho macy  
 Tho. Hauxwell  
 Jn<sup>o</sup> Clifford  
 John Eyres  
 Roge<sup>r</sup> Eastman  
 Anthony Sadler  
 ——— ffitz  
 ——— Rowell  
 widdow Browne.

This is A true Copie of the originall  
 list taken out of the old book of Reccords  
 for Salifbury as Attest.

Tho. Bradbury rec.

Vera Copia Atest

Edward Rawson Secret

—*Mass. Archives, vol. 112; leaf 2.*

#### JOURNAL OF REV. JOHN CUSHING.

The following are manuscript items  
 from an interleaved copy of Ames' Al-  
 manac for 1746, belonging to Rev. John  
 Cushing, of the West parish, Boxford, now  
 in the possession of the New England  
 Historic Genealogical Society:—

Jan. 3. Jemima Eams Died, *Æt.* 22.

" 5. Sacrament 53<sup>d</sup>

" 8. Preached Mr. Rogers's Lec-  
 ture.

Jan. 15. Lecture Preach'd by Mr. Bar-  
 nard, Haverhill.

Jan. 22. Jonathan Kimball Died.

" 24. Moses Porter, a child *Dead  
 Born.*

Feb. 2. Changed with Mr. En. Bailey,  
 Ipswich Farms.

Feb. 11. Capt. Tyler's Wife Died *Æt.*  
 69.

Feb. 19. Lecture Preach'd by Mr.  
 Parsons.

March 2. Sacrament 54<sup>th</sup>, Mr. Osgood  
 of Stoneham Died Suddenly of Apoplexy.

March 5. Preach'd Mr. Tucker's Lec-  
 ture, Newbury.

March 9. Preach'd at Mr. Parsons's,  
 he at Mr. Balch's and Mr. Balch here.

March 13. Public Fast—had y<sup>e</sup> sooner  
 on acc<sup>t</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> Rebellion in Scotland and  
 England.

March 19. Lecture Preach'd by Mr.  
 Barnard, Andover.

March 21. Deac<sup>n</sup> Dav. Foster's wife  
 Died *Æt.* 51.

March 31. Dan<sup>n</sup> Wood Died, *Æt.* 41.

April 6. Mr. Tim<sup>o</sup> Brown Preach'd  
 half y<sup>e</sup> Day for me.

April 16. Lecture Preach'd by Mr.  
 Cotton Hampton.

April 20. Chang'd with Mr. Parsons,  
 Bradford.

April 24. Sam<sup>n</sup> Sessions, jun<sup>r</sup>, Died.

May 4. Sacrament 55<sup>th</sup>.

" 6. Jonathan Sherwin Died *Æt.* 43.

" 7. Planted Corn.

" 17. Bought Cow of Jon<sup>a</sup> Wood.  
 Planted Potatoes.

May 18. Mr. Tim<sup>o</sup> Brown Preach'd for  
 me all Day.

May 21. Lecture. Preach'd my Selfe.

May 28. Gen<sup>n</sup> Election Preach'd by  
 Mr. Barnard, Andover.

May 29. Catechising at y<sup>e</sup> Wid<sup>o</sup>  
 Wood's. *Convention* Preach'd by Mr.  
 Gray of Hingham.

June 1. Chang'd with Mr. Barnard,  
 Andover.

June 2. Artillery Election, Preach'd  
 by Mr. Nat<sup>n</sup> Walter.

June 6. Preach'd Private meeting.  
 Fast at N. Eams's.

June 8. Preach'd at Mr. Parsons's, he  
 at Mr. Balch's, and he, here.

June 10. Minister's Meeting at Mr.  
 Barnard's, Andover, in Mr. Bayley's  
 Turn.

June 18. Lecture Preach'd by Mr.  
 Tucker, Newbury.

June 29. Mr. John Chandler preached  
 all day for me.

June 30. We went to Boston.

July 6. Changed with Mr. Barnard,  
 Andover.

July 10. Publick Fast on acc<sup>t</sup> of y<sup>e</sup>  
 Expedition to *Canada*—my Father  
 preach'd for me, and I went to Salisbury.

July 13. Sacrament 56, it being  
 omitted y<sup>e</sup> Last Sabbath by reason of my  
 Journey to Boston.

July 17. Reap'd Rye and Wheat.

July 18. Sowed Winter Rye.

July 31. Preach'd Mr. Barnard's Lec-  
 ture, Haverhill.





Aug. 2. Earthquake heard and felt, ab<sup>t</sup> Sunrise.

Aug. 10. Chang'd with Mr. Parsons, Bradford.

Aug. 12. Jon<sup>a</sup> Kimball Died Æt. 23, y<sup>e</sup> Last of a whole family—y<sup>e</sup> Parents and 8 children all gone.

Aug. 14. Publick Thanksgiving for y<sup>e</sup> Duke of Cumberland's Victory over y<sup>e</sup> Rebels in Scotland.

Aug. 20. Lecture, Preach'd by Mr. Barnard, Andover.

Sept. 3. Preach'd Mr. Sargent's Lecture, Methuen.

Sept. 7. Sacrament 57th.

" 10. Preach'd Mr. Rogers's Lecture—Boxford.

Sept. 14. Chang'd with Mr. Balch, Bradford.

Sept. 17. Lecture, Preach'd my Self.

Sept. 19. The wid<sup>o</sup> Fisk Died Æt. 47.

Sept. 21. Mr. Ephr<sup>m</sup> Foster Died Æt. 89.

Sept. 28. Chang'd with Mr. Tucker, Newbury.

Sept. 30. Sarah Sherwin Died, Æt. 16. We went to Boston.

Oct. 5. Preached at Andov<sup>r</sup> Mr. Barnard at Wilmington, and Mr. Morrill for me.

Oct. 7. The wid<sup>o</sup> Mary Cole Died, Æt. 78.

Oct. 16. Public Fast for y<sup>e</sup> Defeat of y<sup>e</sup> French Fleet by w<sup>ch</sup> we are threatned; for y<sup>e</sup> preserva<sup>n</sup> of Nova Scotia and Cape Breton, and all y<sup>e</sup> Colonies of North America, Inland frontiers from Ind<sup>ns</sup> &c—y<sup>e</sup> Fleet wonderfully Defeated by Providence, as we heard afterwards.

Oct. 18. Snow 10 or 12 Inches Deep.

Oct. 19. Chang'd with Mr. Parsons, Bradford.

Oct. 27. Beef of Josiah Osgood.

Oct. 28. Private fast with old Mr. Rich<sup>d</sup> Kimbal's Wife at Boxford, Mr. Rogers and I preached.

Nov. 2. Sacrament 58th.

Nov. 5. Preach'd Mr. Parsons's Lecture, Boxford (?) .

Nov. 9. Tim<sup>o</sup> Parker's Child Died in a fit—8 months old.

Nov. 16. Chang'd with Mr. Balch, Bradford.

Nov. 19. Lecture, Preach'd to Eleven Persons only—a Severe Storm of Snow.

Nov. 27. Publick Thanksgiving.

Nov. 30. Preach'd at Mr. Phillips's, he at Mr. Barnard's and Mr. Barnard for me.

Dec. 3. Preach'd Mr. Balch's Lecture.

Dec. 7. Changed with Mr. Parsons, Bradford.

### NOTES.

Arzbell Anderson, of Lynn, "the Scotsman," died at the Iron works March 13, 1661.\*—*Quarterly court files, Salem.*

Mary Anderson (*Anderton*—Boxford publishments) of Boxford married Thomas Henderson of Rowley, in Boxford, June 9, 1743.—*Boxford and Rowley town records.*

Susanna Anderson married John Daltin Sept. 13, 1722.

Alexander Anderson married Alice Ballard May 3, 1789.

Robert Anderson married Mary Cook Dec. 27, 1798.

—*Salem town records.*

Mary Anderson married William Kentishbeer, both of Marblehead, Nov. 24, 1750.

Charity Anderson married Martin Hoyt, both of Marblehead, July 24, 1744.

—*Marblehead town records.*

Widow Elizabeth Anderson of Newbury conveys her interest in the estate of her father Nathaniel Willet, deceased, 1799.—*Registry of deeds.*

John Anderson of Taunton married Nancy Ober Oct. 16, 1798. Children: Jacob, born July 15, 1799; married Hannah Cavendish; and Ezra Ober, born Oct. 31, 1806.—*Beverly town records.*

Dr. John Hartley Anderson married Miss Deborah Fairfax Clark, both of Salem, Jan. 16, 1781. He sailed from Halifax about the following November.

\*Allister Grain said that he was near of kin to the deceased, in a deposition relative to the latter's estate.





and was supposed to have been lost at sea, being never heard from. Their only child Mary Clark Anderson baptized Feb. 25, 1782. Mrs. Anderson died in 1841; and the daughter in 1881 at the age of ninety-nine, having never married. They always lived at the corner of North and Essex streets, in Salem. The daughter gave the parsonage to the Tabernacle church in Salem.—*Salem town records, etc.*

Thomas Anderton married widow Susanna Lewis, both of Marblehead, Dec. 19, 1776.

Thomas Anderton married Alice Tucker, both of Marblehead, Nov. 1, 1792.

Mary Anderton married John Poor, both of Marblehead, April 14, 1799.

—*Marblehead town records.*

James Anderton of Newbury, 1690.

James Anderton of Newbury, yeoman, 1738, when he conveys his dwelling house and land to his daughter Rebecca, and land to his son James Anderton of Newbury.

Sarah Stickney of Newbury, spinster, conveys house and land in Newbury which she inherited from her deceased brother James Anderton of Newbury, 1746.

—*Registry of deeds.*

Elizabeth Anderton of Newbury married Robert Savory of Bradford Jan. 10, 1717-8.

Sarah Anderton married Henry Lunt, 4th, March 24, 1723-4.

William Anderton married Elizabeth Holman, both of Newbury, Oct. (March—church records) 28, 1725. She died Sept. 13, 1727.

—*Newbury town records.*

James Anderton,\* jr., married Rachel Stanwood, both of Newbury, Nov. 22, 1733. Administration was granted on his estate March 25, 1745. His wife Rachel survived him, and married, secondly, William Mirick of Newbury Oct. 31, 1745.—*Newbury town records and Registry of decas.*

\*Also called in probate papers "James Alderton."

William Anderton of Newbury married Mary Pearce of Salem, in Salem, Feb. 28, 1736-7. Their son James born in Newbury Feb. 6, 1739. Administration on William's estate was granted March 17, 1745. The boy was then called James, jr. Widow Mary Anderton\* of Rowley was appointed administratrix of James' estate Sept. 5, 1763. James had received some property from his "uncle's" estate before that date.—*Salem and Newbury town records; and Probate records.*

Robert Andrews<sup>1</sup> lived in Ipswich from 1635 to 1644, innkeeper, and had kinsmen John, Thomas and Robert Burnam, and brother-in-law William Franklin of Boston, in 1643. His will dated March 1, 1643, was proved 26: 1: 1644. His wife Elizabeth survived him. She had son-in-law Humphrey Griffin in 1646. Children: 1. John<sup>2</sup>, born about 1628; eldest son; "corporal;" husbandman; removed to Lynn in 1659; and died 13: 3: 1662; married Sarah ———, who survived him, and died in Salem April 29, 1666. Their son John<sup>3</sup> went to school with his uncle Thomas Andrews three years; became a shipwright, and lived in Salem, where he died before 1706-7; married Ann Jacobs, who was living in Salem, his widow, in 1711; Children: 1. Ann<sup>4</sup>, baptized at age in Salem July 20, 1701; married John Giles of Salem, mariner, Nov. 7, 1706; 2. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>, baptized in Salem Aug. 9, 1685; spinster; living, unmarried, in Salem in 1748; 3. Mary<sup>4</sup>, married John Callum of Salem, fisherman, Aug. 16, 1717; and was living in Salem, his widow, in 1750; 4. John<sup>4</sup>, was in expedition to Canada, having land granted on that account before 1738. 2. Thomas<sup>2</sup>, lived in Ipswich, except for a year or so about 1662 when he resided in Lynn; schoolmaster, teaching the Ipswich grammar school, 1660-1683; died, unmarried, July 10, 1683. 3. Alice<sup>2</sup>, married William Franklin before 1643. 4. Abigail<sup>2</sup>, married Daniel Hovey before 1643; and lived in Ipswich.

\*Also called in the probate papers "Mary Henderson."



William Andrews<sup>1</sup>; yeoman; lived in Gloucester, 1704-1746; wife Elizabeth; children, born in Gloucester: 1. *Mary*<sup>2</sup>, born Dec. 5, 1711; married John Bolton before 1746, when they lived in Gloucester. 2. *Jonathan*<sup>2</sup>, born Oct. 20, 1713; fisherman; lived in Gloucester; married, first, Hannah Robinson (published March 1, 1741); she died about 1749; and he married, secondly, widow Anna (Harris) Tarr of Gloucester Nov. 23, 1752; he probably died before 1780; children, born in Gloucester: 1. *Jonathan*<sup>3</sup>, born March 30, 1741; 2. *William*<sup>3</sup>, baptized April 8, 1744; 3. *Abigail*<sup>3</sup>, baptized May 11, 1746; 4. *Mary*<sup>3</sup>, born Aug. 2, 1753; 5. *William Tarr*<sup>3</sup>, born May 2, 1756; tailor; lived in Rockport (then a part of Gloucester); married Hannah——; both were living in 1795; children, born in Gloucester: 1. *William*<sup>4</sup>, born Feb. 12, 1784; 2. *Benjamin William*<sup>4</sup>, born Feb. 9, 1786; keeper of the lighthouse on Straitsmouth Island, Gloucester; died Aug. 5, 1840; married Polly S.——; and had three children; 3. *Annet*, baptized May 8, 1791, at Sandy Bay (Rockport); 6. *Anna*<sup>3</sup>, born Nov. 19, 1759 (Rockport); 7. *Judith*<sup>3</sup>, born April 10, 1763 (Rockport); unmarried, 1787. 3. *William*<sup>2</sup>, born May 30, 1716 (Elizabeth, baptized Dec. 13, 1716). 4. *William*<sup>2</sup>, born April 12, 1723; fisherman and yeoman; lived in Gloucester; married Ruth Riggs Nov. 2, 1744; probably died at war, 1759; administration granted on his estate Dec. 24, 1759; she died, his widow, of small pox, July 22, 1779, aged fifty-five; children, born in Gloucester: 1. *Ruth*<sup>3</sup> (Ralph?), born Aug. 10, 1745; probably married Joshua Norwood, jr., Dec. 12, 1765; and probably died before 1771; 2. *John*<sup>3</sup>, born June 20, 1748; eldest son, of Gloucester, fisherman, 1771; 3. *William*<sup>3</sup>, born Sept. 18, 1750; living, 1763; 4. *Elizabeth*<sup>3</sup>, born Oct. 23, 1752; married Isaac Norwood of Gloucester Jan. 26, 1769; 5. *Sarah*<sup>3</sup>, born April 29, 1755; married John Burnam of Gloucester, cordwainer, June 23, 1774; 6. *Solomon*<sup>3</sup>, baptized Sept. 4, 1757; 7. *Martha*<sup>3</sup>,

baptized Oct. 28, 1758; living in 1763.

James Andrews; house carpenter; lived in Salem; adjudicated *non compos mentis* in 1798, and was under guardianship in 1800; married Mary Glover of Salem Dec. 29, 1757. Was an original proprietor of the North church, 1772; children, baptized in Salem: 1. *Mary*, baptized Jan. 27, 1760; married Samuel Whitford (also, Whitworth) May 17, 1783 (published Dec. 6, 1783); and was living in 1828; 2. *James*, baptized Jan. 10, 1762; married widow Mary Kerso (also, Keyo) of Salem Dec. 18, 1783; 3. *Mehitable*, baptized Jan. 8, 1764; married William Dawson of Salem, mariner, April 9, 1797; and died in 1798; 4. *Lydia*, baptized Jan. 31, 1768; 5. *Eunice*, baptized Jan. 27, 1770; died young; 6. *Eunice*, baptized June 2, 1771; married Robert Alexander of Londonderry, N. H., Sept. 19, 1794; her brother, John H. Andrews, gave her a farm in Goffstown, N. H., in his will, in 1828; 7. *Joseph*, baptized July 3, 1773; cordwainer; lived in Salem; married Mary Bell of Salem May 13, 1797; children, baptized in Salem; Daniel, baptized April 15, 1798; Eliza, baptized April 20, 1800; 8. *John Hancock*, baptized July 3, 1776; mariner; lived in Salem; married Nancy——; died Aug. 5, 1832, leaving children; 9. *James*, baptized July ——, 1780; 10. ——, baptized May ——, 1788.

—Records.

William Fairfield of Wenham, yeoman, Henry Gordin of Marblehead, fisherman, and wife Tabitha (late Tabitha Andrews) were executors of Tabitha Woods of Marblehead, deceased, widow, 1724.

Jacob Adams of Falmouth, York county, mariner, conveyed to John Sausor of Marblehead, fisherman, my half of estate of Nicholas Andrews of Marblehead, deceased, set off to me and Aaron Beal of Marblehead, fisherman, and wife Elizabeth and Thomas Tucker of Marblehead, fisherman, and wife Susanna, 1731.

—Registry of deeds.

Widow Elizabeth Andrews married Thomas Fuller May 3, 1693 (4?).





— Andrews married Abigail Norman May 24, 1695; children: Abigail, born July 1, 1696; died in nine weeks; Abigail, born Feb. 6, 1698-9; deceased at seven weeks; Norman, born Oct. 13, 1703; died March 25, 1703-4.

Mary Andross published to Charles Hanley, both of Salem, Aug. 26, 1780.

Abigail Andrews married John Green of Boston June 25, 1707.

Sally Andrew married Nathaniel Kelly June 25, 1786.

Daniel Andrews married Eliz<sup>a</sup> Kimball Nov. 23, 1776.

Widow Elizabeth Andrews married Robert Walker, both of Salem, April 19, 1787.

Widow Mary Andrews married John Meek, both of Salem, March 23, 1793.

—*Salem town records.*

Children of John and Mary Andrews: Charity, baptized Jan. 25, 1746-7; Elizabeth, baptized June 25, 1749.

John, son of John and Elizabeth Andrews, baptized Sept. 23, 1753.

Susanna Andrews married John Yabsley, both of Marblehead, Dec. 9, 1703.

William Andrews married Urith (also, Earith) Fabens, both of Marblehead, Feb. 10, 1717-8.

—*Marblehead records.*

Lydia Androse married Nicholas Badcock, both of Manchester, Jan. 18, 1776.

—*Manchester town records.*

John Aborn (*Antiquarian*, volume I, page 162, No. 22) married Union Kettle April 17, 1715, in Charlestown. Their children were born in Charlestown, as follows:—Union, born April 15, 1716; Abigail, born April 28, 1717; and Hannah, born Feb. 8, 1718-9.

Elizabeth Atkinson (page 81, No. 9), was published to Thomas Leavett, in Newbury, Jan. 1, 1704; and died Aug. 27, 1749.

Lydia Ames (page 111) was daughter of Nathan and Deborah (Bowen) Ames, and born March 29, 1770. See New England Historical and Genealogical Register, volume 18, page 380.

—*J. B. Pevear, Cincinnati, O.*

Nathan Eames, son of Ruth Peabody, baptized May 11, 1766.—*Second Church (Boxford) records.*

*SALEM, January 10.*

On Monday the 2d Instant died here, in the 95th Year of his Age, Mr. NATHANIEL SILSBY.

Yesterday the Inhabitants were twice alarmed by Fire, occasioned by foul Chimnies.

Ruth Blay, who was executed at Portsmouth last Friday se'nnight, behaved very penitently, but declared her Innocence, as set forth in her Declaration, to the last.

She was in great Distress before she was turned off, begging for a few Moments longer to live.

—*Essex Gazette, Jan. 3-10, 1769.*

Schuyler Lawrence, a colored man, of Salem, living on Palmer's hill, married Chloe Minns Feb. 6, 1817, and for a livelihood began chimney sweeping the next year, continuing in that business until after 1845. He had two or three boys to perform the work.

## QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.  
Answers are solicited.

303. MOWER. Proof wanted that Samuel Mower, born September 26, 1689, died in Worcester, Mass., May 8, 1760, is or is not the Samuel Mower born in Lynn, Mass., September 26, 1689, same date as above. This Samuel Mower of Lynn was the son of Samuel and Joanna Mower, and the grandson of Richard Mower who came from England in the *Blessing* in 1635.  
EPHRAIM MOWER.

*South Norwalk, Conn.*

304. Who were the parents of Mary Taylor, who married Samuel Bradford of Middleton, Mass., in December, 1743?

M. B. S.

305. Wanted, ancestry of Margaret Davis of Washingtonville, Pa., married John Switzer about 1832. Supposed her father was in 1812 war, and mother's name Anna.

W. D. S.

*Cheney, Wash.*



306. Wanted, names of parents of Sarah Hovey who married Jonathan Remington of Rowley (later of Suffield, Conn.) June 11, 1701. E. G. C.

*Brookline.*

307. Wanted, the ancestry of the following persons:—

*Sarah*, wife of Samuel Porter, Boxford; oldest child born, 1746.

*Abigail Johnson*, Andover; married, 1772, Tyler Porter, Boxford.

*Daniel Holman*, Epping, N. H.; married, 1771, Love Knox.

*Robert Runnells*, Stratham, N. H.; married, 1730, Love Clifford.

*James Batchelder*, Goffstown, N. H.; in the war of 1812; married Rebecca Wentworth.

*Asa Patch*, Westfield, Mass.; married, before 1783, Elizabeth Averill.

*Elizabeth Averill*, wife of Asa Patch.

*Lucy Allen*, married, 1771, Nehemiah Story, Ipswich.

*Priscilla Smith*, Rowley; married, 1738, Robert Cragg.

*Elizabeth Lull*, Rowley; married, 1725, Richard Tyler. J. P.

*Worcester.*

#### ANSWERS.

264. Priscilla Woodbury who married Richard Ober of Beverly Jan. 15, 1705-6, was the youngest child of Peter Woodbury by his second wife, Sarah, daughter of the first Richard Dodge; married July —, 1667, and died Sept. 11, 1726. Peter Woodbury, baptized Sept. 19, 1640, died July 5, 1704, was the youngest child of John and Agnes Woodbury who came from Somersetshire, England, and settled at Beverly.—*George F. Dow, Topsfield.*

284. Daniel Townsend married Zer-viah Upton Jan. 24, 1764, as appears by the Reading records. She was then called of Reading, but she was daughter of John Upton of Lynnfield, who died early in 1753, and she, being a minor, probably thereafter resided in Reading till her marriage.—*Chas. F. Mansfield, Wakefield.*

#### NEW PUBLICATIONS.

FAMILY RECORDS: LAMB, SAVORY, HARRIMAN. Collected and Compiled by Fred W. Lamb, a Descendant. 1900. Mr. Augustine Caldwell has just issued this pamphlet of twenty-four pages, giving the early generations of the families named. It is a good foundation for more extended genealogies of these families. Mr. Lamb is of Manchester, N. H., and has devoted considerable time to this research.

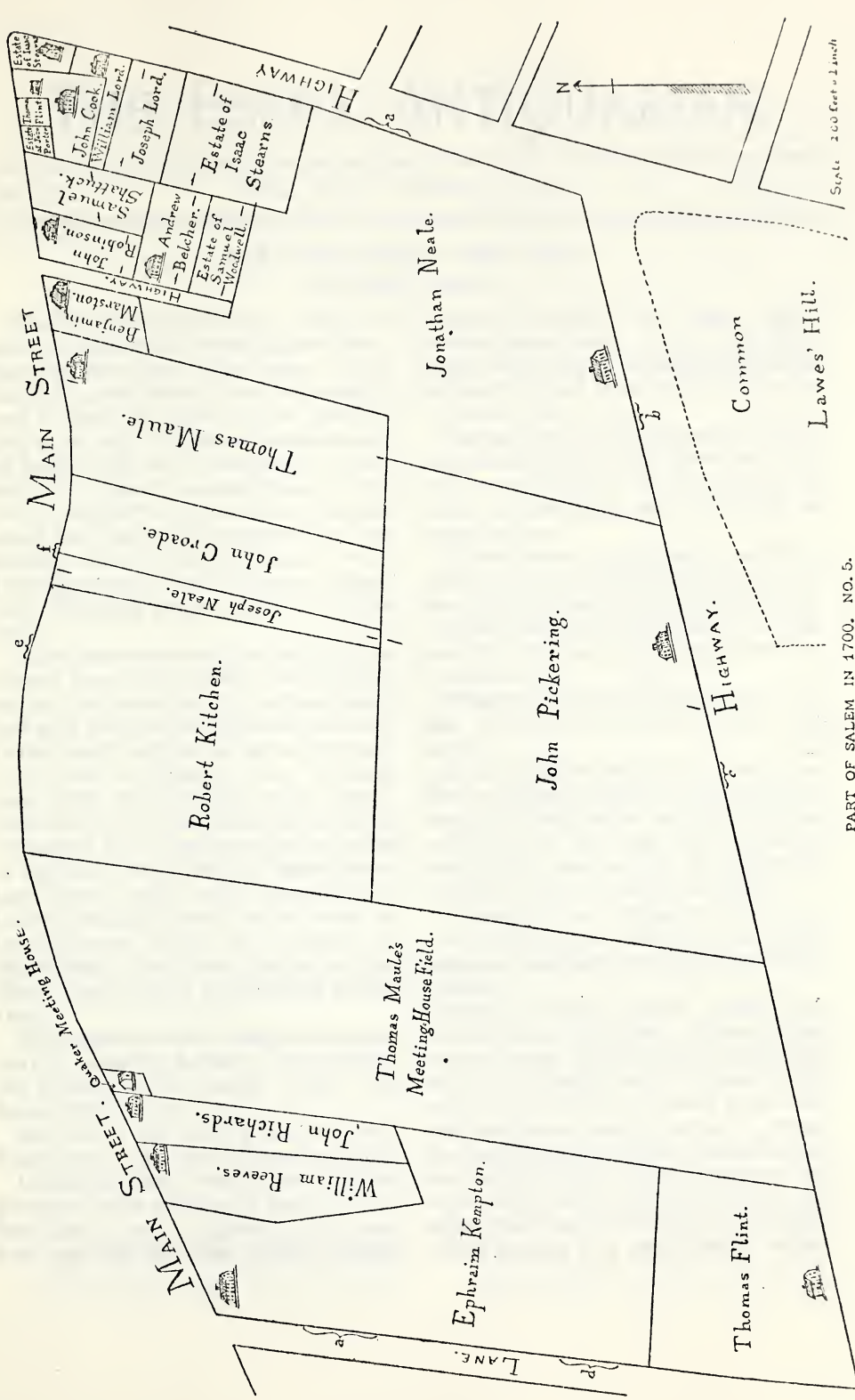
PICTORIAL IPSWICH. By M. V. B. Perley. Portsmouth, N. H., 1900. Apparently the design of Mr. Perley has been to bring together in a permanent form many and various engravings of and concerning the town of Ipswich, Mass., and that end has certainly been accomplished. Quite a number of maps, portraits, engravings, etc., appear for the first time; and there are ninety-seven in all. Historical notes are scattered through the book. Price, seventy-five cents.

THE DESCENDANTS OF CALVIN LOCKE, OF SULLIVAN, N. H., who was of the Fifth Generation from Dea. William Locke of Woburn, Mass. (1628-1720). Compiled by Rev. Samuel L. Gerould, D. D. Lebanon, N. H., 1900. This is a pamphlet of twenty-four pages, including five pages of index. The author is Dr. Gerould of Hollis, N. H., who has made the work complete in its field, giving the line of descent of Calvin Locke from the emigrant ancestor and all of his descendants. Calvin Locke was born in Ashby, Mass., June 18, 1765.

REV. THOMAS K. BEECHER, Teacher of the Park Church at Elmira, New York, 1854-1900. Elmira, 1900. The Park Church has issued a small volume of one hundred and twenty-nine pages, commemorative of the life and service of its late deceased pastor, Rev. Mr. Beecher. It contains an account of his last days, the funeral services, the ministers' memorial service, Mrs. Eastman's sermon and remarks by other clergymen, notices of the press, and family genealogical notes. It gives three portraits of Mr. Beecher, his residence and study and views of the old and new Park church.







Scale 200 Feet = 1 Inch

PART OF SALEM IN 1700. NO. 5.





# THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. IV.

SALEM, MASS., NOVEMBER, 1900.

NO. II.

## PART OF SALEM IN 1700. NO. 5.

BY SIDNEY PERLEY.

THE frontispiece is a map of that section of Salem which is bounded by Essex, Summer, Broad and Flint streets. It is based on actual surveys and title deeds, and is drawn on a scale of two hundred feet to an inch. It shows the location of all houses that were standing in 1700, and the Quaker meeting-house. The braces marked "a," show where Chestnut street now runs; that marked "b," the southern end of Cambridge street; "c," Pickering street; "d," Warren street; "e," Hamilton street; and "f," Bott's court.

Essex street was a path, probably before Conant came, and was first called a highway in 1662; street, 1663; the broad street that goes from ye meeting house westward to the town's end, 1679; the main street, 1679; lane or highway, 1683; ye main town street, 1690; ye high street, 1695; Main street, 1711; and Essex street, 1795.

Summer street was first called a street or highway, 1661; lane that leads into ye main street, 1687; Main street, 1711; highway leading from the main street to the almshouse, 1753; road leading to the Marblehead, 1760; street leading to the Duck factory, 1793; and Summer street, 1803.

Broad street was first called the common in 1659; street or highway, 1687; highway leading to the pound, 1753; and Broad street, 1799.

Flint street was called a lane in 1706; Flint's lane, 1757; and Flint street, 1802.

Cambridge street was laid out as fast as Jonathan Neale sold lots of land. It was first called a lane or highway, 1679; lane from ye high or main street towards

Samuel Woodwell's brick kiln, 1695; Meeting-house lane, 1795; and Cambridge street, 1799; having probably been laid out to Broad street by the Neales in the latter year.

Chestnut street was laid out from Summer street nearly to Flint street in 1797, and carried through to Flint street in 1801. It has always been called by its present name.

Warren street was laid out in or before 1806, when it was called Green street. It was called Warren street as early as 1869.

Hamilton street was laid out in or before 1813, and has always been known by that name.

Pickering street was laid out in or before 1869, and has always borne that name.

In the sketches that follow, after 1700, titles and deeds referred to pertain to the houses and land under and adjoining, but not always to the whole lot, the design being, after 1700, to give the history of the houses then standing principally.

This square was originally laid out in two-acre lots, apparently, about seven rods wide, and running from Essex to Broad streets.

The lots of Isaac Stearns, Joseph Lord, William Lord, John Cook, Thomas Flint and the estate of John Porter, containing one acre, belonged to Philip Verrin before 1650, when he died possessed of the land and the house standing upon it, being the Lord house. His widow, Dorcas Verrin, and his son Hillard Verrin, conveyed the house and land to William Lord, sr., of Salem, for "ten yew sheep, to be chosen out of twenty, & a ram lamb & twenty



pound of wool," 29:1:1655.\* Mr. Lord conveyed the estate to his "kinsman" William Lord, jr., 14:3:1658.\* The lot then became divided as hereinafter stated.

The lots of Benjamin Marston, John Robinson, Samuel Shattock, Andrew Belcher, Samuel Woodwell and Jonathan Neale, and that part of the lot of Thomas Maule east of the dashes were originally the estate of Richard Graves from whom Francis Lawes obtained it before 1655. Mr. Lawes died in 1666, having devised the estate to his grandson Jonathan Neale of Salem, subsequently a cordwinder, who was then about seven years of age. Jonathan's mother Mary, wife of John Neale, and subsequently of Andrew Mansfield, being given a life estate in the same.

The lot of John Croade, that part of the lot of Thomas Maule west of the dashes, that part of the lot of Joseph Neale east of the dashes, and that part of the lot of John Pickering east of the dashes were the property of Thomas Antrum, who probably transferred it to his brother-in-law Edmund Batter, who conveyed the southern portion of it to John and Jonathan Pickering June 10, 1659,† and the northern portion to Francis Lawes, who died possessed of it in 1666, having devised it to his grandson Joseph Neale of Salem, subsequently a joiner, who was then about four years old, Joseph's mother, Mary, wife of John Neale, and subsequently of Andrew Mansfield, being given a life estate in the same.

*Estate of Isaac Stearns House.* William Lord, jr., conveyed this lot to John Mason, the brickmaker, April 19, 1662;§ and Mr. Mason erected a house thereon. March 13, 1674-5, Mr. Mason conveyed to William Godsoe of Salem, mariner, the northwestern corner of this lot twelve feet square;|| but Mr. Mason subsequently treated it as his own; and conveyed the house and entire lot to Stephen Sewall,

the merchant, Jan. 31, 1686-7.\* Mr. Sewall conveyed the estate to Isaac Stearns, the glazier, Feb. 4, 1686-7.† Mr. Stearns died in 1692, when the land and house were valued at seventy pounds. John Chapman, a tailor and son-in-law of Mr. Stearns, was administrator of the estate, and he lived in the house from 1706, or before, until his decease. As administrator he conveyed the house and lot to John Cooke, sr., and Joseph Cooke, both of Salem, blacksmiths, Jan. 7, 1706-7.§ The Cookes conveyed the estate to Mr. Chapman April 5, 1711;|| and the latter died possessed of it in December, 1744.

The northern half of the house and lot was assigned, in the division of his estate, to his daughter Hannah Gillingham, who died in 1793, having devised it to her grandson Joseph Gardner. Mr. Gardner died possessed of it in 1810; and, Sept. 28, 1811, his administrator conveyed it to Jonathan Hodges of Salem, merchant.‡ Mr. Hodges died possessed of it in 1837; and his heirs conveyed it to Samuel N. Glover of Salem, cabinet-maker, July 15, 1844.¶ Mr. Glover died in 1845, and his heirs conveyed it to John Winn of Salem, gentleman, May 29, 1846.\*\*

The southern half of the house and lot was assigned to Elizabeth Chapman, widow of John Chapman, upon his death in 1744. She died possessed of it in 17—, having devised it to her son Samuel Chapman of Marblehead, housewright. He conveyed it to Isaac Chapman of Salem, mariner, Feb. 7, 1760.†† Isaac removed to Beverly, and conveyed it to Benjamin Chapman of Salem, mariner, April 9, 1763. §§ Benjamin died possessed of it in 1788. Isaac Williams owned it prior to 1795; and Oct. 5, 1795, his

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 7, leaf 103.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 15, leaf 70.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 22, leaf 245.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 23, leaf 80.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 193, leaf 291.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 345, leaf 262.

\*\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 368, leaf 94.

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 109, leaf 21.

§§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 110, leaf 275.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 107.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 75.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 61.

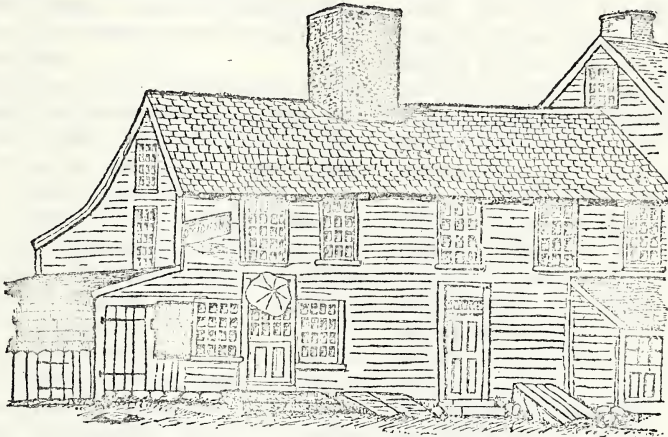
||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 106.





daughter, widow Sarah Lander of Salem, conveyed it to Samuel Gerrish of Salem, shoreman.\* Mr. Gerrish transferred it to Ebenezer Pope of Salem, baker, Sept. 12, 1797;† and Mr. Pope conveyed it to Samuel Carr Pope of Salem, gentleman, Aug. 28, 1809.§ Mr. Pope sold it to William Gibbs of Salem June 5, 1815;|| and Mr. Gibbs conveyed it to John Winn of Salem June 28, 1823.‡

The whole house and lot was conveyed by widow Eliza W. Fiske of Chelmsford to John Kinsman of Salem Aug. 30, 1850.¶ Mr. Kinsman took down the old house, and built the present brick house immediately. The engraving of the old house shown herewith was copied from a pencil drawing made by Edward C. Cabot in the year 1841.



ESTATE OF ISAAC STEARNS HOUSE.

*John Cook House.* William Lord, jr., conveyed this lot to Thomas Maule of Salem, tailor, the well-known Quaker of the early days, Aug. 7, 1671;\* and Mr. Maule transferred it to John Cook of Salem, blacksmith, March 7, 1671-2.†† His smith's shop was erected upon the front part of the lot, and upon the rear part he built his house soon after his pur-

chase of the lot. Mr. Cook died possessed of the house and lot in 1716, having devised to his widow a life estate, and the remainder to his son Isaac, whom he wished to remain with his mother and improve "my small estate" for their mutual benefit. Isaac remained with his mother, and succeeded his father in the blacksmith's shop. He died in 1754, having devised the estate to his wife for her life, and the remainder to his sons Robert, Isaac and Jonathan. Robert conveyed his interest to his brother Isaac April 1, 1767;\* and Jonathan conveyed his interest to Isaac April 11, 1767.\*

Isaac transferred the estate to George Abbot of Salem, shop-keeper, Sept. 16, 1783;† and Mr. Abbot probably took the old house down.

*Thomas Flint Lot.* This lot was conveyed by William Lord, jr., to widow Anne Flint March 23, 1663-4;|| and it was owned by Capt. Thomas Flint in 1700.

*Estate of John Porter Lot.* This lot was conveyed by William Lord, jr., to John Porter, sr., before 1663-4; and he died possessed of it in 1676. The records show no conveyance of it before 1700.

*William Lord House.* William Lord, jr., died possessed of this house and lot in November, 1685. He devised the estate to his wife Jean for her life and the

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 160, leaf 90.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 162, leaf 232.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 186, leaf 222.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 207, leaf 6.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 232, leaf 170.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 435, leaf 249.

\*\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 125.

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 107.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 123, leaf 75.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 137, leaf 156.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 729, leaf 75.



remainder to his son William, who removed to Newport, R. I., being a mariner, and, for thirty-two pounds, conveyed it to Jonathan Bly of Salem, ship-carpenter, July 25, 1707.\* Mehitable Lord of Boston, spinster, daughter of the deceased William Lord, released her interest in the premises to Mr. Bly June 26, 1710.† Mr. Bly lived in the house, and, for thirty-two pounds, conveyed the estate to John Higginson of Salem, gentlemen, April 13, 1730.§ On the same day Mr. Higginson conveyed the estate to Mr. Bly's wife Sarah.¶ Mr. Bly then probably removed the old house, and erected on the same site a large house which he called his "mansion house," valued at four hundred pounds. He subsequently became a tallow-chandler.

*Joseph Lord Lot.* That part of this lot lying south of the dashes was a part of a lot of forty rods conveyed by William Lord, jr., to his son Joseph Lord before 1685. It was a part of the grantor's orchard. The strip north of the dashes was devised to Joseph by the will of his father in 1685. Joseph Lord was a mariner, and lived in Boston in 1700, when he owned the entire lot.

*Estate of Isaac Stearns Lot.* William Lord, jr., conveyed that part of this lot lying south of the dashes to John Mason of Salem, brickmaker, Nov. 10, 1661.‡ Mr. Mason manufactured bricks on this part of the lot for many years, and conveyed it to Stephen Scwall of Salem, merchant, Jan. 31, 1686-7.¶ Mr. Sewall conveyed it to Isaac Stearns of Salem, glaizer, Feb. 4, 1686-7.\*\* The strip north of the dashes was a part of a lot conveyed by Mr. Lord to his son Joseph Lord before 1685. Joseph conveyed the strip to Mr. Stearns March 30, 1687.††

Mr. Stearns died possessed of the entire lot in 1692; and his estate held it until Jan. 7, 1706-7, and then disposed of it.

*Samuel Shattock Lot.* Jonathan Neale (with consent of his mother Mary Mansfield) conveyed that part of the lot north of the dashes to Samuel Shattock, jr., of Salem, feltmaker, Feb. 16, 1679-80.\* Mr. Neale transferred to Mr. Shattock the part south of the dashes June 5, 1682.† He owned it until 1721.

*John Robinson House.* Jonathan Neale conveyed that part of this lot north of the dashes to Samuel Wakefield of Salem, tailor, Feb. 12, 1679-80.§ Upon this portion of the lot Mr. Wakefield built a small two-story dwelling house. He bought of Mr. Neale the strip of twelve feet in width south of the dashes Feb. 29, 1683-4.§ Mr. Wakefield removed to Boston, and conveyed the house and entire lot to John Bullock of Salem, ordinary-keeper, Feb. 28, 1683-4.§ Mr. Bullock was a cripple from fighting against the Indians, and was allowed to have a victualling shop in 1680. Mr. Bullock probably conducted an inn in this house until March 16, 1690-1, when he conveyed the lot and the "good considerable dwelling house," for one hundred and twenty pounds, to Maj. Charles Redford of Salem, merchant.¶ Major Redford married Elizabeth, widow of John Turner of Salem, merchant, uncle of Elizabeth Gedney (daughter of Eleazer Gedney of Salem, shipwright, deceased), and he conveyed the estate to this Elizabeth Gedney, apparently having bought it for her, for the same consideration, four days after his purchase.‡ Miss Gedney married Richard King of Salem, slaughterer, and Mary, widow of John Bullock, released the estate to Mr. King March 27, 1695;¶ and Mr. and Mrs. King conveyed it to John Robinson, sr., of Salem, tailor,

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 22, leaf 112.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 24, leaf 1.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 90, leaf 119.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 91, leaf 96.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 28.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 7, leaf 103.

\*\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 15, leaf 70.

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 15, leaf 73.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 5, leaf 91.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 52.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 109.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 2.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 3.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 11, leaf 159.





June 19, 1695.\* Mr. Robinson transferred the lot, with the house and barn, to Richard Pike of Salem, anchormsmith, April 17, 1706;† and Mr. Pike died possessed of the estate in 1747, having devised it to his wife Elizabeth. Upon her death, it descended to her son Richard Pike, who died possessed of it in 1792. The western part of the house and lot was conveyed by the administrator to Daniel Wright of Salem, merchant, July 14, 1794.§ The eastern part of the house was set off as dower to the widow Mary Pike (who kept a variety shop for children), and she lived in it with her sea-faring son until about 1804, when the house was removed or demolished, the premises being owned by Daniel Wright and the estate of Thomas Mason.

*Andrew Belcher House.* Jonathan Neale conveyed that part of this lot north of the dashes to Daniel Lambert of Salem, shipwright, June 17, 1682.‖ Mr. Lambert built a dwelling house thereon. That portion south of the dashes was a part of the lot conveyed by Mr. Neale to Thomas Maule for a brickyard; and which Mr. Maule conveyed to Samuel Woodwell of Salem, glover, May 30, 1689.‡ This strip of one rod in width was transferred by Mr. Woodwell to Mr. Lambert Aug. 24, 1691.¶ Mr. Lambert wished to be nearer his place of business, at the creek, and he exchanged homesteads with William Smith, a tailor, who lived on the southern corner of Creek and Summer streets, Nov. 7, 1692.\*\* Mr. Smith removed to Newport, R. I., and conveyed this house and lot to Thomas Larrimore of Salem, mariner, Jan. 21, 1694-5.†† Mr. Larrimore removed to Boston, and conveyed the house and lot to Andrew Belcher of Boston, merchant, May 13, 1698. §§ Mr.

Belcher reconveyed the estate to Mr. Larrimore, who had returned to Salem, May 5, 1701.\* Mr. Larrimore conveyed the house and lot to his wife's father, John Trask, sr., of Salem, miller, Jan. 6, 1705-6.† Mr. Trask conveyed the estate to Francis Cain of Marblehead, mariner, and his wife Abigail Jan. 9, 1712-3.§ Philip Headman and Job Lewis, both of Boston, merchants, owned it in 1717, and transferred it to Thomas Slayman of Salem, fisherman, March 17, 1717-8.‖ Mr. Slayman (or, Sleman), conveyed it to Benjamin Houlton of Salem, husbandman, Dec. 10, 1725.‡ Mr. Houlton conveyed it to Tobias Davis of Salem, fisherman, Oct. 31, 1726.¶ Mr. Davis died possessed of the estate in 17—, and by agreement of the heirs it was released to his son Tobias Davis of Salem, fisherman, Jan. 8, 1753.\*\* Mr. Davis conveyed the western part of the house and lot to James Lawrence and the eastern part to John Jennison and John Brown, all of Salem, fishermen, Aug. 19, 1774.†† James Lawrence died, and the western part descended to his children, widow Molly Wentworth of Providence, R. I., Hannah, wife of Stephen Warner of Cambridgeport, laborer, and widow Lydia Moody of Salem. John Brown's interest was probably transferred to Mr. Jennison, who died leaving the eastern part to his daughters, widow Lydia Waters of Salem and Sarah Jones. The latter died, and her interest descended to her sister, Mrs. Waters. Nov. 2, 1831, all these four owners conveyed the house and lot to Thomas Perkins of Salem, chair-maker. §§ Mr. Perkins transferred the estate to Silas Burbank of Salem, painter, Aug. 1, 1839;‖‖ and Mr. Burbank took the old house

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 11, leaf 158.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 18, leaf 173.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 157, leaf 252.

‖Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 103.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 24.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 16.

\*\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 61.

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 10, leaf 111.

§§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 45.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 15, leaf 7.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 18, leaf 208.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 26, leaf 219.

‖Essex Registry of Deeds, book 33, leaf 126.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 46, leaf 20.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 52, leaf 9.

\*\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 99, leaf 81.

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 133, leaf 188.

§§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 262, leaf 250.

‖‖Essex Registry of Deeds, book 317, leaf 11.





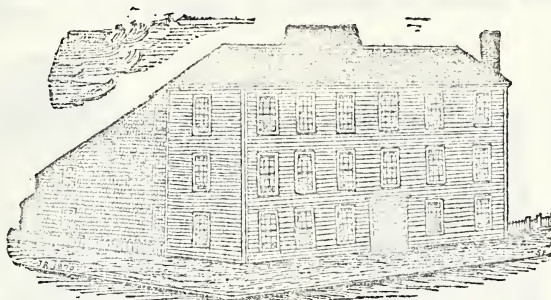
down the next year, building the present house upon the same site.

*Estate of Samuel Woodwell Lot.* Jonathan Neale conveyed that part of this lot north of the dashes to Thomas Maule for a brickyard. For sixty thousand bricks, Mr. Maule transferred the lot "where I lately made bricks," with the housing, limestone, etc., to Samuel Woodwell of Salem, glover, May 30, 1689.\* That part south of the dashes, one rod wide, Jonathan Neale of Salem, shoemaker, conveyed to Mr. Woodwell Aug. 24, 1691.† Mr. Woodwell died in the winter of 1697-8, having devised the estate to his widow Thomason (who subsequently married a Mr. Hill), and his eight children, Samuel, John, Gideon, Joseph, Benjamin, Jonathan, Elizabeth and David. They continued to own it for many years after 1700.

*Jonathan Neale House.* This small house and lot was Richard Graves', pewterer, very early. Francis Lawes owned and lived in the house in 1655; and he devised it with the lot to his grandson Jonathan Neale. He died in 1666, and Jonathan Neale owned the lot and house from that time till his decease in 1732. It then descended to his two children, Jonathan and David, who divided the estate, the house and barn and southern portion of the lot being assigned to Jonathan, May 26, 1753.§ Jonathan died in 1795, and in the division of the estate, Sept. 20, 1799, the old house was assigned to widow Hannah Smith of Salem.¶ She

died Sept. 10, 1830; and the old house disappeared about that time.

*Benjamin Marston House.* Jonathan Neale, with consent of his mother, conveyed this lot to Benjamin Marston of Salem, merchant, Jan. 8, 1679.\* Mr. Marston erected a house thereon, and for two hundred and ninety pounds, conveyed the house and lot to James Menzies, late of Boston, now of Salem, gentleman, Feb. 24, 1701-2.† Mr. Menzies mortgaged the estate to Philip English of Salem, merchant, on the next day, for two hundred pounds;§ and probably never redeemed it as it is mentioned in Mr. English's estate in 1736, though not included in the division of his estate in 1742. May 30, 1754, John Touzel conveyed one-half of the house and lot ("wherein we now live") to William Ha-



BENJAMIN MARSTON HOUSE.

thorne of Salem, mariner, and his wife Mary, and widow Susannah Hathorne.¶ Probably Mrs. Hathorne, who was Mary English, was the owner of the other half. The grantor says, in his deed, that he derived his part from the estate of his grandmother, Mary English. About 1814, they erected in front of the house and annexed thereto the three-story building shown in the accompanying engraving, which was originally drawn by John Robinson in 1870. The old part can be seen in the rear. William had the western and Susannah the eastern part of the house and lot. Mr. Hathorne died in 1815, having devised his part to Albert Gray of Salem, gentleman, who conveyed it to Mark Pit-

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 24.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 17.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 100, leaf 14.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 166, leaf 70.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 5, leaf 61.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 15, leaf 51.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 14, leaf 259.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 100, leaf 108.



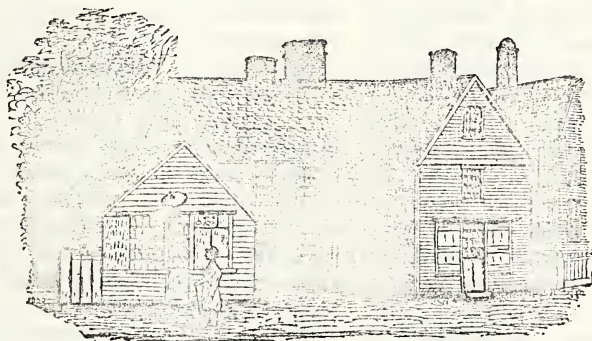
man of Salem Sept. 30, 1818.\* Mr. Pitman died possessed of it in 1855, and his children conveyed it to Mrs. Mary A. Bertram of Salem Jan. 20, 1872.† Susannah Hathorne died before 1818, Dr. N. Peabody having occupied her part of the house. Sept. 11, 1837, Ephraim Safford and two others, all of Boston, conveyed her part to Thomas Holmes of Salem, master-mariner.§ Mr. Holmes died before 1866; and March 31, 1866, the trustees under his will conveyed it to Mrs. Bertram.|| Mrs. Bertram conveyed the entire estate to James S. Putnam of Salem Jan. 20, 1872.‡ Mr. Putnam took the buildings down the same year.

*Thomas Maule House.* That portion of this lot lying west of the dashes, with a barn thereon, was conveyed by Joseph Neale to Thomas Maule of Salem, merchant, July 7, 1681.¶ The part east of the dashes was conveyed to Mr. Maule by

Jonathan Neale Oct. 6, 1681.\*\* On this portion of the lot Mr. Maule, about 1690, built a house, in which he subsequently lived. (A house stood on this lot before 1661.††) He conveyed the house and entire lot to his son John Maule of Salem, cordwainer, April 9, 1707.§§ The six grandchildren of Thomas Maule conveyed the estate to Gabriel Holman of Salem,

as follows: by Hannah Maule and Elizabeth Maule, both of Boston, Sept. 22, 1746, reserving to Samuel Hayward his shop and smoke house thereon;\* Mary Maule of Salem, Sept. 30, 1746;† Benjamin Buxton of Smithfield, R. I., yeoman, and wife Charity, Dec. 29, 1746;§ Naomi Maule of Boston, July 22, 1747;|| and widow Margaret Lusmore of Boston, Feb. 22, 1752.‡ Mr. Holman died before 1765. This house, hatter's shop and the eastern part of the lot was assigned, in the division of the estate, to his son Deacon Samuel Holman, also a hatter, Oct. 22, 1783,¶ and was also released by the heirs June 1, 1780.\*\* In 1815 this house is described as setting fifteen feet back

from the street, and being then old and quaint-looking. The picture of it given herewith has been copied from a pencil drawing made by Miss Kate Johnson in 1850.



THOMAS MAULE HOUSE.

Deacon Holman died before 1826, and his other heirs released the house and lot to his son Samuel Holman in January, February and April, 1826.†† Mr. Holman transferred it to John Clark, jr., of Salem, Nov. 16, 1848.§§ Mr. Clark died possessed of it in 1850; and his executors

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 218, leaf 22.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 845, leaf 270.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 301, leaf 109.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 706, leaf 292.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 845, leaf 189.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 26.

\*\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 19, leaf 164.

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 33, leaf 268.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 88, leaf 182.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 88, leaf 199.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 88, leaf 273.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 91, leaf 43.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 96, leaf 251.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 141, leaf 142.

\*\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 137, leaves 52 and 53.

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 240, leaves 94 and 168, and book 241, leaf 97.

§§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 404, leaf 98.







conveyed it to Rebecca H., wife of James B. Curwen, and Mary S., wife of Samuel R. Curwen, all of Salem, March 6, 1851.\* The old house was removed in or about 1856, and the present house erected on the same site.

*John Croade Lot.* Joseph Neale conveyed this lot to Robert Kitchen of Salem, merchant, June 1, 1695;† and Mr. Kitchen transferred it to John Croade of Salem, joiner, Mr. Neale's brother-in-law, three days later.§ Mr. Croade owned the lot many years.

*Joseph Neale and Robert Kitchen Lots.* That part of the Joseph Neale lot east of the dashes was a part of the two acres devised by Francis Lawes to his grandson Joseph Neale in 1666. That part of the lot west of the dashes and the Robert Kitchen lot were the lot of Michael Shafin, who sold it to John Kitchen, of Salem cordwainer, in 1638, but made no deed of it until Feb. 28, 1683-4 (Mr. Kitchen having died in 1676), when he conveyed it to the purchaser's son and heir, Robert Kitchen of Salem, merchant.|| John Kitchen conveyed about three-fourths of an acre from the northeastern corner of the lot to Richard Croade of Boston, merchant, July 9, 1664.‡ Mr. Croade transferred it to Thomas Maule April 6, 1686.¶ Mr. Maule probably conveyed it to John Croade of Salem, joiner, who transferred it to Robert Kitchen June 3, 1695.\*\* Mr. Kitchen conveyed this strip to Joseph Neale of Salem, joiner, July 4, 1695.†† Mr. Neale owned the lot for many years.

The remainder of the Robert Kitchen lot, which was an orchard remained in his possession until his death in 1711.

*Quaker Meeting-House and Thomas Maule's Meeting-House Field.* This lot belonged to Robert Cotta before 1673 (a

house was standing on it before 1661\*); and Thomas Spooner died possessed of it in 16—. His widow, Elizabeth Spooner, died in 1677, having devised it in her will. Her executor conveyed the northern half to Hannah, wife of Benjamin Gerrish of Salem, Nov. 30, 1682;† and Mr. Gerrish conveyed it to Thomas Maule Jan. 22, 1683-4.§ Mrs. Spooner's son-in-law John Ruck and his son Thomas Ruck, devisees under her will, conveyed the southern half to Mr. Maule Nov. 1, 1687.||

On the northwestern corner of the lot Mr. Maule erected, in the fall of 1688,‡ a meeting-house for the Quakers; and conveyed it with the land on which it stood, being four square rods, to Josiah and Daniel Southwick, Samuel Gaskin, Caleb Buffum, Christopher Foster, and Sarah Stone, all of Salem, and Samuel Collins of Lynn, and several others of the people called Quakers, "for ye use of ye Quakers to worship and serve God in," Oct. 13, 1690.¶ The remainder of the lot he conveyed to his son John Maule April 9, 1707.\*\* The meeting-house was used by the Quakers until 1718, when they built a larger building on the other side of the street, and (by the original surviving grantees) reconveyed to Mr. Maule the meeting-house and lot Nov. 18, 1718.†† This building remained on the lot and was called the Quaker meeting-house as late as 1736.

*John Richards House.* This house and lot were a part of the estate of John Reeves (called "olde Reeves") of Salem, who died in 1681, having devised the same to his daughter Elizabeth Richards and her son John Richards. They were living in this house at the time of Mr. Reeves' decease. Apparently the house

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 441, leaf 216.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 11, leaf 148.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 42, leaf 8.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 7, leaf 124.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 6.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 7, leaf 71.

\*\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 11, leaf 149.

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 17, leaf 33.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 33, leaf 268.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 81.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 105.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 8, leaf 114.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 8, leaf 112.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 29.

\*\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 19, leaf 164.

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 34, leaf 202.



was only about five feet from the Quaker meeting-house in 1688.\* The house was gone before 1702, and April 13, 1708, Mr. Richards' heirs conveyed the lot to John Dynn.†

*William Reeves House.* This lot was a part of the homestead of John Reeves, who died in 1681, having devised the lot to his son William Reeves, who erected a house thereon, and died possessed of the estate. It was his residence in 1718, and he gave it in his will to his sons William and Cockerel and grandson Cockerel, the latter dying possessed of the lot about 1757, the house being gone. The house was standing there in 1733.

*Ephraim Kempton House.* This house and lot were a part of the estate of John Reeves, who died in 1681. He lived in this house (which was there in 1661), and devised the estate to his daughter Mary and her husband, Ephraim Kempton. Mr.

Kempton conveyed the same to his son John Kempton of Boston Jan. 1, 1712.§ John Kempton conveyed it to his son Joseph Kempton Jan. 14, 1743.¶ Mr. Kempton died in 17—; and Benjamin Cox, fisherman, and wife Elizabeth, Sarah Trask, widow Abigail Nichols and widow Elizabeth Kempton, all of Salem, apparently heirs of John Kempton, conveyed the estate to John Cabot of Salem June 24, 1803.‡ Mr. Cabot took down the old house about 1810, and erected a new house upon the same site.

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 8, leaf 112.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 20, leaf 121.

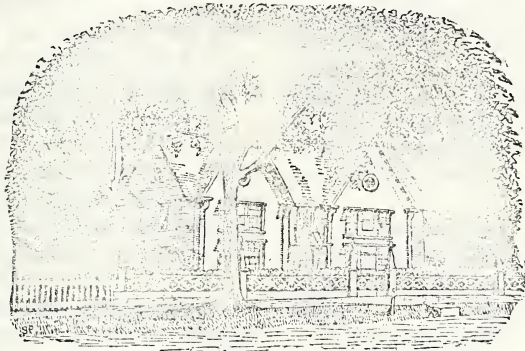
§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 26, leaf 148.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 85, leaf 192.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 172, leaf 220.

*Thomas Flint House.* This house and lot early belonged to Thomas James of Salem, husbandman; and he conveyed the estate to William Flint in 1652.\* Mr. Flint died in 1673, having devised the house, barn and lot to his son Thomas Flint. Thomas probably took down the old house, and erected a new one in its place. He died in or about 1732.

*John Pickering House.* The portion of this lot that lies west of the dashes belonged to John Pickering very early. He died in 1657, leaving his estate to his sons John and Jonathan. There may have been a house upon this part of the lot in 1642 and 1657, which was probably gone a few years later.



JOHN PICKERING HOUSE.

The eastern part of the lot belonged to Thomas Antrum very early, and he probably conveyed it to his brother-in-law Edmond Batter of Salem, who transferred it to John and Jonathan Pickering, "suc-

cessors to their father John," June 10, 1659;† and Jonathan probably released his interest in the entire lot to John soon after. The next year was built the ancient house now standing upon this part of the lot. Lt. John Pickering died possessed of the lot in 1694, and the next owner was his eldest son John Pickering, who also died possessed of it in 1722. The next owner was the latter's son Dea. Timothy Pickering, who died possessed of it in 1778. It then descended to his son Col. Timothy Pickering, who was born in this house in 1745, being the first postmaster-general, under Washington;

\*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 14.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 75.





and he died possessed of it in 1829. It then descended to his son John Pickering, esq., who graduated at Harvard college in 1796, and died possessed of the estate in 1846. It was then owned by the latter's son John Pickering, who graduated at Harvard in 1830, and died possessed of the estate in 1882. It is now owned and occupied by the latter's son, John Pickering, who is also a graduate of Harvard. An engraving of the house, as it now appears, is shown herewith.

#### WILL OF JOHN OSGOOD.

The will of John Osgood of Andover was proved in the court at Salem 25 : 9 : 1651. The following copy is from the original on file in the office of the clerk of courts at Salem, volume II, leaf 22.

The 12 of Aprill 1650: in the ag of the testator 54 born in 1595 July 23

In the name off God Amen I John offgood off Andever in the County of Effex in new England Being Sick of Body But in Pfect memory do institut and mak my laft will and Testament in maner and fforme as ffoloweth

Inprins I bequeath ¶and¶ Giue my Soule in to the hand of God my heavenly ffather through the medyation of Jefus Chrifft my Bleffad Saviour and Redeemer my Body to the earth ffrom whenc it was taken my Goods and chatells as ffoloweth

Inprins I do Giue Vnto my Sonn John Offgood my houf and houf lot with all acomedationes thervnto Belonging Brook-en vp and Vnbroken Vp and with all the medow thervnto belonging foreuer with this provifo y<sup>t</sup> my wif Sarah offgood fhall haue the moyety or the on half of the houf and land and medowes during her naturall life

I do Giue and Bequeath to my Sonn Steven Offgood 25 pound to be payd at 21 yeares of age in Contry pay

It I do Giue to my daughter Mary Offgood 25 pound to be payd at 18 yeares off age in Contry pay

It I do Giue to my dater Elizabeth Offgood 25 pound to be payd at 18 yeares off age in Contry pay

It I do giue and Bequeath Vnto my daughter hannah Offgood 25 pound to be payd at 18 yeares of age in Contry pay

It I do Giue to my daughter ffarah Clement 20s

It I do Giue to her daughter *Bakah* 20 ffhillings to Be payd when fhe is 7 yeres of age But if fhe dy before y<sup>t</sup> tim it to be null

It I do Giue to my Seruant Caleb Johnson one Cow calf to Be payd 3 yeares Befor his time is out and to be kept at the Coft of my executor till his tim is out

It I do Giue to the meeting houf off newbery 18 fhillings to Buie A Chufhion for the minifter to lay his *Book* Vpon : all the Rest of my Goods and Estate Vnbequeathed I do giue Vnto my fone John Offgood and to Sarah my wife whom I do mak Joynt executors of my laft will and testament in wittnes thereof [I] fet my hand an Seale

John Offgood.

I do intreat John Clement of Hauerell and Michalas houl of Andever to be ouerfeers of this my laft will and testament

By mee

in the prefens off John Offgood

Joseph Parker

Richard Barker

debt owing to me

m<sup>r</sup> Edword Woodman eyght fhillings

#### ANDREWS NOTES.

Sarah Andrews of Haverhill married Samuel Marble of Salem, N. H., July 16, 1786.—*Haverhill town records*.

Henry Andrews admitted to First church, Boxford, March 7, 1762.—*First church (Boxford) records*.

Rachel Andrews published to James Linsay, both of Wenham, Nov. 23, 1727.

Elizabeth Andrews of Beverly married Benjamin Orsment of Wenham Sept. 5, 1739.

—*Wenham town records*.





## THANKSGIVING DAY.

To homes of other days  
Fond memories ever cling,  
Of duties gladly done,  
Or love's sweet offering.

Oh, happy homes of ours,  
Where is no vacant chair,  
And all the distant ones  
Are numbered with us there.

As through the past has come  
The dear Thanksgiving day,  
May the sweet gathering home  
Be never done away.

S. P.

THANKSGIVING PROCLAMATION,  
1768.

By His EXCELLENCY

FRANCIS BERNARD, Esq;  
Captain-General and Governor in Chief,  
in and over his Majesty's Province of  
the *Massachusetts-Bay*, in *New-Eng-  
land*, and Vice-Admiral of the same.

## A PROCLAMATION

*For a Public Thanksgiving.*

**A**S the Business of the Year is now drawing towards a Conclusion, we are reminded, according to the laudable Usage of this Province, to join together in a grateful Acknowledgment of the manifold Mercies of the Divine Providence conferred upon us in the passing Year: Wherefore, I have thought fit to appoint, and I do, with the Advice of his Majesty's Council, appoint Thursday the First Day of *December* next to be a Day of public Thanksgiving, that We may thereupon, with one Heart and Voice, return our most humble Thanks to Almighty GOD for the gracious Dispensation of his Providence since the last religious Anniversary of this Kind: and especially for ---- that He had been pleased to preserve and maintain our most gracious Sovereign King GEORGE in Health and Wealth, in Peace and Honour, and to extend the Blessings of his Government to the remotest Part of his Dominions;---that He hath been pleased to bless and preserve our gracious Queen CHARLOTTE, their Royal High-

nesses the Prince of Wales, and the Princess Dowager of Wales, and by the Preservation of the Royal Issue to assure to us the Continuation of the Blessings which we derive from that illustrious House; ----that He hath been pleased to prosper the whole British Empire by the Preservation of Peace, and the Improvement of the sources of National Wealth; ----and more particularly that he hath been pleased to favour the People of this Province with healthy and kindly Seasons, and to bless the Labour of their Hands with a Sufficiency of the Produce of the Earth and of the Sea. And I do exhort all Ministers of the Gospel, with their several Congregations, within this Province, that they assemble on the said Day, in a solemn Manner to return their most humble Thanks unto Almighty GOD for these and all other his Mercies vouchsafed unto us, and to beseech Him, notwithstanding our Unworthiness, to continue his gracious Providence over us. And I command and enjoin all Magistrates and Civil Officers to see that the said Day be observed as a Day set apart for religious Worship, and that no servile Labour be permitted thereon.

*GIVEN at the Council-Chamber in Boston, the Third Day of November, 1768, in the Ninth Year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord GEORGE the Third, by the Grace of GOD, of Great-Britain, France, and Ireland, KING, Defender of the Faith, &c.*

FRA. BERNARD.

By his Excellency's Command,

A. OLIVER, Secr'y.

GOD Save the KING.

—*Essex Gazette*, Nov. 1-8, 1768.

## NOTES.

William Andrews of Lynn, 1634.—*Savage*.

Jane Andrews of Ipswich published to Zacheus Heberd of Lynn Oct. 15, 1720.

John Andrews of Marblehead published to Sarah Hood of Lynn Nov. 23, 1729.

—*Lynn town records*.



## AYER GENEALOGY.

*Continued from page 150.*

## 110

DEA. JOHN AYER<sup>5</sup>, born in Haverhill April 18, 1714. He was a tanner; and lived in Haverhill. He married, first, Elizabeth Hale of Newbury Jan. 27, 1746-7. She died Sept. 17, 1757; and he married, second, Sarah, widow of Daniel Perkins of Boxford, in Newbury, Sept. 26, 1759. He died May 3, 1777; and his wife Sarah survived him, probably dying in 1792.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 171—I. JOHN<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 14, 1747; yeoman and cooper; lived in Plaistow, N. H., in 1778.
- 172—II. MOSES<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 20, 1748. *See below* (172).
- 173—III. ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 5, 1749-50; m. Phineas Carlton of Haverhill, distiller, before 1771; and d. July 8, 1784.
- 174—IV. OBADIAH<sup>6</sup>, b. June 24, 1751. *See below* (174).
- 175—V. JAMES<sup>6</sup>, b. July 13, 1753. *See below* (175).
- 176—VI. NATHAN<sup>6</sup>, b. May 5, 1755. *See below* (176).
- 177—VII. MARY<sup>6</sup>, b. May 10, 1756; m. Dr. Isaac Spofford of Wenham Nov. 3, 1774.

## 125

RICHARD AYER<sup>5</sup>, born in Haverhill Jan. 23, 1726-7. He was a tanner, and lived in the west parish of Haverhill. He married, first, Martha Mitchell June 14, 1753. She died Sept. 26, 1767; and he married, second, Jane — before 1774. Administration was granted on his estate June 6, 1781: and on his widow Jane's Aug. 27, 1781. Her administrator was Dr. John Newman of Newburyport.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 178—I. ABIAH<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 9, 1754; d. June 15, 1762.
- 179—II. PETER<sup>6</sup>, b. April 5, 1756. *See below* (179).
- 180—III. JAMES<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 5, 1760; d. Oct. 7, 1762.
- 181—IV. RICHARD<sup>6</sup>, b. April 28, 1762; yeoman; lived in Haverhill; m. Mehitable Shepherd of Haverhill Oct. —, 1786, and was living in 1797.

182—V. ABIAH<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 6, 1764; m. Thomas West of Haverhill, cooper, Dec. 27, 1786; and was living in 1790.

183—VI. JAMES<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 1, 1766. *See below* (183).

184—VII. JONATHAN<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 20, 1767; living in 1785.

## 126

PERLEY AYER<sup>5</sup>, born in Haverhill Sept. 30, 1732. He was a tanner, and lived in Methuen until 1765, when he removed to Haverhill, where he afterward resided. He married, first, Sarah Mitchell Nov. 13, 17—; and, second, Lois Stevens Dec. 26, 1776. He died in 1781; his will, dated March 27, 1781, being proved May 7, 1781. His wife Lois survived him. He devised his homestead to his son Joseph.

Children:—

- 185—I. JOSEPH<sup>6</sup>, b. May 19, 1755, in Methuen; yeoman, 1777; tanner, 1781-1794; m. Sarah How of Methuen Nov. 26, 1778; lived in Haverhill 1777-1784; of Londonderry, N. H., 1785; of Haverhill, 1794.
- 186—II. LYDIA<sup>6</sup>, b. June 9, 1757, in Methuen; m. Ephraim Corliss Dec. 12, 1776; and lived in Haverhill, where she d. Sept. 23, 1805.
- 187—III. JOHN<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 21, 1761, in Methuen; living in 1785.
- 188—IV. PHINEAS<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 4, 1764, in Methuen; living in 1785.
- 189—V. HANNAH<sup>6</sup>, b. in 1766 or 1767; m. John Haseltine of Concord, N. H., June 12, 1785.
- 190—VI. HEZEKIAH<sup>6</sup>, b. in 1769; living in 1790.
- 191—VII. SARAH<sup>6</sup>, aged under eighteen in 1781.
- 192—VIII. PERLEY<sup>6</sup>, b. in 1772; living in 1793.
- 193—IX. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup>, living in Hampstead in 1793, under age.

## 130

SAMUEL AYER<sup>5</sup>, born in Haverhill Feb. 13, 1726-7. He was a tanner, and lived in Haverhill as late as 1756, except he is called of Kingston, N. H., in 1748. He married Rachel Farnum (Toppa—*County court records*) July 23, 1747, in Haverhill. "Widow Rachel Ayer married Isaac Bradley, jr., Nov. 23, 1762; and died in February, 1805."

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 194—I. HEPZIBAH<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 17, 1747-8.
- 195—II. RACHEL<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 1, 1749.





- 196—III. MOLLY<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 27, 1750.  
 197—IV. JOHN<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 21, 1752; d. Dec. 16, 1753.  
 198—V. JOHN<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 27, 1754; d. Feb. 16, 1754.  
 199—VI. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup>, b. March 19, 1755. *See below (199).*

132

DR. JONATHAN AYER<sup>5</sup>, born in Haverhill July 10, 1737. He was a surgeon, and lived in Haverhill. He married Sarah Marble of Haverhill before 1772; and she was his wife in 1798. Captain Ayer died in 1811; his will, dated May 2, 1798, being proved April 3, 1811.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 200—I. JONATHAN<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 4, 1772; yeoman; lived in Haverhill; and was alive in 1811.  
 201—II. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup>, b. July 1, 1774; probably d. before 1798.  
 202—III. LYDIA<sup>6</sup>, b. May 11, 1776; unmarried in 1798.  
 203—IV. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup>, b. April 7, 1779; d. Dec. 9, 1779.  
 204—V. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 31, 1781; d. Jan. 10, 1784.  
 205—VI. JOSEPH<sup>6</sup>, b. July 12, 1783; living in 1798.  
 206—VII. MARY<sup>6</sup>, b. April 21, 1786; living in 1798.  
 207—VIII. SARAH<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 11, 1789; living in 1798.  
 208—IX. FREDERICK STEUBEN<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 1, 1792; living in 1798.

150

SIMON AYER<sup>5</sup>, born in Haverhill July 31, 1742. He was a yeoman, and lived in Nottingham-west, N. H., till after 1768, returning to Haverhill before 1775. He married Abigail Haseltine before 1767; and died in Haverhill April 25, 1828. She died in Haverhill May 15, 1831.

Children:—

- 209—I. JOHN<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 29, 1767, in Haverhill; living in 1828.  
 210—II. ABIGAIL<sup>6</sup>, m. — Gage before 1828.  
 211—III. GEORGE WASHINGTON<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 2, 1776; living in 1828.  
 212—IV. SARAH ANN<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 5, 1780; m. Dr. Ralph Harris of Methuen Dec. 10, 1801; and was living in 1828.  
 213—V. POLLY<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 31, 1782; m. — Dole before 1828.  
 214—VI. BILL<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 27, 1783; d. Jan. 5, 1796.

- 215—VII. JAMES<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 17, 1785; yeoman; lived in Haverhill; m. Fanny —; and d. in 1820.

151

STEPHEN AYER<sup>5</sup>, born in Haverhill Dec. 1, 1744. He was a tanner, and lived in Haverhill until after 1771, removing to Dunbarton, N. H., where he was living in 1782. He married Sarah Gray of Andover April 18, 1769; and she was his wife in 1782.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 216—I. THOMAS<sup>6</sup>, b. April 18, 1770.  
 217—II. ANNE<sup>6</sup>, b. June 28, 1771.

157

NATHANIEL AYER<sup>5</sup>, born in Haverhill Feb. 24, 1734-5. He was a yeoman, and lived in Haverhill. He married Lydia White of Haverhill Nov. 17, 1757; and died Jan. 18, 1784. She died, his widow, Feb. 9, 1807.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 218—I. JOHN APPLETON<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 15, 1758; yeoman; lived in Haverhill; m. Lois Morse of Haverhill Nov. 15, 1785; he d. Sept. 13, 1822; she d., his widow, May 8, 1830; probably no issue.  
 219—II. HANNAH<sup>6</sup>, b. June 11, 1760; m. Nathaniel Mackintire of Haverhill Dec. 18, 1784.  
 220—III. DAVID<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 19, 1762; d. March 24, 1789.  
 221—IV. LYDIA<sup>6</sup>, b. April 15, 1765; probably m. Samuel White, jr., of Haverhill March 22, 1789; and d. Feb. 28, 1802.  
 222—V. ANNA<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 27, 1768; living in 1786; probably m. Matthew Pettigell of Haverhill Dec. 29, 1791.  
 223—VI. TIMOTHY<sup>6</sup>, b. April 23, 1773. *See below (223).*  
 224—VII. RUTH<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 12, 1776; living in 1786; probably m. Michael Carleton of Haverhill Nov. 20, 1795.  
 225—VIII. NATHANIEL<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 20, 1780; d. Feb. 18, 1807.

163

SAMUEL AYER<sup>5</sup>, born in Haverhill Nov. 29, 1742. He was a yeoman, and lived in Haverhill. He married Mary Carleton of Boxford Oct. 7, 1761; and was living in Haverhill in 1794.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 226—I. SARAH<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 27, 1762.  
 227—II. JOHN<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 15, 1764.



- 228—III. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 19, 1765.  
 229—IV. STEPHEN<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 21, 1767.  
 230—V. BETTY<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 27, 1768.  
 231—VI. HEZEKIAH<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 7, 1770.

## 170

MAJ. JAMES AYER<sup>6</sup>, born in Haverhill Jan. 1, 1761. He was a yeoman, and lived in Haverhill. He married Mary Brickett of Haverhill Dec. 8, 1782; and she died April 28, 1838.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 232—I. MARY<sup>7</sup>, b. in 1783; d. Oct. 10, 1783, aged five months.  
 233—II. MARY<sup>7</sup>, b. in 1784; d. Aug. 23, 1787, aged two years and ten months.  
 234—III. ANNA<sup>7</sup>, b. July 19, 1786.  
 235—IV. JAMES<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 12, 1788.  
 236—V. ROBERT<sup>7</sup>, b. June 1, 1790.  
 237—VI. THEODORE<sup>7</sup>, b. July 3, 1792.  
 238—VII. SAMUEL<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 14, 1794.  
 239—VIII. RICHARD<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 21, 1797.  
 240—IX. ELIZABETH<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 20, 1798.  
 241—X. HAZEN<sup>7</sup>, b. March 20, 1801.  
 242—XI. GEORGE<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 17, 1803; d. Feb. 6 (7—*gravestone*) 1803.

## 172

DEA. MOSES AYER<sup>6</sup>, born in Haverhill Dec. 20, 1748. He is called a gentleman in deeds; and lived in Haverhill. He married, first, Martha Kimball before 1771. She died Nov. 21, 1805; and he married, second, Sarah ———. He died Sept. 10, 1820; and his wife Sarah survived him.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 243—I. SARAH<sup>7</sup>, b. May 6, 1771; d. July 29, 1772.  
 244—II. JOHN<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 16, 1772; d. March 12, 1776.  
 245—III. MOSES<sup>7</sup>, b. July 22, 1774; d. March 21, 1776.  
 246—IV. ELIZABETH<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 2, 1777; m. Dr. John Brickett of Sudbury, Canada, Sept. 29, 1795.  
 247—V. SARAH<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 11, 1780.  
 248—VI. PATTIE<sup>7</sup>, b. May 12, 1782; d. July 13, 1806.  
 249—VII. MOSES<sup>7</sup>, b. March 21, 1785; living in 1820.  
 250—VIII. JOHN<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 18, 1788; living in 1820.  
 251—IX. JOSEPH KIMBALL<sup>7</sup>, b. March 14, 1792; m. Sarah ———.

## 174

OBADIAH AYER<sup>6</sup> born in Haverhill June 24, 1751. He was a yeoman, and lived in Haverhill. He married Elizabeth

Whittier of Haverhill Jan. 22, 1778. She died May 1, 1818; and he died March 28, 1823.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 252—I. RUTH<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 13, 1778.  
 253—II. JOHN<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 9, 1780.  
 254—III. FANNY<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 14, 1782.  
 255—IV. NATHANIEL<sup>7</sup>, b. June 26, 1787.  
 256—V. ELIZABETH<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 11, 1789.  
 257—VI. HANNAH<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 20, 1792.  
 258—VII. ABIGAIL<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 20, 1795.

## 175

JAMES AYER<sup>6</sup>, born in Haverhill July 13, 1753. He was a currier, and lived in Haverhill. Called "esquire" in deeds. He married, first, Judith Chase of Haverhill Dec. 31, 1778. She died June 21, 1789; and he married, second, Deborah Pettingill of Haverhill, March 30, 1790. He died Oct. 29, 1823; and his wife Deborah survived him.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 259—I. SOPHIA<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 8, 1779; probably m. Theodore Ela of Lebanon Sept. 2, 1798; and d. before 1823.  
 260—II. JAMES<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 30, 1780; living in 1823.  
 261—III. MARY<sup>7</sup>, b. March 16, 1782; m. ——— Brigham before 1823.  
 262—IV. LYDIA<sup>7</sup>, b. April 9, 1784; d. Oct. 21, 1803.  
 263—V. JUDITH<sup>7</sup>, b. March 22, 1786; d. Feb. 10, 1806.  
 264—VI. ANNA<sup>7</sup>, b. July 2, 1788; and probably d. before 1823.  
 265—VII. WILLIAM<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 19, 1790; living in 1823.  
 266—VIII. RICHARD<sup>7</sup>, d. before 1823, leaving a daughter Lydia.  
 267—IX. LUCY<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 26, 1793; d. Sept. 30, 1796.  
 268—X. CHARLES<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 11, 1795; living in 1823.  
 269—XI. GEORGE<sup>7</sup>, living in 1823.  
 270—XII. LOIS<sup>7</sup>, b. July 6, 1800; m. ——— Caldwell before 1823.

## 176

NATHAN AYER<sup>6</sup>, born in Haverhill May 5, 1755. He was a tanner, and lived in Haverhill. He married Elizabeth Colbey of Haverhill Nov. 7, 1779, and she died in Haverhill April 29, 1822. He was living in 1803.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 271—I. BETSEY<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 26, 1780.  
 272—II. KATHARINE<sup>7</sup>, b. March 2, 1784.





- 273—III. NATHAN<sup>7</sup>, b. April 25, 1788; d. April 20, 1810.  
 274—IV. POLLY<sup>7</sup>, b. March 2, 1792.  
 275—V. JOANNA<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 1, 1795; d. Nov. 7, 1824.  
 276—VI. GEORGE<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 1, 1798; d. Aug. 26, 1800.  
 277—VII. MATILDA<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 23, 1803.

179

PETER AYER<sup>6</sup>, born in Haverhill April 5, 1756. He lived in Haverhill; married Abigail Eaton of Haverhill Nov. 1, 1787; and she died there Dec. 16, 1815.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 278—I. RICHARD<sup>7</sup>, b. July 12, 1789.  
 279—II. ROBERT<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 14, 1791.  
 280—III. ABIGAIL<sup>7</sup>, b. July 1, 1793.  
 281—IV. JAMES VARNUM<sup>7</sup>, b. July 10, 1796.  
 282—V. HAINST<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 23, 1798.  
 283—VI. ADALINE<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 8, 1801.  
 284—VII. LOUISE ANNA<sup>7</sup>, b. July 18, 1803.  
 285—VIII. SARAH JANE<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 22, 1806.  
 286—IX. PHEBE CLARISSA<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 1, 1809.

183

JAMES AYER<sup>6</sup>, born in Haverhill Feb. 1, 1766. He married Sally Bradley of Haverhill Dec. 14, 1794, and lived in that town.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 287—I. LOW BRADLEY<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 31, 1796.  
 288—II. MARTHA<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 4, 1798.  
 289—III. GORHAM PARSONS<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 4, 1800.  
 290—IV. IRA<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 26, 1802.  
 291—V. MARY LOW<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 22, 1804.  
 292—VI. SARAH BRADLEY<sup>7</sup>, b. April 2, 1809.  
 293—VII. HENRIETTA<sup>7</sup>, b. April 3, 1811.

199

SAMUEL AYER<sup>6</sup>, born in Haverhill March 19, 1755. He lived in Haverhill, and married Sarah Chase of Haverhill April 6, 1781.

Children, born in Haverhill:—

- 294—I. SALLY<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 5, 1782.  
 295—II. SAMUEL<sup>7</sup>, b. May 26, 1784.  
 296—III. RICHARD<sup>7</sup>, b. — 10, 1786.  
 297—IV. JOHN<sup>7</sup>, b. April 1, 1788.  
 298—V. ABIGAIL<sup>7</sup>, b. March 31, 1790.  
 299—VI. HANNAH<sup>7</sup>, b. July 19, 1792.  
 300—VII. ANNA<sup>7</sup>, b. July 10, 1794; d. young.  
 301—VIII. WILLIAM<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 3, 1797; d. March 7, 1826.  
 302—IX. ANNA<sup>7</sup>, b. March 17, 1799.

223

TIMOTHY AYER<sup>6</sup>, born in Haverhill April 23, 1773. He lived in Haverhill;

married Huldah Chase of Newbury Oct. 15, 1795; and died in Haverhill May 11, 1801.

Children:—

- 303—I. DAVID<sup>7</sup>, b. May 24, 1796, in Newbury.  
 304—II. JOHN APPLETON<sup>7</sup>, b. July 26, 1799, in Newbury.  
 305—III. ADALINE<sup>7</sup>, b. March 8, 1801, in Haverhill.

OLD NORFOLK COUNTY RECORDS.

*Continued from page 143.*

HAVERHILL BIRTHS.

James Pecker's dau. born Jan. 25, and died Feb. 10, 1664.

Sarah, dau. of Obediah Eyer, March 5, 1664.

Jn<sup>o</sup>, son of Tho: Eaton, March 6, 1664.

Edward, son of John Carleton, March 22, 1664.

Robert, son of Robert Clements, March 29, 1665.

Sarah, dau. of Robert Emerson, April 23, 1665.

Jacob, son of Abraham Whiticker, May 26, 1665.

Ephraim, son of Ephraim Davis, July 19, 1665.

Sarah, dau. of John Jonson, Aug. 2, 1665.

John, son of Willia Compton, Oct. 3, 1665.

Elizabeth, dau. of Michael Emerson, Jan. 16, 1665.

Samuel, son of Steven Dow, Jan. 22, 1665.

Theophilous, son of John Griffyn, Feb. 2, 1665.

Anna, dau. of Nathanell Smith, March 5, 1665.

Girdin, son of Mr. Nathanell Saltingstall, March 27, 1666.

Hanah, dau. of Steven Webster, May 10, 1666.

Tho: son of Thomas Eyer, June 9, 1666.

Mary, dau. of Peter Eyer, Aug. 6, 1666.

Daniell, son of James Davis, Sept. 19, 1666.

Obedia Eyer's son, Nov. 1, 1666.

Dorethie, dau. of Robert Swan, Nov. 8, 1666.

Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Witcher, Nov. 21, 1666.

*To be continued.*





## NOTES.

Elijah Averill (page 134, No. 118) married Mary Gould May 6, 1788. Their three children were born as follows: Mary, born Feb. 11, 1789; married John Gould Nov. 30, 1809; and died June 26, 1876; Priscilla, born May 17, 1792; married John Lamson Sept. 22, 1812; and died Aug. 12, 1872; and Elizabeth, born Sept. 4, 1797; married Dr. John Porter of Wenham in 1834; and died Nov. 21, 1895.—*George L. Gould, Boston.*

William Appleton (No. 239, page 29). Cross out "*See below* (239);" and add: "cabinet-maker; lived in Salem; m., first, Anna Bowditch of Salem Dec. 22, 1793; she d. in 1795; m., second, Tamesin Abbot of Salem July 23, 1797; and d. in September, 1822."

---

 QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.  
Answers are solicited.

308. Who were the parents of Joseph Janes, married Oct. 9, 1735, Lydia, daughter of George and Bethia (Peters) Daland, both of Salem? A. J. W.

*Salem.*

309. MOWER. Proof wanted that Samuel Mower, born September 26, 1689, died in Worcester, Mass., May 8, 1760, is or is not the Samuel Mower born in Lynn, Mass., September 26, 1689, same date as above. This Samuel Mower of Lynn was the son of Samuel and Joanna Mower, and the grandson of Richard Mower who came from England in the *Blessing* in 1635. EPHRAIM MOWER.

*South Norwalk, Conn.*

310. Wanted, ancestry of Dudley Swasey who married, March 5, 1796, Apphia Lougee, Exeter, N. H., and settled in Danville, Vt. B. F. S.

*Exeter, N. H.*

311. Wanted, the parentage of Elisabeth Seargent who married, May 10, 1711, Joseph Swasey, Newbury, Mass. B. F. S.

312. Wanted, the parentage of Abigail Parsons who married, Jan. 26, 1768, Ebenezer Swasey, jr., Exeter, N. H. B. F. S.

313. Wanted, the ancestry of John Clarke and of his second wife, Lydia Andrews. Their marriage recorded at Stonington, Conn., July 20, 1714. Had son Timothy born March 29, 1719-20. Probably, also, son Ephraim. E. P. F.

*Westerly, R. I.*

---

 ANSWERS.

171. Joseph Whipple who married Sarah Hutchinson of Salem Village in 1690 was son of Joseph and Sarah Whipple, and was born in Ipswich Oct. 31, 1666.—*Ed.*

278. Isaac Proctor of Ipswich who married Lucy Goodhue in 1747 was son of Jacob and Mary Proctor, and was baptized in Chebacco parish Jan. 23, 1725-6. He died in Manchester May 29, 1799, at the age of seventy-three.—*Ed.*

307. In the Genealogy of the Runnells and Reynolds Family, page 275, it appears that Robert<sup>2</sup>, son of Owen<sup>1</sup>, resided in Stratham till Oct. 3, 1728, when he received a lot of land in Chester, N. H., on condition of settlement, and he afterwards resided at Chester. He died before Jan. 15, 1755. There is no mention of a wife, but two children of his, Judith and Robert, are named. Robert had three brothers and one sister. It would appear that the father of Robert<sup>2</sup> was Owen<sup>1</sup>. An examination of the Runnells Genealogy might help the querist.—*Geo. H. Silsby, Concord, N. H.*

---

 NEW PUBLICATIONS.

ANCESTRY OF HENRY LEVI ANDREWS, WOBURN, MASS. Woburn, 1900. This little 16 mo. pamphlet issued by Mr. Andrews, gives his descent from Lt. John Andrews of Ipswich, 1618-1702. It contains thirteen pages of text and four plates.

FAMILY RECORDS OF SOME OF THE DESCENDANTS OF ROBERT FRANCIS OF WETHERSFIELD, CONN. Minneapolis, Minn., 1900. This pamphlet of seventeen octavo pages, compiled by Mrs. Carrie E. Chetfield of Minneapolis, gives several lines of descent from Robert Francis.



THE  
SIMPLE COBLER  
OF  
AGGAVVAM in AMERICA.

WILLING

To help 'mend his Native Country, lamentably tattered, both in the upper-Leather and sole, with all the honest stiches he can take.

And as willing never to bee paid for his work,  
by Old Englifh wonted pay.

*It is his Trade to patch all the year long, gratis.*

Therefore I pray Gentlemen keep your purfes.

---

By *Theodore de la Guard,*

---

*In rebus arduis ac tenui spe, fortiffima quaeque confilia tutiffima funt. Cic.*

In Englifh,

When bootes and fhoes are torne up to the lefts,  
Coblers muft thruft their awles up to the hefts.

This is no time to feare *Apelles gramm:*  
*Ne Sutor quidem ultra crepidam.*

---

LONDON,

Printed by *J. D. & R. I.* for *Stephen Bowtell,* at the figne of the  
Bible in Popes Head-Alley, 1647.

---





# THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. IV.

SALEM, MASS., DECEMBER, 1900.

NO. 12.

## REV. NATHANIEL WARD'S "SIMPLE COBLER OF AGAWAM."

BY JULIE CAROLINE O'HARA.

In the young days of the New England colonies, about two centuries and a half ago, there sailed from England a sturdy old Puritan, Nathaniel Ward, already in his sixty-fifth year; who left his native island under sentence of excommunication for nonconformity, and who was forbidden to preach by the famous Bishop Laud. This was in the stormy times of Charles I, when the dissensions between Parliament and the King, were plunging England into the horrors of civil war; when the Archbishop of Canterbury was busily trying to suppress Puritanism, and being then one of the chief advisers of the King, aimed to establish the absolute authority of episcopacy. Those were stirring scenes of religious and political excitement, when Nathaniel Ward found himself deprived of his pastorate by the ungentle help of his bishop, and came to this country, where liberty of conscience and of thought were allowed. He arrived in the summer of 1634, and became minister to a raw settlement of Puritans at Agawam. This pretty Indian name was afterwards foolishly exchanged for that of Ipswich. By reason of indisposition, he was, at his own request, in 1636, released from his engagement with the church there. However, he often preached while he remained in the colony. He was placed on a commission to form a legal code for Massachusetts, and was the author of the "Body of Liberties." It was the first code of laws established in New England, being adopted in 1641.

Nathaniel Ward was born in 1570 at Haverhill, Suffolk, England. He was the son of Samuel Ward, called "the painful

minister," of that place, and whose Latin epitaph, thus translated, reads,

"Grant some, of knowledge, greater store,  
More learned some in teaching;  
Yet few in life did lighten more,  
None thundered more in preaching."

This "thundering" propensity of the father seems to have been hereditary, as we shall soon discover when we make the more intimate acquaintance of the "Simple Cobler," as it pleased his son to style himself.

Nathaniel Ward graduated at Emmanuel college, Cambridge, in 1603. At first he entered upon the profession of law and practised several years; then he travelled on the Continent, where he met the learned theologian, David Pareus at Heidelberg. He was so influenced by him, that he devoted himself to the study of divinity. Doctor Cogswell says, "Here his sentiments received a colour of the deepest Calvinistic dye; for which he appeared afterwards to be a doughty champion, breathing threatenings and slaughter." Nathaniel remained at Heidelberg pursuing his theological studies until he was prepared to enter upon his new profession. Returning to England, he took orders and procured a parish in Hertfordshire, where after about ten years he was unceremoniously silenced as a preacher. Upon his arrival in Massachusetts, he took an active part in the affairs of the infant commonwealth. But he had not forgotten his native land or the turmoil in which he had left it; for he took upon himself to raise his admonishing voice against the evils of the day, and to do what he could to correct them. This is expressed very



quaintly on the title-page of the book he then wrote. It reads, "The Simple Cöbler of Agawam in America, Willing to help mend his Native Country, lamentably tattered, both in the upper-leather and sole, with all the honest stitches he can take. And as willing, never to be paid for his work, by old English wonted pay. It is his trade, to patch all the year long, gratis. Therefore I pray Gentlemen keep your purses."

Why he called himself the "*Simple Cöbler*" is difficult to determine, for he is neither simple nor always lucid. His style is ponderously pedantic and pompous. Frequently he even pleads guilty of punning—seldom rising to wit, and never to humor. He is too grim for that, and always leaves a sting.

We have in Nathaniel Ward a sterling Puritan, a type of his age and country. Severe, rugged and austere, he is like a bleak mountain peak, among the intellects of his time, without any softening haze around him, or adoring verdure to make the angularities of his outlines less harsh. Uncompromising, bitter and stern, nothing could swerve him from his purpose, to speak his mind in a fearless manner; scorning the graceful adornments of language, but courting the Latin, and original barbarisms that defy translation. How different from the elegant, polished style of his contemporaries across the water, John Milton, Lord Bacon and John Dryden, or in France from Corneille, and the matchless Molière. It is remarkable that the same age should produce much different types; two minds the exact antipodes of each other, as those of Molière, the veritable "father of comedy," and this blustering, strong, and uncouth colonial writer. It clearly illustrates how the literature of a country reflects, as in a mirror, the national characteristics of the period. Nathaniel Ward must not be placed on the same plane with his foreign contemporaries, for he was not their peer in intellect, but as a pioneer in literature he stirred the minds of those around him, and stamped our early colonial literature with his thought.

Early in 1645, at the age of seventy-five, he began to write his vigorous book, "*The Simple Cöbler of Agawam*," which may be described as a religious and political treatise, a prose satire, under three general divisions. In the first, he most fiercely storms against freedom of opinion, and against religious toleration. In the second, he descants on the frivolity of the fashionable women of the age, for whom he would doubtless advocate the prim Puritan costume, after his own severe taste. The third division is political. Here he deplores the terrible state into which the politics of England have fallen. He also makes a sharp home-thrust at bishops in general, which the reader can easily interpret as a dagger thrust at Bishop Laud in particular, who, we will remember, kept such a watchful eye on this dissenting minister and compelled him to give up his pastorate. Mr. Ward also addresses a letter to King Charles, in which he gives him many pages of advice, in a somewhat wrathful manner.

The first twenty-five pages of the book fairly blaze with intolerance. He says, "He that is willing to tolerate any religion . . . besides his own, unlesse it be in matters meerly indifferent, either doubts of his own, or is not sincere in it. He that is willing to tolerate any unsound Opinion, that his own may also be tolerated . . . will for a need hang God's Bible at the Devils girdle. . . . That State that will give Liberty of Conscience in matters of Religion, must give Liberty of conscience and conversation in their Morall Laws, or else the Fiddle will be out of tune, and some of the strings cracke. . . . It is said, 'That men ought to have liberty of their Conscience, and that it is Persecution to debarre them of it: I can rather stand amazed then reply to this: it is an astonishment to think that the braines of men should be parboyl'd in such impious ignorance; Let all the wits under the Heavens lay their heads together and finde an Assertion worse than this. . . . I will Perdition to be chosen the universal Ideot of the world.'"





Everything seems to be going wrong, according to his ideas. He inquires what shall be done "for the healing of these comfortless exulcerations?" The remedy advocated by him seems to be after the fashion of those in vogue,—persecution, fines, imprisonment, burning and such gentle arguments. He says, "I dare aver, that God doth no where in his word tolerate Christian States, to give Tolerations to such adversaries of his Truth, if they have power in their hands to suppress them. . . . That State is wise that will improve all paines and patience rather to compose, then tolerate differences in Religion. . . . Make speedy provision against Obstinate and disseminaries: . . . First, variety of penaltyes, . . . Secondly, just severity: persecution hath ever spread Truth, prosecution scattered Error: Ten of the most Christian Emperors, found that way best. . . . I would be understood, . . . an humble Petitioner, that ignorant and tender conscienced Anabaptists may have due time and means of conviction."

The Anabaptists in the colony seem to be the special thorn that rankles in his side. "I desire all good men may be saved from their Lunatic Creed, . . . let them avoid these blasphemers, a late fry of croaking Frogs, not to be indured in a Religious State, no, if it were possible, not an hour." We find the following passage which cannot be classified as to language, nor can its meaning be fathomed. "If the whole conclave of Hell can so compromise, exadverse, and diametricall contradictions, as to compolitize such a multimonstrous maufrey of heteroclytes and quicquidlibets quietly; I trust I may say with all humble reverence, they can doe more than the Senate of Heaven." In the next paragraph comes a beautiful thought. They are rarely to be met with in this peppery tract. "*Non senescet veritas.* No man ever saw a gray haire on the head or beard of any Truth, wrinkle or morphew on its face: The bed of Truth is green all the yeare long."

Our author is approaching the end of the first division, when it occurs to him

"to speak a word to the woman, anon," and to proclaim in a manner, what they may expect, saying, — "In the meantime I entreat them to prepare patience. . . . Should I not keep promise in speaking a little to Womens fashions they would take it unkindly: I was loath to pester better matter with such stuffe; I rather thought it meet to let them stand by themselves, like the *Quæ Genus* in the Grammar, being Deficients, or Redundants, not to be brought under any Rule: I shall therefore make bold for this once, to borrow a little of their loose tongued Liberty, and mispend a word or two upon their long-wasted, but short-skirted patience: a little use of my stirrup will doe no harme. . . . When I heare a nugiperous Gentle-dame inquire what dresse the Queen is in this week: what the nudiustertian fashion of the Court; I meane the very newest: with egge to be in it in all haste, what ever it be; I look at her as the very gizzard of a trifle, the product of a quarter of a cypher, the epitome of nothing, fitter to be kickt, if she were of a kickable substance, then either honour'd or humour'd."

We have reason to congratulate ourselves that we are not classified among those articles that might be considered of a kickable nature,—as dogs, horses, slaves, etc. Evidently the factors of chivalry, charity and benevolence had been eliminated from his nature; courtliness is a thing unknown to him; nor is he always elegant in expression. In the following paragraph we learn, that Mrs. Cobler is no more, and that he has been true to her memory many years; this is about the only hint, that he leaves us, of his domestic life. He says, "I have been a solitary widdower almost twelve yeares, purposed lately to make a step over to my Native Country for a yoke-fellow: but when I consider how women there have tripe-wifed themselves with their cladments, I have no heart to the voyage." It could hardly be supposed that this blunt, out-spoken man would talk so





forcibly about women's fashions, with-out hurling a shaft or two at the men's. He feels that he is the guardian of the world,—its censor as it were. The unpardonable custom that most rouses his ire is the long hair of the men. It seems something too odious to be passed over in silence; his contempt is so great that his pen fairly quivers with scorn, as in these lines: "Knew I how to bring it in, I would speak a word to long haire, whereof I will say no more but this: if God proves not such a Barbor to it as he threatens, unlesse it be amended before the Peace of the State and Church be well settled, then let my prophesie be scorned, as a sound minde scornes the ryot of that sin, and more it needs not. . . If it be thought no wisdom in men to distinguish themselves in the field by the Scissers, let it bee thought no injustice in God, not to distinguish them by the Sword. I had rather God should know me by my sobriety, than mine enemy not know me by my vanity. . . "A short promise is a farre safer guard than a long lock, . . Though it be not the mark of the Beast, yet it may be the mark of a beast prepared to slaughter. I am sure men use not to weare such manes; I am also sure Souldiers use to weare other marklets or notadoes in time of battell."

This concludes the second part of the book; and in commencing the last division he suddenly remembers his assumed occupation of cobbler and begins in that style. "Having done with the upper part of my work, I would now with all humble willingness, set on the best peece of Soule-leather I have, did I not feare I should break my All, which though it may be a right old English blade, yet it is but little and weake."

The more densely one plunges into the work the more uninteresting it becomes. His antipathy to English bishops is marked: he says, "Well, the Bishops are gone: If they have carried away with them all that was in the pockets of their Holliday hose, fare them well. . . Some of them I confesse were very hon-

est men, and would have been honest if they dared for their fellows."

Mr. Ward then addresses a most rude and disloyal letter to King Charles I, conquered as he was, and a prisoner, which clearly betrays his hard, unrelenting spirit. In the quarrel between the King and Parliament, Ward justifies the latter, and thinks the people right in taking up arms and executing their sovereign. "If Subjects must fight for their Kings against other Kingdomes, when their Kings will; I know no reason, but they may fight against their kings for their own Kingdomes, when Parliaments say they may and must. He writes to the King, "*My Dearest Lord*, and my more than *dearest King*, I most humbly beseech you upon mine aged knees, that you would please to arme your minde with patience of prooffe, and to intrench yourselfe. . . in your wonted Royall meeknesse; for I am resolved to display my unfurled soule in your very face. . . What you do skulking in the suburbs of Hell, when your Royall palaces stand desolate, through your absence? . . Doth it become you, . . to take up the Manufacture of cutting your Subjects throats, for no other sin, but Deifying you so over-much, that you cannot be quiet in your Spirit, till they have plucked you downe as over-low?"

. Near the close of the book we find a passage, the sentiment of which is grand. "Yee will finde it a farre easier field, to wage warre against all the Armies that ever were or will be on Earth, and all the Angels of Heaven, than to take up Armes against any truth of God." Nathaniel Ward deserves praise as a man of learning, and a vigorous writer; but his heart was full of bitterness, and he did not possess one amiable virtue. He speaks a few kind words to the Irish, in the following mild and Christian language. "A Word of Ireland: Not of the nation universally, not of any man in it, that hath so much as one haire of Christianity or Humanity growing on his head or beard, but onely of the truculent Cut-throats, and such as shall take up Arms in their Defence. These



Irish anciently called Antropophagi, man-eaters: Have a Tradition among them, That when the Devill shewed Our Saviour all the kingdomes of the Earth and their glory, that he would not show him Ireland, but reserved it for himselfe: it is probably true, for he hath kept it ever since for his own peculiar. . . I begge upon my hands and knees, that the Expedition against them may be undertaken while the hearts and hands of our Souldiery are hot, to whom I will be bold to say briefly: Happy is he that shall reward them as they have served us, and Cursed be he that shall do that work of the Lord negligently, Cursed be he that holdeth back his Sword from blood; yea, Cursed be he that maketh not his Sword starke drunk with Irish blood, that doth not recompense them double for their hellish treachery to the English, that maketh them not heaps upon heaps, and their Country a dwelling place for Dragons, and Astonishment to Nations: Let not that eye look look for pity, nor that hand to be spared, that pities or spares them, and let him be accursed, that curseth not them bitterly." Is that not downright blood-thirstiness, that would do credit to the savages of the African interior? Then is appended "A Most humble heel-piece, To the Most Honourable Head-piece, the Parliament of England." After which, like Mr. Silas Wegg, "as a friend, he drops off into poetry." "I pray let me drive in half a dozen plaine honest Country Hobnailes, such as the Martyres were wont to weare; to make my work hold the surer; and I have done." These "Hob-nailes" consist of six verses. Poetry they can hardly be called, for the divine Muse evidently frowned upon his attempts. Hitherto all the destructive fire of his artillery has been leveled at the different dissenting branches of the English church. He has not had time nor ammunition to spare for Rome; but now he hurls, with accumulated force, a thunder-bolt at the Eternal City in bad rhetoric and execrable rhyme.

"No King can King it right,  
Nor rightly sway his Rod;

Who truly loves not Christ,  
And truly fears not God.

"He cannot rule a Land,  
As Lands should ruled been,  
That lets himself be rul'd  
By a ruling Romane Queen,

"No earthly man can be  
True Subject to this State;  
Who makes the Pope his Christ.  
An Heretique his Mate,"

In bidding adieu to his readers, this writer suggests a visitor, who, with many final bows and parting remarks, requires a great length of time in which to take his leave. He seems loath to part. After several conclusions in prose, he deems verse the most worthy means of exit. The following is the final conclusion, not counting a postscript, in which he bids farewell.

"So Farewell England old  
If evill times ensue,  
Let good men come to us,  
Wee'l welcome them to New.

"And farewell Honor'd Friends,  
If happy dayes ensue,  
You'll have some Guests from hence,  
Pray welcome us to you.

"And farewell simple world,  
If thou'lt thy cranium mend,  
There is my Last and All,  
And Shoem-Akers END."

Although the "Simple Cobler of Agawam" was written in 1645 in America, it was not published until 1647 in London, when its author finally returned to England. For some time after its publication it was so much read and admired that four editions were printed within the first year. When it appeared it must have exactly suited the spirit of those turbulent times, for it enjoyed a great popularity, which has completely waned, now that the illusions are forgotten, and its style gone out of fashion. It is not a work that contains grand universal truths, that would be imperishable, and fit all ages like Bunyan's "Pilgrim's Progress." It is too intensely bigoted, narrow, and warped to endure in the hearts of men. As far as its intrinsic merit is concerned it would lie unnoticed on the top-most







shelf of the library, thickly covered with dust, unless disturbed by some antiquarian or exploring essayist.

Soon after its publication, Nathaniel Ward obtained an English parish at Shenfield, in Essex, where he died in 1658, at the ripe age of eighty-three.

#### WILL OF JAMES BOWTWELL.

The will of James Bowtwell of Lynn was proved in the court at Salem 26: 9: 1651. The following copy is from the original on file in the office of the clerk of courts at Salem, volume II, leaf 24.

The will of James Bowtwell

Inprimis; I giue to my sonne James Bowtwell one bull Calfe; with the increafe, to be payed; when the aforefaid calf is 3 yeare old; And I giue to my daughter fara; one cow calfe at the 29 day of y<sup>e</sup> || sauenth || month next ensuing the date hereof And I apointe my wife allice Bowtell sole excecatrix of all my estate; & to bring up my Children; & to dispoise of them as she in her wifdome fhall haue occaſſion;

And further I giue to my sonne John Bowtell tenne shillings to bee payed at the nine & twenty day of feauen month next ensuing date herof

Lyn the 22<sup>d</sup> 6 mo. 1651 his marke  
witeſſ James J B Bowtell  
John Deakin  
William Longley

I apoint theſe two frends nicolas potter & william Longley to fee to the performances herof according to my will, & to affekt my wife in what ſhe may haue occaſſion to mak uſe of them

#### AMES NOTE.

Jeremiah Ames (page 93). His wife married, secondly, Joseph Spofford (page 102). Of the Ames children, Thomas was born Nov. 22, 1736; and Sarah, born Jan. 20, 1741-2, died Oct. 3, 1767. The son Capt. Jeremiah Ames was a conspicuous character upon the New Hampshire frontiers.—*Ezra S. Stearns, East Rindge, N. H.*

#### AYER NOTE.

Lt. Ebenezer Ayer (No. 101, page 149) married, secondly, Elizabeth ——. His first wife, Susannah, died at Salem, N. H., Sept. 19, 1749. He was of Salem, N. H., after 1736, though their children, after that date, were recorded in Methuen; some, however, were baptized in Salem. His grave is in the old cemetery of Salem, and the stone is inscribed as follows: "Here lies ye body of Lieut. Ebenezer Ayr. He departed this life March ye 3, 1762 [1763], aged 57 years." On the footstone is "Lieut. Ebenezer Ayer 1763." The son Ebenezer married widow Hannah (Plaisted) Scammon in Pepperellboro', Me., July 4, 1754; and had six or seven children. The son Peter married, first, Rebecca —, and had seven or more children; and, second, widow Sarah Jenkins of Pepperellboro'. The son Timothy married, first, about 1766, Elizabeth —, and had ten children; and, second, April 23, 1798, widow Elizabeth (Scammon) Moody of Pepperellboro'; by whom he had no issue. The son Joseph married Eunice Clark, in Pearsontown (Standish), Me., Oct. 3, 1775. The son Isaiah married Hannah —; had one child; and died at Salem Oct. 23, 1772. His tombstone says, "Sept. 25, 1772, aet. 23 yrs." Other children were born as follows: Ebenezer, born in Haverhill March 22, 1727; was a major; and lived in Pepperellboro' (Saco); served in the Revolution; and immediately after its close disappeared and was never heard from; William, born in Salem, N. H., May 23, 1752; Elizabeth, born in Salem Sept. 28, 1753; Samuel, born in Salem Sept 1, 1754; married Anna Currier Jan. 17, 1782; Philip, born in Salem Nov. 3, 1758; John, baptized in Haverhill March 16, 1741-2; and John, baptized in Haverhill Oct. 12, 1760. In the old cemetery at Salem Centre, N. H., is a stone inscribed as follows: "In memory of Elizabeth, relict of Mr. Ebenezer Ayer. She died Jan. 2, 1786, aged 71.—Charles M. Ayer, Grand Rapids, Mich.



## INDIAN CONFLICTS.

The bugle is silent, the war-whoop is dead,  
 There's a murmur of waters and woods in their  
 stead,  
 And the raven and owl chant a symphony drear  
 From the dark-waving pines o'er the combatants'  
 bier.

*Upham.*

## LOVEWELL'S FIGHT.

In 1722, after a peace of nine years, an Indian war broke out which continued three years. In the autumn of 1724, a company was formed at Dunstable, of which John Lovewell was captain and Jonathan Frye of Andover, chaplain. The privates came from Dunstable and several towns in that region, Phineas Foster, Jacob Ames, Jeremiah Perley, Jethro Ames and Jacob Perley being from Boxford. The company agreed to serve one year, their pay being one hundred pounds for every Indian scalp taken. They had made about twelve hundred pounds when they concluded to attack the Indian village of Pequaket, now Fryeburg, Me. If successful, they considered their fortunes made.

The company set out on this expedition about April 16, 1725. They met the Indians on the northeast side of Saco pond, in Fryeburg, then fifty miles from any white settlement. The English numbered about forty, and there were twice as many Indians. The latter ambushed the soldiers and killed about six of them, including the captain.

Chaplain Frye, being mortally wounded begged his companions to leave him and save themselves, which they did. This incident is the foundation of Hawthorne's "Roger Malvin's Burial."

Rev. Thomas Symmes, then pastor of the church in Bradford, formerly the first minister of Boxford, wrote a narrative of the affair a week after it occurred, and prefixed it to a sermon on the fight from 2 Sam. i. 27. Before the year was out appeared the following ballad, which was commonly called the "Most beloved song in all New England."

Of worthy Captain Lovewell, I purpose now to  
 sing,  
 How valiantly he served his country and his king;  
 He and his valiant Soldiers did range the woods  
 full wide,  
 And hardships they endured to quell the Indians'  
 pride.

'Twas nigh unto Pigwacket, on the eighth day  
 of May,  
 They spied a rebel Indian soon after break of  
 day;  
 He on a bank was walking, upon a neck of land,  
 Which leads into a pond as we're made to un-  
 derstand.

Our men resolv'd to have him and travell'd two  
 miles round,  
 Until they met the Indian, who boldly stood his  
 ground;  
 Then spake up Captain Lovewell, "Take you  
 good heed," says he,  
 "This rogue is to decoy us, I very plainly see.

"The Indians lie in ambush, in some place nigh  
 at hand,  
 "In order to surround us upon this neck of land;  
 "Therefore we'll march in order, and each man  
 leave his pack,  
 "That we may briskly fight them when they  
 make their attack."

They came unto this Indian, who did them thus  
 defy,  
 As soon as they came nigh him, two guns he  
 did let fly,  
 Which wounded Captain Lovewell, and likewise  
 one man more,  
 But when this rogue was running, they laid him  
 in his gore.

Then having scalp'd the Indian, they went back  
 to the spot,  
 Where they had laid their packs down, but there  
 they found them not,  
 For the Indians having spy'd them, when they  
 them down did lay,  
 Did seize them for their plunder, and carry them  
 away.

These rebels lay in ambush, this very place hard  
 by,  
 So that an English soldier did one of them espy,  
 And cried out, "Here's an Indian," with that  
 they started out,  
 As fiercely as old lions, and hideously did shout.

With that our valiant English all gave a loud  
 huzza,  
 To show the rebel Indians they fear'd them not  
 a straw;  
 So now the fight began, and as fiercely as could  
 be,  
 The Indians ran up to them, but soon were forced  
 to flee.





Then spake up Captain Lovewell, when first the  
fight began,  
"Fight on my valiant heroes! you see they fall  
like rain."

For as we are inform'd, the Indians were so  
thick,  
A man could scarcely fire a gun and not some of  
them hit.

Then did the rebels try their best our soldiers to  
surround,  
But they could not accomplish it, because there  
was a pond,  
To which our men retreated and covered all the  
rear,  
The rogues were forc'd to flee them, altho' they  
skulk'd for fear.

Two logs there were behind them, that close to-  
gether lay,  
Without being discovered, they could not get  
away;

Therefore our valiant English, they travell'd in a  
row,  
And at a handsome distance as they were wont  
to go.

'Twas ten o'clock in the morning, when first the  
fight begun,  
And fiercely did continue until the setting sun,  
Excepting that the Indians, some hours before  
'twas night,  
Drew off into the bushes and ceased awhile to  
fight.

But soon again returned, in fierce and furious  
mood,  
Shouting as in the morning, but yet not half so  
loud;  
For as we are informed, so thick and fast they  
fell,  
Scarce twenty of their number, at night did get  
home well.

And that our valiant English, till midnight there  
did stay,  
To see whether the rebels would have another  
fray;  
But they no more returning, they made off to-  
wards their home,  
And brought away their wounded as far as they  
could come.

Of all our valiant English, there were but thirty-  
four,  
And of the rebel Indians, there were about four  
score,  
And sixteen of our English did safely home return,  
The rest were killed and wounded, for which we  
all must mourn.

Our worthy Captain Lovewell among them there  
did die,  
They killed Lieutenant Robins, and wounded  
good young Frye,

Who was our English chaplain; he many Indians  
slew,  
And some of them he scalp'd when bullets round  
him flew.

Young Fullam too I'll mention, because he fought  
so well,  
Endeavoring to save a man, a sacrifice he fell;  
But yet our valiant Englishmen in fight were ne'er  
dismayed,  
But still they kept their motion, and Wyman's  
Captain made.

Who fought the old chief Paugus, which did the  
foe defeat,  
Then set his men in order, and brought off the  
retreat;  
And braving many dangers and hardships in the  
way,  
They safe arrived at Dunstable, the thirteenth  
day of May.

### SALEM QUARTERLY COURT RE- CORDS AND FILES.

*Continued from page 154.*

Court, 26: 10: 1643.

Present: Jn<sup>o</sup> Endecott, esq., dep.-gov.,  
Rich<sup>r</sup> Saltonstall, esq., Mr. Symon Brod-  
street, Mr. W<sup>n</sup> Hathorne, Mr. Emanuell  
Downing and Mr. Edw: Holliock.

Jury of trials: Mr. Townsend Bishop,  
foreman, Mr. John Blakleech, W<sup>n</sup> Lord,  
Nicholas Browne, Tho: Leighton, Edw:  
Burcham, Henry Collins, ffrances Ligh-  
foote, John Bulfinch, Thomas Lawthrop,  
Gervas Garford and Thom<sup>s</sup> Venner.

Civil cases:—

Robert Lewis and Jn<sup>o</sup> Madox v. Mr.  
W<sup>n</sup> Paine.

William Clark v. Edm: Batter. Re-  
ferred to Mr. Endecott, dep<sup>y</sup>, Mr.  
Hathorne and Jeffry Massie.

Henry Sewall v. W<sup>n</sup> Ting, treasu<sup>r</sup> and  
David Yale, merchants, as agents for Mr.  
Georg ffoxcrofte. Execution against D.  
Yale to marshall of Boston.

Henry Sewall v. Abram Tappin and  
Richard Knight.

Christopher Lawson v. John Smart.

Peter Palfrey v. Cp. Thomas Hawkins,  
attorney for Georg Richardson, mariner.

Henry Roby v. Ann Needum. Attach-  
ment to constable of Exeter.

William Sargeant v. Mr. W<sup>n</sup> Hook of  
Salisbury.





Georg Norton v. Stephen White, for stealing a dog.

James Smith v. Olliver ffishley. Attachment to constable of Gloucester.

Rose Whitlock v. ffances Tharley, for unjust molestation.

John Pease v. Thoms Trusler.

Cp. Robt Bridges, foreman.

John ffayfield fined for attempting chastity of wife of Goodman Goldsmith.

Thomas Gray of Marblehead to be whipped for being overseen in drink. Wit: William Barber, San: Dallabar and One: Nickoson, probably all of Marblehead.

Lt. Ric<sup>d</sup> Davenport, foreman.

Richard Lambert presented for stealing boards at Mackerel cove. Wit: Jn<sup>o</sup> Tucker and Peter Woolfe.

John Collenc<sup>r</sup>.

William Robinso.

ffrances Perry fined.

Roger Scott of Lynn.

John White, sr., for not coming to watch. Wit: Thom: Louthrope. Not warned.

Lt. Davenport, foreman, 27: 4: 1643.

William Barradg, its Buriott, Zacheus Curtise (also, Curtese), Mr. Downing, Lt. Richard Davenport, Robert Goodall (also, Goodell), Richard Inkersall (also, Inkersell), John Putnam, ffrances Perry, Daniell Ray (also, Rey) and Thomas Spooner fined for putting their cattle into the north corn-fields. [Wit: ?] Tho: Read.

Auld Churchman of Lynn, presented for living without his wife for seven or eight years, and for having the wife of Hugh Burt locked with him alone in his house, discharged, provided he bring to Mr. Endecott, deputy-governor, Mr. Dumer's certificate that he hath the means for his wife's coming. He was fined. Wit: Joseph flood and Jarrard Spencer.

Rise [also, Rice] Edwards and his wife admonished for incontinency before marriage. [Wit: ?] Henry Walton and Mary Bourne.

Zacheus [also, Zacharey] ffitts of Lynn presented for keeping great cattle and swine in his own land within a common fence. Wit: Ro: Driver.

John ffreind confessed that he struck Nathaniel Pitman in his own house. Admonished.

Mary Hill of Marblehead fined for being overcome with wine. [Wit: ?] W: Blanchett, Jo: Blanchet and B. Parmeter.

Grand jury:

Salem, Roger Connant, foreman,

Thom<sup>s</sup> Gardener,

Jacob Barney,

John Alderman,

Henry Bartholomew,

William Woodbury,

Jeffry Massy,

Wenham, Joseph Batchler,

Gloster, Hugh Calkin,

Lynn, Tim: Tomlins,

Joseph Flood,

James Axey,

John Wood,

Nicho<sup>s</sup> Potter,

Willia Knight.

Christopher Lawson to answer for extortion, brought for W<sup>n</sup> Coale.

Thomas Wight and others, Exeter men.

William Tayler, servant to Zacheus Gould to be severely whipped for stealing and make double restitution.

William Willson, servant to Cp. Bridges, fined for being drunk. To be paid by Mr. Holliock.

27: 10: 1643.

Robert Driver complained of Samuell Hall of Salisbury for beating his (R. D.'s) daughter Phebe (about eight or ten years old). Fined.

W<sup>n</sup> Barber admonished for beating his wife.

David Nicholson, servant to Mr. Jn<sup>o</sup> ffreind, complained of want of clothing; is to be supplied, "James Smith offering a moose skinn, upo m<sup>r</sup> Stephens acco to m<sup>r</sup> ffreind."

John Poole and Joseph Armetag gave bond that tege Omohoine, son to Dierman °Mahoine, shall be taught to read the English tongue, which indenture was delivered again to Joseph Armetage.

28: 10: 1643, John Marston and Thomas Marston, appointed administrators of estate of Robert Marston unto the



true heirs, who are in England. John Sanders and Thomas Macey, both of Salisbury, joined with them for direction, etc. Bond, £100. To bring in inventory at Ipswich court.

Thomas Dexter, sr., to answer W<sup>n</sup> Wells.

John Russell recognized for good behavior, and whipped for beating his wife.

Willia Walcott's wife's children and estate committed to Richard Inkersell, his father-in-law, to be disposed of "according to God; & the said W<sup>n</sup> Walcott to bee & Remaine as his fervant."

John Peach and Goody Bartall to answer for certain recorded speeches, etc. Wit: Goody Stacy.

Joseph Armetage (Lynn presentment) fined for procuring a warrant summoning seventy persons as witnesses before the governor; and also presented for selling mortgaged house and land, but quit. Wit: Mr. Russell of Charlestown.

Christopher Avery presented for living absent from his wife.

William Barber presented for beating his wife and quarrelling.

Jonas Clay admonished for being addicted to lying and deceitful dealing.

Thomas Chubb presented for misspending his time idly to the prejudice of his family. Wit: Thom: West and William Dixie.

Phillip Crumwell presented for living apart from his wife. Not warned.

William Clark to be whipped for spying into the chamber of his master and mistress, and for reporting what he saw. Wit: Tho: Goldsmith, Michael Sallos and Edw: Willson.

John Devoreux fined for striking Henry Stacy in his own house.

Thomas Dexter [Lynn] presented for evading justice in challenging cattle of Mr. Otte (also, Otley) under execution, and putting others in their room. Quit. Wit: Mr. Edw: Tomlins and Joseph Armetage.

Wife of W<sup>n</sup> Edwards [Lynn presentment] admonished for striking a man and scoffing at his membership. [Wit: ?]

John Wood and Boniface Burton. "She is conceived to be a very ignorant fottish & Imperious woman."

Mrs. Griffin presented for swearing by the name of God.

Robert Hethersay [Lynn] presented for lying from his wife these many years. His answer satisfied the court.

Walter Knight, John Leech, sr., Peter Simes and Thomas Tuck, presented for living absent from their respective wives, were discharged.

Christopher Lawsun (also, Harson) fined for stealing money from Mr. Edward Tomson. Wit: Mr. Tompson and his wife, — Rumball and his wife, and William ffisk, summoned by William ffiske, constable of Wenham, 9: 12 mo: 1643.

John Russell and his wife severely whipped for fighting between themselves and idleness.

James Standish fined for being vehemently suspected of being drunk.

John Studley fined for stealing his master's axe and selling it to him. [Wit: ?] Tho: Trusler, Raph Talbot and Tristra Dallebar.

Roger Scott [Salem?] to be severely whipped for drunkenness.

Captan Traske [Salem?] for not having scales and weights hung up in his mill. [Wit: ?] Rich: Prence, Nich: Stacy, Tho: Trusler and Hugh Stacy.

Robert Tike [Salem?] admonished for stealing wood from Thomas Reade. [Wit: ?] Tho: Read.

William Wake, presented for living from his wife many years, discharged.

Mr. Henrie Walton of Lynn presented for saying that "he had as Lieve to hear a Dogg Barke as to heare m<sup>r</sup> Cobbett Preach." Quit. Wit: John Smith and two others. Summoned by William Longley, constable, 20: 12: 1643.

William Barnes (autograph) fined for swearing; to give security to constable of Gloucester. Sureties: W<sup>n</sup> Addes and (?) Walter Tippe<sup>r</sup>.

Mr. Phillip Thorne, mate to Mr. Griffin, presented for swearing and drinking to excess.





John Hodges, Stephen White, Edw: Bullock, and Anseline Whit presented for swearing.

Rich<sup>d</sup> Hedges presented for swearing and abusing ye watch.

John Bruer presented for swearing and drunkenness.

Mr. Phillip Thorne gave bond for all.

Richard Hollinworth and Charles Glover agree thatt all things concerning their ship and account be referred to Cp. Hawkins, Mr. W<sup>n</sup> Hathorne, Robert Molton, Henry Bartholomew and Jeffry Massey.

Creditors of widow of Charles Turner, deceased, to prove claims. Inventory of his estate to be brought in.

Will of John Sanders of Salem proved 28: 10: 1643. [Printed in *The Antiquarian*, volume I, page 133.]

20: 12: 1643, by adjournment.

Present: the worshipful Jn<sup>o</sup> Endecott, esq., dep.-gov., Mr. Dudley, Mr. Symon Brodstreet, Mr. W<sup>n</sup> Haythorne, Mr. Holliocke, Mr. Symonds, Mr. Bellingam and Mr. Saltonstall.

Mr. Thomas South freed from training on account of age.

Richard Gell, servant to ffrances ffelmingham, to be severely whipped for breaking into house of Mr. Keaser on the Lord's day, and stealing tobacco, etc.

John Ingalls and Mary Bentley fined for wanton dalliance, etc.

[John Vpsell testified that he heard Thomas Winterton say to John Ingals: "Thou hadst need give me a good many — to stick to thee in this case."—*Files*.]

Edward Richards fined for unwarrantable proceeding against above parties.

Inventory of estate of John Woodbury, deceased, sworn to by his widow.

Will of Abram Belknap sworn to.

[Inventory of estate of Abraham Belknap of Lynn, who deceased the beginning of the 7 mo. 1643, taken by William Tillton (his M mark) and Edward Tomlins 16: 12: 1623. Real estate (houses and land), £13, 10s; personal, £40, 0s 3d; total, £53, 10s 3d. Signed by the mark (M. B.) of Mary Belknapp. The estate

owed Joseph Armytage, Francis Ingalls, Goodman Phillips, Rich<sup>d</sup> Rounton, Tho Loughton, Ed Farington, Jerard Spencer, Mr. Kinge, and John Person.—*Files*.]

Jabez Hackett, Thom: South, W<sup>m</sup> Prichard and Tho: Winterton fined for drinking. Lawrence Douse and his wife are to have 5s by Jn<sup>o</sup> Smith, and Mary Rowden by John Smith to have 2s, 6d, Thomas Putnam 20d by the three.

Richard Lambert (page 125) belonged to Salem.

Jonas Clay confessed judgment in a suit brought by Edmund Tompson.

Tho: Chubb fined for taking another man's ax, and to pay to W<sup>n</sup> Allen 4s. Mr. Thomson's maid and W<sup>m</sup> ffisk, constable of Wenham, to receive from Jonas Clay 31s, etc.

John Smith, servant to Henry Walton, severely whipped for lying, stealing and disgraceful behavior toward his master.

Randall Houlden examined in court. Discharged.

Sady Olliver to be whipped for saying that above said Houlden suffered wrong by the court, and should be vindicated. Wit: Henry Bwodsell and James Standish.

Bill taken by Walter Tibbot, constable of Gloster, for W<sup>m</sup> Barnes' fine.

Bond of W<sup>m</sup> Barnes and Willia Addies of New Gloster to pay to Walter Tibbott, constable ("for the vfe of this Comonwealth of Mafachufats"), for £5, fine imposed Will Barnes, 1643. Wit: James Smith and James Balsdin.

*To be continued.*

#### ANDREWS NOTES.

John Andrews married Mary Ellery March 11, 1776.

Joseph, son of Joseph Andrews, baptized July 17, 1720.

Mary Andrews, sojourner, married Stephen Nutford Nov. 5, 1778.

Miss Ruth Andrews married Benjamin Stanwood Dec. 18, 1761.

Mrs. Sarah Andrews died of consumption May 12, 1794, aged seventy.

—*Gloucester records.*



## BABBIDGE GENEALOGY.

The name of Babbidge is also spelled in the early Essex county records *Babadge*, *Babbadg*, *Babbage* and *Babbig*.

The first one of the name here was

CHRISTOPHER BABBIDGE<sup>1</sup>, son of Roger and Hester\* Babbidge of Totness, Devonshire, England. He came to New England in 1661, in the ship *Nathaniel*, John Adams, master, settling in Salem, Mass. He was a proprietor of common lands in Salem that year, and was made a freeman in 1665. He was a tailor, having learned the trade of George Marks of Totness. He married, first, Agnes Triggs of Totness, in England, and she came to New England with him. She died in Salem Nov. 17, 1667; and he married, second, widow Hannah (Jewett) Carleton of Haverhill 5: 8 mo: 1674. She was dismissed from the church in Rowley to Salem June 6, 1687; and she was his wife in 1706. He was living in 1711.

Children, born in Salem:—

- 2—I. RUTH<sup>2</sup>, b. 21: 1: 1663.
- 3—II. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, b. April 15, 1666.
- 4—III. HANNAH<sup>2</sup>, b. July 15, 1675.
- 5—IV. MARY<sup>2</sup>, b. March 7, 1676-7 (bapt. as "Annie").
- 6—V. CHRISTOPHER<sup>2</sup>, b. 11: 9 mo: 1678. *See below (6)*.
- 7—VI. RICHARD<sup>2</sup>, b. Oct. 1, 1680; d. 1 mo: 1680-1.
- 8—VII. RICHARD<sup>2</sup>, b. July 14, 1682 (bapt. as "Elizabeth").
- 9—VIII. NEHEMIAH<sup>2</sup>, b. March 25, 1684.

## 6

CHRISTOPHER BABBIDGE<sup>2</sup>, born in Salem 11: 9 mo: 1678. He was a cordwainer, and lived in Salem, on Essex street, just east of the Franklin building. He married Lydia Marston of Salem Dec. 6, 1705, and she was his wife in 1726. He died in 1755, and administration was granted on his estate Jan. 1, 1756.

Children, born in Salem:—

- 10—I. JAMES<sup>3</sup>, b. in 1706; probably his son. *See below (10)*.
- 11—II. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 7, 1707. *See below (11)*.

\*Hester Babbadg married, in Salem, John Mascoll, jr., Oct. 6, 1674. Was she Christopher's sister, or daughter?

- 12—III. LYDIA<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Jan. 22, 1709; unmarried in 1783; lived in Salem.
- 13—IV. MEHITABLE<sup>3</sup>, bapt. June 14, 1713; lived in Salem; and d., unmarried, Dec. 24, 1784.
- 14—V. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, bapt. Feb. 5, 1715-6; m. Abigail Mears of Boston June 17, 1742.
- 15—VI. CHRISTOPHER<sup>3</sup>. *See below (15)*.
- 16—VII. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, probably his daughter; m. Nathaniel Osgood, jr., of Salem Oct. 6, 1745.

## 10

JAMES BABBIDGE<sup>3</sup>, born in Salem in 1706. He lived in Salem. He was published to Mary Shaddock of Boston March 16, 1727-8; but John Carter forbade the banns nine days later; and he married Elizabeth Knowlton of Ipswich June 13, 1728. He died within a year; and she was his widow in 1732.

Child, baptized in Ipswich:—

- 17—I. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, bapt. June 8, 1729.

## 11

CAPT. JOHN BABBIDGE<sup>3</sup>, born in Salem Sept. 7, 1707. He was a mariner, and lived in Salem, at 106 Essex street. He married Susannah Becket of Salem Jan. 11, 1732. He died May 12, 1745; and she survived him. After teaching her famous private school for fifty years, "Madam Babbidge" died June 2, 1804, aged ninety. She was very corpulent.

Children, born in Salem:—

- 18—I. LYDIA<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 7, 1733; lived in Salem; assisted her mother in her school; and d., unmarried, July 9, 1800, aged sixty-six.
- 19—II. SUSANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 3, 1734; m. Capt. Jonathan Mason of Salem Jan. 22, 1756; and d. June 4, 1800. He d. Nov. 10, 1799.
- 20—III. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. May 17, 1736; d., unmarried, Oct. 22, 1757, aged twenty-one.
- 21—IV. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 27, 1737-8; m. Capt. Benjamin Ward, 3d, of Salem Nov. 15, 1770; and d. Oct. 17, 1797. She had great fondness for the study of natural history.
- 22—V. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 30, 1739-40. *See below (22)*.
- 23—VI. CHRISTOPHER<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 24, 1741. *See below (23)*.
- 24—VII. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, b. April 21, 1744; d. Sept. 14, 1753.





## 15

CHRISTOPHER BABBIDGE<sup>3</sup>, born in Salem; mariner; lived in Salem. He married Anstiss Crowninshield Sept. 27, 1749. He died two years later; and administration was granted on his estate Jan. 4, 1752. She married, secondly, William King of Salem July 20, 1760.

Child, born in Salem:—

- 25—I. ANTISS<sup>4</sup>, b. July 13, 1750; m. Capt. Robert Stone of Salem, distiller, May 14, 1772; and d. in Salem Jan. 4, 1834.

## 22

BENJAMIN BABBIDGE<sup>4</sup>, born in Salem Jan. 30, 1739-40. He was a cordwainer and mariner, and lived in Salem. He married Elizabeth Woodwell of Salem Oct. 21, 1762; and died Oct. 18, 1774.

Children, born in Salem:—

- 26—I. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>, b. in 1763; probably his dau.; m., first, William Cotten of Salem July 27, 1788; he was a mariner, and d. at Batavia, Java, in 1791; she m., second, Thomas Williams, a mariner, Nov. 12, 1797; and she d. May 6, 1811.  
 27—II. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>, b. in 1765; probably his son. *See below* (27).  
 28—III. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, b. June —, 1767; probably his son. *See below* (28).  
 29—IV. SUSANNA<sup>5</sup>, b. in 1769; m. Col. Samuel Archer, 3d, of Salem June 23, 1789; lived in Salem; and d. Nov. 25, 1807.

## 23

CAPT. CHRISTOPHER BABBIDGE<sup>4</sup>, born in Salem Jan. 24, 1741. He was a master-mariner, and lived in Salem. He married, first, Mary Young, jr., of Salem Jan. 31, 1765; and, second, Martha (Silsbee), widow of William Emerton, of Salem July 28, 1768. He died at St. Sebastian, Spain, Aug. 26, 1792; and she died, his widow, Jan. 31, 1804, aged sixty-two. He was an ensign, gunner on the sloop *Tyrannicide*, and master of sloop *Jonathan*, in the Revolution.

Children, born in Salem:—

- 30—I. CHRISTOPHER<sup>5</sup>, b. May —, 1770. *See below* (30).  
 31—II. SUSAN<sup>5</sup>, probably his daughter.  
 32—III. MARTHA<sup>5</sup>, b. in 1774; probably his daughter; m. Andrew Ward, jr., of Salem Jan. 6, 1793.

- 33—IV. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>, probably his son; m. Mary Bateman April 13, 1805.

## 27

BENJAMIN BABBIDGE<sup>5</sup>, born in Salem in 1765. He was a mariner, and lived in Salem. He married (when he was of Portsmouth, N. H.) Mary Phippen of Salem (published April 13, 1793). He sailed as master of a ship in 1811, and was never heard from. She died of consumption March 17, 1812.

Children, baptized in East church, Salem:—

- 34—I. JOHN PHIPPEN<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Feb. 22, 1795; master-mariner; m. Sarah Pulsifer Aug. 8, 1813; and d. of yellow fever at City Point, Va., Aug. 2, 1826.  
 35—II. MARY ADELAIDE<sup>6</sup>, bapt. April 20, 1801; d. Nov. 30, 1803.

## 28

JOHN BABBIDGE<sup>5</sup>, born in Salem June —, 1767. He lived in Salem, and was of the firm of Hawkes & Babbidge, ship-builders. He married Sarah Becket of Salem June 25, 1789; and died March 26, 1860, aged ninety-three. She died July 19, 1856, aged eighty-two.

Children, baptized in East church, Salem:—

- 36—I. JOHN<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Aug. 18, 1789.  
 37—II. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup>, bapt. July 17, 1791; d., unmarried, Aug. 27, 1815.  
 38—III. BENJAMIN<sup>6</sup>, bapt. April 21, 1793.  
 39—IV. SARAH<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Feb. 22, 1795.  
 40—V. NANCY<sup>6</sup>, bapt. April 30, 1797.  
 41—VI. ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup>, bapt. July 7, 1799.  
 42—VII. CHARLES<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Aug. 16, 1801; d. Oct. 10, 1802.  
 43—VIII. LYDIA<sup>6</sup>, bapt. March 27, 1803.  
 44—IX. MARY<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Nov. 23, 1804.  
 45—X. CHARLES<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Oct. 27, 1806; clergyman in Pepperell.  
 46—XI. SUSANNA ARCHER<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Feb. 4, 1809.

## 30

CAPT. CHRISTOPHER BABBIDGE<sup>5</sup>, born in Salem May —, 1770. He was a master-mariner, and lived in Salem. He married, first, Ruth Randall, from York, Me., May 6, 1792. She died of consumption July 5, 1809; and he married, second, Eunice (Peele), widow of Capt. Michael Barnes, Dec. 1, 1822. He died Nov. 22, 1836; and his widow Eunice died March 31, 1869.





Children, baptized in East church, Salem :—

- 47—I. CHRISTOPHER<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Aug. 12, 1792; d., unmarried, in Dartmoor prison, England, Jan. 19, 1814, by being shot, aged twenty-one; having been taken prisoner when prize master of sloop *Polly*, and carried to Halifax, eventually being confined in the Dartmoor prison.
- 48—II. ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup>, bapt. May 22, 1796; m. Capt. Ebenezer Ropes Aug. —, 1823; and d. June 17, 1876.
- 49—III. MARGARET LOCKHART<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Oct. 21, 1798; d., unmarried, July —, 1825.
- 50—IV. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Feb. 15, 1801; d. at Batavia, unmarried, Oct. —, 1818.
- 51—V. MARTHA SILSBEE<sup>6</sup>, bapt. Dec. 26, 1802; m. Capt. William Driver Feb. 20, 1827; and d. Sept. 5, 1837.
- 52—VI. SUSAN BECKETT<sup>6</sup>, bapt. March 17, 1805; m. Alfred R. Brooks Feb. 19, 1831; and d. April 28, 1834.
- 53—VII. MARIA RUTH<sup>6</sup>, bapt. June 13, 1814; m., first, Henry Russell Sept. 19, 1830; he d. July 28, 1857; and she m., second, Thorpe Fisher Oct. 10, 1860.
- 54—VIII. CHRISTOPHER<sup>6</sup>, b. about 1822; d. young.
- 55—IX. MARGARET<sup>6</sup>, b. about 1824; d. young.

#### WILL OF JOHN BAYLY.

The will of John Bayly of Newbury was proved in court at Salisbury 13 : 2 : 1652. The following copy was taken from the record in the Norfolk County Deeds, volume I, leaf 15, the original being missing.

The 28<sup>th</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> m<sup>o</sup> (1651)

This is y<sup>e</sup> laft will : of John Bayly fen : being on his fick bed hee being yett in his right minde & fences

first I giue vnto my Sonne John Bayly my houle & land lijng & being in y<sup>e</sup> Towne of Salifbury during his life ; & after my sonnes death his second Sonne Ioseph Bayly is to enioy it & if Ioseph doth not live to enioy it, then his younger brother is to enioy it, And when Ioseph Bayly or his younger brother cometh to enioy this land he is to pay to his eldest brother John Bayly the some of forty pounds as his Grandfathers guift And I do likewise make my sonne John Bayly sole Executo<sup>r</sup> of all that ever I have only my Executo<sup>r</sup> is to pay to my wyfe his mother y<sup>e</sup> some

of fix pounds a yeare duering hir life pvided she cometh over hither to New-england, likewise my Executo<sup>r</sup> is to pay to my sonne Robert fucteene pounds pvided also he come over hither to New-england likewise my Executo<sup>r</sup> is to pay to my Daughters his sisters y<sup>e</sup> some of Tenn pounds a peece pvided they come over hither to new-england butt in case they doe not come over hither butt doe sende by any melsenger for their portions, they are to haue fve shillings a peece for their portions whither sonne or daughter, & all these somes are to bee payed according as it can bee raifed out of my land & stocke & likewise it is to bee pay'd to every one of them according as y<sup>e</sup> Executo<sup>r</sup> & the overseers shall see cause, And farther my Executo<sup>r</sup> is to pay for y<sup>e</sup> passages of those y<sup>t</sup> doe come over hither, of them whither it bee wyfe or childerem, or any of them, And farther I doe giue to my Sonne John Baylys Childeren either of them a young beaft as soone as maybe w<sup>th</sup> conveniency, & my Sonne their father is to breed these beafts for eve[r]y of his Childeren till these beafts groeth to cowes or Oxen, & then the children are to haue the proffitt of them And I doe make my brother John Emery fen of Nubery & M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Bradbury of Salifbury overseers to see as this to bee performed In wittnefs herof I doe sett to my hand y<sup>e</sup> day, & yeare aboue written

Wittnefs herof This is y<sup>e</sup> marke (J b.) of  
william Ilfley Jn<sup>o</sup> Bayly Senior :

John Emry Jun :

likewise I doe giue to ||willi|| Huntingtons wyfe & childeren y<sup>t</sup> houle & land y<sup>t</sup> I bought of vallentine Rowell & do desier my overseers to see it made good to hir & hir childeren

#### NOTE.

Stephen Andrews of Lynn and wife Bethiah sell, in 1701, lot in Swampscott, in Lynn, which he bought in 1698, when he was of Hingham. Jedediah Andrews and Benjamin Andrews were witnesses to the conveyance of 1698.—*Registry of deeds.*



## NOTES.

Elizabeth Andrews of Marblehead married Ephraim Cross of Salem March 19, 1767.

Durenda Andrews married Jemmy Lee, both of Marblehead, July 18, 1776.

Deborah Andrews married Charles Foster, both of Marblehead, Jan. 11, 1772.

Samuel Andrews of Marblehead married Hannah Chapel Jan. 21, 1772.

Ann Andrews married Stephen Ragland, both of Marblehead, March 28, 1775.

Susanna Andrews married John Witham, both of Marblehead, Dec. 11, 1777.

George Andrews married Mrs. Mary Bridges, both of Marblehead, Dec. 8, 1787.

Hannah Andrew married John Lewis, both of Marblehead, Nov. 30, 1788.

—*Marblehead town records.*

John Andrews of Marblehead, gentleman, 1747; wife Sarah sells estate of Capt. John Breed, 1747; administration granted on his estate Feb. 4, 1750; wife Sarah survived him. Their son John, a minor, over fourteen years old, in 1751.

Administration granted on the estate of John Andrews of Marblehead May 4, 1752. His wife Mary survived him.

—*Probate records.*

John Andros of Lynn, laborer, bought house and land in Lynn, 1784.

William Andrews of Ipswich, fisherman, and wife Bethiah, 1795.

—*Registry of deeds.*

Stephen Andross married Esther Brown Sept. 10, 1765.

Mingo Andross married Mary Harris Dec. —, 1780.

Francis Andrews married Elizabeth Bulgers Sept. 21, 1783; and they had a son Francis born April 15, 1785.

Rev. John Andrews lived in Newburyport, and by his wife Margaret the following children were born: Edward Wiglesworth, born Aug. 2, 1790; Margaret Hill born Oct. 28, 1792; Hannah Richmond, born Feb. 26, 1795; died Nov. 24, 1797; John, born Nov. 25, 1797.

—*Newburyport town records.*

Lilburn Andrews of Topsfield published to Hulda Town of Andover May 2, 1781.

Lilborn Andrews married Sarah Huse of Andover March 22, 1789.

—*Andover town records.*

A child of Asa Andrews born Aug. 23, 1799.—*Hamilton town records.*

Bethiah, daughter of Stephen and Bethiah Andrews, born May 26, 1699.

Mary Andrews married Christopher Batten, both of Lynn, April 12, 1739.

John Androse, a stranger, published to Elizabeth Pappoon of Lynn May 15, 1785.

—*Lynn town records.*

Abigail Andros of Boxford married Nathaniel Tyler, jr., of Methuen Feb. 22, 1770.—*Methuen town records.*

Mrs. Sally Andrews of Newbury married Abraham Shaw of Kensington, N. H., Feb. 29, 1808.—*Newbury town records.*

Rebecca Andrews married John Thomas Sept. 15, 1747.—*Middleton town records.*

Daniel Andrews married Susanna Choate Jan. 11, 1781.

Hannah Andrews married William Butler, jr., April 5, 1739 (published March 22, 1738).

Rachel Andrews published to James Colman Jan 11, 1733.

Elizabeth Andrews died Sept. 7, 1733, aged twenty.

Widow Abigail Andrews published to Nathaniel Chapman July 23, 1752.

Andrew, son of Scipio, baptized Oct. 1, 1750.

James, son of John and Mary Andrews, baptized Nov. 13, 1763.

Mary, daughter of John, 3d, and Mary Andrews, baptized May 26, 1751.

Sons of John, jr., and Mary Andrews, baptized: Daniel, Nov. 17, 1754; Jonathan, Dec. 19, 1756.

Samuel, son of George and Sarah Andrews, baptized April 29, 1753.

Benjamin and Nathan Poland, sons of Abigail Andrews baptized (Essex) Dec. 4, 1737.

Mary Andrews married Samuel Fairfield April 6, 1777.

Amaziah Andrews married Sally Burnham Nov. 3, 1782.







William Andrews married Bethiah Andrews Nov. 28, 1782.

Jacob Andrews married Lucy Burnham Oct. 16, 1763.

Elizabeth Andrews married Oliver Emerton Oct. 23, 1783.

Mary Andrews married Jonathan Marshall Oct. 17, 1784.

Jonathan Andrews married Rebecca Andrews Aug. 18, 1785.

James Andrews, jr., married Lucy Pearson July 15, 1788.

William Andrews married Agnes Polard (published Nov. 20, 1725), in Ipswich; and had the following children baptized there: Agnes, July 16, 1727 (baptized in Gloucester July 26, 1730?); and Susanna, Dec. 7, 1729.

Isaac Andrews married Lucy Perkins (published Aug. 10, 1754); and had a son Isaac, baptized Nov. 16, 1755.

Isaac Andrews married Deborah Burnam April 10, 1755.

Widow Elizabeth Andrews published to Ebenezer Parsons of Gloucester Aug. 29, 1754.

John Andrews published to widow Mary Craft Sept. 2, 1757.

Stephen Andrews published to Mehitable Foster Feb. 25, 1764.

Hannah Andrews published to William Goldsmith June 23, 1774.

Daniel Andrews died in a foreign land in April or May, 1799, aged nineteen.

—*Ipswich town records.*

*SALEM, January 17.*

Captain Chapman, in a Schooner, belonging to this Place, is caft away on the Coaft of New-Jerfey, on his Paffage to North Carolina; but the Veffel loft, but the greateft Part of the Cargo faved.

—*Essex Gazette, Jan. 10-17, 1769.*

Timothy Ayer (No. 141, page 150). Cross out "*See below (141);*" and add: "of New Salem, N. H., husbandman, 1763."

Lt. John Andrews (*Antiquarian*, volume III, page 97) died April 20, 1708, instead of 1702. His wife was probably daughter of Stephen Jordan of Newbury.

## QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.  
Answers are solicited.

314. Wanted, ancestry of Mary Bodwell who married Timothy Merrick, Methuen, Mass., Dec. 5, 1728. A. E. B.  
*St. Paul, Minn.*

315. MOWER. Proof wanted that Samuel Mower, born September 26, 1689, died in Worcester, Mass., May 8, 1760, is or is not the Samuel Mower born in Lynn, Mass., September 26, 1689, same date as above. This Samuel Mower of Lynn was the son of Samuel and Joanna Mower, and the grandson of Richard Mower who came from England in the *Blessing* in 1635. EPHRAIM MOWER.

*South Norwalk, Conn.*

## ANSWERS.

161. John Butler, son of Philip and Ruth Butler, was born in Newburyport Sept. 11, 1781. Jane Brookings, daughter of Joseph and Jane Brookings, was born in Newbury June 7, 1781.—*Ed.*

249. Abigail Tarring who married Enoch Boynton in 1771, was born in Manchester May 13, 1738, being daughter of John and Abigail (Lee) Tarring. The parents were married in Manchester Jan. 1, 1729-30.—*Ed.*

## EDITORIAL.

This number completes volume four of *The Essex Antiquarian*. There have been published during the year the wills proved in Essex county from 1650 to 1652; the gravestone inscriptions in the town of Boxford before 1800; the genealogies of families from Appleton to Babbidge; the record of the Essex county Revolutionary soldiers and sailors from Babbidge to Bacon; abstracts of the old Norfolk county records, 1663 and 1664; Salem quarterly court records and files from 1641 to 1643; and miscellaneous genealogical notes from the records from Allen to Andrews.



## INDEX TO SURNAMES.

- Aars, 145.  
 Abbot, 3, 14, 49, 128, 163, 176.  
 Abbott, 93, 95, 96, 144.  
 Aborn, 159.  
 Adams, 5, 20, 24, 29, 37, 49, 81, 83, 95, 96, 128, 158, 188.  
 Addes, 186.  
 Addies, 187.  
 Addis, 89, 126.  
 Adkinson, 81, 95.  
 Aers, 145.  
 Ahheayrs, 145.  
 Ahheine, 145.  
 Aier, 145.  
 Aiere, 145.  
 Aiers, 145.  
 Air, 145.  
 Aires, 145.  
 Airs, 145.  
 Akinson, 81.  
 Alderman, 23, 185.  
 Alderton, 157.  
 Alen, 62.  
 Alexander, 158.  
 Aley, 48, 77.  
 Alford, 18, 59.  
 Alin, 31.  
 Allen, 4, 14, 15, 24, 26, 28, 31, 32, 34, 38, 43, 46-48, 56, 61-64, 79, 89, 90, 128, 136, 146, 152, 153, 160, 187, 192.  
 Allerton, 24.  
 Alley, 36, 48, 68, 77, 79, 80, 84, 85, 94.  
 Alleyne, 14.  
 Allice, 95.  
 Allin, 10, 11, 13, 43-47, 79, 108, 139.  
 Alling, 31.  
 Allinwood, 95.  
 Allison, 95.  
 Allott, 95.  
 Almy, 95.  
 Alsob, 95.  
 Amadown, 95.  
 Ambros, 12.  
 Ambrose, 95.  
 Ambross, 10, 46, 110.  
 Ambulet, 111.  
 Ame, 127.  
 Ames, 49, 56, 93-95, 102, 104, 107, 111, 120, 126, 155, 159, 182, 183.  
 Amey, 127.  
 Amlet, 111.  
 Amlett, 111.  
 Amme, 127.  
 Ammy, 127.  
 Amory, 127, 128, 151.  
 Amulet, 111.  
 Amulett, 111.  
 Amy, 127.  
 Anchenter, 95.  
 Anderson, 128, 144, 156, 157.  
 Anderton, 128, 150, 156, 157.  
 Andrew, 159.  
 Andrew, 191.  
 Andrews, 27, 80, 92, 96, 97, 101, 102, 118, 126, 131, 134, 143, 144, 157-159, 170, 171, 176, 187, 190-192.  
 Andros, 110, 191.  
 Androse, 159, 191.  
 Andross, 159, 191.  
 Annable, 29.  
 Annis, 128.  
 Anson, 6.  
 Antram, 153.  
 Antrim, 100.  
 Antrum, 162, 169.  
 Apelton, 1.  
 Apleton, 1.  
 Appelton, 1.  
 Appleton, 1-6, 21, 26, 30, 63, 90, 176, 192.  
 Appulton, 1.  
 Archard, 33.  
 Archer, 10, 33-37, 62, 95, 189.  
 Ares, 145.  
 Aries, 145.  
 Armetag, 60, 89, 123, 124, 153, 185.  
 Armetage, 23, 24, 59, 60, 123, 153, 185, 186.  
 Armitage, 117.  
 Armytage, 117, 187.  
 Arnall, 12.  
 Arnes, 127.  
 Artchard, 33.  
 Arwin, 112.  
 Asby, 56.  
 Ash, 13.  
 Ashbee, 56.  
 Ashbey, 56.  
 Ashbie, 56.  
 Ashby, 56-58, 99, 100.  
 Ashbye, 56.  
 Ashley, 24, 60, 89, 124.  
 Askew, 15.  
 Aslet, 25, 145.  
 Aslett, 153.  
 Asten, 120.  
 Astin, 120.  
 Astine, 120.  
 Asting, 120.  
 Aston, 120.  
 Atkins, 75, 76, 90.  
 Atkinson, 19, 81-84, 127, 128, 159.  
 Atkingsone, 81.  
 Atkison, 81.  
 Attwood, 106.  
 Atwell, 68.  
 Atwood, 106, 107.  
 Austen, 120.  
 Austin, 120-122, 133.  
 Austines, 63.  
 Auston, 120.  
 Austone, 120.  
 Averel, 129.  
 Averell, 95, 96, 129, 133, 134.  
 Averhill, 129.  
 Averil, 129, 131.  
 Averill, 96, 128-134, 160, 176.  
 Avery, 95, 125, 129, 186.  
 Axey, 153, 185.  
 Ayer, 32, 64, 80, 91, 96, 139, 141, 145-150, 172-175, 182, 192.  
 Ayeres, 145.  
 Ayers, 44, 141, 145.  
 Ayhaire, 145.  
 Ayr, 182.  
 Ayre, 145.  
 Ayres, 145.  
 Babadge, 188.  
 Babbadg, 188.  
 Babbage, 188.  
 Babbidge, 105, 188, 189, 192.  
 Babbig, 105, 188.  
 Babson, 14, 24, 89, 105.  
 Bachelder, 105.  
 Bacheldore, 105.  
 Bacheldore, 105.  
 Bacheller, 28, 105.  
 Bachellor, 105.  
 Bachelor, 105, 106.  
 Bachilder, 106.  
 Bachlor, 106.  
 Backer, 106.  
 Backleyst, 106.  
 Bacon, 17, 19-21, 40, 49, 106, 107, 124, 178, 192.  
 Badcock, 159.  
 Bagly, 12.  
 Bailey, 64, 80, 82, 93, 104, 155.  
 Baker, 3, 29, 80, 89, 105, 111, 123, 127, 137.  
 Balch, 32, 123, 155, 156.  
 Paley, 124.  
 Ball, 15.  
 Ballard, 144, 153, 156.





- Balsdin, 187.  
 Bancke, 124.  
 Bancroft, 32, 152.  
 Bapsene, 117.  
 Bapstone, 117.  
 Barber, 24, 124, 185, 186.  
 Barick, 117.  
 Barker, 7, 8, 33, 49-51, 88, 118, 122, 170.  
 Barlow, 25.  
 Barn—, 77.  
 Barnard, 11, 29, 109, 138, 155, 156.  
 Barnes, 10, 11, 13, 44, 46, 111, 126, 180, 187, 189.  
 Barnett, 13, 78.  
 Barnett, 13, 43-46.  
 Barney, 23, 59-61, 89, 185.  
 Barns, 10, 140.  
 Barrad, 185.  
 Barrett, 117, 118, 138.  
 Barsham, 12.  
 Bartall, 59, 186.  
 Bartholomew, 23, 24, 58, 60, 89, 185, 187.  
 Bartlett, 13.  
 Bartlett, 13, 16, 47, 64, 80.  
 Bartoll, 62.  
 Barton, 62, 137.  
 Bassett, 84.  
 Batchelder, 48, 131, 133, 160.  
 Batcheller, 10-12.  
 Batchler, 185.  
 Batchlor, 60.  
 Bateman, 189.  
 Batt, 10, 44, 112, 154.  
 Batten, 191.  
 Batter, 18, 23, 59-62, 99, 125, 153, 162, 169, 184.  
 Bayley, 84, 155.  
 Baylie, 11.  
 Bayly, 43, 44, 154, 190.  
 Beal, 143, 158.  
 Bear, 14.  
 Bearild, 137.  
 Beauchamp, 125.  
 Beck, 30, 76.  
 Becket, 188, 189.  
 Beckford, 36, 90, 132, 134.  
 Bedle, 109.  
 Beech, 104.  
 Beecher, 160.  
 Belcher, 162, 165.  
 Belknap, 64, 96, 144, 146-148, 187.  
 Belknap, 187.  
 Bell, 48, 158.  
 Bellingam, 187.  
 Bellingham, 25, 26, 138, 152.  
 Ben—, 13.  
 Bennett, 24.  
 Bentley, 187.  
 Bercham, 123.  
 Bernard, 171.  
 Berry, 4.  
 Bertram, 167.  
 Besom, 91.  
 Biasone, 13.  
 Bickford, 35, 137.  
 Biggs, 9.  
 Biley, 154.  
 Birdsall, 64.  
 Bishop, 114, 129, 136, 184.  
 Bishopp, 124.  
 Black, 51.  
 Blackleach, 61, 89, 153.  
 Blackleech, 60, 89.  
 Blair, 151.  
 Blaisdell, 134, 148.  
 Blake, 10.  
 Blackleech, 59, 184.  
 Blanchard, 138.  
 Blancherd, 123.  
 Blanchet, 185.  
 Blanchett, 185.  
 Blasdal, 109.  
 Blasdale, 11, 139.  
 Blay, 159.  
 Blesdale, 44, 79, 108, 111.  
 Bly, 164.  
 Blydon, 91.  
 Blye, 14.  
 Blyth, 91.  
 Boardman, 6, 144.  
 Bodwell, 95, 128, 192.  
 Boice, 85.  
 Boland, 36.  
 Bolton, 158.  
 Bond, 105, 106.  
 Bonquet, 15.  
 Bootman, 40.  
 Bort, 58.  
 Bound, 126.  
 Bourne, 185.  
 Boury, 137.  
 Bowdish, 58, 59.  
 Bowditch, 29, 147, 176.  
 Bowen, 68, 123.  
 Bowlin, 36.  
 Bowtell, 182.  
 Bowtwell, 182.  
 Boyce, 14.  
 Boyes, 88.  
 Boynton, 93, 192.  
 Boyse, 153.  
 Brad, 95, 102.  
 Bradbury, 5, 10, 11, 13, 14, 43, 44, 46, 77, 79, 108-110, 113, 139, 154, 155, 190.  
 Bradford, 31, 131, 159.  
 Bradley, 80, 83, 139, 148, 150, 172, 175.  
 Bradstreet, 12, 13, 58, 88, 90, 96.  
 Bray, 30.  
 Bread, 102.  
 Breade, 102.  
 Breed, 31, 68, 79, 191.  
 Brewer, 106.  
 Brickett, 128, 174.  
 Bridges, 35, 60, 126, 191.  
 Bridges, 60, 124, 185.  
 Brigham, 174.  
 Bristo, 11.  
 Britton, 21, 100.  
 Broadstreet, 61.  
 Brocke, 8.  
 Brodstreet, 125, 152, 184, 187.  
 Bromfield, 38.  
 Brookhouse, 36.  
 Brookings, 192.  
 Brocks, 190.  
 Broughton, 26.  
 Brown, 11-14, 19, 21, 26, 27, 34, 46-48, 51, 78, 89, 95, 96, 98, 110, 118, 128, 130, 139, 140, 144, 155, 165, 191.  
 Browne, 12, 19, 22, 34, 44, 46, 58-60, 78, 79, 89, 110, 123, 124, 128, 155, 184.  
 Brownestis, 137.  
 Bruer, 140, 187.  
 Bryant, 120.  
 Bucknam, 16.  
 Buffington, 35, 91.  
 Buffum, 102, 143, 168.  
 Bulfinch, 90, 184.  
 Bulgers, 191.  
 Bullard, 90.  
 Bullfinch, 24.  
 Bullflower, 124.  
 Bullock, 90, 153, 164, 187.  
 Bunyan, 181.  
 Burbank, 106, 165.  
 Burcham, 184.  
 Burcher, 61.  
 Burchum, 63.  
 Buriott, 185.  
 Burn, 38.  
 Burnam, 40, 157, 158, 192.  
 Burnham, 3, 47, 95, 112, 191, 192.  
 Burnsides, 91.  
 Burroughs, 15, 18.  
 Burt, 58, 185.  
 Burton, 186.  
 Busgutt, 153.  
 Buswell, 10, 12, 13, 45, 46, 78, 108-111.  
 Butler, 32, 64, 94, 127, 191, 192.  
 Button, 126, 139, 141, 143.  
 Button, 89, 140-142.  
 Buxton, 167.  
 Bwodsell, 187.  
 Bylie, 12.  
 Byrne, 105, 106.  
 Byron, 151.  
 Cabot, 163, 169.  
 Cain, 165.  
 Calderon, 152.  
 Caldwell, 160, 174.  
 Calef, 146.  
 Calkin, 185.  
 Calley, 137.  
 Calliom, 94.  
 Callum, 102, 157.  
 Cally, 137.  
 Campbell, 35.  
 Cane, 137.  
 Canterbury, 153.  
 Cantlebury, 62, 152.  
 Capen, 1.  
 Carlisle, 20.  
 Carleton, 51, 143, 173, 175, 188.  
 Carlton, 149, 172.  
 Carnes, 32, 80.  
 Carr, 10, 46, 60, 77, 108, 111, 154.  
 Carre, 46, 78.  
 Carter, 12, 13, 18, 44-46, 78, 159, 188.  
 Cary, 23.  
 Cass, 10.  
 Caudre, 153.  
 Cavendish, 156.  
 Cawdre, 153.  
 Cawkin, 124.  
 Chadwell, 126.  
 Chadwick, 51, 52, 94, 126.  
 Chaffy, 23.  
 Challis, 11, 78, 79, 109, 114, 139, 154.  
 Chandler, 13, 93, 128, 155.  
 Chapel, 191.  
 Chapman, 23, 101, 162, 191, 192.  
 Chappleman, 101.  
 Charles I., 177, 178, 180.  
 Charles II., 115, 116.  
 Charlotte, Queen, 171.  
 Chase, 9, 12, 15, 16, 32, 48, 112, 144, 145, 147, 174, 175.  
 Chateaubriand, 152.  
 Checkley, 10.  
 Cheever, 35, 101.  
 Chelfey, 123.  
 Cheney, 12, 114, 127, 128.





- Chetfield, 176.  
 Chickering, 136.  
 Chipman, 31.  
 Choate, 29, 40, 191.  
 Chub, 24.  
 Chubb, 23, 24, 186, 187.  
 Chuesdee, 107.  
 Church, 13, 116.  
 Churchman, 185.  
 Clark, 6, 23, 30, 59, 62, 84, 117, 124, 134, 156, 167, 182, 184, 186.  
 Clarke, 3, 117, 125, 141, 176.  
 Clay, 186, 187.  
 Clemens, 132.  
 Clement, 12, 81, 82, 139, 143, 145-147, 170.  
 Clements, 139, 141, 143, 175.  
 Clifford, 14, 155, 160.  
 Cliford, 10.  
 Clough, 10, 11, 44-46, 77-79.  
 Coale, 185.  
 Cobbet, 126, 154.  
 Cobbett, 126, 186.  
 Cobham, 43-46, 77.  
 Cock, 23.  
 Cocker, 90.  
 Cockraine, 62.  
 Codnam, 44, 153.  
 Coffin, 13, 16, 81, 82.  
 Coffyn, 11, 140.  
 Coggan, 153.  
 Coggsell, 112.  
 Cogswell, 5, 28, 30, 95, 96, 128, 129, 177.  
 Coker, 31.  
 Colbey, 174.  
 Colborne, 24.  
 Colby, 10, 11, 109, 128, 149, 154.  
 Colcord, 80, 96, 146.  
 Coldam, 123.  
 Cole, 89, 137, 156.  
 Cole—, 77.  
 Colebie, 43, 44, 78.  
 Coleby, 12, 79.  
 Coleman, 12, 76.  
 Coles, 81.  
 Colever, 125.  
 Colby, 108, 139.  
 Collecott, 152.  
 Collener, 185.  
 Collings, 60, 129.  
 Collis, 13, 88, 110, 123, 145, 153, 168, 184.  
 Colman, 191.  
 Cois, 11.  
 Comins, 59.  
 Compton, 140, 143, 175.  
 Connant, 123, 185.  
 Conner, 108-110.  
 Cook, 34, 61, 89, 156, 161, 163.  
 Cooke, 59, 162.  
 Copley, 20.  
 Corley, 140.  
 Corline, 147.  
 Corlis, 139-143.  
 Corliss, 127, 147, 172.  
 Cornille, 178.  
 Cornell, 127.  
 Corwin, 58, 61, 116.  
 Cosins, 141.  
 Cotta, 89, 125, 153, 168.  
 Cottell, 10, 11, 77, 78, 109, 111.  
 Cotten, 12, 24, 59, 189.  
 Cottle, 10, 79, 109.  
 Cotton, 93, 155.  
 Couch, 83.  
 Cullman, 12.  
 Courtis, 30.  
 Cox, 12, 95, 169.  
 Coxe, 11.  
 Craft, 192.  
 Cragg, 160.  
 Cram, 11.  
 Cranch, 20.  
 Crane, 1.  
 Croad, 58.  
 Croade, 162, 168.  
 Crocker, 28.  
 Crookshanks, 14.  
 Crosby, 144.  
 Crose, 74.  
 Cross, 74, 75, 82, 191.  
 Crosse, 26, 75.  
 Crowninshield, 91, 189.  
 Crumwell, 125, 186.  
 Cummings, 38, 48.  
 Cummins, 48.  
 Currier, 10, 11, 13, 44, 45, 81, 83, 182.  
 Curtese, 185.  
 Curtise, 185.  
 Curwen, 90, 168.  
 Curwin, 124.  
 Cushing, 52, 155.  
 Cutler, 76.  
 Cutter, 105.  
 Cutting, 123.  
 Daland, 176.  
 Dalebar, 89, 123.  
 Dallabar, 124, 185.  
 Dallebar, 186.  
 Dalton, 156.  
 Dalton, 9-12, 32.  
 Dane, 27.  
 Danforth, 128.  
 Daniel, 17, 38.  
 Daniels, 100, 128.  
 Davenport, 23, 24, 58, 60, 99, 123, 185.  
 David, 85.  
 Davis, 12, 13, 38, 56, 80, 96, 110, 112, 118, 124, 139-143, 147, 159, 165, 175.  
 Dawson, 137, 158.  
 Day, 6, 47.  
 Deacon, 58, 59, 123.  
 Deakin, 58, 63, 182.  
 Deakins, 20.  
 Deale, 139, 143.  
 Dean, 35, 57, 76.  
 Deareborne, 12.  
 Dearebourn, 11.  
 Deareing, 137.  
 Dearling, 137.  
 Deland, 127.  
 Demazer, 128.  
 Denison, 146.  
 Dennis, 3.  
 Derby, 36, 81, 90, 91.  
 Dering, 13.  
 Devoreaux, 123.  
 Devoreux, 59, 123, 186.  
 Devoriux, 62, 89.  
 Devorix, 59, 62.  
 Devorux, 124.  
 Dexter, 24, 59, 61, 62, 123, 126, 153, 186.  
 Dick, 117.  
 Dicke, 117.  
 Dickerson, 134.  
 Dickison, 13, 43, 44, 111.  
 Dicks, 123.  
 Dixie, 24, 186.  
 Dod, 34.  
 Dodge, 3, 27, 48, 52, 79, 98, 105, 106, 131, 160.  
 Dole, 138.  
 Doliver, 124.  
 Dolliver, 20, 104.  
 Done, 48.  
 Dorman, 53.  
 Dou, 11.  
 Douc, 11, 143, 154.  
 Douce, 187.  
 Dove, 33.  
 Dow, 12, 139, 140, 143, 148, 160, 175.  
 Dowing, 89.  
 Downing, 88.  
 Downes, 2.  
 Downing, 23, 31, 58, 61, 98, 99, 123, 125, 184, 185.  
 Downs, 61.  
 Drake, 0.  
 Driver, 89, 126, 185, 190.  
 Dryden, 178.  
 Dudley, 9, 43-46, 75, 111, 154, 187.  
 Dummer, 185.  
 Dummer, 1, 95, 139, 154.  
 Dunstan, 58.  
 Dunston, 140.  
 Duston, 148.  
 Dutch, 3, 24, 123, 125.  
 Dwinell, 132.  
 Dynn, 169.  
 Dyson, 27.  
 Eaborne, 61, 89, 124, 153.  
 Eaire, 145.  
 Eairs, 145.  
 Eames, 53, 94, 104, 111, 126, 159.  
 Eams, 53, 95, 155.  
 Eares, 145.  
 Easman, 13, 14.  
 Eastman, 10, 13, 43-46, 77-80, 108, 112, 139, 155, 160.  
 Easty, 24, 125.  
 Eaton, 11-13, 45, 53, 77-79, 108, 109, 111, 112, 139, 142, 143, 149, 175.  
 Eayer, 145.  
 Eayr, 145.  
 Eayre, 145.  
 Eburne, 124.  
 Edmunds, 58, 105, 106.  
 Edward, 89.  
 Edwards, 58-60, 63, 89, 125, 185, 186.  
 Eires, 145.  
 Ela, 29, 150, 174.  
 Eliot, 15, 77.  
 Elkins, 34.  
 Ellery, 187.  
 Ellethrop, 74.  
 Ellinwood, 56.  
 Elliott, 23, 108.  
 Ellis, 147.  
 Ellwell, 61.  
 Elwell, 47, 118.  
 Elwood, 24, 125.  
 Emercy, 153.  
 Emerson, 55, 82, 139, 142, 143, 148, 149, 175.  
 Emerton, 189, 192.  
 Emery, 12, 23, 64, 89, 94, 96, 114, 123, 154, 190.  
 Emlett, 111.  
 Emmons, 30.  
 Emry, 190.  
 Ems, 111.  
 Endecott, 23, 58, 62, 88, 123, 125, 152, 154, 184, 185, 187.  
 Endicott, 67, 98, 136.  
 English, 166.  
 Estick, 153.  
 Estie, 124.  
 Esto, 13.



- Estow, 11.  
 Esty, 124.  
 Evans, 128.  
 Everard, 1.  
 Everton, 38.  
 Eyer, 12, 13, 139, 140, 142, 143, 145, 175.  
 Eyers, 139-141, 143, 145.  
 Eyre, 145.  
 Eyres, 145.  
 Eys, 145.  
 Fabens, 159.  
 Fairbanks, 31.  
 Fairfield, 3, 158, 191.  
 Farington, 187.  
 Farnam, 80.  
 Farnum, 112, 122, 128, 172.  
 Farrington, 105.  
 Fellows, 26.  
 Felt, 21, 56, 98.  
*Ferdinand, King*, 152.  
 Fernald, 48.  
 Feveryear, 18.  
 ffane, 139.  
 ffarnum, 139.  
 ffarr, 126.  
 ffayrfield, 62, 185.  
 ffelloes, 13, 45.  
 ffelton, 61.  
 ffifeild, 10, 12.  
 ffishley, 185.  
 ffisk, 123, 140, 186, 187.  
 ffiske, 123, 141, 142, 186.  
 ffitts, 12, 185.  
 ffitz, 155.  
 fflanders, 13, 45, 46, 78, 79, 110, 111.  
 ffletcher, 13, 108, 152.  
 fflint, 89, 125.  
 fflood, 185.  
 fflogg, 10, 12, 123, 124, 126, 153.  
 fflood, 137.  
 fflood, 61.  
 ffloote, 108.  
 ffloott, 13.  
 fflood, 140.  
 ffoster, 24.  
 ffowler, 10, 37, 109.  
 ffoxcrofte, 184.  
 ffreeze, 110.  
 ffreind, 185.  
 ffrench, 11, 13, 78, 79, 108-110, 138, 139.  
 ffrenche, 109.  
 ffullai, 12.  
 Field, 57.  
 Fisher, 190.  
 Fisk, 63, 105, 156.  
 Fiske, 163.  
 Fitch, 2, 58.  
 Flanders, 77,  
 Fletcher, 114, 127.  
 Flint, 161, 163, 169.  
 Flood, 185.  
 Fogg, 80.  
 Fosse, 128.  
 Foster, 27, 28, 36, 38, 53, 54, 63, 70, 91, 120, 130, 133, 144, 155, 156, 168, 183, 191, 192.  
 Fowle, 99.  
 Francis, 105, 176.  
 Franklin, 157.  
 Freese, 82.  
 Freeto, 30.  
 French, 13, 110, 130, 139, 144.  
 Frost, 127, 144.  
 Frye, 94, 106, 183, 184.  
 Fullam, 184.  
 Fullar, 154.  
 Fullard, 118.  
 Fuller, 27, 59, 118, 158.  
 Gage, 59, 106, 132, 173.  
 Gaines, 23, 134.  
 Gale, 6, 30, 118.  
 Ganson, 21.  
 Gardener, 23, 60, 61, 89, 124, 152, 153, 185.  
 Gardiner, 151.  
 Gardner, 30, 58, 90, 105, 106, 123, 125, 162.  
 Garford, 23, 24, 60, 123, 184.  
 Garland, 10-12.  
 Gaskin, 168.  
 Gatchell, 59.  
 Gates, 106.  
 Geanes, 123.  
 Gedney, 17, 22, 23, 58, 89, 100, 101, 164.  
 Gell, 187.  
 Gent, 59, 61, 62.  
 George, 11, 95, 109.  
 George, 58, 89.  
 George J., 119.  
 George III., 171.  
 Gerould, 160.  
 Gerrish, 5, 154, 163, 168.  
 Getchell, 13, 46, 79.  
 Gibbs, 4, 163.  
 Giddings, 6, 64.  
 Gidney, 24, 58.  
 Gilbert, 26.  
 Guild, 141-143.  
 Gilde, 141.  
 Gile, 16, 141.  
 Giles, 157.  
 Gill, 10, 12, 78, 108, 109.  
 Gillet, 99.  
 Gillingham, 28, 98, 162.  
 Gillman, 9.  
 Gillo, 153.  
 Girdler, 143.  
 Glover, 1, 18, 19, 59-61, 89, 91, 143, 153, 158, 162, 187.  
 Goarding, 137.  
 Godfrey, 152.  
 Godfrey, 10, 89.  
 Godsoe, 162.  
 Goe, 109, 139.  
 Goit, 62.  
 Gold, 109, 110.  
 Goldsmith, 13, 55, 59, 185, 186, 192.  
 Goldwyer, 113.  
 Gole, 108.  
 Goodale, 78, 124, 139.  
 Goodall, 185.  
 Goodell, 124, 185.  
 Goodhue, 80, 111, 176.  
 Gooding, 82.  
 Goog, 153.  
 Googe, 139.  
 Goold, 123, 153, 185.  
 Goose, 66.  
 Gorden, 137.  
 Gordin, 158.  
 Gordon, 127.  
 Gott, 153.  
 Gouding, 137.  
 Goue, 108.  
 Gouge, 13.  
 Gould, 8, 89, 92, 123, 130, 135, 176.  
 Goult, 59, 124.  
 Goulte, 62.  
 Gourding, 99, 137.  
 Grafton, 66.  
 Graim, 156.  
 Grant, 14, 26.  
 Graves, 59, 61, 79, 125, 162, 166.  
 Gray, 15, 31, 62, 90, 104, 123, 124, 155, 166, 173, 185.  
 Greeley, 114.  
 Grely, 10, 46, 77, 78, 108.  
 Green, 19, 95, 112, 150, 159.  
 Greene, 64.  
 Greenleaf, 26, 55, 56, 83, 95.  
 Greenliff, 153.  
 Greenough, 106, 152.  
 Greensleet, 95, 130.  
 Gregory, 39.  
*Gregory, Pope*, 65.  
 Grele, 13, 110.  
 Griffin, 36, 89, 91, 140, 157, 186.  
 Griffyn, 78, 140, 143, 175.  
 Grisle, 118.  
 Grover, 124.  
 Gryffin, 11.  
 Guild, 29.  
 Guile, 139, 140, 142.  
 Guillim, 81.  
 Gunnerson, 35.  
 Guppi, 59.  
 Guppy, 59, 89, 123.  
 Gutch, 124.  
 Gutterson, 121.  
 Gyll, 45, 46, 77.  
 Hackatt, 13.  
 Hackett, 187.  
 Hadden, 154.  
 Haddon, 43.  
 Hadley, 80, 112.  
 Haggatt, 110.  
 Hale, 40, 70, 71, 82, 83, 172.  
 Hales, 40, 91.  
 Hall, 9-12, 27, 43, 68, 89, 114, 185.  
 Halliok, 153.  
 Hammon, 62.  
 Hammond, 31.  
 Hanford, 125.  
 Hanfort, 58.  
 Hanley, 159.  
 Hanson, 48.  
 Harbort, 89.  
 Hardie, 139.  
 Hardy, 60-62, 71, 107, 123, 153.  
 Haries, 24.  
 Harker, 153.  
 Harnden, 112.  
 Harp, 89.  
 Harper, 24, 60, 61, 153.  
 Harries, 123.  
 Harriman, 71, 160.  
 Harris, 12, 91, 121, 124, 158, 173, 191.  
 Harrison, 44, 154.  
 Harrys, 60.  
 Harson, 186.  
 Hart, 32, 128.  
 Harshorn, 144.  
 Harwood, 89, 123, 125.  
 Hascall, 124.  
 Haseltine, 38, 172, 173.  
 Haselton, 13.  
 Haskell, 64, 80.  
 Haskoll, 117.  
 Hasskol, 117.  
 Hasskole, 117.  
 Hasskoll, 117.  
 Hastings, 127.  
 Hathor, 61.  
 Hathorn, 61.  
 Hathorne, 23, 37, 58, 60, 61, 88, 89, 99, 123-125, 152, 153, 166, 167, 184, 187.  
 Haukins, 138.





- Hauxwell, 155.  
 Hauxworth, 10, 13, 43, 111.  
 Haven, 4, 144.  
 Hawes, 59, 89.  
 Hawkes, 14, 189.  
 Hawkins, 184, 187.  
 Hawks, 128.  
 Hawthorne, 183.  
 Hay, 58.  
 Haynes, 149.  
 Haythorne, 187.  
 Hayward, 167.  
 Hazen, 126, 144, 147, 150.  
 Headman, 165.  
 Heard, 44, 48, 111, 154.  
 Heath, 16, 48, 140-142.  
 Heberd, 171.  
 Hedges, 187.  
 Heines, 13.  
 Heires, 145.  
 Hely, 13.  
 Hemmingway, 68.  
 Henderson, 4, 156, 157.  
 Hendrick, 142, 143.  
 Hendricks, 120, 142.  
 Henfield, 100.  
 Henrick, 140, 141.  
 Herricks, 141.  
 Herrick, 30, 47.  
 Herskell, 48.  
 Hethersay, 186.  
 Hibbert, 95.  
 Hibbins, 138.  
 Hichens, 144.  
 Hickling, 151.  
 Hidding, 140.  
 Higginson, 77, 164.  
 Hill, 16, 58, 117, 153, 166, 185.  
 Hiller, 105.  
 Hilliard, 12, 14.  
 Hilton, 81.  
 Hobbs, 12, 48.  
 Hobson, 26.  
 Hodges, 34, 154, 162, 187.  
 Hodgkins, 30.  
 Holbrook, 16, 64.  
 Holdred, 43-45, 108, 110, 140, 141.  
 Holdredg, 141.  
 Holdrid, 111.  
 Holdridg, 142.  
 Holgrave, 59, 60, 89, 125, 153.  
 Hollecock, 61.  
 Hollinworth, 59-62, 89, 123, 187.  
 Hollock, 60, 88, 89, 123, 125, 152, 184, 185.  
 Hollocke, 23, 58, 152, 187.  
 Holman, 156, 160, 167.  
 Holme, 60.  
 Holmes, 26, 167.  
 Holt, 111, 112, 128.  
 Holyocke, 124.  
 Holyoke, 2, 85.  
 Hood, 84, 132, 171.  
 Hook, 5, 43, 184.  
 Hooke, 154.  
 Hooper, 15, 32, 38, 63, 91.  
 Hooton, 29.  
 Hopkinson, 26.  
 Horne, 108, 153.  
 Horton, 118, 144.  
 Houlden, 187.  
 Houlst, 170.  
 Houlton, 165.  
 House, 80.  
 Hovey, 71, 130, 157, 160.  
 How, 6, 75, 102, 122, 132, 172.  
 Howard, 10, 57, 75, 123.  
 Howe, 60, 153.  
 Howlett, 130.  
 Hoyt, 10, 12, 13, 16, 32, 43-46, 78, 108-111, 139, 156.  
 Hoyte, 111.  
 Hubbard, 23, 27, 110, 124, 135.  
 Hubberd, 124, 126.  
 Hubbert, 153.  
 Huberd, 123, 153.  
 Hubert, 123.  
 Hudson, 89, 144.  
 Hughes, 47.  
 Hull, 67, 114.  
 Humphrey, 125, 153.  
 Humphreys, 23, 24, 56, 123, 153.  
 Hunt, 13.  
 Huntington, 13, 45, 109-111, 139, 190.  
 Huse, 122, 191.  
 Hussey, 11, 114.  
 Hutchings, 137.  
 Hutchins, 12, 48, 80, 139, 140, 142, 143, 146.  
 Hutchinson, 31, 33, 105, 106, 176.  
 Hyde, 153.  
 Hslee, 10.  
 Hsley, 10, 77, 111, 190.  
 Hsly, 10, 13, 44, 45, 139.  
 Ingalls, 47, 187.  
 Ingals, 187.  
 Ingeram, 59, 60.  
 Ingers, 60.  
 Ingersall, 125.  
 Ingersoll, 32.  
 Ingerson, 124.  
 Ingerum, 123.  
 Inghish, 74.  
 Inkersall, 185.  
 Inkersell, 24, 89, 185, 186.  
 Inkerson, 124.  
 Ireson, 32.  
 Irving, 152.  
 Isaack, 1.  
*Isabella, Queen*, 152.  
 Isbell, 60.  
 Ives, 34.  
 Jackman, 82.  
 Jackson, 26, 96, 128, 129, 137.  
 Jacobs, 1, 64, 157.  
 James, 31, 89, 125, 169.  
 Janes, 176.  
 Janison, 38.  
 Jaques, 85.  
 Jaquith, 127.  
 Jarvis, 57.  
 Jeffries, 33.  
 Jeggles, 23.  
 Jenison, 127.  
 Jenkins, 182.  
 Jennison, 165.  
 Jewet, 41.  
 Jewett, 30, 188.  
*Joab*, 65.  
 Joans, 59, 124.  
 Johnson, 7, 8, 32, 58, 62, 84, 88-90, 93, 104, 124, 125, 127, 131, 147, 151, 153, 160, 167, 170.  
 Jones, 13, 108-110, 128, 165.  
 Jonson, 11, 12, 139, 142, 143, 175.  
 Joplin, 100.  
 Jordan, 192.  
 Joseph, 101.  
 Joy, 11, 12.  
 Kayne, 23.  
 Keans, 23.  
 Keasar, 59, 187.  
 Keies, 12.  
 Keine, 62.  
 Kelly, 23, 64, 104, 159.  
 Kempton, 169.  
 Kendall, 80.  
 Keney, 124.  
 Kenney, 131, 133.  
 Kent, 12, 76, 89, 139-142, 152.  
 Kentishbeer, 156.  
 Kenyon, 152.  
 Kerso, 158.  
 Kertland, 59.  
 Kettle, 23, 159.  
 Keyo, 158.  
 Keysa, 89.  
 Keysar, 24, 89.  
 Keyser, 59-61.  
 Kiene, 59.  
 Kieney, 123.  
 Kilborn, 43.  
 Killam, 79.  
 Killigroue, 137.  
 Kimbal, 8, 156.  
 Kimball, 8, 13, 30, 36, 56, 57, 71, 92-94, 96, 108, 126, 134, 149, 150, 155, 156, 159, 174.  
 King, 17, 18, 22, 24, 59-61, 91, 100, 164, 189.  
 Kinge, 90, 126, 187.  
 Kingsbury, 112, 146.  
 Kinsman, 29, 46, 71, 163.  
 Kitchen, 125, 168.  
 Kitfield, 15.  
 Knapp, 91.  
 Kneeland, 93.  
 Knight, 23, 24, 59, 60, 62, 82, 88, 89, 123-126, 184-186.  
 Knights, 34.  
 Knollman, 137.  
 Knopleh, 80.  
 Knowlton, 14, 84, 188.  
 Knox, 160.  
 Lad, 140, 142.  
 Ladd, 43, 44, 141, 149, 150.  
 Laighton, 187.  
 Lake, 31.  
 Lakeman, 28.  
 Lamb, 160.  
 Lambert, 18, 21, 22, 24, 59, 60, 62, 88, 123, 125, 153, 165, 185, 187.  
 Lamson, 28, 176.  
 Lancaster, 30.  
 Lander, 163.  
 Lankaster, 109, 110.  
 Largin, 138.  
 Larrimore, 165.  
 Laskin, 23.  
 Laud, 177.  
 Laughton, 79, 123.  
 Lave, 9.  
 Lawes, 97-99, 162, 166, 168.  
 Lawless, 20.  
 Lawrence, 159, 165.  
 Lawson, 184, 185.  
 Lawsun, 186.  
 Lawthrop, 184.  
 Layton, 60.  
 Leach, 123.  
 Leaver, 88.  
 Leavett, 159.



- Lechford, 66.  
 Lec, 63, 191, 192.  
 Leech, 59, 60, 123-125, 186.  
 Leeces, 62.  
 Leggett, 9.  
 Legrow, 32.  
 Leighton, 184.  
 Leoman, 124.  
 Leomon, 59.  
 Leverett, 115.  
 Lewes, 89.  
 Lewis, 48, 62, 63, 68, 80, 153, 157, 165, 184, 191.  
 Lighfoot, 89.  
 Lighfoote, 184.  
 Lightfoot, 134.  
 Lightfoote, 60, 88, 126.  
 Lilford, 141.  
 Linford, 123.  
 Linford, 140.  
 Linforth, 140.  
 Lindsay, 170.  
 Linsey, 24.  
 Linzee, 151.  
 Liscomb, 57.  
 Littellale, 141.  
 Little, 36, 67, 82, 83, 105, 127, 128, 147.  
 Littleale, 141, 142.  
 Littlefield, 144.  
 Littlehale, 141-143.  
 Lock, 105, 106.  
 Locke, 160.  
 Lockhart, 152.  
 Longley, 126, 182, 186.  
 Lord, 10, 60, 75, 90, 99, 111, 123, 138, 146, 161-164, 184.  
 Loring, 127.  
 Lothrop, 123, 126.  
 Lougee, 176.  
 Louthrope, 185.  
 Lovejoy, 120.  
 Lovell, 81.  
 Lovinge, 28, 131.  
 Lovett, 23.  
 Lovewell, 183, 184.  
 Low, 47.  
 Lowder, 35.  
 Lowell, 64, 118.  
 Lowle, 154.  
 Luckin, 59.  
 Luff, 24, 89.  
 Lull, 148, 160.  
 Lunt, 84, 105, 157.  
 Luscomb, 18, 19, 22.  
 Lushmore, 167.  
 Lyde, 89.  
 Macey, 186.  
 MacFarlan, 85.  
 Mackenzie, 134.  
 Mackhard, 47.  
 Mackintire, 19, 173.  
 MacMillan, 16.  
 Macy, 10, 11, 46, 78, 111, 114, 115, 155.  
 Madcy, 62.  
 Maddox, 153.  
 Madox, 184.  
 Mahonie, 153.  
 Mahony, 123.  
 Main, 24.  
 Malvin, 183.  
 Mancy, 34.  
 Manning, 99, 118, 137.  
 Manough, 147.  
 Mansfield, 47, 84, 153, 160, 162, 164.  
 Marble, 170, 173.  
 March, 12.  
 Marden, 24.  
 Marian, 9, 10.  
 Mariotti, 152.  
 Marks, 188.  
 Marshall, 58, 60, 61, 123, 144, 192.  
 Marston, 10, 12, 21-24, 56, 91, 97, 100, 101, 162, 166, 185, 188.  
 Martin, 63, 77, 114, 144, 148.  
 Martine, 137.  
 Martyn, 11-13, 44, 45, 77, 78, 108-110, 139, 140.  
 Mascoll, 153, 188.  
*Masconomet*, 7.  
 Mason, 162, 164, 165, 188.  
 Massey, 15, 35, 59, 123, 149, 187.  
 Massie, 124, 184.  
 Massy, 23, 60, 89, 123, 125, 185.  
 Maston, 126.  
 Masury, 34.  
 Mather, 37, 127.  
 Mathes, 127.  
 Mathew, 123, 153.  
 Mattuce, 62.  
 Maule, 23, 162, 163, 165-168.  
 Maury, 60.  
 Mavacke, 24.  
 Maverick, 59.  
 Maverik, 60, 123.  
 Maxwell, 15.  
 McIntire, 57, 98.  
 Meacom, 118.  
 Mead, 59.  
 Means, 27.  
 Mears, 188.  
 Meek, 159.  
 Meller, 125.  
 Menzies, 166.  
 Mercer, 140.  
 Meriam, 102.  
 Meriel, 72.  
 Merriam, 16.  
 Merrick, 192.  
 Merrie, 12.  
 Merrifield, 28.  
 Merrill, 14, 82.  
 Merry, 12.  
 Messer, 150.  
 Middleton, 127.  
 Mighell, 88.  
 Mighill, 3, 88, 150.  
 Miller, 79.  
 Millerd, 154.  
 Millet, 35, 36.  
 Millner, 125.  
 Millward, 89, 124.  
 Milton, 178.  
 Minns, 159.  
 Mirick, 81, 157.  
 Mitchel, 148.  
 Mitchell, 172.  
 Molière, 152, 178.  
 Molton, 89, 121, 124, 187.  
 Monday, 154.  
 Mondey, 111.  
 Moody, 60, 81, 124, 165, 182.  
 Moore, 133, 134.  
 More, 59, 90, 124, 125.  
 Morgaine, 142.  
 Morgan, 28, 46, 56.  
 Morigin, 142.  
 Morong, 57.  
 Morrell, 154.  
 Morrill, 12, 13, 45, 46, 77-79, 108, 130, 156.  
 Morrison, 128, 150.  
 Morse, 83, 173.  
 Morss, 77.  
 Mortimer, 80.  
 Moses, 59.  
 Moulton, 10-12, 16, 23, 31, 60, 80, 96, 112, 130.  
 Mountney, 1.  
 Mower, 159, 176, 192.  
 Moyce, 113, 138.  
 Mudd, 137.  
 Mudgett, 109, 110, 139.  
 Mulicken, 32.  
 Munford, 12.  
 Murray, 151.  
 Muzzey, 82.  
 Muzzie, 75.  
 Neal, 34, 62.  
 Neale, 97, 161, 162, 164-168.  
 Neave, 62.  
 Neel, 89.  
 Needham, 32, 36.  
 Needom, 102.  
 Needum, 184.  
 Neff, 140.  
 Neland, 130.  
 Nelson, 26.  
 Nevins, 122.  
 Newland, 123.  
 Newman, 172.  
 Nichols, 132, 133, 169.  
 Nicholson, 185.  
 Nicholas, 124.  
 Nickson, 185.  
 Nicols, 109.  
 Nixon, 106.  
 Norden, 68.  
 Norman, 17, 19, 59, 89, 99, 123, 125, 159.  
 Norris, 36, 89, 126.  
 North, 11, 12, 139.  
 Northende, 26.  
 Norton, 5, 13, 37, 62, 75, 80, 88, 108-110, 126, 185.  
 Norway, 137.  
 Norwood, 158.  
 Nowell, 88, 97, 100, 101, 106.  
 Noyce, 13.  
 Noyes, 61, 82, 83.  
 Nud, 11.  
 Nudd, 12.  
 Nulson, 26.  
 Nurce, 123.  
 Nurse, 126, 135, 136.  
 Nutford, 187.  
 Ober, 48, 156, 160.  
 O'Brien, 91.  
 Oddensell, 89, 153.  
 Oddingsall, 60, 61.  
 Oddingsells, 59.  
 Oddinsall, 60.  
 Odiorne, 4.  
 O'Hara, 177.  
 Oliver, 2, 137, 171.  
 Ollerton, 24.  
 Olliver, 24, 61, 123, 124, 187.  
 O'Mahonie, 185.  
 Omahonie, 153.  
 Omohoine, 185.  
 Ormsbie, 45.  
 Ormsby, 10, 45.  
 Orne, 57, 90, 91.  
 Orsment, 170.  
 Osborn, 37.  
 Osborne, 123.  
 Osgood, 3, 13, 33, 37, 45, 46, 77, 110, 111, 139, 146, 155, 156, 170, 188.  
 Oston, 120.  
 Otley, 89, 186.  
 Otile, 186.





- Ottler, 123.  
 Outley, 59, 123, 153.  
 Oulcs, 60.  
 Owen, 29.  
 Owles, 59.  
 Owls, 62.  
 Pabody, 8.  
 Page, 12, 13, 91, 92, 109, 110, 112, 139, 142.  
 Paige, 144.  
 Paine, 2, 60-62, 74, 89, 114, 144, 153, 184.  
 Palfray, 57.  
 Palfrey, 24, 60, 89, 123, 184.  
 Palmer, 12, 32, 97, 99, 101, 139, 145, 148.  
 Pane, 62.  
 Pappoon, 191.  
 Pareus, 177.  
 Parker, 12, 61, 72, 126, 128, 156, 170.  
 Parkman, 102.  
 Parmeter, 90, 153, 185.  
 Parminter, 58.  
 Parsons, 119, 128, 155, 156, 176, 192.  
 Partridge, 12, 44, 111, 140.  
 Patch, 28, 160.  
 Patience, 126.  
 Patridge, 111.  
 Patten, 95, 144.  
 Paugus, 184.  
 Payne, 59-61, 89, 123, 124.  
 Payson, 2, 3.  
 Peabody, 8, 27, 39, 71, 72, 93, 105, 130, 132, 133, 159, 167.  
 Peach, 124, 186.  
 Pearcc, 79.  
 Pearl, 73.  
 Pearley, 41, 42.  
 Pearse, 157.  
 Pearson, 82, 192.  
 Peas, 18.  
 Pease, 56, 59, 99, 100, 185.  
 Peasley, 139, 140.  
 Peasley, 10, 114, 139.  
 Pecker, 94, 141, 175.  
 Pedrick, 38.  
 Peckle, 14, 26, 189.  
 Peirce, 13, 137.  
 Perkins, 3, 6, 24, 27, 28, 92, 117, 130, 132, 133, 150, 165, 172, 192.  
 Perley, 41, 42, 65, 92, 93, 96, 97, 133, 149, 160, 161, 183.  
 Perry, 60, 61, 89, 123, 125, 153, 185.  
 Person, 187.  
 Pester, 24, 58-62, 89, 123.  
 Peter, 61, 67, 137, 153.  
 Peters, 176.  
 Petford, 23, 126.  
 Petter, 61.  
 Pettford, 24.  
 Pettingell, 84, 121, 123, 128, 173.  
 Pettingill, 133, 174.  
 Pevear, 159.  
 Phelps, 93.  
 Philbrick, 10.  
*Philip, King*, 2, 145, 147.  
*Philip II.*, 152.  
 Phillips, 1, 6, 91, 120, 156, 187.  
 Phippen, 130, 131, 189.  
 Pickering, 36, 97-99, 101, 125, 162, 169, 170.  
 Pickman, 90.  
 Pickton, 59.  
 Pickworth, 125.  
 Pigdon, 59.  
 Pike, 10, 13, 44-46, 77, 79, 82, 91, 111, 113, 117, 142, 146, 154, 165.  
 Pilsbury, 82.  
 Pindor, 12.  
 Pitman, 24, 32, 89, 166, 167, 185.  
 Plaisted, 182.  
 Platts, 80.  
 Plummer, 73, 114.  
 Poland, 191.  
 Pollard, 192.  
 Pomfrett, 14.  
 Pool, 127.  
 Poole, 48, 102, 185.  
 Poor, 144, 157.  
 Poore, 32, 95.  
 Pope, 60, 68, 120, 151, 163.  
 Porger, 59.  
 Porter, 73, 74, 86, 89, 105, 130, 155, 160, 161, 163, 176.  
 Portland, 12.  
 Potter, 3, 61, 117, 123, 131, 182, 185.  
 Powell, 9.  
 Prence, 124, 186.  
 Prentiss, 4.  
 Prescott, 151, 152.  
 Pressie, 13, 109, 138.  
 Preston, 37.  
 Price, 23, 58, 124.  
 Prichard, 59, 187.  
 Frid, 61.  
 Pride, 59, 61.  
 Priest, 56.  
 Prince, 105.  
 Proctor, 79, 80, 91, 118, 176.  
 Prouse, 110.  
 Prouty, 80.  
 Pudney, 85.  
 Pulcifer, 46.  
 Pulsifer, 189.  
 Punchard, 131.  
 Putnam, 64, 91, 105, 106, 123, 135, 136, 153, 167, 185, 187.  
 Pynchon, 84.  
 Quenbie, 79.  
 Quenby, 13, 108-110.  
 Ragland, 191.  
 Ralfe, 111.  
 Ramsdell, 68.  
 Rand, 4.  
 Randall, 189.  
 Rawlings, 137.  
 Rawson, 155.  
 Ray, 123, 124, 185.  
 Raymond, 60.  
 Read, 62, 64, 185, 186.  
 Reade, 89, 153, 186.  
 Redford, 164.  
 Redman, 10-12.  
 Reed, 118.  
 Reeves, 153, 168, 169.  
 Reine, 59.  
 Reix, 22.  
 Remington, 143, 160.  
 Renalds, 125, 153.  
 Rexford, 135.  
 Rey, 124, 185.  
 Reynier, 7, 8.  
 Reynolds, 176.  
 Rhoads, 68.  
 Rice, 64.  
 Richards, 15, 137, 168, 169, 187.  
 Richardson, 28, 68, 91, 144, 184.  
 Ricks, 22.  
 Riddan, 58.  
 Rider, 31, 127.  
 Ridgh, 89.  
 Rieney, 125.  
 Riggs, 158.  
 Rimington, 142.  
 Kindge, 4, 127.  
 Ring, 11, 32, 78, 108, 109, 154.  
 Kipley, 27.  
 Rix, 22.  
 Roaps, 24, 89, 124.  
 Robbins, 59.  
 Roberts, 144.  
 Robertson, 152.  
 Robins, 24, 32, 184.  
 Robinson, 24, 59, 60, 86, 89, 111, 124, 125, 140, 158, 162, 164-166, 185.  
 Robison, 141.  
 Roby, 31, 184.  
 Rofe, 138.  
 Rogers, 1, 2, 6, 26, 40, 88, 155, 156.  
 Rolanson, 78, 139.  
 Rolenson, 79, 108-110.  
 Roleson, 12, 78.  
 Rolfe, 11, 37, 137, 138, 154.  
 Rollins, 104.  
 Roots, 125.  
 Roper, 12.  
 Ropes, 19, 20, 34, 36, 190.  
 Rousscau, 114.  
 Routon, 187.  
 Row, 47.  
 Rowden, 187.  
 Rowe, 128.  
 Rowell, 10-12, 45, 46, 77-79, 108, 111, 139, 155, 190.  
 Rowlandson, 37.  
 Ruck, 3, 17-24, 62, 88, 89, 97, 99-101, 124, 153, 168.  
 Ruckman, 126.  
 Ruggs, 104.  
 Rumball, 124, 186.  
 Rumble, 59, 124.  
 Runnells, 107, 160, 176.  
 Runnels, 71, 86.  
 Russ, 107.  
 Russell, 6, 59, 62, 68, 186, 190.  
 Rust, 36, 46.  
 Sachwell, 89.  
 Sadler, 60, 61, 89, 111, 123, 155.  
 Safford, 27, 167.  
 Salisbury, 48.  
 Sallos, 186.  
 Sallowes, 153.  
 Sallows, 24.  
 Salmon, 89.  
 Saltingstall, 140, 175.  
 Saltonstall, 58, 61, 88, 123, 184, 187.  
 Samborne, 12.  
 Sanborn, 114.  
 Sanders, 13, 43, 44, 110, 113, 140, 154, 186, 187.  
 Sands, 58.  
 Sargeant, 38, 184.  
 Sargent, 12, 13, 29, 38, 44-47, 77, 80, 105, 111, 139, 150, 156.  
 Satchwell, 139-141.  
 Sausor, 158.  
 Savage, 95, 120, 127, 144, 171.  
 Saville, 80, 96.  
 Savory, 24, 157, 160.





- Sawyer, 5, 27, 95, 96, 140, 143, 150, 160, Swett, 29, 30, 114.  
 118, 122, 123, 127. 165, 166, 175, 185-187. Switzer, 159.  
 Saxton, 18. Smith, 110, 140. Symens, 74.  
 Scadlock, 140. Snupe, 91. Synnnes, 183.  
 Scammon, 182. Somes, 28, 46. Symonds, 9, 96, 127, 131,  
 Scarlet, 154. Soth, 102. 187.  
 Scerry, 99. South, 187. Symson, 109.  
*Scipio*, 191. Southwick, 168.  
 Scott, 9, 15, 59, 125, 126, Southmead, 89.  
 152, 185, 186. Spafard, 86.  
 Scruggs, 123. Sparhawk, 26, 95.  
 Seamount, 59. Spencer, 126, 153, 185,  
 Seargent, 176. 187.  
 Searle, 77. Spofford, 86, 94, 102,  
 Sessions, 155. 172, 182.  
 Severance, 43-46, 79, Spooner, 60, 88, 153,  
 110, 139. 168, 185.  
 Severans, 11-14, 43, 77, Sprague, 16, 90, 91.  
 78, 139, 154. Stacy, 57, 59, 90, 111,  
 Severy, 143. 123, 125, 153, 186.  
 Sewall, 123, 162, 164, 184. Stakhouse, 61.  
 Sexton, 1. Stakhurst, 24.  
 Shaddock, 188. Stanborough, 125.  
 Shadock, 61. Stanbury, 137.  
 Shaffler, 123. Standish, 23, 89, 186, 187.  
 Shafin, 89, 90, 168. Stanian, 10, 12, 13.  
 Shapley, 59, 123. Stanwood, 90, 157, 187.  
 Shapec, 89. Stark, 62.  
 Shattock, 162, 164. Stay, 140.  
 Shaw, 9, 10, 142, 191. Stearns, 90, 161, 162,  
 Shays, 132. 164, 182.  
 Sheerman, 23. Stephens, 154.  
 Shepard, 148, 150. Sterling, 112.  
 Shepherd, 172. Stevens, 6, 13, 14, 38,  
 Shepley, 124. 43-45, 77, 80, 90, 91,  
 Sherborn, 140. 93, 94, 110, 111, 121,  
 Sherman, 7, 23, 123. 144, 172.  
 Sherratt, 140. Stickney, 8, 42, 82, 91,  
 Sherwin, 86, 155, 156. 157.  
 Sibley, 80, 96, 112, 144. Stiles, 132, 133.  
 Sigourney, 105. Stilman, 23, 59, 123, 125.  
 Silsbee, 35, 189. Stimpson, 93.  
 Silsby, 159, 176. Stiuer, 137.  
 Silver, 79. Stockell, 48.  
 Simes, 61, 125, 186. Stockman, 13.  
 Simonds, 75. Stogle, 48.  
 Simpson, 93. Stokell, 48.  
 Singleman, 123. Stokle, 48.  
 Singletary, 154. Stone, 32, 60, 61, 168,  
 Singletary, 43, 45, 140, 189.  
 143. Storey, 3.  
 Singiman, 62. Story, 24, 79, 90, 118, 160.  
 Sinklar, 9. Stower, 110.  
 Skelton, 18, 99. Stowers, 110.  
 Slayman, 165. Strover, 75.  
 Slemian, 165. Studley, 186.  
 Sleper, 142. Sutton, 35.  
 Smale, 89. Swain, 12.  
 Smart, 9, 184. Swaine, 3, 6, 9, 11.  
 Smith, 117. Swan, 12, 121, 141-143,  
 Smith, 5, 11-13, 17, 21, 147, 153, 175.  
 24-26, 30, 38, 47, 60, Swasey, 18, 21, 22, 34,  
 64, 89-91, 106, 110, 100, 176.  
 112, 123, 124, 137, Sweet, 17.
- Treadwell, 6.  
 Trefry, 32, 38.  
 Tresler, 124.  
 Triggs, 188.  
 Trow, 30.  
 True, 13, 149.  
 Trusler, 125, 153, 185,  
 186.  
 Tuck, 9, 60, 123, 124,  
 186.  
 Tucke, 126.  
 Tucker, 13, 15, 32, 108-  
 110, 117, 139, 155-  
 158, 185.  
 Turell, 91.  
 Turloar, 96, 146.  
 Turn, 124.  
 Turner, 59, 60, 62, 124,  
 126, 164, 187.  
 Tuttle, 29, 32, 148.  
 Twiss, 91.  
 Tyler, 80, 86, 87, 89, 93,  
 105, 139, 155, 160, 191.  
 Tyng, 77, 90.  
 Udall, 126, 152.  
 Underhill, 16.  
 Upham, 17, 183.  
 Upsell, 187.  
 Upton, 128, 160.  
 Vaghan, 138.  
 Varnam, 9.  
 Varney, 96.  
 Varnum, 80.  
 Vaughan, 138.  
 Vdall, 126, 152.  
 Venner, 59, 184.  
 Verin, 64, 89, 153.  
 Vermaes, 153.  
 Vermais, 59.  
 Verney, 77.  
 Verrin, 24, 33, 89, 123,  
 125, 153, 161.  
 Very, 33, 35, 118.  
 Vicar, 59.  
 Vincen, 59, 61.  
 Vincent, 61.  
 Vpsell, 187.  
 Wade, 5, 96, 105, 153.  
 Wadsworth, 31.  
 Wainwright, 75.  
 Wait, 64.  
 Wake, 126, 186.  
 Wakefield, 48.  
 Wakefield, 164.  
 Walcott, 135.  
 Walcott, 61, 124, 186.  
 Waldron, 153.  
 Walker, 4, 60, 111, 123,  
 149, 153, 159.  
 Wallace, 47.  
 Waller, 59, 152.



- Walles, 123.  
 Walley, 4.  
 Wallis, 29.  
 Walsh, 137.  
 Walter, 155.  
 Walton, 3, 60, 123, 126,  
     153, 185-187.  
 Ward, 2, 19, 23, 24, 27,  
     34, 59, 62, 68-70, 90,  
     105, 126, 140, 177,  
     178, 180, 182, 188,  
     189.  
 Wardall, 11.  
 Warde, 140.  
 Warner, 48, 165.  
 Warrin, 9.  
 Washington, 63, 169.  
 Waters, 33, 58, 165.  
 Wathan, 11, 13, 59.  
 Wathen, 59, 108-110,  
     123.  
 Watkin, 106.  
 Watkins, 23.  
 Watson, 89.  
 Watts, 145, 146.  
 Weare, 61.  
 Webb, 36, 91, 152.  
 Webster, 24, 58-61, 89,  
     112, 139, 140, 145,  
     150, 175.  
 Wedgwood, 11.  
 Weed, 10, 12, 77-79,  
     108, 110.  
 Weeks, 24, 33, 89,  
     153.  
 Wegg, 181.  
 Weld, 96.  
 Welles, 59.  
 Welling, 1.  
 Wells, 11, 12, 16, 24,  
     29, 30, 61, 96, 126,  
     139, 144, 153, 186.  
 Wentworth, 5, 160, 165.  
 West, 57, 68, 89, 95,  
     124, 152, 153, 172, 186.  
 Weston, 15, 90.  
 Wheelar, 108-110, 138.  
 Wheeler, 112.  
 Wheelwright, 10, 115.  
 Wheelwrit, 9.  
 Wheelwrite, 10.  
 Wheler, 108.  
 Whidden, 30.  
 Whipple, 2, 3, 5, 6, 130,  
     176.  
 Whit, 60, 187.  
 Whit—, 13.  
 Whitcher, 12, 45, 142,  
     175.  
 White, 3, 24, 27, 58, 80,  
     91, 92, 94, 99, 103,  
     104, 112, 126, 139,  
     143, 147, 148, 153,  
     173, 185, 187.  
 Whiteyeare, 124.  
 Whitford, 158.  
 Whitheire, 59.  
 Whitticker, 142, 175.  
 Whittier, 141.  
 Whittiker, 142.  
 Whitlock, 153, 185.  
 Whitney, 29.  
 Whitticker, 142.  
 Whittier, 39, 135, 140,  
     141, 143, 174.  
 Whittiker, 143.  
 Whittingham, 2.  
 Whittredge, 80, 96.  
 Whitworth, 158.  
 Wiggin, 9-12.  
 Wight, 185.  
 Wildes, 129, 131, 132.  
 Wilford, 148.  
 Wilkins, 34, 132, 133.  
 Willard, 3.  
 Willes, 23, 123.  
 Willet, 156.  
 Willett, 27.  
 Williams, 27, 28, 34, 43,  
     47, 89, 106, 118, 123,  
     135, 136, 139, 140,  
     143, 145, 162, 189.  
 Willing, 137.  
 Willix, 10, 12, 111.  
 Willson, 59, 60, 185, 186.  
 Wilson, 144.  
 Windett, 100.  
 Winn, 26, 162, 163.  
 Winship, 106.  
 Winsle, 139.  
 Winsley, 10-13, 43, 45,  
     154.  
 Winslow, 77, 90, 113.  
 Winsly, 13, 110, 111.  
 Winter, 126.  
 Winterton, 187.  
 Winthrop, 69, 99, 105,  
     153.  
 Wise, 3.  
 Witham, 191.  
 Witter, 24, 126.  
 Wittier, 143.  
 Wolcott, 114.  
 Wolcott, 2.  
 Wollidg, 11.  
 Wood, 9, 42, 43, 50, 87,  
     88, 133, 155, 185, 186.  
 Wooda, 140.  
 Woodberie, 23.  
 Woodberry, 48.  
 Woodbridge, 2.  
 Woodbury, 5, 6, 24, 27,  
     28, 35, 36, 60, 89, 90,  
     124, 153, 160, 185, 187.  
 Woodcock, 58.  
 Woodcoke, 124.  
 Wooddam, 145.  
 Wooddin, 78.  
 Woodin, 108, 141.  
 Woodman, 36, 81, 170.  
 Woods, 153, 158.  
 Woodwell, 22, 33, 35,  
     97, 100, 101, 112,  
     161, 162, 165, 166, 189.  
 Woolf, 125.  
 Woolfe, 185.  
 Woolcott, 124.  
 Woorey, 58.  
 Worcester, 11, 12, 20,  
     36, 44-46, 108, 110,  
     111, 139, 154.  
 Worth, 10, 82, 147.  
 Worthen, 128.  
 Wright, 124, 165.  
 Wyman, 3, 184.  
 Yabsley, 159.  
 Yale, 184.  
 Yeoman, 142.  
 Ycomans, 139, 141-143.  
 Yong, 61, 125.  
 Yonge, 61, 90.  
 Yongs, 59, 90.  
 York, 107.  
 Young, 57, 189.

2879 X















